

**Rise Renewables Pty Ltd**

**Baroota Pumped Hydro & Solar Project**

Baroota Reservoir and Cattle Track Road, Baroota

**TABLE OF CONTENTS**

	<b>PAGE NO</b>
<b>SCAP REPORT</b>	2-36
<b>ATTACHMENTS</b>	
1. PLANS	37-56
2. PROJECT DESCRIPTION	57-246
3. FURTHER INFORMATION	247-266
4. TECHNICAL APPENDICES AND REPORTS	267-773
5. COUNCIL ADVICE	774-775
6. PUBLIC SUBMISSIONS	776-777
7. STATE AGENCY ADVICE	778-792
8. APPLICANT RESPONSE	793-810
9. CERTIFICATES OF TITLE	811-835
10. DEVELOPMENT PLAN POLICIES	836-857



**SCAP AGENDA ITEM: 3.1.2**

<b>Application Summary</b>	
<b>Application No:</b>	830/V001/18
<b>KNET Reference:</b>	13410688 (2018/17665/01)
<b>Applicant:</b>	Rise Renewables Pty Ltd
<b>Proposal:</b>	Baroota Pumped Hydro & Solar Project: (a) a pumped hydro component; and (b) a solar farm component with (c) associated access, infrastructure, civil and ancillary works.
<b>Subject Land:</b>	Reservoir Road and Boundary Track, Baroota Reservoir, Baroota (pumped-hydro); and Cattle Track and Baroota Road, Baroota (solar)
<b>Relevant Authority:</b>	Minister for Planning
<b>Role of the Commission:</b>	Section 49(7): the State Commission Assessment Panel must undertake an assessment of the proposal and provide a report to the Minister for Planning.
<b>Zone / Policy Area:</b>	Primary Production Zone, Rural Landscape Protection Zone, Water Protection Zone
<b>Categorisation:</b>	Merit
<b>Public Notification:</b>	Yes - development cost exceeds \$4m
<b>Representations:</b>	2 representations (do not wish to be heard)
<b>Lodgement Date:</b>	3 August 2018
<b>Council:</b>	District Council of Mount Remarkable Council
<b>Development Plan:</b>	Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan Consolidated 5 September 2013
<b>Referral Agencies:</b>	Commissioner of Highways, Minister for Water, SA Country Fire Service, NRM Board, Department for Energy & Mining, Essential Services Commission of South Australia

**Executive Summary**

The application seeks the establishment of a large scale pumped hydro and solar energy project 12km north-east of Port Germein. These components can be developed as an integrated development or as standalone projects. The pumped hydro component can deliver 2,000MW hours of stored energy, whilst the solar component can generate up to 300MW (either in support of the pumped hydro project or direct to the grid). The pumped hydro facility seeks to repurpose the existing Baroota Reservoir.

The proposal was publicly notified and two (2) submissions were received in support of the development. The local Council were supportive of the project, whilst no objections were raised by state agencies, either from its construction or operation.

The main planning and environmental issues relate to the construction of the development, which involve the clearance of vegetation and significant earthworks to create the upper reservoir and associated infrastructure, and the potential impact on the Baroota Reservoir due to water balancing and exchange issues, which requires over half its volumetric capacity to run the pumped-hydro component. This may lead to elevated temperature and turbidity issues, which need to be considered in the further design and operation of the development (with additional baseline information required to inform this analysis).

However, it is also recognised that as an existing (but surplus) reservoir which is no longer required by SA Water for storage purposes, the construction of a pumped hydro facility with companion solar farm does provide a number of local and state-wide benefits, both

through construction employment and longer-term energy security for the state's residential and business customers. There are no significant issues to resolve, such that the development could not be constructed and operated to meet key planning and environmental thresholds, whilst no critical habitat losses are envisaged to impact upon fauna species of state or national economic significance.

Based on an assessment of the development application, a review of relevant planning policies, public submissions, council comments and the technical advice of referral bodies, the proposal demonstrates sufficient merit to be recommended for approval, subject to appropriate conditions.

## **Assessment Report**

### **1. Strategic Context**

The State Government has placed a strong emphasis on affordability, reliability and security of power generation and supply in South Australia. This includes the support of a new high capacity interconnector to New South Wales to further strengthen South Australia's electricity network to deliver greater reliability, price competition and export opportunities for local (renewable) energy generators. Rise Renewables has also received support from the SA Government through the Renewable Technology Fund.

The proposed pumped hydro and solar project from Rise Renewables seeks to align with these strategic priorities to deliver improved grid stability with additional energy storage of up to 2,000 MW hours and increase supply of electricity during peak periods in the following ways:

#### *Affordable Energy*

- New (dispatchable) source of generation source during peak demand periods.
- Assist in the lowering of wholesale electricity costs during high demand periods.
- Balancing the continued growth of low-cost variable renewable generation.
- Provide an additional source of large-scale solar supply contributing to lowest cost new renewable generation.

#### *A Reliable Grid*

- Expand the installed capacity of synchronous generation in South Australia.
- Provide a new form of synchronous generation in pump hydro with significant diversification benefits to the network (both in technology type and location).
- Improve the supply of dispatchable energy, particularly during peak times.
- Contribute to system reliability, affordability and security over a long-term.

#### *Power System Security*

- Provide a critical back up including fast track and black start services.
- Reduce variability of renewable generation by providing load during low demand periods thereby assisting with network voltage control.
- Support system security and new investment in renewable generation
- Enable South Australia to transition to a low carbon electricity system.

Direct capital investment of \$700m, with approximately 50% of that investment to be directed to local businesses and contractors, delivering short to long-term economic benefits, including significant construction employment over 2-3 years and on-going employment during operations.

## 2. Background

### Crown Sponsorship

Rise Renewables was granted a crown sponsorship as 'public infrastructure' to enable the application to be lodged under Section 49 of the *Development Act 1993*. This decision was made by the Chief Executive of the Department of Energy and Mining on 6 July 2018. A planning application was required to be lodged with the State Commission Assessment Panel not later than 2 July 2019.

### Certificate from the Technical Regulator

A certificate was granted to Rise Renewables from the Office of the Technical Regulator in accordance Clause 12(1) of Schedule 5 of the *Development Regulations 2008*: Additional requirements for certain electricity generators, was obtained by the applicant for each project on 21 June 2018 and was lodged with the application.

## 3. Description of Development

In summary, the Baroota Pumped Hydro & Solar Project will comprise:

(a) a fresh-water pumped hydro component to provide up to 270MW of grid connected power (storage up to 8hrs) on 40ha, consisting of an upper and lower storage connected by 1.2km water pipeline, including powerhouse building, switch yard / substation, ancillary equipment and civil/bulk earthworks; and

(b) a solar farm component to provide up to 300MW of solar pv generation capacity (single axis tracking arrays) on 680ha, internal access tracks, operational facilities, inverters, substation and ancillary works.

Each development will be connected to a local 275kV ElectraNet transmission line (Davenport to Bungama).

The pumped hydro facility will have an asset life of 50-70 years, with the solar farm an asset life of 25 years.

The pumped hydro and solar components can operate jointly or independently of one another (and therefore have different owners and/or operators).

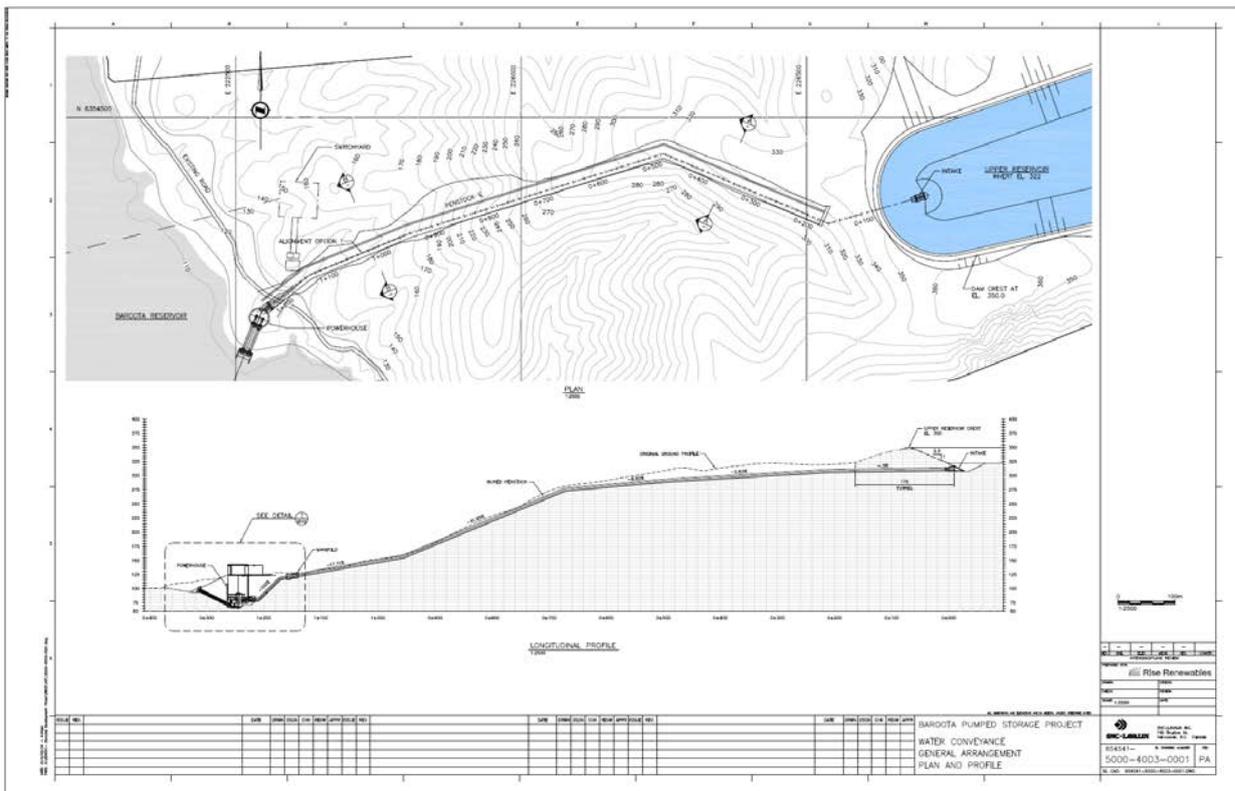
### Pumped Hydro Electricity Energy Storage (PHES)

The applicant has provided a detailed explanation of how this component will be built and operate: *"The Pumped Hydro Project will act as a reversible pumped hydroelectricity energy storage (PHES) system whereby water is pumped from the lower reservoir to the upper reservoir during non-peak electricity usage times (i.e. during the middle of the night) and released from the upper reservoir to the lower reservoir, via the powerhouse, during peak demand periods (i.e. during morning and evening). The elevation difference between the two reservoirs of 240 m, referred to as the head height, creates the necessary velocity to drive the turbines for electricity generation"*.

The Pumped Hydro Project will include:

- Upper reservoir (4,000,000 m<sup>3</sup>) and concrete intake / headrace infrastructure;
- Lower reservoir intake / tailrace infrastructure;
- Internal access roads and security fencing;
- Penstock, Powerhouse, switchyard and combined substation;

- Associated civil infrastructure and earthworks
- Two 100-135 MW reversible turbine-pumps;
- Operational facilities including a site office, maintenance building with on-site sewage management system, parking area, material laydown area, undercover storage area and waste storage area;
- Switchyard and substation adjacent the powerhouse, with electrical connection to the combined switchyard/substation, located adjacent to the existing ElectraNet infrastructure;
- National Energy Market (NEM) compliant metering arrangements for all energy exported into the grid as well as internal metering to measure turbine output; and
- Overland connection into the existing Bungama to Davenport 275 kV line running to the west of the lower reservoir, with the final design to be confirmed with ElectraNet.



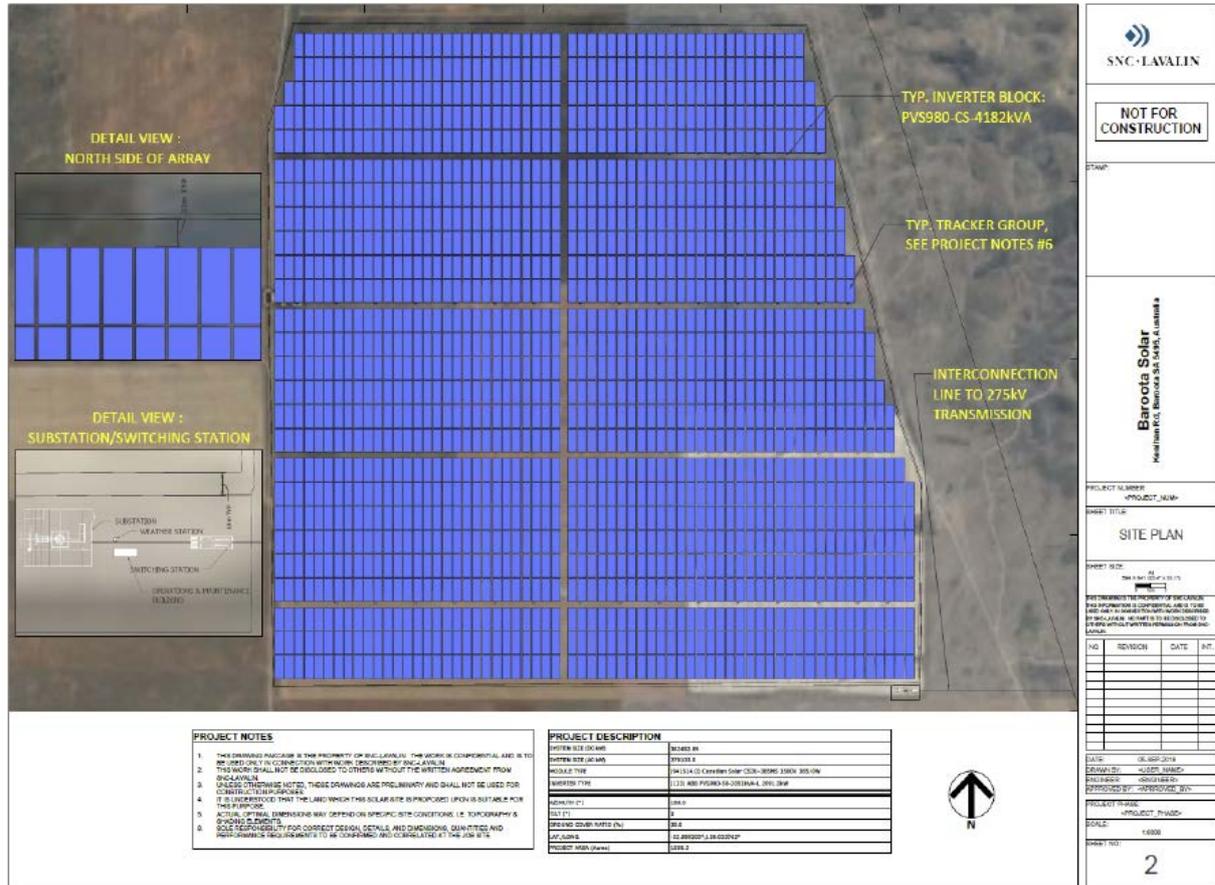
**Figure1: Pumped Hydro layout with penstock, upper reservoir**

PV Solar Farm

The Solar Project seeks to provide up to 300 MW of solar PV generation capacity, consisting of single-axis tracking arrays of solar panels (941,500 solar panels). The solar PV arrays will connect to inverters and a substation which will feed the electricity into the national electricity grid. The Solar Project will include:

- Solar farm comprising of PV modules on tracker tables, piles, direct current (DC) and alternating current (AC) reticulation and inverter stations
- Site access off Kenihan Road, internal access roads, boundary fencing.
- Operational facilities including a site office, maintenance building, ablution block with on-site sewage treatment system, parking area, material laydown area, undercover storage area and waste storage area;
- Underground cabling and electrical connections between solar arrays, panel inverters and the 33 kV substation;
- 275 / 33 kV substation interconnection, associated switchgear and control room;

- NEM compliant metering arrangements for all energy exported into the grid as well as internal metering to measure solar output; and
- Connection into the existing Bungama to Davenport 275 kV line with final design to be developed in conjunction with ElectraNet.



**Figure 2: Solar Farm layout**

Temporary Construction facilities

The development will rely on temporary site compounds, equipment and vehicle storage and laydown areas, mechanical workshops, waste storage, fuel storage etc within the project area to assist with site establishment and construction, with some areas to be repurposed for operational compounds.

Estimated cut and fill

Penstock	250,000m <sup>3</sup> (cut)	75,000m <sup>3</sup> (fill)
Powerhouse	150,000m <sup>3</sup> (cut)	20,000m <sup>3</sup> (fill)
Upper Reservoir & Embankment	780,000m <sup>3</sup> (cut)	1,500,000m <sup>3</sup> (fill)
Switchyard	50,000m <sup>3</sup> (cut)	15,000m <sup>3</sup> (fill)

Baroota Reservoir details

- Full supply level is at 117.25 AHD
- Maximum volume is 6,140,000 m<sup>3</sup> (6140ML)
- Embankment is 30.5 m high, 300 m long, with a 6 m wide crest.
- Deepest parts of the reservoir (near wall) are at 98m AHD.
- Operational range for pumped hydro facility: 103m AHD (min depth)
- Last time reservoir ran close to dry: 1997/98

### Upper Reservoir Details:

- 4000ML capacity; 800m long, maximum water depth of 40m.
- Elevational change of 240m between the upper and lower reservoirs.

### Decommissioning

#### Pumped Hydro:

- penstock disconnected from the upper and lower reservoirs (remain in-situ)
- generation infrastructure disconnected from the substation and switchyard;
- turbine and pumps removed, with materials sorted and packaged for removal from the site for recycling or reuse;
- cabling removed and recycled (subject to agreement with the landowner);
- powerhouse building removed and materials recycled or reused, wherever possible, unless there is an acceptable alternative use for the building;
- substation and all other site amenities and equipment removed and materials recycled or reused, wherever possible; and
- fencing removed (unless requested by landowner).

#### Solar Project:

- generation infrastructure disconnected from the metering point;
- solar arrays removed, with materials would be sorted and packaged for removal from the site for recycling or reuse;
- posts and cabling removed and recycled (some infrastructure below ground may be left in place subject to agreement with the landowner);
- removal of substation and all other site amenities and equipment;
- fencing would be removed (unless retained by landowner).

### Construction workforce

The construction workforce (at peak) will number 300 (solar) and 200 (PH).

The majority of the positions will be temporary contractors, but sourced locally as far as practicable. Most workers will be accommodated at existing accommodation within the local area, whilst bus transport will be provided to minimise traffic volumes and transit risks during construction.

The proponent has advised that their target is for 80% of on-site workers to arrive by company or charter bus. A dedicated construction camp is not proposed.

Construction hours will typically follow 12-hour shifts, from 6 am to 6 pm daily. Depending on construction scheduling, work may need to be undertaken at night (e.g. for critical path activities). Noisier activities will be scheduled, wherever possible, during business hours.

### Operational workforce

The pumped hydro facility would have between 2-5 on-site workers, whilst the solar pv farm would have up to 5 on-site workers.

### Staging and Development timeframes

The project comprises a hybrid renewable energy project with two elements which could be developed jointly or as standalone components. The applicant is seeking an authorisation timeframe of 4 years to substantially commence and 7 years to complete.

#### 4. Subject Land & Project Area

The project involves multiple public and private land holdings on and adjacent to the Baroota Reservoir and are formally described as follows:

Section/Lot	Plan	Road	Locality	CT Reference
s263	HP330200	Reservoir Road & Boundary Track	Baroota	CL 6194/674
s14	HP330200	Reservoir Road	Baroota	CR 5757/872
s201	HP330200	Boundary Track	Baroota	CR 5759/905
s54N	HP330200	No public Road	Baroota	CT 5639/780
s54S	HP330200	No public Road	Baroota	CT 5673/709
s38	HP330200	Cattle Track	Baroota	CT 5673/710
s89	HP330200	Cattle Track	Baroota	CT 5673/710
s37W	HP330200	No public Road	Baroota	CT 5673/711
s106	HP330200	Cattle Track	Baroota	CT 5673/712
s225	HP330200	Boundary Track	Baroota	CL 6194/660
a91	FP170763	No public Road	Baroota	CT 5330/490
s88	HP330200	Baroota Road	Baroota	CT 5576/38
a297	DP38564	Reservoir Road	Baroota	CT 5245/609
A104	FP184996	Reservoir Road	Baroota	CT 5672/347

**Table 1: Subject Land Parcels**

The locality comprises open farmland extending from the coastline of Spencer Gulf in the west to the slopes of the Flinders Ranges in the east. The Augusta Highway and Adelaide-Port Augusta railway line both pass through the wider locality in a north-south direction, with the Germein Gorge Road providing an east-west connection across the ranges.

The major townships within the region are Port Germein to the south-west (12km), Melrose to the north-east (16km), Port Pirie to the south (30km) and Port Augusta to the north-west (50km). The immediate locality is defined by mixed farming on large allotments, interspersed with homesteads, with both rural living and smaller agricultural land holdings along the Baroota Creek and Reservoir Road.



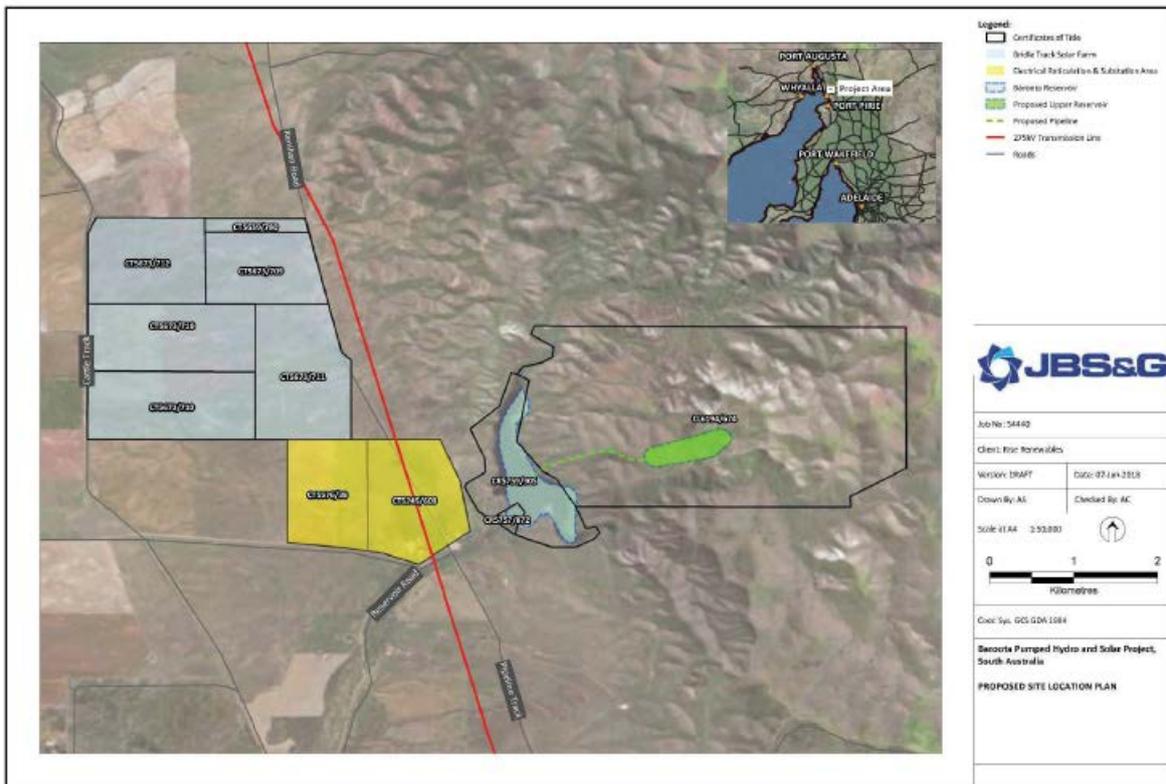
**Plate 1: View overlooking Baroota Reservoir from west; dam wall in far-right background.**

The eastern terminus of Reservoir Road leads to the Baroota Reservoir entrance, with the SA Water pumphouse and maintenance buildings, a large rural homestead (host landowner) with associated shearing shed, farm buildings and stock yards and a separate, single storey residence (also on the same farming property).

Previous agricultural and grazing practices have largely cleared or degraded native vegetation from the land, although this is by no means complete, with roadsides, watercourses and isolated blocks providing important habitat, stock shelter and biodiversity corridors.

Access to the development sites from the west is from the national highway (Augusta Highway) and arterial road (Germein Gorge Road) network, and then unsealed roads (Reservoir Road, Baroota Road) and dirt tracks (Cattle Track, Kenihan Road).

The upper reservoir site has limited accessibility, either through the SA Water site, or Boundary or Bridle Tracks, which cut through the hilly region (east/west trending), or Fiebig Road from the east (note – these roads are mostly 4WD only and not all weather).



**Figure 3: Project area and subject land parcels**

The Baroota Reservoir was completed in 1921 to provide additional water to Port Pirie and the Beetaloo distribution system more generally. The dam is located on the Baroota Creek to the north-east of Port Germein. The reservoir has a capacity of 6140 ML (equivalent to 10-days water supply for SA) and has a surface area of 63 hectares.

The dam comprises shoulders of earth fill with a central puddle clay core. The reservoir's wall is 301 metres long and 30 metres high. A concrete lined spillway manages overflow events (the last being in 2016), with peak flows entering the Baroota Creek downstream, discharging to the Spencer Gulf near Port Germein. The reservoir is currently offline and does not supply potable water but is used for small-scale irrigation purposes.

The Baroota Reservoir (and overall project area) is within the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area (Baroota PWRA).

The upper reservoir site is defined by steep to very steep hills comprising siltstones, sandstones, tillites and dolomites. Soils are typically shallow over basement rock. The solar site is on gently sloping outwash fans abutting the ranges comprising gravelly and stony clays, with most soils being a deep, loamy texture with red clayey subsoils.

ElectraNet's Bungama to Davenport 275 kV overhead transmission line runs north to south to the west of Kenihan Road.

The Baroota Reservoir site is book-ended (but does not adjoin) the Mount Remarkable National Park to the north, and the Telowie Gorge and Wirrabara Range Conservation Parks to the south.

No listed heritage places are directly impacted by the works. The nearest State Heritage Places are Rankin's Hut at Melrose (10km to the north-east) and the Jetty at Port Germein (13km to the south-west).

The development parcels contain a small number of easements in relation to infrastructure provision and utility services.

There are no heritage or land management agreements on the subject land.

## 5. Design Review

No decision review process was undertaken for this project.

## 6. Procedural Matters

The proposal was lodged and assessed under Section 49 of the *Development Act 1993* as 'public infrastructure' (having been previously sponsored by the Department of Energy and Mining) pursuant to Section 49 – Clause 2(c).

## 7. Council Comments

### District Council of Mount Remarkable

The Council provided no formal comments during the referral period, however has advised the Department that the development is supported (refer email from Wayne Hart, Chief Executive Officer, to DPTI dated 24 October 2018):

*I confirm that Council is fully supportive of the proposal, recognising that it will not only be a sustainable renewable base load power generator, but also that it will bring economic benefits to the district (particularly Port Germein township) in both the short-term construction phase and the longer term operational phase, for both the pump hydro and related solar farm components. Councillors and management have met with Rise Renewables management regarding the project and attended the community briefing session in Port Germein, and remain positive about the project.*

A copy of the Council's advice is provided in the ATTACHMENTS.

## 8. Agency Referrals

### Minister for NRM Act

No objection. The reporting agency has advised that the water to be used for the project is within the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area (PWRA). The Water Allocation Plan for the Baroota PWRA remains in a draft development phase, with a previous Notice of Prohibition not being renewed in 2012. No water licences have been issued for the project.

The NRM Act defines the taking of water to include pumping or syphoning of water, which requires an authorisation under Section 128, or a water allocation. Such an authorisation would need to accommodate the entire pumped volume, including any created or additional losses associated with the Baroota reservoir and the proposed upstream weir. The return of pumped water into the Baroota reservoir also requires authorisation under the NRM Act.

The agency advice concludes that *"Given the complexity of the current legislative circumstances relating to the Baroota PWRA, it is strongly recommended that the applicant*

consult the Department's Water Licensing Branch as soon as practicable in order to determine the appropriate authorisations required under the NRM Act. Any commencement of works and operation of the project without the relevant authorisations may be in contravention of the NRM Act". Two advisory notes have been recommended.

#### Environment Protection Authority

No objection. The EPA provided both general advice and in relation to crushing and milling activities for the construction of the upper storage (with associated blasting). It was noted that the nearest sensitive receiver is 1190m distant, with the implementation of an acceptable CEMP likely to minimise the potential for noise and air quality impacts. It is estimated that between 150,000 to 300,000 tonnes of material would be processed (crushed) on-site. An environmental licence will be required for this activity.

Another potential referral trigger was related to the discharge to marine or inland waters (due to likely temperature changes within the waterbody), but advice from the applicant indicated that this would be less than 0.5C, so did not meet the nominated threshold. The EPA considered potential noise impacts, with the predicted noise levels from the project meeting the requirements of the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007*. Two advisory notes were recommended.

#### Commissioner of Highways

No objection. The road network directly abutting the pumped hydro and solar sites are local roads under the care and control of Council. However, the construction phase will require a significant increase in traffic (particularly heavy vehicles) utilising junctions with the arterial road network. The agency noted that the applicant prepared a Traffic Assessment (refer JBS&G report) in support of the development, which identified the need for turning treatments on the Augusta Highway and a review of the Baroota Level Crossing. The findings of the report are generally supported, subject to a Traffic Management Plan (TMP) being developed and implemented, along with an additional, more general condition in relation to potential glare impacts.

#### Department for Environment and Water

*(includes commentary from Northern and Yorke NRM Board).*

No objection. DEW noted that the ecological assessment undertaken by the applicant's consultants provided a representative assessment with the expected level of impact completed in accordance with agency standards. The following points were noted:

- Vegetation communities on-site appear mostly degraded, having been heavily grazed and cropped. Further spring survey work is recommended.
- 2 State-listed rare flora species have been recorded within or close to the development area – *Acacia quornensis* and *Scutellaria humilis*. These species have not been considered in the ecological assessment.
- 1 state listed fauna species, the Tree Goanna (*Varanus varius*) is rated as 'Rare', and maybe present in the area around the reservoir.
- An aquatic survey of the existing reservoir should be undertaken to provide baseline data for a monitoring program post approval. This would help to identify the distribution and presence of endemic and invasive aquatic flora and fauna. An aquatic survey will also help to ameliorate threats to important habitat from physical modification and disturbance, and mitigate for frequent changes in water regime.
- Consideration be given to the collection and storage of seeds of significant / threatened plant species for the State Seed Conservation Centre.
- Any assistance that can be provided to the recovery of River Red Gums along the Baroota Creek would be beneficial, regarded by Nukunu and the broader community as important natural assets. This may include the release of targeted cultural and

environmental flows that would allow for the successful reintroduction of this important ecosystem component and food source to the Nukunu people.

#### Department for Energy and Minerals (DEM)

The Mining Regulation Branch supports the development and its potential to benefit South Australia. The proponent is advised that the holders of nearby exploration tenements should be consulted on the proposal: Flinders Prospecting Pty Ltd and Yandan Gold Mines Pty Ltd. These details should form an advisory note on any future approval.

#### Technical Regulator

A signed declaration form was provided by the applicant in accordance with Schedule 5, Clause 2A, of the *Development Regulations 2008*.

No response was received from the SA Country Fire Service, Essential Services Commission of South Australia, and Native Vegetation Council.

#### Applicant Response

The applicant provided a written response to those matters raised by state agencies on 16 November 2018, with the main points are below:

- Native vegetation assessment was undertaken in accordance with guidelines previously issued by the Native Vegetation Council for clearance applications.
- An aquatic survey will be conducted to provide baseline data for a monitoring program post-approval to respond to any threats to important habitat from physical modification and disturbance due to frequent changes to the water regime.
- Local seed collection will be considered for use in local revegetation works.
- The ecological assessment undertaken determined that no significant impact is expected on migratory species within the survey area.
- A Traffic Management plan (with Road Safety Audit) will be prepared during the detailed design – including modifications required to the road network.
- Glare from solar panels will not be significant, due to their design, orientation and distance from main roads and/or airports.
- Rise Renewables will consult with relevant road authorities in the further development of the Traffic Management Plan.
- Exploration licence holders will be contacted about the project.
- The nearest noise sensitive receiver to the solar farm is the host-landowner (noting that the SONUS report predicts noise levels will be well below the EPA's criteria).

### **9. Public Notification**

Pursuant to Section 49(7d) of the *Development Act 1993*, as a development with a project cost exceeding \$4m the application was publicly notified in the Adelaide Advertiser, Port Pirie Recorder and Flinders News for a period of 4 weeks. Two representations were received from host landowner interests in support of the project.

A copy of these representations are contained in the ATTACHMENTS.

### **10. Policy Summary**

The various components of the proposed development (pumped hydro, solar, transmission, ancillary infrastructure and temporary works) are located within three zones of the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan (Consolidated 5 September 2013).

### Water Protection Zone

The pumped hydro component is located within this zone which seeks the protection of surface and underground water resources from pollution, contamination or unsustainable use. Development should not occur where it is liable to contribute to the contamination or pollution of surface and underground water resources or the reduction of aquifer recharge. Development should maintain the diversity of agricultural, horticultural, pastoral and rural related activities complementary to land capability and to the conservation of biodiversity.

### Rural Landscape Protection Zone

A portion of the solar farm is within this zone which seeks the preservation of the natural and rural character and scenic features and the support of low-intensity rural activities on large land holdings (including, grazing, mixed farming, cropping, forestry, horticulture and agriculture, with potential for other crops, depending on rural economics).

The Desired Character for the zone (in part) states:

*the conservation of the scenic, scientific and heritage features of the South Flinders Ranges environment is intended as the paramount objective when assessing future development proposals in the zone. There has been a long-standing, harmonious balance between the needs of conservation and rural activities in this part of the ranges and it is intended that this continues and not be put at risk by new forms of development.*

The Zone is divided into three precincts – two of which are within the project area: agriculture (precinct 1) and conservation (precinct 2). The former contains farming areas east of the uplands which have been mainly cleared for rural production. The latter comprises scenic uplands and grazing lands of a higher environmental value and includes outstanding scenery. Development needs to be sensitive to its landscape, scientific and heritage features.

### Primary Production Zone

The majority of the solar farm is within this zone which seeks economically productive, efficient and environmentally sustainable primary production. The protection of primary production from encroachment by incompatible land uses and protection of scenic qualities of rural landscapes is a key planning requirement. Wind farms and ancillary development such as substations, maintenance sheds, access roads and connecting power-lines (including to the National Electricity Grid) are envisaged within the zone and constitute a component of the zone's desired character.

The following forms of development are envisaged in the zone: bulk handling and storage facility, commercial forestry, farming, horticulture, intensive animal keeping, tourist accommodation, wind farm and ancillary development and wind monitoring and ancillary development. Buildings should primarily be limited to farm buildings, a detached dwelling associated with primary production on the allotment and residential outbuilding. Development should not occur within 500 metres of a National Park, Conservation Park, Wilderness Protection Area or significant stands of native vegetation if it will increase the potential for, or result in, the spread of pest plants.

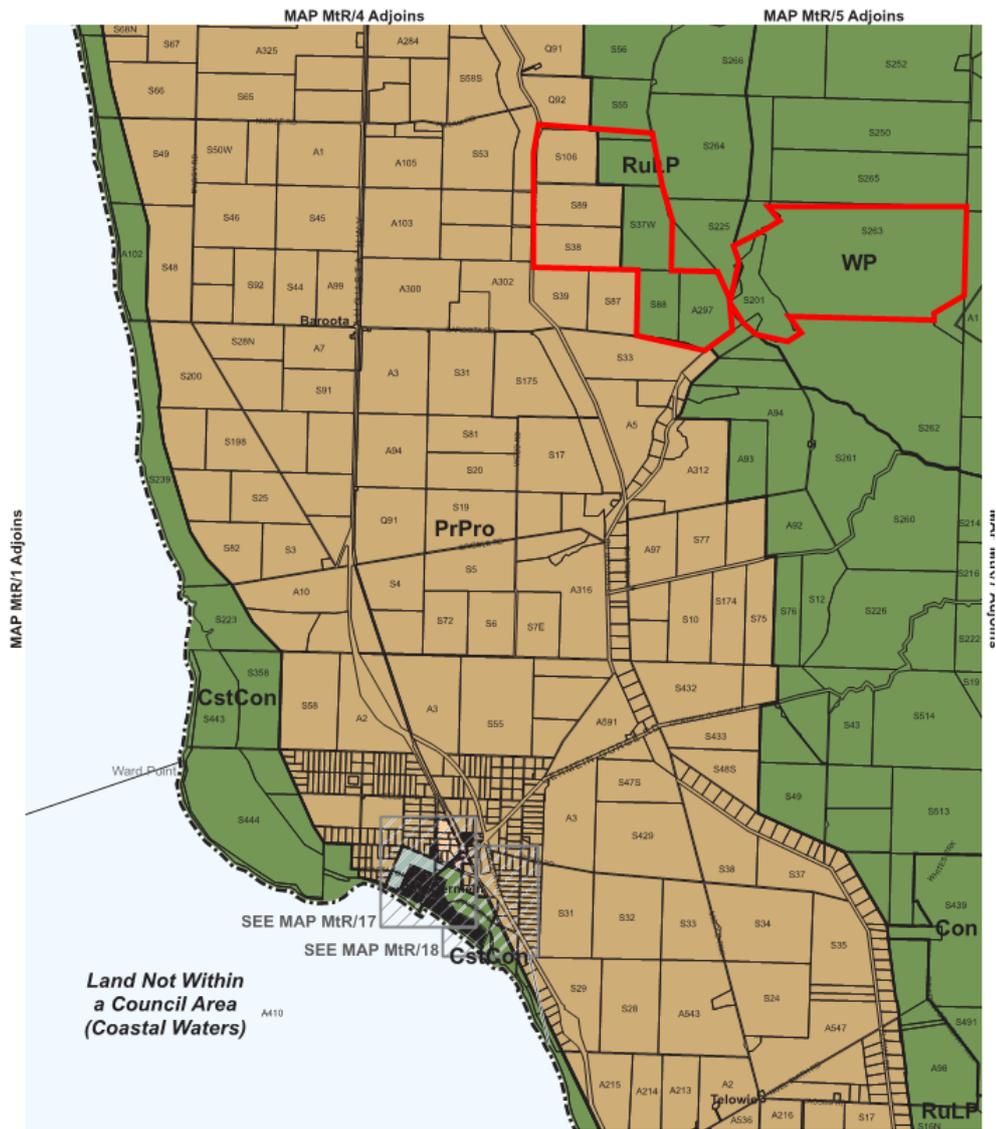
### General Policies

The Council-Wide policies of relevance to the assessment of the application include: design and appearance, building setbacks, hazards, heritage places, infrastructure, interface between land uses, landscaping, fences and walls, natural resources, orderly

and sustainable development, renewable energy facilities, siting and visibility, transportation and access and waste.

Overlays:

Precinct Maps – a portion of the solar farm is within the Rural Landscape Protection Zone whereupon Precinct 1 (Agriculture) and Precinct 2 (Conservation) is of relevance to the assessment of the application (and the type of land uses envisaged).

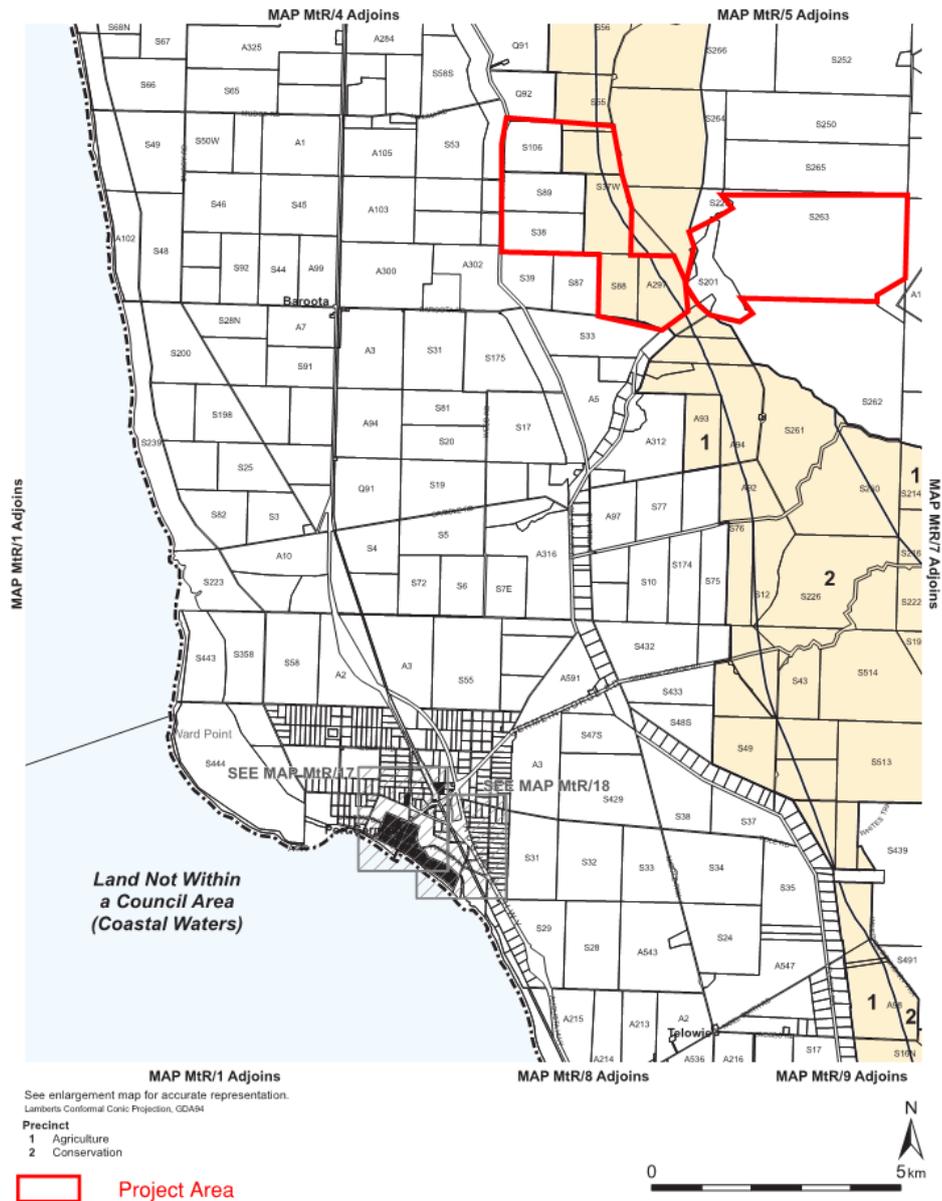


See enlargement map for accurate representation.  
Lamberts Conformal Conic Projection, GDA94



## Zone Map MtR/6

**MOUNT REMARKABLE COUNCIL**  
Consolidated - 5 September 2013



## Precinct Map MtR/6

**MOUNT REMARKABLE COUNCIL**  
Consolidated - 5 September 2013

Bushfire Protection Area – BPA Map MtR/6: Bushfire Risk. The Pumped Hydro site and those portions of the solar farm within the Rural Landscape Protection Zone are within a High Bushfire risk area, the remainder of the solar site in the Primary Production Zone is within a General Bushfire Risk area.

Relevant planning policies are contained in the ATTACHMENTS.

## 11. Planning Assessment

The development application has been assessed against the relevant planning policies of the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan. The Minister must have regard to these policies but is not bound by them, as its advice is required to consider whether or not a proposal is seriously at variance with the provisions of the local Development Plan.

### Land Use

The project area is located within three zones: Water Protection, Rural Landscape Protection and Primary Production. The key planning criteria is catchment protection, preservation of natural character, and sustainable primary production.

The solar farm site is located on cleared farming and grazing land, to the immediate west of a water pipeline and overhead transmission line, with its eastern boundary abutting Cattle Track (an unsealed minor access road). The temporary site compounds and substation for the solar site is located on cleared land close to the existing homestead (owned by one of the host landowners).

The applicant has advised that the primary production use (whether it be cropping or grazing) of the solar farm land will cease with its establishment, which is to minimise risk of disturbance to solar infrastructure such as panels and cabling. The exclusion of livestock from this area has been agreed with the landowner as per an Option to Lease Agreement (although this has no bearing on the planning assessment).

The land selected is of a more marginal productive value, whilst the project itself will provide a valuable income stream to the host landowner (in support of a more diversified farming enterprise). At the end of the lease period – the life of the solar farm being approximately 25 years – the infrastructure can be replaced, or decommissioned (with all infrastructure removed), and if the latter, returned to primary production.

The upper reservoir is located on previously grazed land, with the lower reservoir and powerhouse within the current SA Water site (which will remain closed to the public), all within the Water Protection Zone. The reservoir land already has a public utility or infrastructure use in place – the current proposal will be in addition to these assets.

The Baroota Reservoir will continue to store water, and whilst it will act as a necessary component of the pumped hydro facility, the development footprint is relatively small, contained to a powerhouse (with underground components), tailrace, and switchyard. The Upper Reservoir and the majority of the penstock is on neighbouring land.

A 40ha site is required for the upper reservoir, which would not otherwise be available for grazing activities. The development itself does not seek to take or capture water that would otherwise flow into the main reservoir, with headwater streams within the project area draining westwards into the lower reservoir.

It is not a sealed system, however, so water losses through infiltration and evaporation will still occur (but could be further limited by the use of a synthetic liner or cover being employed under and/or over this supply). This will be a matter of detailed design. No other users would appear to be impacted by the development, noting the Baroota Reservoir's limited role (other than for low-scale irrigation activities downstream).



Plate 2: Eastern boundary of solar farm (within RLPZ) – extends into distance.



Plate 3: View towards Baroota Reservoir site (obscured by first ridge) from solar farm (note pipeline, track and transmission line within RLPZ)



**Plate 4: View from Cattle Track Road – solar farm extends to previously farmed and grazed areas in background, below the rangelands.**



**Plate 5: View south-eastwards across solar site from Cattle Track Road.**



**Plate: 6: View of Baroota Reservoir; Plate 7: approximate location inlet/outlet pipes with powerhouse on stand of trees.**



The construction of the storage does not significantly conflict with the objectives of the Watershed Zone, as the impact on surface and underground water resources should be limited to the project footprint, whilst the adoption of earthworks management, reinstatement and revegetation techniques should minimise the potential from pollution,

contamination or unsustainable use impacts to surface and underground water resources. No objection has been raised for the responsible environmental or regulatory agencies.

Planning policy is mostly silent in respect to renewable energy facilities – with the exception of windfarms - in the Primary Production Zone, whilst the Water Protection and Rural Landscape Protection Zones do not specifically envisage them (but given the weighting and intent of policies to minimise new development, would generally be discouraged due to their potential visual and environmental impact).

A number of solar farms and one pumped hydro facility have been approved and/or being established on land zoned for Primary Production or Pastoral activities across the state. The vast bulk of these lands remain available for cereal cropping and grazing, and the loss in overall productivity is considered to be very low. No solar farms have been approved on high value production lands. However, this project does involve the solar site extending into the Rural Landscape Protection Zone.

This zone seeks the preservation of the natural and rural character and scenic features, and the support of low-intensity rural activities on large land holdings and is divided into three precincts – two of which are within the project area: agriculture (precinct 1) and conservation (precinct 2). The solar farm extends into both precincts, although the land exhibits a similar quality (i.e. cleared) and the higher environmental values to be protected in precinct 2 are not readily discernable in this location.

It is noted that an existing water pipeline, transmission line and dirt track form the eastern most boundary of the solar site, with the land then extending into progressively steeper uplands, more representative of its conservation / scenic values. On this basis, the re-purposing of former grazing and cropping lands for a solar farm should not unduly compromise the zone's key objectives (given previous clearing practices, above ground infrastructure etc.) and in the context of an expansive rural landscape.

### **Buildings and Structures**

The development involves the construction of a number of built form elements – most notably the solar farm (solar PV panels in arrays, with inverters etc), an overhead transmission line (to enable connection to ElectraNet's 275kV line), operations and maintenance facilities, powerhouse, water transfer pipes + penstock, substation + switchyard and a new upper storage (with a 65m high earthen embankment). Planning policies (within each of the three zones) generally anticipate less intensive built development, such as various farm buildings (hay sheds, implement and maintenance sheds etc), water storages for stock and irrigation purposes and within the Primary Production Zone, dwellings on single allotments. Commercial and industrial type uses are generally non-complying (and discouraged by planning policy).

Infrastructure projects of the scale and type proposed are unique, and planning policies generally do not account for them, and alternative assessment pathways used to process them. However, regard needs to be placed on those objectives which seek to restrict new development – noting the structures proposed are more industrial in nature and do not easily lend themselves to more sympathetic design, placement or colour treatments.

In mitigating any impacts, the development does allow for the co-location of many structures, buildings and equipment in locations that are not readily visible, and where their respective development footprints are on cleared or degraded land (such that areas of greater conservation value or amenity are largely avoided). In addition, the substation, switchyard and transmission line elements are relatively common features in rural landscapes, whilst the proposed control rooms and maintenance buildings are

more typical of rural farm buildings (with similar dimensions, finishes and colours) and have generally been positioned close to existing built development.



Plate 8 & 9: VENA Energy Solar Field & buffer at Taillem Bend;



The solar field will be the most visible (industrial) type element, in a consolidated block of around 2.5km<sup>2</sup>, or over 650ha. No landscape screening elements are proposed, but given the *lower* height of panels, the distance between each row, and the ability to setback panels from side boundaries, these can be effective mitigation measures (at distance). The applicant has also proposed a chain link perimeter fence to 2.5m, at least

to the substation and critical site areas, and a lesser height may be considered for the solar farm (although most developments seek a 'hard' perimeter for site security and insurance purposes). Next to a site boundary – compared to stock fencing – and over a long distance, this can present as a significant visual element, whilst also restricting the movement of native fauna. The applicant has been encouraged to consider alternatives, and can be resolved at the detailed design stage, with a final decision reserved.

It is noted that the Vena Solar PV project at Taillem Bend has been more successful in having a farm fence, then grazing strip, perimeter fence and then solar farm to provide a more effective buffer treatment (although each situational context is different).

The Baroota development does not rely on the construction of a long transmission line, as the proximity of the existing 275kV line results in only a short distance of overhead line from the respective switchyard and substation – although an over-water line will be required across the Baroota Reservoir (but much of this infrastructure will be concealed behind existing site topography). Ultimately, an acceptance of the land use, does require a considered acceptance of its critical components, on the basis appropriate design and siting issues have been taken into account and other matters satisfied.

### **Natural Environment and Resources**

The Development Plan seeks that development be designed to maximize conservation, minimize consumption; and encourage the reuse of water resources (General polices: Natural Resources).

#### **(a) Fauna and Flora impacts**

To applicant provided a detailed flora and fauna evaluation prepared by T& M Ecologists. This involved a literature review, field work and vegetation mapping.

This report noted that the solar farm block is quite degraded, through previous clearance and agricultural activities. This was confirmed by a site visit in September 2018 by DPTI-Planning. Areas where native vegetation remains were generally classified as chenopod shrublands (but again, have been exposed to long-term grazing). Whilst two bird species of state conservation significance (Blue-winged parrot and Rare Elegant parrot) may occasionally use this shrubland, it does not – in the opinion of the applicant's consultants - represent critical habitat for any fauna or flora of state or national significance. This advice has not been contested by DEW.

The pumped hydro block has a more diverse set of vegetation communities in a variety of conditions – noting that this area has also been exposed to long-term sheep grazing, although in steeper, more rocky sections, denser ground covers and trees remain in the central and western parts of the project area. The Baroota Reservoir site also provides a refuge for fauna species, with its River Red Gums, and open water and fringing habitats for a number of waterbirds of state and national significance. Nesting hollows and more general shelter for birds and bats are likely to be found in the Mallee areas. Whilst this land is not considered to be critical habitat, any clearance of native vegetation will still require approval under the *Native Vegetation Act 1991*.

The findings of the flora and fauna assessment did not raise any substantive concerns, noting that the work undertaken was done to comply with the Native Vegetation Council's Guidelines to determine SEB clearance requirements. Whilst additional survey work was requested, the applicant has responded that the nominated flora species mentioned in the DEW response are unlikely to be found within the project area, and were not identified during the ecological surveys undertaken by the applicant's consultants. It is also noted that the upper reservoir is to be located on land were the

vegetation condition is rated as poor to poor/moderate, with the majority of the hydro block to remain unaffected by the development.



Representative photograph of habitat type 8, taken facing south at 227226E, 6354574N.



Representative photograph of habitat type 4, taken facing south at 226778E, 6354387N.

**Plates 10 & 11: Type 4 & 8 vegetation communities are representative of the upper reservoir site (noting these photos were taken in April 2018 – applicant’s report).**

However, it is acknowledged that the proposal will be at variance to those policies that seek to limit impacts to natural landforms and existing headwater streams within the footprint of the upper reservoir due to the scale and extent of earthworks required.

A revegetation and rehabilitation plan should be a condition on any approval (in addition to any SEB requirement) to ensure disturbed areas are reinstated and appropriately stabilized and managed with new groundcovers and/or plantings of local provenance.

The applicant has not referred the development to the Commonwealth under the EBPC Act, as no significant impact was predicted where the project would substantially modify, destroy or isolate an area of important habitat for migratory bird species or result in an invasive species becoming established which would be harmful to those species or seriously disrupt the lifecycle of an ecologically significant proportion of the population of a migratory species.

(b) Water management: The Baroota Reservoir and environs are within the the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area (Baroota PWRA), which incorporate both surface and underground water in the hundred boundaries of Baroota and Telowie and covers an area of approximately 13,800 hectares. The proposal includes the construction of an upper reservoir of approximately 40ha, 240m above, and one kilometre from the lower reservoir, connected by a transfer pipeline (75% being underground, and 25% above ground).

The applicant's proposal was accompanied by a Surface and Groundwater Assessment prepared by Alluvium (dated July 2018) which considered both groundwater and surface water issues (with an analysis of potential impacts and avoidance, mitigation and management measures to control those impacts).

(i) Groundwater – the project area is entirely within the PWRA with each of the main components, the solar and PHES, involving two separate aquifers (sedimentary and fractured rocks respectively). Groundwater extractions are limited under a previous Notice of Prohibition, pending the development and implementation of a water allocation plan.

(ii) Surface Water – the Baroota Creek catchment is located in the southern Flinders Ranges (with the solar site within the Mambray Coast drainage basin). All potentially affected watercourses were classified as ephemeral – that is, they react quickly when sufficient rainfall occurs to generate runoff, then taper-off and cease when rainfall stops.

The existing Baroota Reservoir was used as a balancing storage for the River Murray pipeline until 1997, and has been an emergency storage since that time. Downstream users rely on local dams and bores for stock and domestic supplies, with any changes to the hydrology of the catchment and current levels of groundwater infiltration below the dam, may have an impact on these water sources. However, groundwater infiltration rates are expected to remain relatively stable, and perhaps increase with an additional storage, so should not result in any significant downstream impacts.

The main environmental issue for the establishment of the project is more frequent changes to the water levels within the Baroota Reservoir, with the proponent's consultant preparing a water balance model, to further investigate potential changes as a result of the pump/drawdown cycle. The establishment of the upper reservoir will also result in an increase in the area of evaporation (with the applicant still considering the installation of a cover), and increased infiltration (but would be reduced if a liner was adopted).

The water balance model shows that there will *generally* be a lower volume of surplus water available, due to higher rates of evaporation and infiltration loss, but this remains dependent on seasonal rainfall / runoff and the amount of water being exchanged between the upper and lower reservoirs (with the exchange volume estimated at 4000ML per day).

On the assumption that the Baroota Reservoir is at maximum capacity, the % of water being exchanged between the upper and lower reservoirs (if the capacity of the lower reservoir is 6140ML and the exchange is 4000ML), then even without evaporation or infiltration losses, this would be 65% of the Baroota Reservoirs total volume. As the reservoir is rarely at maximum capacity, the daily % of available water to be exchanged would be higher, particularly when water levels are more seasonal in nature.

The applicant has advised that the range of operation of the PHES expected to be between a minimum level of 103m AHD and the full supply level of 117m AHD. The applicant has modelled the combined storage volumes using 2009-2017 data, and estimated that the Baroota Reservoir storage volume will – in some time periods – reach its operational limit (and have less water available than the rated volume of the upper storage).

It is difficult to gauge what the effect of changes to water volumes will be (with the exception of water quality to be discussed below), as neither SA Water (in its decision to enter in a lease agreement), the local NRM Board, or DEW have raised this as a significant issue, although at a certain water level the PHES will have to operate at a reduced capacity.

No significant surface water changes are predicted for the solar farm site, as aside from the panels themselves and the associated infrastructure, the ground below the panels will remain as exposed soils, retaining a high level of permeability and allowing overland flows.

A further question, but not considered by the applicant’s assessment, is whether the long-term effects of climate change (and potentially lower rainfall) may affect the operation and generation capacity of the development, and whether in such circumstances, additional water supplies need to be drawn from the SA Water network as a ‘top-up’.



**Plate 12: Photo taken from dam wall (s-w corner of reservoir) with proposed inlet/out pipe, powerhouse and substation on opposite bank.**

(iii) Water Quality: The existing Baroota water storage is characterized by low turbidity values, low concentrations of nutrients, but with cyanobacteria (blue green algae) and phytoplankton present. The applicant’s report has also identified that the existing water

storage has a relatively high salinity level for a water storage already, with conductivities in the order of 1,000mg/L (note – rainwater is <100mg/L and tap water does not exceed <400mg/L). The storage is currently at the limit for arable agriculture.

The water exchange process – with frequent changes in both overall volume and water depth – may give rise to two potential issues, increases in temperature and turbidity, due to turbulence and shallower areas from the taking and receiving of water to fill and then empty the respective reservoirs. The applicant's report discounts the potential for significant temperature changes (0.5C), based on the enhanced mixing of water and limiting the potential for strong thermoclines to establish and anoxic conditions (i.e. absence of oxygen) to develop within both reservoirs.

The applicant's consultant has acknowledged that the current condition of the sediments within the Baroota Reservoir is unknown, but given the level and frequency of exchange between the reservoirs (based on the total available volume), there will be some disturbance of sediments – although this could be mitigated through the careful design and placement of the outlet in a way to minimise water velocities.

The Alluvial report has recommended that an analysis of the sediments be undertaken prior to any site works to better inform the final design (and to manage the potential for any anoxic conditions detrimental to aquatic fauna).

It is recommended that a further sediment survey and operational management work be undertaken prior to the construction of the development to ensure that the PHES can operate without undue environmental impact to the existing Baroota Reservoir. The survey should also consider the potential for the remobilization of nutrients or contaminants into the water column (especially at lower water levels).

No significant water quality impacts are expected as a result of the solar site, although both projects will have to manage sources of soil erosion during construction and site disturbance. A Construction and Environmental Management Plan (CEMP) is recommended to cover both projects.

(c) Noise: The applicant submitted an environmental noise assessment prepared by SONUS (Refer Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project Ref S5598C2 May 2018) to consider the impact of the development to the closest noise sensitive receivers. Such noise sources considered were: solar inverters, solar substation transformers, hydro energy pumps and hydro substation transformers. In summary, the assessment determined that the noise levels at the closest residential dwellings will be no greater than 32dB(A) and easily achieve the 45dB(A) night time noise criteria under the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007*.

(d) Blasting: During construction, the upper reservoir will require blasting as part of the excavation works, and whilst temporary. The nearest residence is more than 1km from the site, and shielded by existing topography. The applicant has advised that up to 200,000m<sup>3</sup> of material may need to be crushed on-site (which will require an EPA licence). No adverse impacts from these activities are expected. However, a Blast Management Plan is recommended as a condition of approval (with an embedded communications strategy to assist with advance notice of these events).

(e) Seismic activity: No registered earthquakes have been recorded within the project site footprint, although a 4.5 magnitude event was recorded to the north-east in 1853 (and smaller earthquakes within a 10km radius since then). The upper reservoir will be designed to meet the relevant ANCOLD guidelines.

(f) Glare: The solar farm is located 3.2km east of the Augusta Highway, and 1.1km from the Baroota Road. The solar farm will be designed and operated to minimise glare

impacts to adjoining roads and aircraft movements – noting low reflective coatings, use of single axis tracking systems (that minimise low angle reflections) and significant setback distances. Solar PV panels are designed to absorb light rather than reflect it, with the anti-reflective coatings embedded in each solar cell wafer, with high transmission, low-ion glass, which absorbs greater amounts of light and reflects less than standard glass (with a surface reflectivity of 2% - less than grasslands).

(g) Thermal impacts: For solar farms, a heat island occurs where ambient temperatures around developments are higher than those of surrounding vegetated areas, particularly at night. This is similar to the urban heat island effect in cities. Based on recent research, temperatures within a solar PV farm are likely to be greater than neighboring farmland (though dependent on what solar PV systems are used, the spacing between arrays, ground cover and other factors). Whilst further research is needed, the work undertaken by Dr Barron-Gafford and Fthenakis and Yu (2013) has generally been accepted that air temperatures within solar PV arrays are higher than adjacent land.

However, such impacts tend to be localized, and quickly dissipate at the edge of the solar field (at up to 30m), with the arrays almost always cooled at night. No residences, or more sensitive uses (or more intensive agricultural activities) are located on or near the boundary of the Baroota solar site.

Further work on this issue is currently being done in relation to another proposed solar PV project at Mintaro in the state's mid north. A precautionary approach is recommended, such that a nominal setback distance of 25m is applied from a site boundary (which following expert evidence, was recently recommended for a solar farm in Shepparton and confirmed in a decision by Planning Panels Victoria in July 2018).

Such setbacks are generally provided in the final design due to the establishment of site access roads, perimeter fencing and meet bushfire protection clearance requirements.

(f) Conservation areas: none of the development sites are within 500 metres of a National Park, Conservation Park, Wilderness Protection Area or significant stands of native vegetation.

### **Cultural and European Heritage**

The proposed development is located within the registered Nukunu Native Title Claim (Federal Court #SC96/5 and SAD6012/98).

There is no mandatory referral to the Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation Division, but the applicant's consultant undertook a search of the DPC-AARD Central Archive, and no known sites were located within the proposed development area (with the nearest being 8km away). However, it must be noted that the absence of recorded or known Aboriginal heritage does not necessarily or accurately represent actual numbers or types of heritage within or around areas of interest.

Any Aboriginal site, object or remains is protected under the *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988*, and it is an offence to undertake an activity that may damage, disturb or interfere with Aboriginal cultural heritage. All Aboriginal sites, objects and sites are protected under the AHA, which contains provisions protecting these sites and objects in South Australia.

To provide a deeper understanding of potential cultural heritage issues within the project area, Blackwood Heritage Consulting (BHC) and representatives from the Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association Inc. (WAAI) surveyed the location of a pumped hydro and solar facility in 2018. All encountered archaeological sites and materials were documented, and are described in this report.

A total area of approximately 7.5 km<sup>2</sup> was surveyed. The consultant's report noted:

*Five archaeological sites (Baroota 1 - Baroota 5), 195 isolated stone artefacts (RHS01 - RHS195), and a historic structure were located in project area. Archaeological sites include, three stone artefact scatters with potential archaeological (subsurface) deposits (PAD) (Baroota 1 – Baroota 3), one quarry and associated artefact scatter (Baroota 4) and one (very likely) burial (Baroota 5). The remains of one historic stone structure and associated artefacts were also located.*

The report concluded that, the wide distribution and varying concentrations of artefacts in the area clearly indicate widespread Aboriginal occupation and activity, and secondly, that a number of measures should be adopted to minimise any impacts.

These recommendations cover a number of areas: avoidance by design, updateable databases, all works remain within surveyed areas, collection of isolated artefacts, adoption of a precautionary approach, develop a Cultural Heritage Management Plan, a cultural heritage induction for workers, monitoring of ground works, and continue to consult with local Aboriginal groups. A condition is recommended.

The development site is not located on land defined as 'Aboriginal Lands' within the Natural Resources Overlay Mtr/6.

No state or local places of heritage significance are impacted by the development.

### **Transportation and Access**

Planning policies seek to ensure that new development provides safe and efficient access and does not compromise existing transport modes through either its construction or operational phases. The project details were referred to both the local Council and Commissioner of Highways as the relevant road authorities.

The applicant provided a traffic assessment for both the pumped hydro and solar projects (Refer Point 8 Traffic Assessment JBS&G P18057 dated May 2018). The main issues relate to how equipment, materials and the construction workforce would arrive to undertake the development (noting that at operation, the workforce for both projects would be unlikely to exceed 10 persons).

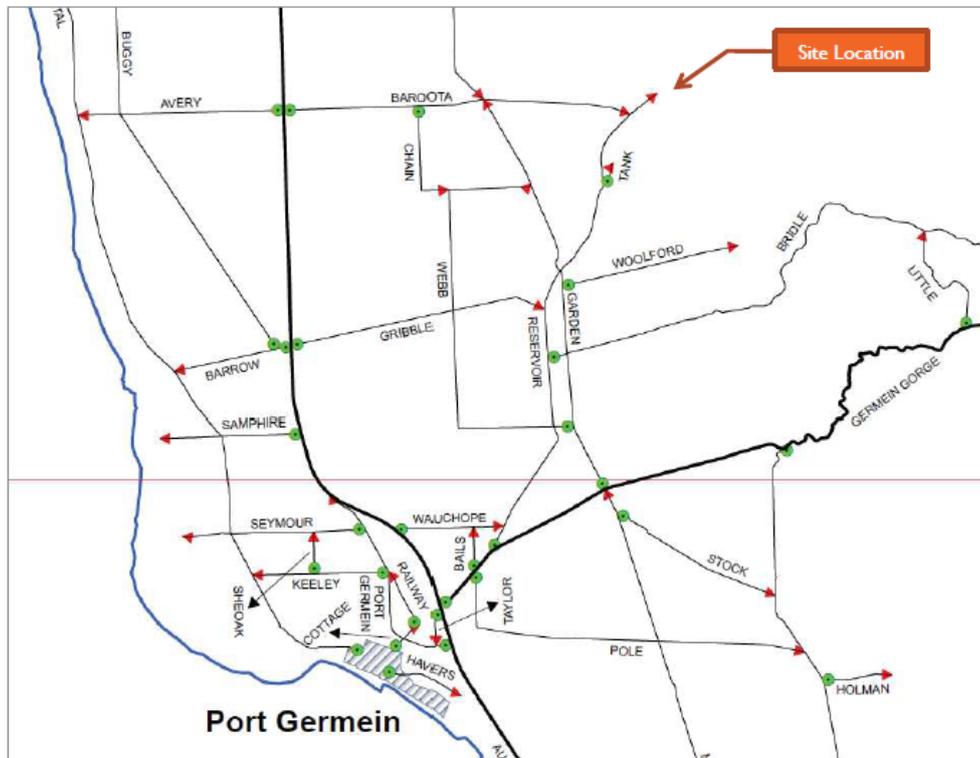
To access the project sites, the assessment considered the suitability of the Augusta Highway, Germein Gorge Road, Baroota Road, and Reservoir Road. The latter two roads provide access to the reservoir and solar sites (being formed but unsealed) – Reservoir Road transitions to a private thoroughfare into the SAW (pumped hydro) site.

The key intersections are the Augusta Highway / Baroota Road, Baroota Road/Reservoir Road, Germein Gorge Road/Reservoir Road and Augusta Highway/Germein Gorge Road.

The applicant's traffic assessment considered the suitability and feasibility of each, taking into account site access, sightlines, potential hazards, current condition, and any impediments to heavy vehicle movements. For example, the Augusta Highway / Baroota turnoff has an added factor to consider, in that the ARTC Freight line runs parallel to the highway, with a level crossing setback 32m from the turnoff.

Vehicle movements during the construction phase will be significant, with an estimated 933 vehicle trips per day (Light vehicles – 880; heavy vehicles 53). To quantify this impact over current conditions, the Baroota Road was found to only carry 21 vehicles in

a 12-hour period during a traffic count undertaken by the applicant's consultants, but during construction would accommodate up to 1,000 movements a day.



Source: DC Mount Remarkable Rural Road RACK PLAN 876, October 2017

**Figure 4: Road network and available road access to development sites.**



**Plate 13: Baroota Road (gravel surface, unsealed). PHES component in hills behind (centre background)**

The overall efficiency of the Augusta Highway will not be greatly affected (which will continue to operate well within its rated capacity), whilst also providing the most direct route to the development sites via Baroota Road. This is the preferred access arrangement, which vehicle traffic directed along the highest order road for the greatest overall distance (and avoids other local roads to the south).

The applicant has advised that a charter bus service or similar will be introduced to limit the number of light vehicles travelling to and from the development sites, however even if this measure can reduce light vehicle movements, the increase in vehicle volumes from such a low base will still require increased maintenance/intervention works, with responsibility for any actions and costs to be negotiated with Council.

An analysis of previous crash statistics across all routes revealed no apparent road safety deficiencies at any relevant intersection, however it is acknowledged that the significant increase in such movements during construction are likely to require upgrades, such as a Channelised Right (CHR) treatment recommended at the Baroota Road / August Highway intersection and additional signage.

A number of other recommended upgrades and/or management options were identified in the applicant's report. These will need to be further investigated and actioned, including any necessary upgrades to the Baroota Road (which should be used as the preferred access for all workers).

These recommendations were reviewed by the Commissioner of Highways and generally supported, subject to a Traffic Management Plan (TMP) being developed and implemented, in consultation with the Council and DPTI. It is recommended that this requirement be included as a condition if approval were granted.

### Aircraft Safety

The development site is located 35km from Port Pirie airport and 55km from Port Augusta airport. Given these distances and the non-reflective nature of modern solar panels (which will also track the sun), any potential impacts to aircraft safety or navigational equipment is expected to be negligible. Whilst the advice from the Commissioner of Highways suggested a glare analysis be undertaken, the solar farm is some distance from the highway, and relatively remote from any commercial / passenger airport.

### **Visual Amenity**

The Development Plan seeks development of a high design standard and appearance that responds to and reinforces positive aspects of the local environment (General Policy: Design and Appearance).

The applicant commissioned a visual impact assessment report from JBS&G.

A viewshed was generated using a digital elevation model to produce a Theoretical Zone of Visual Influence (TZVI) for the upper and lower reservoir and the solar farm. The viewpoints chosen were the Augusta Highway and local rural residences, with the visual impact of the development mitigated by the natural topography of the Flinders Ranges, which shields most of the upper reservoir dam wall, penstock (to be buried), powerhouse and switchyard from the coastal plain below.

The lower reservoir cannot be readily seen from the west, whilst the penstock will be buried at ground level (although to install it, vegetation clearance will be required and this may have a scarring effect that will need some form of rehabilitation works).



**Figure 5: Graphic representation of extent of solar farm and PHESS**

The solar farm will be more visible, given the relatively flat farmland to the north, south and west, although screening vegetation and a gently undulating coastal plain will help mitigate this effect – but still, a solar farm on 650ha (2.5km x 2.6km) will occupy a considerable site area, and present as a rolling carpet of panels and supporting infrastructure, situated on a gentle upslope towards the ranges.

However, the solar site is not located on a scenic or tourist route, and the nearest public campgrounds at Mambray Creek are over 5km away to the north. The Baroota Reservoir is not open to the public, Cattle Track road is infrequently used (local farm traffic only) whilst the smaller rural land holdings and majority of the dwellings are located to the south-west and where direct views are less expansive (being screened by stands of River Red Gums along the Baroota Creek).



**Plate 14: View from the eastern end of upper reservoir towards dam wall and coastal plain beach.**

The permanent substation and operational facilities will occupy much reduced site footprints, and can be more effectively screened. It is also acknowledged that the development is not reliant on building its own transmission infrastructure, but can ‘tap’ into the 275kV line that bisects the project area from north to south. This helps limit the extent of visual intrusion from new infrastructure, such as was required for the Bungala Solar Farm north of Port Augusta.

## Interface between land uses

New development should not detrimentally affect the amenity of the locality or cause unreasonable interference to existing uses of land.

As noted previously, including the assessment of potential visual impacts, the locality is sparsely populated with a mix of homesteads (on larger rural land holdings) with a smaller number of rural living and more intensively farmed land along the Baroota Creek. Whilst there will be views to the solar farm from the north, west and south, the nearest non-host dwellings are located some distance from the edge of the development site (minimum of 1.3km, with the next nearest being 1.6km, then 2.6km etc).

There is no specific need to screen the solar site, but there is an expectation that appropriate screening measures will be adopted around the substation, control and operations facilities etc. Whilst it was noted no submissions were received outside those host landowners that stand to benefit from the project, if requested, the proponent should work with other neighbours if more screening were requested closer to their own properties (and therefore outside the current project scope).

The development should comply with current noise criteria (refer SONUS report) in respect to sensitive receivers (dwellings) due to existing and proposed separation distances.

The most significant issue for local residents and farm traffic (and especially farm equipment – tractors, cultivators, air seeders, spray units, headers etc; and stock movements between paddocks via local roads) will be the large increase in project traffic along the Baroota and Reservoir Roads. The final Traffic Management Plan will need to consider this – particularly at shift start and end (and larger vehicle movements throughout the day) – and work with local residents to minimise disruption, ensure the road surface is appropriately maintained and where appropriate, adopt practical safety measures (i.e. reduced speeds, water trucks to manage dust, signage etc).

Given the types of land uses proposed – a pumped hydro facility and a solar farm – existing primary production land uses can continue to operate and coexist with such facilities without adverse impact or undue disruption.

## Landscaping, fences and walls

### Landscaping

Planning policies seek new development that incorporates landscaping in order to complement built form, enhance and define outdoor spaces, maximize stormwater reuse, and generally increase the amenity of land and development.

The applicant has not provided a landscaping screening plan, but has indicated that such plantings will be undertaken around the substation and operational compounds (and where required, to reinstate land following earthworks and disturbance).

It is recommended that a Landscaping and Rehabilitation Plan be submitted for final approval prior to the commencement of construction. This plan should identify the location, species selections and mature height levels. DEW and the local Council should be consulted on native plantings of local provenance.

### Fencing

The Development Plan provides guidance that new fences and walls be compatible with the associated development and be of appropriate height to maintain adequate driver site lines, and not be a barrier or create impacts to the movement of native fauna.

The development to be undertaken will involve the construction of perimeter fencing to the solar farm, and more secure fencing to the substations and operational compounds. The height and form of perimeter fencing around the solar farm (and similar developments across the state), will need to be considered more carefully, as a 2.5m chain link fence is proposed to a distance of 2.5km along Cattle Track Road (with other fencing then sharing its boundary with adjacent farming and grazing land).

Stock fencing does not generally inhibit the movement of native fauna, however chain mesh fencing will be a more significant barrier for many animals. Whilst the generally open farmlands and rangelands that surround the solar site allows for other movement patterns, in different circumstances (next to improved habitat or main roads) an alternative layout may have been required that allows for improved permeability.

The applicant has agreed to revisit this potential requirement during detailed design, with a lesser fencing specification to be considered outside of critical infrastructure areas. A condition of approval should require final details of all fencing work.

### **Infrastructure**

New development should not occur without the provision of adequate utilities and services (General policies: Infrastructure). The presence of local electricity (SAPN) and water (SAW) connections, and the availability of mobile network and telephone services, does not require augmentation or service upgrades to support the development (with an immediately available 275kV connection for project connectivity). Any requirement to install on-site waste control systems will be a matter for Council – noting there is nothing to preclude such installations in the nominated areas (i.e. bores, watercourses etc).

### **Hazards**

The development sites are not within an area susceptible to flood risk (noting the Baroota Reservoir has only overflowed five times since the mid-1980s (the last periods being in 2001 and 2016). High water levels are managed via an on-site spillway, with excess water discharged to the Baroota Creek and then to sea (north of Port Germein). It is anticipated that the reservoir itself will continue to be owned and managed by SA Water, and critical infrastructure will be installed above the high-water mark.

No site contamination issues have been identified, although it is acknowledged that a range of farm chemicals and weed suppressants would have been used on the farmland. However, as a more sensitive use is not being proposed, and no residential premises are being contemplated or constructed, the risk to human health is negligible. Detailed site surveys will reveal any other issues – such as animal burial sites.

The project boundaries are within designated Bushfire Protection Areas, the rangelands being within a High Bushfire Risk area, the lower farmed areas within a General Bushfire Risk area. No response was received from the SA Country Fire Service during the referral period, however the introduction of new and upgraded access roads, an additional water storage, and cleared boundary areas (adjacent the solar farm), are likely to aid bushfire management and protection efforts – noting that the locality is sparsely populated.

Whilst there may be an elevated risk of fire during construction (i.e. use of machinery, equipment etc), appropriate mitigation strategies can be developed – such as the suspension of work on catastrophic fire days, availability of on-site firefighting equipment, appropriate training and evacuation protocols for staff, vegetation clearance near key infrastructure etc – to ensure that the overall risk to life and property is minimised. The pumped hydro facility will introduce a power house facility and enclosed machinery spaces

which – if involved in an emergency or fire event – may pose challenges to local fire authorities (particularly in terms of rescue and retrieval activities).

It is recommended that a Fire and Emergency Management Plan be submitted for final approval prior to the commencement of construction. This should be developed in consultation with the SACFS, SAPOL, SAAS, SES, MFS, DEW and the local Council.

### Dam Failure

The PHES relies on the construction of an upper reservoir. This will be constructed on the plateau above the lower reservoir to the west, using the natural topography to minimise earthmoving and blasting requirements. The reservoir will be approximately 800 m long and have a maximum depth of approximately 40 m at the outlet pipe. The reservoir will consist of the main embankment earth fill dam, or saddle dams, giving a 20 m operating range and an overall water storage capacity of approximately 4000ML.

The applicant has advised that the dam will be designed and constructed in accordance with the requirements of relevant Australian Standards (AS/NZS 1170 Structural Design Actions) and the Australian National Committee on Large Dams (ANCOLD). A leak detection system will also be installed. The risk of *sudden* dam failure is considered to be low, noting the general public (given its location) would not be directly impacted with the existing reservoir below – although workers on the site would be more exposed.

It is recommended that periodic inspections be undertaken as a condition of approval, whereby changes to the dam's condition over time can be appropriately monitored and the necessary repair works undertaken. The frequent filling and refilling of the upper reservoir will also allow easier access to the lowest sections and lining system.

### **Community Consultation**

The statutory notification of the development did not result in any issues or objections being raised by the local community. However, the applicant has undertaken its own stakeholder engagement process, through a variety of one-on-one meetings, presentations, public notices, drop-in sessions and electronic communications. Refer pages 52-54 of the applicant's report.

### **Management Plans**

The applicant has identified a number of construction, environmental, decommissioning and emergency response plans which will be developed and implemented across all phases of the development (which can also be applied as conditions of approval). Refer pages 143-147 of the applicant's report.

### **Waste**

The project will generate significant waste streams during construction – particularly in respect to the packaging of solar panels and cables. This has proven to be a challenge on a number of recent projects, although the VENA Energy solar PV development at Taillem Bend has developed a well-managed response to this issue (with on-site measures to sort, bale, store, remove and recycle each waste stream using local contractors and Adelaide based firms > with all cardboard packaging returned to its source country for recycling).

The applicant has provided a broad overview of how it intends to manage its waste streams during the construction and operational phases, and has identified the key steps that need to be undertaken (from types of materials to the use of licensed contractors). It is recommended that a Waste Management Plan be submitted for final approval prior to the

commencement of construction, as this will allow these measures to be worked-up into a series of on-site protocols that can be readily adopted by third-party contractors.

The local Council will take responsibility for the approval of any temporary waste control system, either for temporary or on-going use.



Plate 15: Waste management – large amounts of packaging materials are generated from PV solar fields (Photo – VENA Energy development at Taillem Bend).

### **Orderly and Sustainable Development**

The Development Plan seeks that development be staged and located to achieve the economical provision of public infrastructure and to maximize the use of existing facilities and services. The proposed development seeks to repurpose an existing reservoir which is no longer needed by SA Water as a dedicated water storage, with the establishment of a PHES and companion Solar Farm to deliver significant benefits to the provision of reliable, affordable and secure power generation for South Australia.

### **Seriously at Variance**

Pursuant to Section 49 of the *Development Act 1993* and having undertaken an assessment of the application against the relevant Development Plans, the application is NOT seriously at variance with the provisions of the plan.

## **12. Conclusion**

The Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project has been assessed against the relevant planning provisions of the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan. The project by Rise Renewables seeks to re-purpose an existing reservoir as part of a pumped hydro component (with an upper reservoir to be constructed and associated infrastructure) with a complementary (but standalone) solar farm to be established on existing farm land.

The pumped hydro works will require a significant intervention in the local landscape, which have the potential for localised environmental impacts, firstly through the construction phase (erosion, dust, traffic etc), and secondly, through the exchange of water volumes

between the existing and constructed water storages, and the potential for localised changes to water quality (temperature, turbidity etc) within the Baroota Reservoir.

However, it is also acknowledged that the existing reservoir is situated within a highly modified environment, with a constructed dam wall, spillway, pumping station and retained water body providing an opportunity for a potentially stranded SA Water asset to enable additional base-load equivalent power to SA consumers.

In addition, the detailed flora and fauna survey work across the pumped hydro site, did not reveal any critical habitat loss for fauna species of state or national economic significance (as much of the land has been degraded through previous grazing and native vegetation clearance) and earthworks impacts can be managed through appropriate site controls.

These works will require a permit for water affecting activities under the NRM Act, whilst the construction of the upper reservoir, in terms of crushing and milling activities, will need to be licensed under the Environment Protection Act.

Further analysis should be undertaken in relation to potential turbidity impacts from raised sediment (also noted by DEW/NRM), as whilst reservoir levels do rise and fall, this does not generally happen in the space of 8-10 hours. As a management issue, this work can be undertaken later to inform the final design of the inlet/outlet pipe and operational measures (particularly during the commissioning phase) to address the potential for anoxic conditions within the water body, prior to the commencement of construction.

In comparison, the solar farm has a more benign impact – effectively being established on cleared farming land, and whilst this will be a visually prominent feature within its local context, set against the backdrop of the southern Flinders Ranges, is an acceptable form of land use, well setback from major roads, and should not give rise to any long-term impacts, subject to appropriate construction management techniques being adopted.

It is noted that there were no written submissions opposed to the development, and the local Council is supportive of the economic and social benefits to its community.

Overall, the development is in general accordance with the key objectives and policies for the construction of renewable energy facilities in locations anticipated by the Development Plan – notwithstanding some works are required in areas where new development is more tightly controlled (but where some allowance can be made in respect to infrastructure projects that provide a state strategic benefit and which can benefit from the availability of sufficient network capacity and transmission line proximity).

If no further information is required, and all relevant assessment matters have been considered, this planning report can be endorsed by the State Commission Assessment Panel pursuant to Section 49 (7e) of the *Development Act 1993*, and a formal recommendation with appropriate conditions provided to the Minister for Planning for his further review and decision.



Simon Neldner  
**TEAM LEADER – CROWN AND MAJOR DEVELOPMENTS  
PLANNING AND DEVELOPMENT (DPTI)**



**Legend:**

- Project Location
- Town
- Main Road



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT

Date: 07-Jun-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

Scale at A4 1:2,000,000



Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROJECT LOCATION PLAN**



- Legend:**
- Property Boundary
  - Certificates of Title
  - 275kV Transmission Line
  - Roads



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

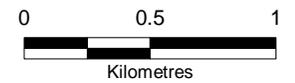
Version: DRAFT

Date: 07-Jun-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

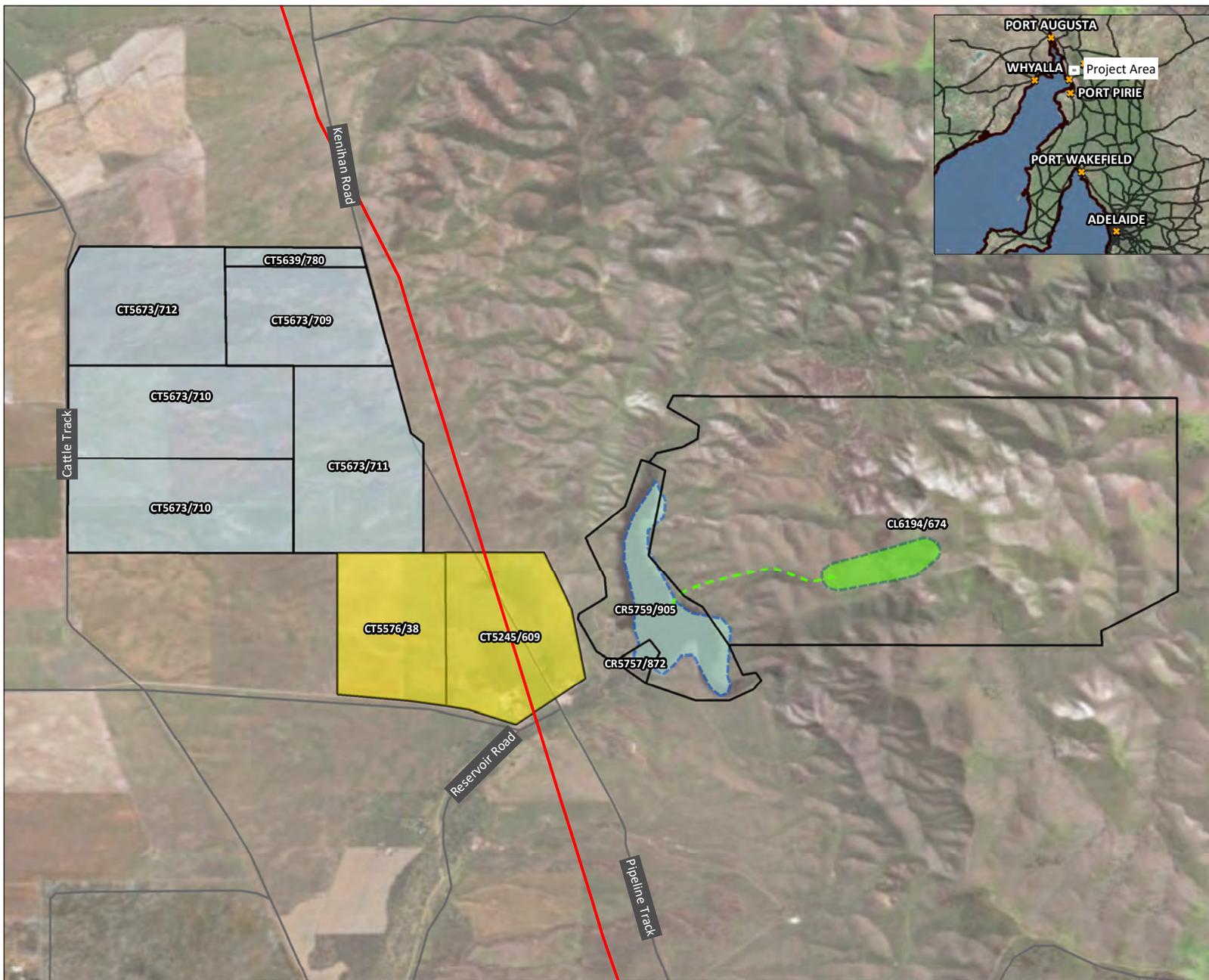
Scale at A4 1:30,000



Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROPOSED HYDRO PROJECT SITE**



**Legend:**

- Certificates of Title
- Bridle Track Solar Farm
- Electrical Reticulation & Substation Area
- Baroota Reservoir
- Proposed Upper Reservoir
- Proposed Pipeline
- 275kV Transmission Line
- Roads



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

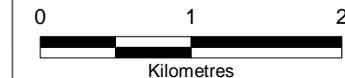
Version: DRAFT

Date: 07-Jun-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

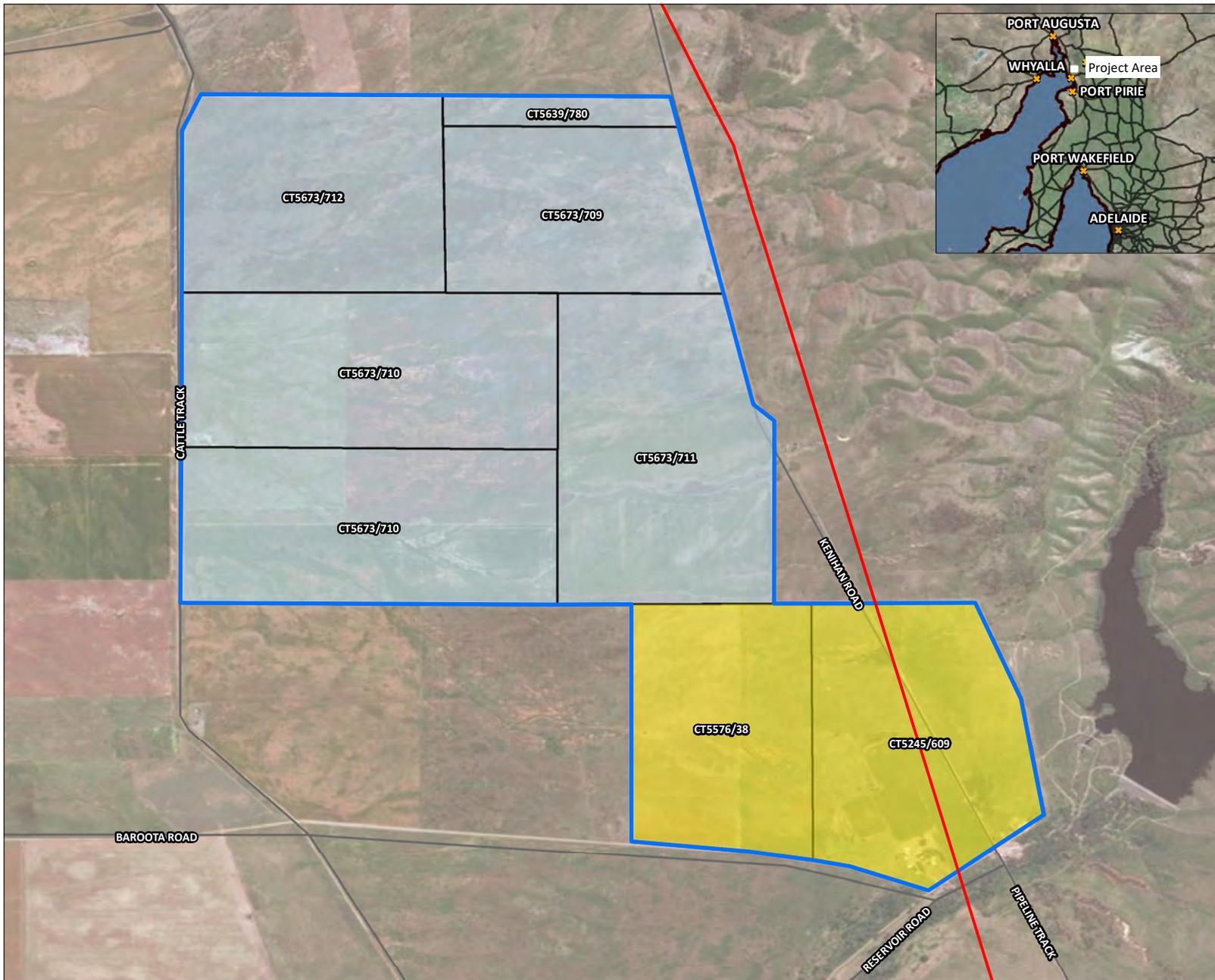
Scale at A4 1:50,000



Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROPOSED SITE LOCATION PLAN**



- Legend:**
- Property Boundary
  - Certificates of Title
  - Bridle Track Solar Farm
  - Electrical Reticulation & Substation Area
  - 275kV Transmission Line
  - Roads



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

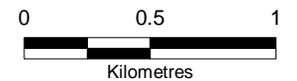
Version: DRAFT

Date: 07-Jun-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

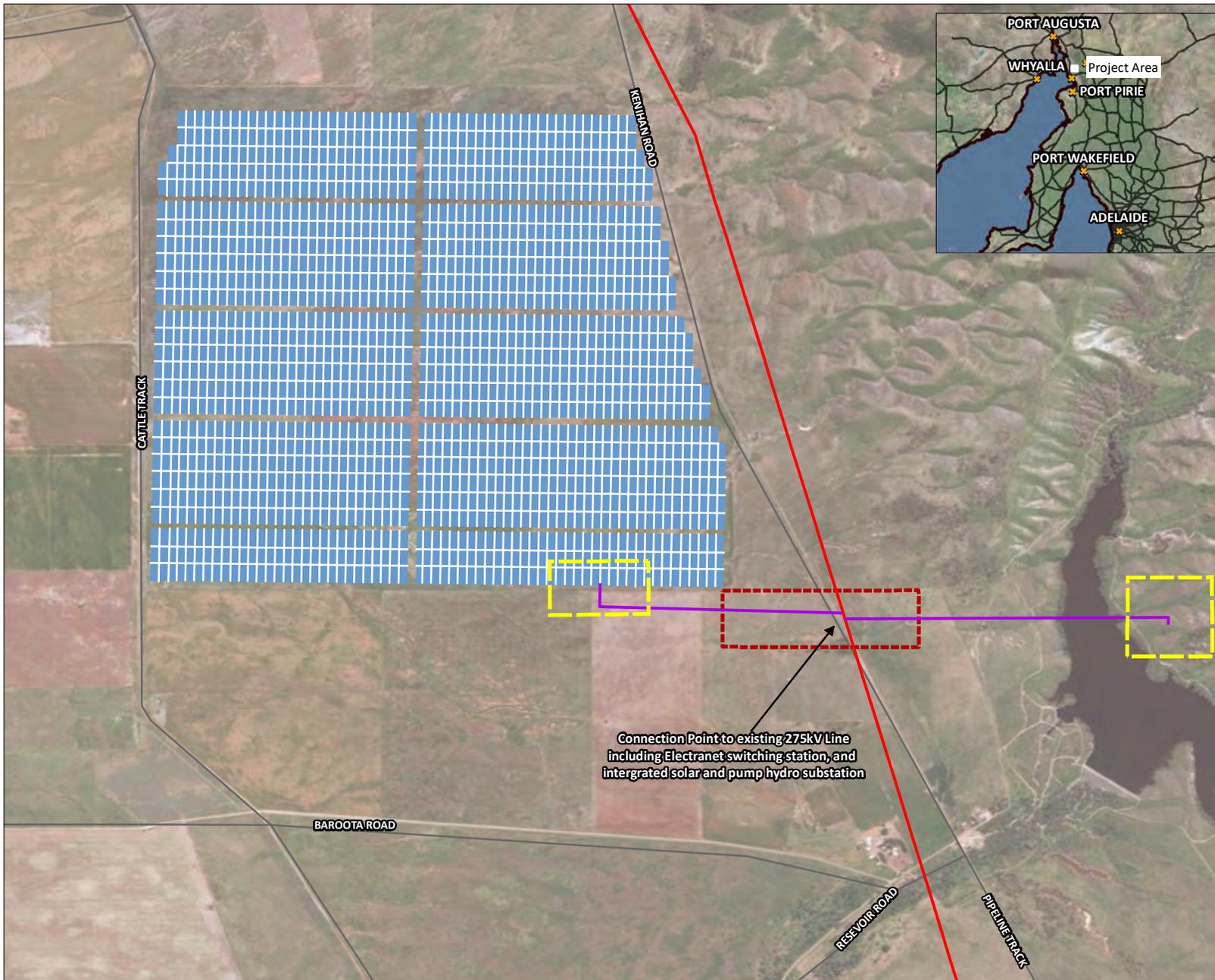
Scale at A4 1:30,000



Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROPOSED SOLAR PROJECT SITE**



- Legend:**
- Preliminary Substation Location
  - Proposed Solar Plant Layout
  - Proposed Connection Point
  - Proposed Connection Line
  - 275kV Transmission Line
  - Roads



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

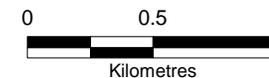
Version: DRAFT

Date: 09-Jul-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

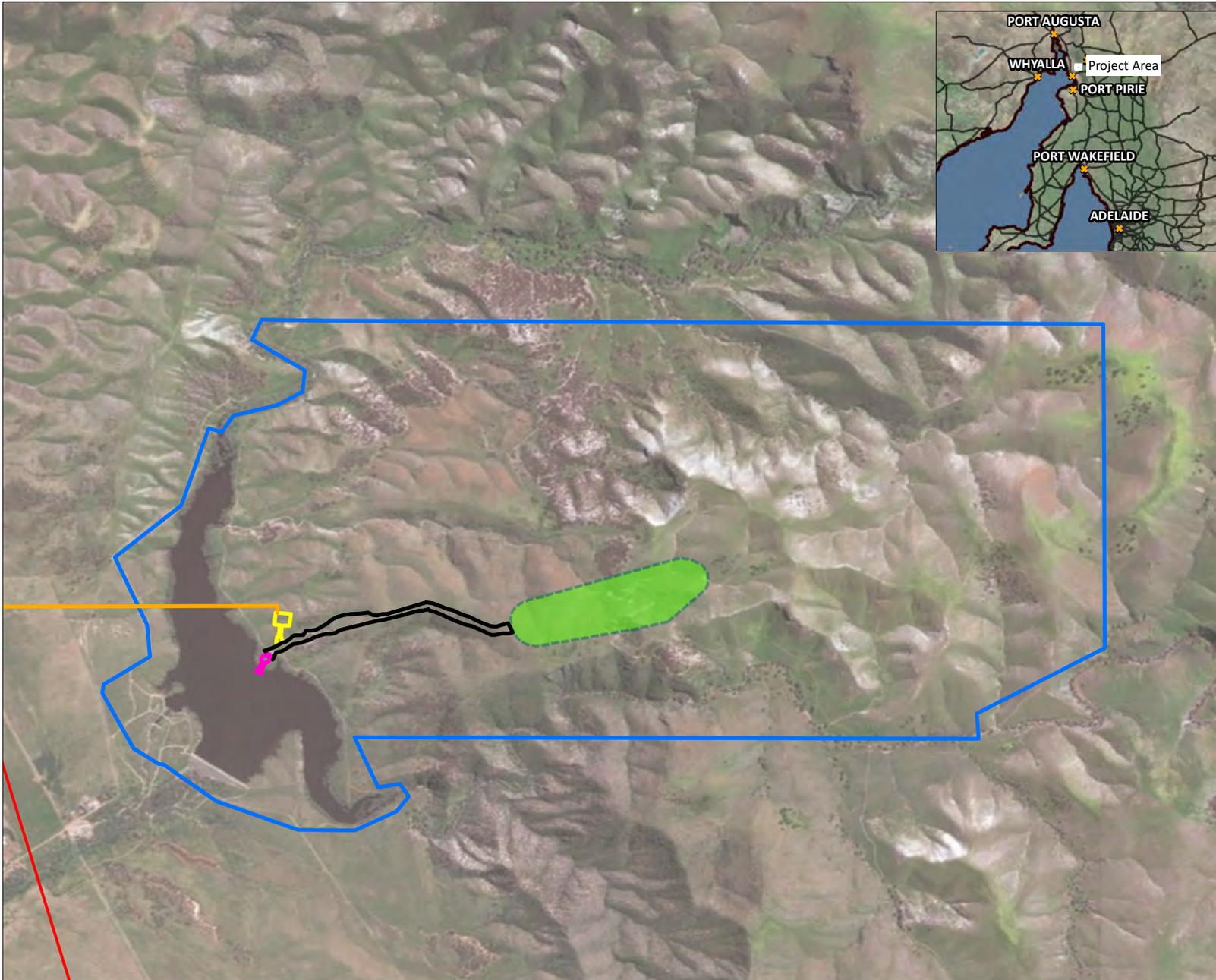
Scale at A4 1:30,000



Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROPOSED SOLAR LAYOUT**



**Legend:**

-  Property Boundary
-  Proposed Connection Line
-  275kV Transmission Line
-  Proposed Upper Reservoir
-  Penstock Alignment
-  Switchyard
-  Powerhouse



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

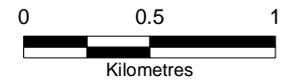
Version: DRAFT

Date: 26-Jun-2018

Drawn By: JC

Checked By: AC

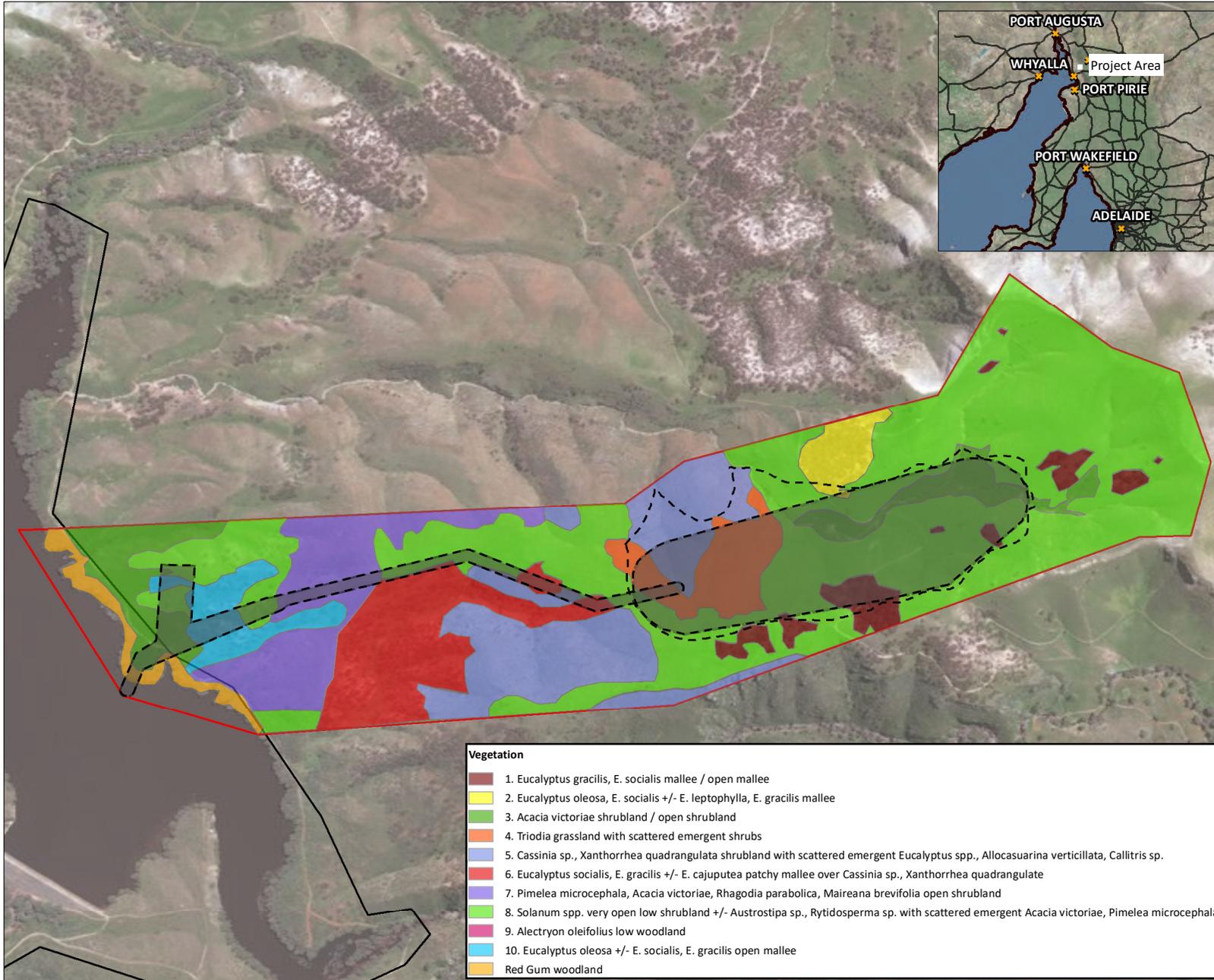
Scale at A4 1:30,000



Coord. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROPOSED HYDRO LAYOUT**



Vegetation	
	1. Eucalyptus gracilis, E. socialis mallee / open mallee
	2. Eucalyptus oleosa, E. socialis +/- E. leptophylla, E. gracilis mallee
	3. Acacia victoriae shrubland / open shrubland
	4. Triodia grassland with scattered emergent shrubs
	5. Cassinia sp., Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata shrubland with scattered emergent Eucalyptus spp., Allocasuarina verticillata, Callitris sp.
	6. Eucalyptus socialis, E. gracilis +/- E. cajuputea patchy mallee over Cassinia sp., Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata
	7. Pimelea microcephala, Acacia victoriae, Rhagodia parabolica, Maireana brevifolia open shrubland
	8. Solanum spp. very open low shrubland +/- Austrostipa sp., Rytidosperma sp. with scattered emergent Acacia victoriae, Pimelea microcephala
	9. Alectryon oleifolius low woodland
	10. Eucalyptus oleosa +/- E. socialis, E. gracilis open mallee
	Red Gum woodland

- Legend:**
- Hydro Project Area
  - Baroota Reservoir Reserve
  - Proposed Infrastructure Footprint
  - Proposed Upper Reservoir
  - Proposed Upper Reservoir Footprint



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

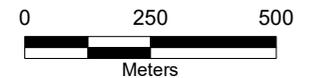
Version: DRAFT

Date: 11-Jul-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

Scale at A4 1:15,000

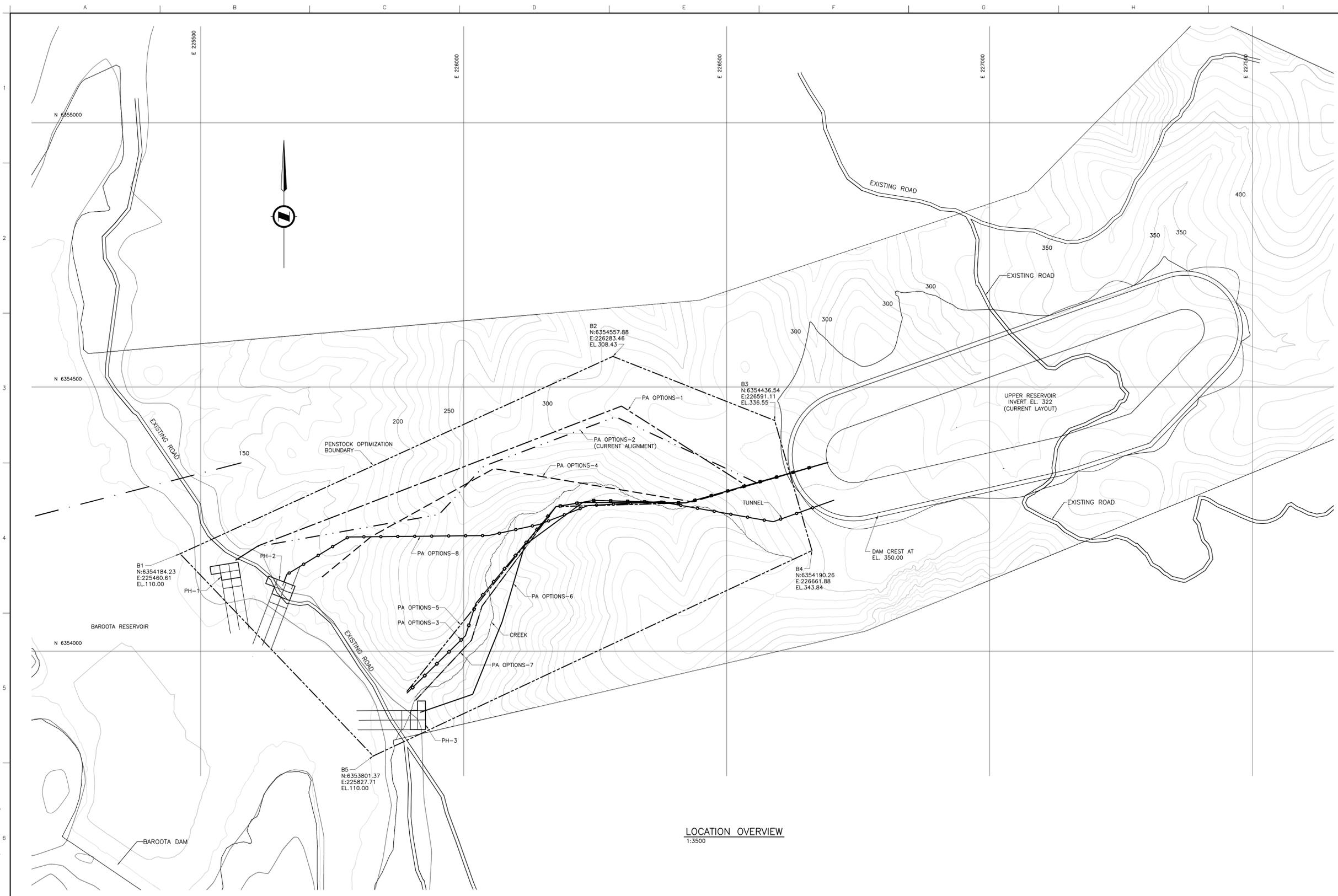


Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**FOOTPRINT OF PUMPED HYDRO OVER  
MAPPED VEGETATION COMMUNITIES**

SOURCE: BOUNDARY LINE SOURCE: ROAD CENTERLINE: UTM FRAME: NAD83



LOCATION OVERVIEW  
1:3500

**LEGEND:**

	PA OPTION-1
	PA OPTION-2
	PA OPTION-3
	PA OPTION-4
	PA OPTION-5
	PA OPTION-6
	PA OPTION-7
	PA OPTION-8
	PA
	PH

REV.	CIVIL	ELEC.	MECH.	GEO.	CONSTR.
INTERDISCIPLINE REVIEW					

PREPARED FOR:

Rise Renewables

DRAWN:	DESIGN:
CHECK:	REVIEW:
SCALE: 1:3500	DATE:

ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR	ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR	ISSUE	REV.	

BAROOTA PUMPED STORAGE PROJECT  
PENSTOCK OPTIMIZATION BOUNDARIES  
FOR DA PURPOSE

SNC-LAVALIN INC.  
745, Thurlow St.  
Vancouver, B.C. Canada

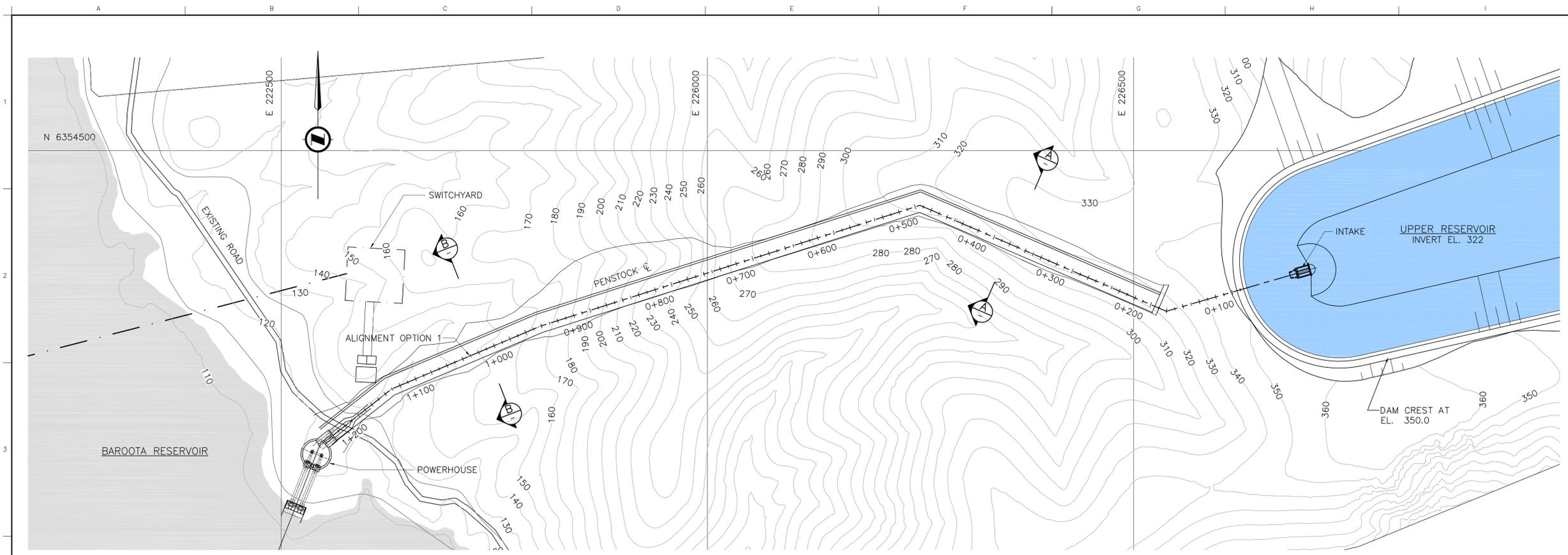
654541-0000-4GD3-000 PA

SL CAD: 654541-0000-4GD3-001.DWG

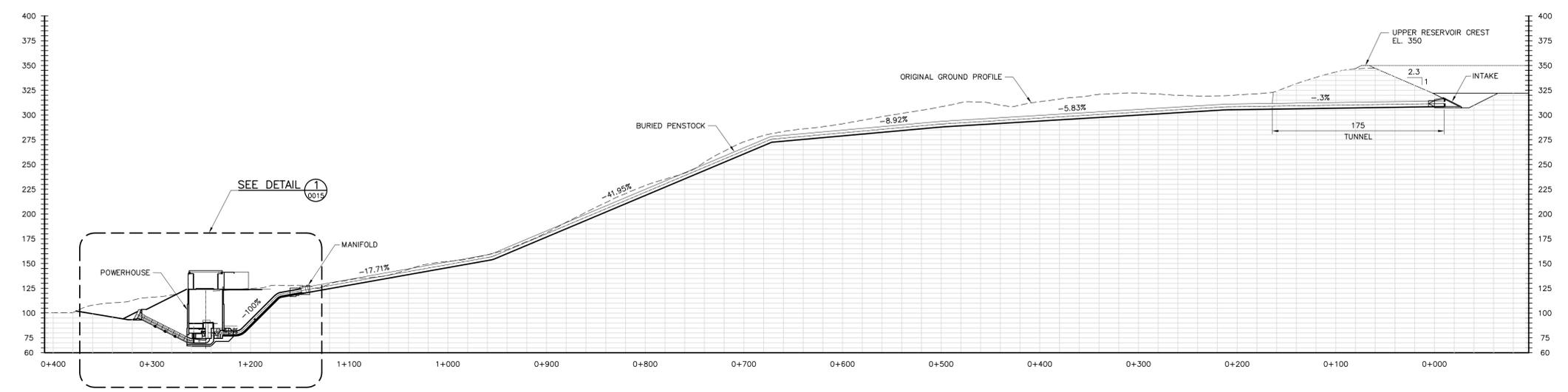
DATE: 2018/07/24 - 2:03pm  
PATH: C:\Users\jvorn\OneDrive\Documents\Penstock\_Optimization\Modelling

ALL DIMENSIONS AND ELEVATIONS ARE IN METERS, UNLESS OTHERWISE NOTED

SOURCE: BAROOTA PUMPED STORAGE PROJECT, PHASE 1, CIVIL ENGINEERING, 2019 (REVISED)



**PLAN**  
1:2500



**LONGITUDINAL PROFILE**  
1:2500



REV.	CIVIL	ELEC.	MECH.	GEO.	CONSTR.
INTERDISCIPLINE REVIEW					

PREPARED FOR: **Rise Renewables**

DRAWN:	DESIGN:
CHECK:	REVIEW:
SCALE: 1:2500	DATE:

ALL DIMENSIONS AND ELEVATIONS ARE IN METERS, UNLESS OTHERWISE NOTED.

ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR	ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR	ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR

**BAROOTA PUMPED STORAGE PROJECT**  
WATER CONVEYANCE  
GENERAL ARRANGEMENT  
PLAN AND PROFILE

**SNC-LAVALIN**  
SNC-LAVALIN INC.  
745, Thurlow St.  
Vancouver, B.C. Canada

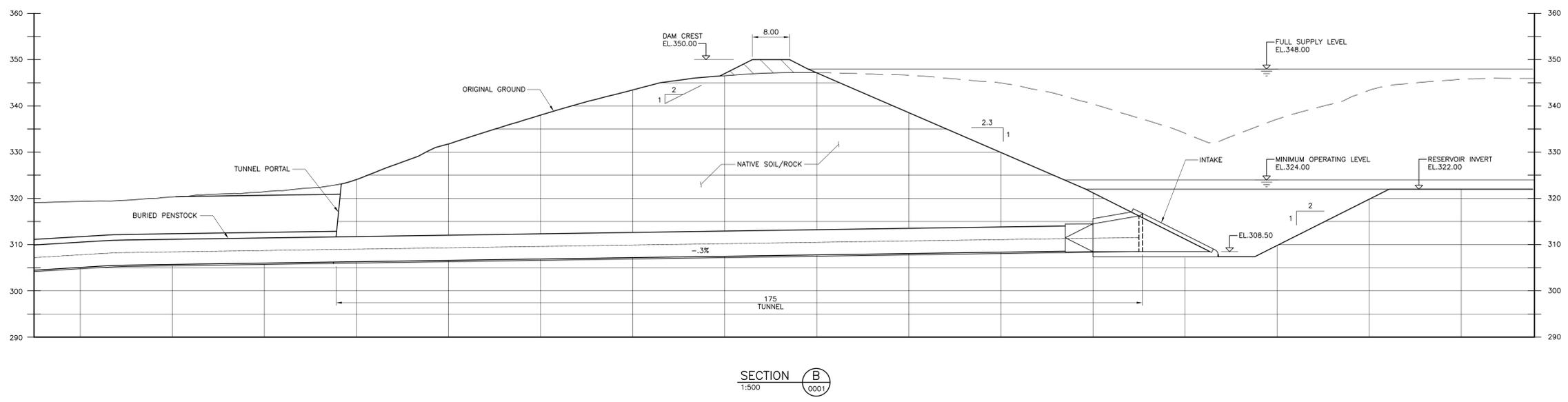
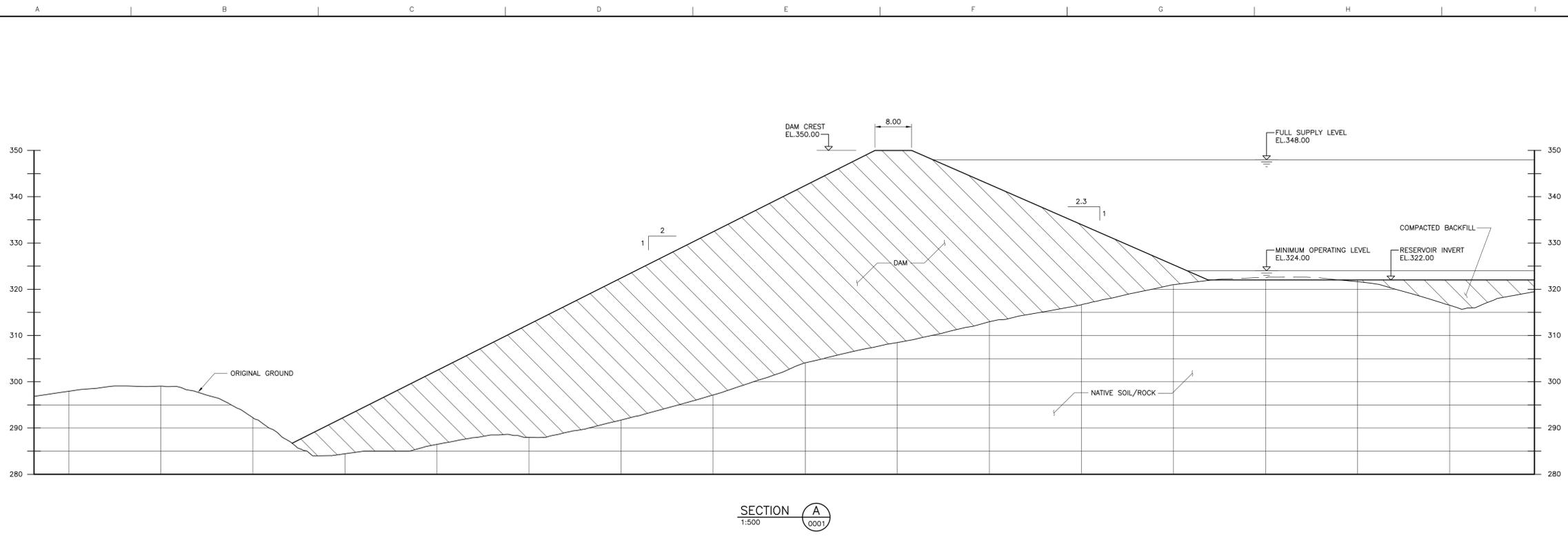
654541-  
5000-40D3-0001 PA

SL DRAWING NUMBER: 654541-5000-40D3-0001.DWG

DATE: 2019/05/24 - 4:06pm  
PATH: X:\654541 - Baroota Development Phase 1\0500-40D3-0001.dwg



SNC-LAVALIN INC. 5000 EASTERN AVENUE, SUITE 100, VANCOUVER, BC V6M 2G1



REV.	NO.	DESCRIPTION	DATE

PREPARED FOR:		Rise Renewables	
DRAWN:	DESIGN:	CHECK:	REVIEW:
SCALE: 1:500	DATE:		

DATE: 2019/05/24 - 4:12pm  
PATH: X:\654541 - Baroota Development Phase\DWG\17100-003-002.dwg

ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR	ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR	ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR

ALL DIMENSIONS AND ELEVATIONS ARE IN METERS, UNLESS OTHERWISE NOTED.

**BAROOTA PUMPED STORAGE PROJECT**  
UPPER RESERVOIR  
GENERAL ARRANGEMENT  
SECTIONS

		SNC-LAVALIN INC. 745, Thurlow St. Vancouver, B.C. Canada
654541-	SL DRAWING NUMBER	REV
2100-40D3-0002		PA
SL CAD: 654541-2100-40D3-0002.DWG		







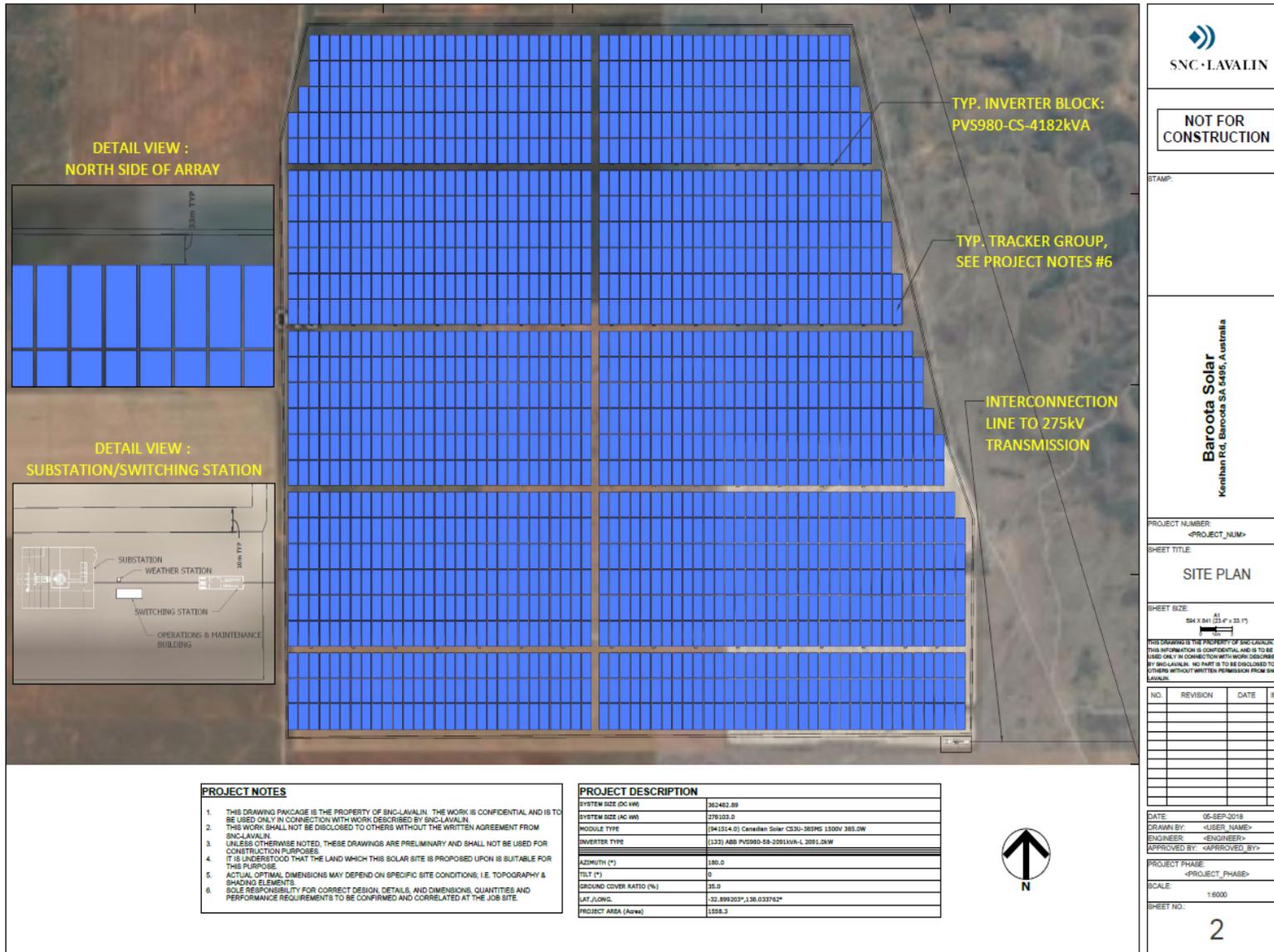
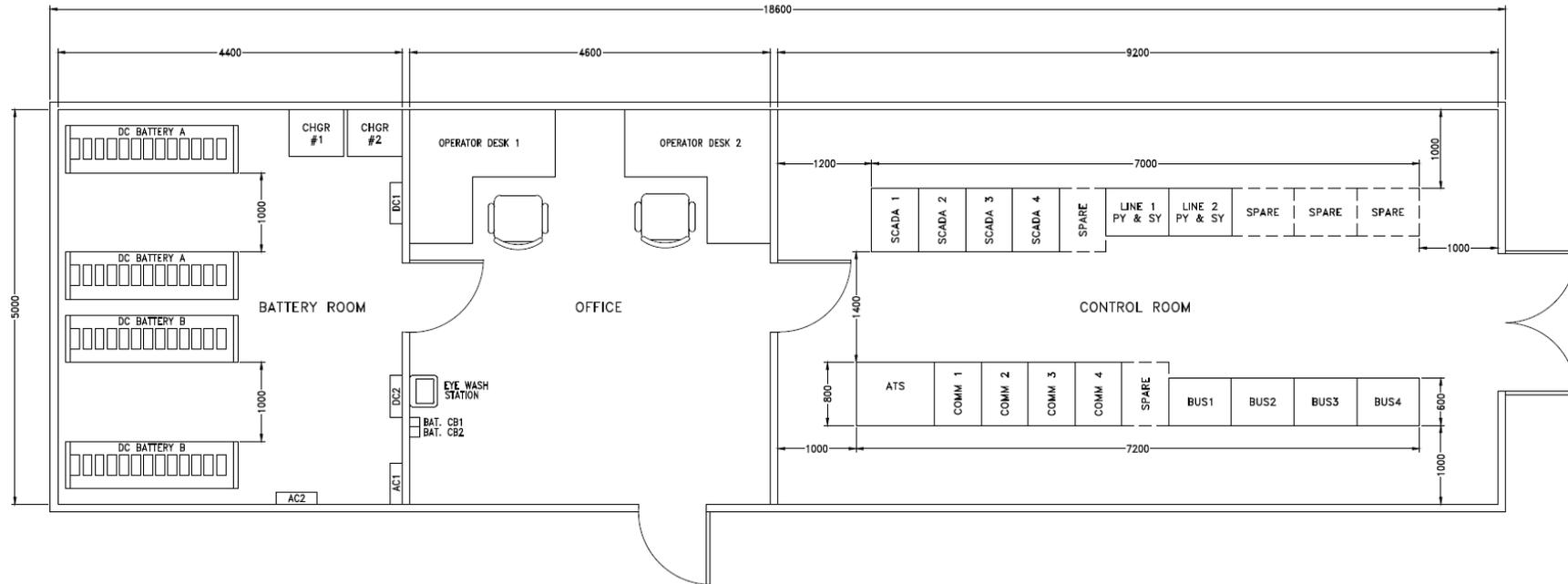


Figure 2. Baroota Solar Project preliminary infrastructure layout and connection to transmission line



SWITCHING STATION CONTROL ROOM

NOTE:

1. BUILDING DIMENSIONS WILL BE CONFIRMED DURING DETAILED DESIGN.

**Figure 3. Typical Design for a Switching Station Control Room Layout**

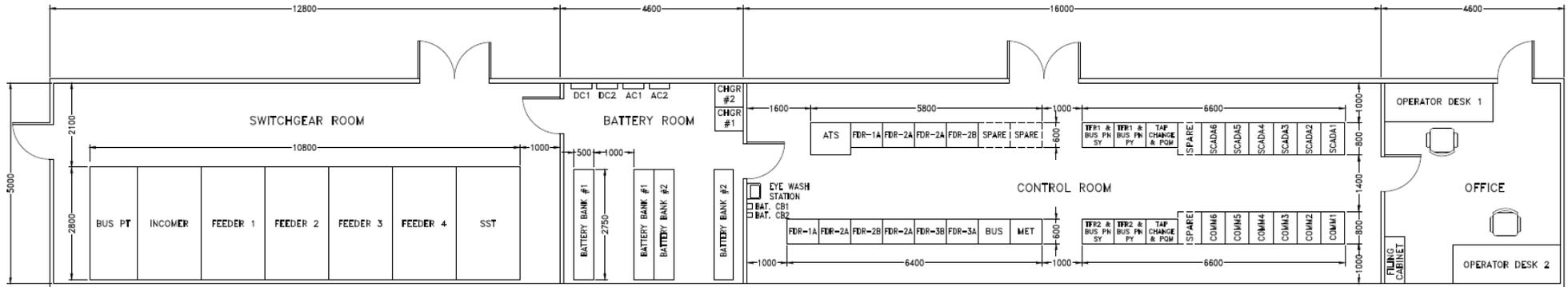
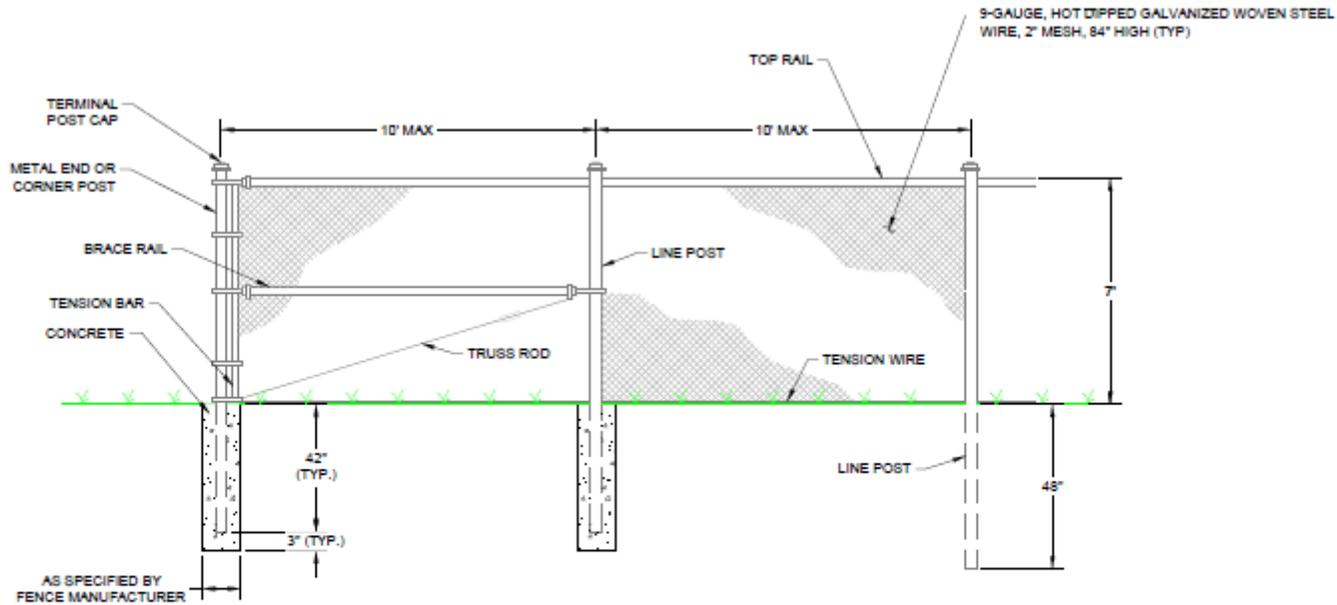


Figure 4. Typical Switchgear and Control Room

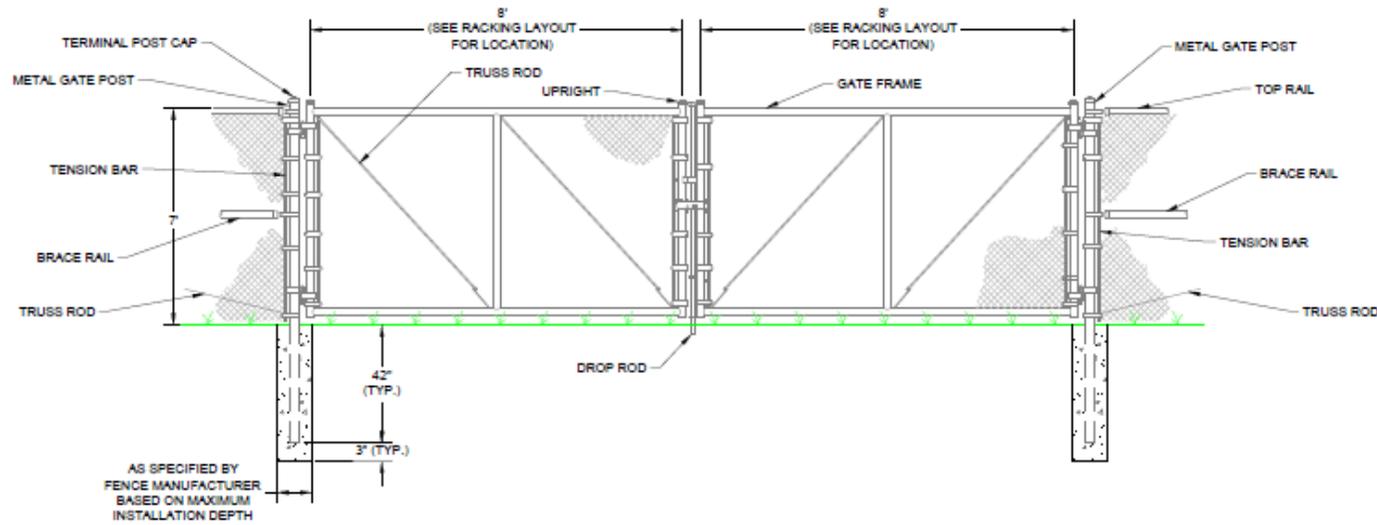


**NOTES:**

1. ALL FENCE SECTIONS NEED TO BE EXTENDED TO GROUND SURFACE.
2. PROVIDE CONCRETE FOR POSTS ADJACENT TO CORNER AND GATE POSTS AS SPECIFIED BY FENCE MANUFACTURER.
3. CONTRACTOR TO CONFIRM WITH FENCE INSTALLER/MANUFACTURER THAT FENCE POST DEPTHS AND ANCHORING ARE ADEQUATE PRIOR TO INSTALLATION.
4. IF SOIL SEPARATES FROM FENCE POST PENETRATION, CONTRACTOR SHALL PLACE BENTONITE OR A BENTONITE SLURRY AROUND THE PENETRATION.

**2**  
**DRIVEN POST CHAIN LINK FENCE DETAIL**  
**C09**  
NOT TO SCALE

Figure 5. Perimeter Fencing Details



**NOTES:**

1. ALL FENCE SECTIONS NEED TO BE EXTENDED TO GROUND SURFACE.
2. PROVIDE CONCRETE FOR POSTS ADJACENT TO CORNER AND GATE POSTS.
3. CONTRACTOR TO CONFIRM WITH FENCE INSTALLER/MANUFACTURER THAT FENCE POST DEPTHS AND ANCHORING ARE ADEQUATE PRIOR TO INSTALLATION.
4. IF SOIL SEPARATES FROM FENCE POST PENETRATION, CONTRACTOR SHALL PLACE BENTONITE OR A BENTONITE SLURRY AROUND THE PENETRATION.

1  
C09

**CHAIN LINK FENCE WITH SWING GATE DETAIL**

NOT TO SCALE

Figure 6. Perimeter fencing and swing gate detail

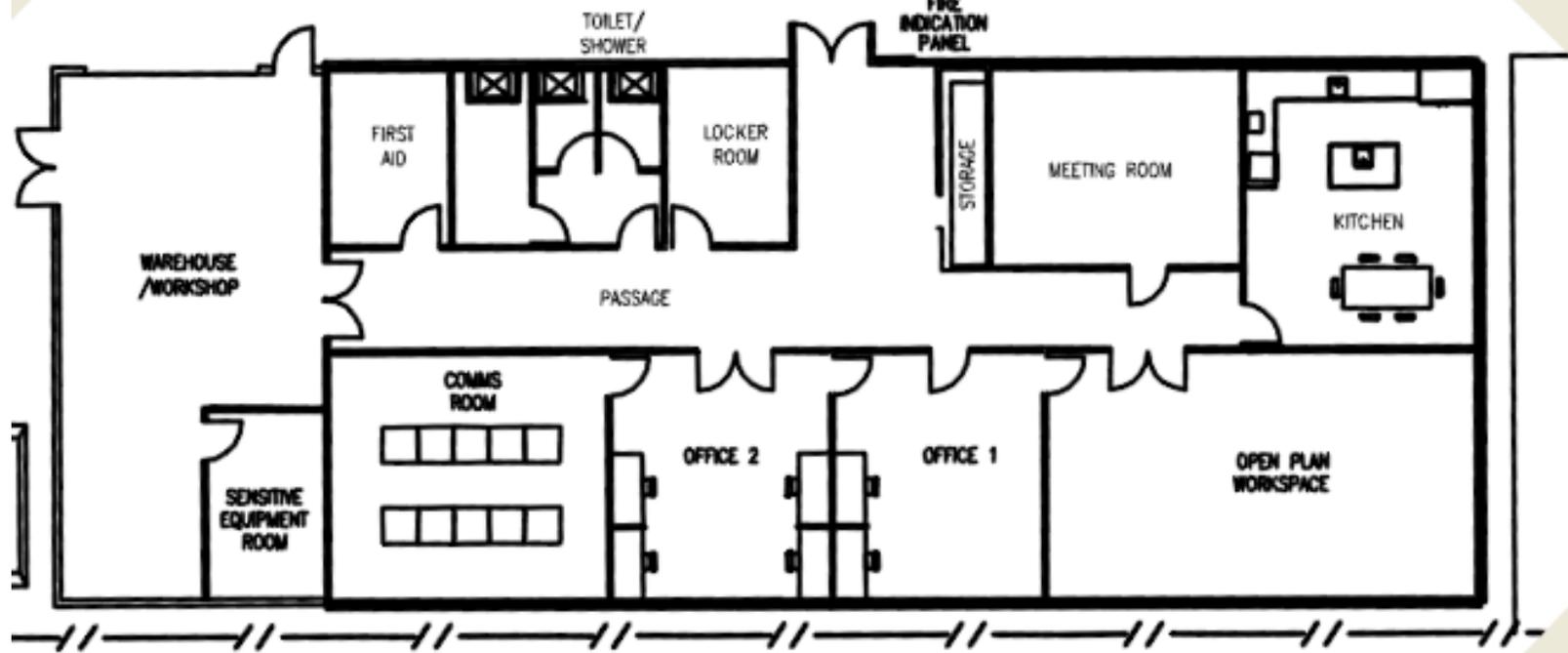


Figure 7. Typical O&M building

# SECTION 49 & 49A – CROWN DEVELOPMENT DEVELOPMENT APPLICATION FORM

**PLEASE USE BLOCK LETTERS**

**COUNCIL:** District Council of Mount Remarkable  
**APPLICANT:** Rise Renewables Pty Ltd  
**ADDRESS:** PO Box 2480, Bondi Junction NSW 1355  
**CROWN AGENCY:** DEM

**FOR OFFICE USE**

DEVELOPMENT No: \_\_\_\_\_  
 PREVIOUS DEVELOPMENT No: \_\_\_\_\_  
 DATE RECEIVED:        /        /

**CONTACT PERSON FOR FURTHER INFORMATION**

Name: Brer Adams  
 Telephone: 0401 124 463 [work] \_\_\_\_\_ [Ah]  
 Fax: n/a [work] \_\_\_\_\_ [Ah]  
 Email: brer@riserenewables.com

<input type="checkbox"/> Complying <input type="checkbox"/> Merit <input type="checkbox"/> Public Notification <input type="checkbox"/> Referrals	Decision: _____ Type: _____ Finalised:        /        /
--	--

**NOTE TO APPLICANTS:**

(1) All sections of this form must be completed. The site of the development must be accurately identified and the nature of the proposal adequately described. If the expected development cost of this Section 49 or Section 49A application exceeds \$100,000 (excl. fit-out) or the development involves the division of land (with the creation of additional allotments) it will be subject to those fees as outlined in Item 1 of Schedule 6 of the *Development Regulations 2008*. Proposals over \$4 million (excl. fit-out) will be subject to an advertising fee. (2) Three copies of the application should also be provided.

	Decision required	Fees	Receipt No	Date
Planning:	_____	_____	_____	_____
Land Division:	_____	_____	_____	_____
Additional:	_____	_____	_____	_____
<b>Minister's Approval</b>				

**EXISTING USE:** Primary production/grazing

**DESCRIPTION OF PROPOSED DEVELOPMENT:** Pumped hydro (up to 270MW) and solar (up to 300 MW) project incorporating: reversible pump/turbine generators, penstock, powerhouse, switchyard, solar panels on tracker cables, inverter station, underground cabling and combiner boxes. A shared connection infrastructure to the existing 275 kV ElectraNet transmission line. Office and maintenance buildings.

**LOCATION OF PROPOSED DEVELOPMENT:** Approximately 40km north-east of Port Pirie

House No: \_\_\_\_\_ Lot No: \_\_\_\_\_ Street: \_\_\_\_\_ Town/Suburb: Baroota  
 Section No [full/part] 263 (full) / 201,204 (full) Hundred: Baroota Volume: 5330,5759, 5757 Folio: 490, 905, 872  
 Section No [full/part] 37W,38,89,54N,54 / S,88,106,297 (full) Hundred: Baroota Volume: 5673,5673,5673, / 5639,5673,5576, Folio: 711,710,710,780, / 709,38,712,609  
**LAND DIVISION:** 5673,5245

Site Area [m<sup>2</sup>] 10,471,697 m<sup>2</sup> approx. Reserve Area [m<sup>2</sup>] \_\_\_\_\_ No of existing allotments \_\_\_\_\_  
 Number of additional allotments [excluding road and reserve]: \_\_\_\_\_ Lease: YES  NO

**DEVELOPMENT COST** [do not include any fit-out costs]: \$ 700,000,000 (combined)

**POWERLINE SETBACKS:** Pursuant to Schedule 5 (2a)(1) of the *Development Regulations 2008*, if this application is for a building it will be forwarded to the Office of the Technical Regulator for comment unless the applicant provides a declaration to confirm that the building meets the required setback distances from existing powerlines. The declaration form and further information on electricity infrastructure and clearance distances can be downloaded from [sa.gov.au](http://sa.gov.au).

I acknowledge that copies of this application and supporting documentation may be provided to interested persons in accordance with the *Development Act 1993* and meet the requirements for lodgement under s.49 of the *Development Act 1993*.

**SIGNATURE:** \_\_\_\_\_  Dated: 31 / 07 /2018

DEVELOPMENT REGULATIONS 2008  
Form of Declaration (Schedule 5 clause 2A)



Government  
of South Australia

To: Development Assessment Commission

From: Rise Renewables Pty Ltd  
PO Box 2480  
Bondi Junction NSW 1355

Date of Application: 31 / 07 / 2018

Location of Proposed Development: Baroota, 40km NE of Pt Pirie

House No: \_\_\_\_\_ Lot No: \_\_\_\_\_ Street: \_\_\_\_\_

Town/Suburb: Baroota

Section No (full/part): 201, 204 (Full)  
37W,38,89,54N,54S, 88,106,297 (Full) Hundred: Baroota

Volume: 5330,5673, 5639,5576 Folio: 490,711,710,780,709,38,712

**Nature of Proposed Development:**

Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project - Pumped Hydro Project (up to 270 MW) incorporating reversible pump/turbine generators, penstock, powerhouse and switchyard.

Solar Project (up to 300 MW) incorporating solar panels on tracker cables, inverter station, underground cabling and combiner boxes.

The Project will include access tracks, drainage works, car parking, fencing, buildings (eg. office facilities and maintenance buildings).

The two projects will share combined connection infrastructure to the existing 275 kV ElectraNet Bungama to Davenport transmission line.

I Brer Adams being the applicant for the development described above declare that the proposed development will involve the construction of a building which would, if constructed in accordance with the plans submitted, not be contrary to the regulations prescribed for the purposes of section 86 of the Electricity Act 1996. I make this declaration under clause 2A(1) of Schedule 5 of the Development Regulations 2008.

Signed: 

Date: 31 / 07 / 2018



**Note 1**

This declaration is only relevant to those development applications seeking authorisation for a form of development that involves the construction of a building (there is a definition of 'building' contained in section 4(1) of the Development Act 1993), other than where the development is limited to –

- a) an internal alteration of a building; or
- b) an alteration to the walls of a building but not so as to alter the shape of the building.

**Note 2**

The requirements of section 86 of the Electricity Act 1996 do not apply in relation to:

- a) an aerial line and a fence, sign or notice that is less than 2.0 m in height and is not designed for a person to stand on; or
- b) a service line installed specifically to supply electricity to the building or structure by the operator of the transmission or distribution network from which the electricity is being supplied.

**Note 3**

Section 86 of the Electricity Act 1996 refers to the erection of buildings in proximity to powerlines. The regulations under this Act prescribe minimum safe clearance distances that must be complied with.

**Note 4**

The majority of applications will not have any powerline issues, as normal residential setbacks often cause the building to comply with the prescribed powerline clearance distances. Buildings/renovations located far away from powerlines, for example towards the back of properties, will usually also comply.

Particular care needs to be taken where high voltage powerlines exist; or where the development:

- is on a major road;
- commercial/industrial in nature; or
- built to the property boundary.

**Note 5**

An information brochure: 'Building Safely Near Powerlines' has been prepared by the Technical Regulator to assist applicants and other interested persons.

This brochure is available from council and the Office of the Technical Regulator. The brochure and other relevant information can also be found at [sa.gov.au/energy/powerlinesafety](http://sa.gov.au/energy/powerlinesafety)

**Note 6**

In cases where applicants have obtained a written approval from the Technical Regulator to build the development specified above in its current form within the prescribed clearance distances, the applicant is able to sign the form.



B219998  
DPC16/3528

GPO Box 320  
Adelaide SA 5001  
DX 541  
Tel 08 8303 2298  
[www.energymining.sa.gov.au](http://www.energymining.sa.gov.au)

6 July 2018

Mr Brer Adams  
Director  
Rise Renewables Pty Ltd  
PO Box 2480  
BONDI JUNCTION NSW 1355

Email: [brer@riserenewables.com](mailto:brer@riserenewables.com)

Dear Mr Adams

### **CROWN SPONSORSHIP BAROOTA PUMPED HYDRO AND SOLAR PROJECT**

Thank you for your letter of 24 May 2018 requesting Crown Sponsorship under section 49 of the *Development Act 1993* to assist with Rise Renewables Pty Ltd's (Rise) proposed Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project (Project).

This Project has been considered within the South Australian Department for Energy and Mining (DEM) with input from the Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure, the Department of Environment and Water, the Environmental Protection Agency and the Technical Regulator. In principle, the Project is supported, recognising the possible environmental and community issues that will need to be addressed through the development assessment process.

On balance, the development of Rise's Project has the potential to benefit South Australia and can be considered public infrastructure. Accordingly I, as Chief Executive of the DEM, will support the development and specifically endorse the Development Application to construct the Project comprising up to 270 MW of pumped hydro energy storage (PHES) capacity and up to 300MW of solar PV capacity as a development of public infrastructure as required by section 49 of the *Development Act 1993* (the Act). My support under this Crown Sponsorship also extends separately to the individual PHES and solar components and remains valid in the event that Rise decide to proceed with one of these Project components without the other.

It is the responsibility of Rise to prepare all documentation as required by section 49 of the Act. All costs in the preparation of the development application, lodgement and any other subsequent action in relation to this application are the responsibility of Rise.

The DEM makes no representations or gives no warranties in relation to the outcome of the Development Application or time that it takes to secure a planning outcome. It is Rise's responsibility to obtain all other statutory approvals, licences, connection agreements and permits from relevant authorities, manage community expectations and to fund the project. The State Government makes no commitment to purchase any product or service related to the project.

A Development Application under this Crown sponsorship must be lodged with the State Planning Commission and is valid for 12 months from the date of this letter. If this is not achieved by that time, my support under Section 49(2)(c) of the *Development Act 1993* for Rise's Project will lapse.

If you have any questions regarding the preparation of the material to support this section 49 application, please contact Mr Mark Jackson on (08) 8429 2722 or via email: [mark.jackson@sa.gov.au](mailto:mark.jackson@sa.gov.au).

Yours sincerely



Dr Paul Heithersay  
**CHIEF EXECUTIVE**

## Simon Neldner

---

**From:** Agnes Cantin <acantin@jbsg.com.au>  
**Sent:** 31 July, 2018 9:34 AM  
**To:** DPTI:State Commission Assessment Panel  
**Subject:** Submission - Rise Renewables Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project- s49 Crown Development / Public Infrastructure  
**Attachments:** Rise - Crown Sponsorship - Approved.pdf; Rise Renewables-Signed Electricity Act Declaration Form-signed.pdf; Rise Renewables-Crown Development Application Form-signed.pdf

Please find attached the development application for the Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project, which we are submitting on behalf of Rise Renewables Pty Ltd.

The project has been sponsored under the Section 49 Crown Development and Public Infrastructure provisions of the Development Act by the Department of Energy and Mining (as per the attached letter, which is also included as an appendix to the Development Application Report). We have also recently provided a project briefing to DPTI staff including Rob Kleeman and Simon Neldner.

Attached are:

- A completed Crown Development Application Form
- A completed Electricity Act Declaration
- Crown Sponsorship letter from DEM

A support letter for the submission of the Report from the Department of Energy and Mining will be provided shortly.

The full Development Application report (including appendices) is too large to email, so we have uploaded it to this Sharepoint link:

[https://jbsg-my.sharepoint.com/:f/g/personal/nationaldrive\\_jbsg\\_com\\_au/EuDVGZRTK85OsaDj7HYWO\\_UBSB-vMu-UI7G1FiPgRNws6A?e=zqqZyl](https://jbsg-my.sharepoint.com/:f/g/personal/nationaldrive_jbsg_com_au/EuDVGZRTK85OsaDj7HYWO_UBSB-vMu-UI7G1FiPgRNws6A?e=zqqZyl)

Please let me know if you have any issues downloading it.

We will also lodge a hard copy at your offices, along with a USB containing the documents.

If you have any queries, please do not hesitate to contact either me, or Brer Adams (Managing Director of Rise Renewables) on 0401 124 463 or [brer@riserenewables.com](mailto:brer@riserenewables.com).

Regards,

Agnès Cantin



**Agnès Cantin** | Senior Environmental Consultant | JBS&G

Sydney | Melbourne | Adelaide | Perth | Brisbane | Canberra | Darwin | Wollongong

38 Dequetteville Terrace, Kent Town SA 5067

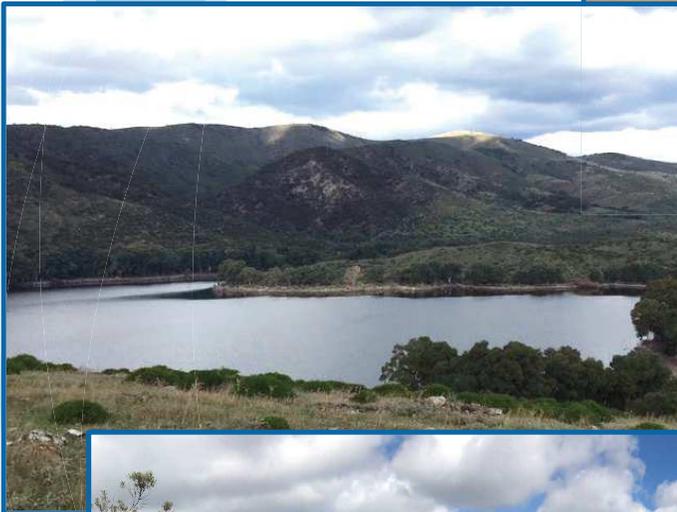
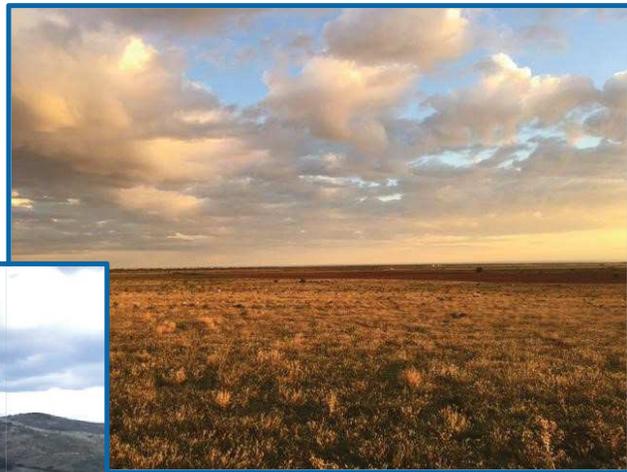
T: 08 8431 7113 | M: 0427 183 734 | E: [acantin@jbsg.com.au](mailto:acantin@jbsg.com.au) | W: [www.jbsg.com.au](http://www.jbsg.com.au)

**Contaminated Land | Groundwater Remediation | Environmental Approvals | Auditing and Compliance | Hygiene and Hazardous Materials | Due Diligence and Liability | Stakeholder and Risk Management**

This email message is intended only for the addressee(s) and contains information that may be confidential and/or copyright. If you are not the intended recipient please delete this email

# BAROOTA PUMPED HYDRO AND SOLAR PROJECT

Development Application



**Prepared by:**

JBS&G Australia Pty Ltd

ABN 62 100 220 479

38 Dequetteville Terrace

Kent Town SA, 5067

T: +61 8 8431 7113

F: +61 8 8431 7115

[www.jbsg.com.au](http://www.jbsg.com.au)



**DISCLAIMER**

*This Application has been prepared in support of Rise Renewables Pty Ltd proposal for development of the Project with support of expert consultants. While all reasonable care and effort has been taken to ensure the accuracy of the material provide none of Rise Renewables Pty Ltd or its related entities or any of their respective advisors or representatives takes any responsibility for any statement or representation contained, nor any omission from it. Any projections and forecasts contained in this Application represent best estimates only. To the extent permitted by law, Rise Renewables Pty Ltd disclaims and excludes all liability for any loss or damage of whatsoever kind. Except where expressly stated otherwise, all right, title, and interest in all content, designs, technologies ('Content'), are fully vested in us, our licensors, or our suppliers and protected by applicable copyrights, trademarks, patents, trade secrets, or other proprietary rights and laws. This Content should not be reproduced or disclosed to third parties without the express permission of Rise Renewables Pty Ltd. Permission is granted for use and reproduction by the assessors for the purpose of considering the Development Application. Ownership of the Application remains with Rise Renewables Pty Ltd.*

# CONTENTS

<b>Executive Summary.....</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>1. Introduction.....</b>	<b>3</b>
1.1. Background to the Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project .....	3
1.2. The Development Application Process .....	3
1.3. Details of the Application.....	3
1.3.1. About Rise Renewables.....	3
1.4. Purpose of this Report .....	3
1.5. Structure of this Report .....	4
<b>2. Project Description.....</b>	<b>7</b>
2.1. Introduction .....	7
2.2. Pumped Hydro Project.....	7
2.2.1. Project Overview .....	7
2.2.2. Project Site .....	11
2.2.3. Key Infrastructure Components .....	16
2.2.3.1. Lower Reservoir .....	16
2.2.3.2. Upper Reservoir and Intake.....	16
2.2.3.3. Conveyance Pipeline (Penstock).....	20
2.2.3.4. Powerhouse .....	23
2.2.3.5. Switchyard and Substation .....	25
2.2.3.6. Transmission Lines.....	25
2.2.3.7. Underground Cabling .....	25
2.2.3.8. Other Operational Facilities.....	25
2.2.3.9. Communications and Power.....	25
2.2.3.10. Site Access and Internal Access Tracks.....	25
2.2.3.11. Perimeter Fencing .....	26
2.2.3.12. Water Management .....	26
2.2.3.13. Wastewater .....	26
2.2.3.14. Waste Management .....	26
2.2.4. Construction.....	27
2.2.4.1. Construction Activities.....	27
2.2.4.2. Construction Workforce, Accommodation and Hours .....	28
2.2.4.3. Machinery and Equipment .....	28
2.2.4.4. Temporary Construction Facilities.....	28
2.2.5. Operations.....	29
2.2.6. Decommissioning .....	29
2.2.7. Project Schedule.....	30
2.3. Solar Project .....	30
2.3.1. Project Overview .....	30
2.3.2. Project Site .....	32
2.3.3. Key Infrastructure Components .....	35
2.3.3.1. Solar Arrays.....	35
2.3.3.2. Combiner Boxes .....	37
2.3.3.3. Inverter Stations .....	37
2.3.3.4. Underground Cabling .....	38
2.3.3.5. Switchyard and Substation .....	38
2.3.3.6. Switchgear Building and Operations Office.....	38
2.3.3.7. Maintenance.....	38
2.3.3.8. Other Operational Facilities.....	39
2.3.3.9. Communications and Power.....	39
2.3.3.10. Site Access and Internal Access Tracks.....	39

2.3.3.11.	Water Management .....	39
2.3.3.12.	Wastewater .....	40
2.3.3.13.	Waste Management .....	40
2.3.4.	Construction .....	40
2.3.4.1.	Construction Activities.....	40
2.3.4.2.	Construction Workforce, Accommodation and Hours .....	41
2.3.4.3.	Machinery and Equipment .....	41
2.3.4.4.	Temporary Construction Facilities .....	41
2.3.5.	Operations.....	42
2.3.6.	Decommissioning .....	42
2.3.7.	Project Schedule .....	42
<b>3.</b>	<b>Project Rationale and Benefits .....</b>	<b>43</b>
3.1.	Alignment with South Australian Strategic Priorities .....	43
3.2.	Economic Benefits.....	43
<b>4.</b>	<b>Legislative Framework .....</b>	<b>45</b>
4.1.	Development Act 1993 .....	45
4.1.1.	Development Approval.....	45
4.1.2.	Building Rules Certification .....	46
4.1.3.	Development Plan Considerations .....	46
4.2.	Other Key Legislation .....	47
4.2.1.	<i>Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999 (Cth)</i> .....	47
4.2.2.	<i>Native Title Act 1993 (Cth) and Native Title Act 1994 (SA)</i> .....	48
4.2.3.	<i>Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988 (SA)</i> .....	48
4.2.4.	<i>Heritage Places Act 1993 (SA)</i> .....	48
4.2.5.	<i>Environment Protection Act 1993 (SA)</i> .....	48
4.2.6.	<i>National Parks and Wildlife Act 1972 (SA)</i> .....	48
4.2.7.	<i>Native Vegetation Act 1991 (SA)</i> .....	49
4.2.8.	<i>Natural Resources Management Act 2004 (SA)</i> .....	49
4.2.9.	Other Approvals .....	49
<b>5.</b>	<b>Stakeholder Engagement .....</b>	<b>51</b>
5.1.	Approach.....	51
5.2.	Engagement Program .....	52
5.2.1.	Community Engagement.....	53
5.3.	Ongoing Engagement.....	54
<b>6.</b>	<b>Physical Environment Assessment.....</b>	<b>55</b>
6.1.	Geology and Soil.....	55
6.1.1.	Existing Environment.....	55
6.1.1.1.	Pumped Hydro Project.....	55
6.1.1.2.	Solar Project.....	58
6.1.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	60
6.1.2.1.	Pumped Hydro Project.....	60
6.1.2.2.	Solar Project.....	61
6.1.3.	Summary of Key Mitigation Measures .....	62
6.2.	Water .....	63
6.2.1.	Existing Environment.....	63
6.2.1.1.	Pumped Hydro Project.....	64
6.2.1.2.	Solar Project.....	69
6.2.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	71
6.2.2.1.	Pumped Hydro Project.....	71
6.2.2.2.	Solar Project.....	74

6.3.	Climate and Air Quality .....	76
6.3.1.	Existing Environment.....	76
6.3.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	77
6.4.	Fire .....	78
6.4.1.	Existing Environment.....	78
6.4.1.1.	Pumped Hydro Project .....	79
6.4.1.2.	Solar Project .....	79
6.4.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	79
6.4.2.1.	Summary of Key Mitigation Measures .....	80
<b>7.</b>	<b>Biological Environment Assessment.....</b>	<b>81</b>
7.1.	Flora .....	81
7.1.1.	Existing Environment.....	81
7.1.1.1.	Pumped Hydro Project .....	81
7.1.1.2.	Solar Project .....	92
7.1.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	98
7.1.2.1.	Pumped Hydro Project .....	98
7.1.2.2.	Solar project .....	100
7.1.2.3.	Summary of Key Mitigation Measures .....	100
7.2.	Fauna.....	101
7.2.1.	Existing Environment.....	101
7.2.1.1.	Pumped Hydro Project .....	101
7.2.1.2.	Solar Project .....	101
7.2.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	108
7.2.2.1.	Pumped Hydro Project .....	108
7.2.2.2.	Solar Project .....	108
7.2.2.3.	Summary of Key Mitigation Measures .....	109
<b>8.</b>	<b>Socio-Economic Environment Assessment .....</b>	<b>111</b>
8.1.	Land Use.....	111
8.1.1.	Existing Environment.....	111
8.1.1.1.	Pumped Hydro Project .....	111
8.1.1.2.	Solar Project .....	111
8.1.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	111
8.1.2.1.	Construction .....	111
8.1.2.2.	Operation.....	112
8.1.2.3.	Summary of Key Mitigation Measures .....	112
8.2.	Cultural Heritage .....	113
8.2.1.	Existing Environment.....	113
8.2.1.1.	Pumped Hydro Project .....	113
8.2.1.2.	Solar Project .....	114
8.2.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	114
8.2.2.1.	Summary of Key Mitigation Measures .....	114
8.3.	Noise .....	115
8.3.1.	Existing Environment.....	115
8.3.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Management Measures .....	115
8.3.2.1.	Construction and Decommissioning.....	115
8.3.2.2.	Operation.....	116
8.3.2.3.	Summary of Key Mitigation Measures .....	117
8.4.	Visual.....	119
8.4.1.	Existing Environment.....	119
8.4.1.1.	Pumped Hydro Project .....	119
8.4.1.2.	Solar Project .....	119
8.4.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	123

8.4.2.1.	Pumped Hydro Project-Upper Reservoir .....	123
8.4.2.2.	Pumped Hydro Project-Lower Reservoir and Associated Infrastructure.....	124
8.4.2.3.	Solar Project.....	124
8.4.2.4.	Summary of Key Mitigation Measures.....	131
8.5.	Traffic .....	132
8.5.1.	Existing Environment.....	132
8.5.1.1.	Road Network .....	132
8.5.1.2.	Traffic Volumes .....	134
8.5.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	134
8.5.2.1.	Construction and Decommissioning .....	134
8.5.2.2.	Operation.....	138
8.5.2.3.	Summary of Key Mitigation Measures.....	139
8.6.	Socio-Economic.....	139
8.6.1.	Existing Environment.....	139
8.6.1.1.	Population.....	139
8.6.1.2.	Employment and Industry .....	140
8.6.1.3.	Income .....	140
8.6.2.	Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures .....	140
8.6.2.1.	Construction and Decommissioning .....	140
8.6.2.2.	Operation.....	141
8.6.2.3.	Summary of Key Mitigation Measures.....	141
<b>9.</b>	<b>Environment, Health and Safety Management .....</b>	<b>143</b>
9.1.	Health and Safety Management .....	143
9.2.	Environmental Management .....	143
9.2.1.	Construction Environmental Management Plan .....	143
9.2.2.	Operational Environmental Management Plan.....	143
9.2.3.	Decommissioning Environmental Management Plan .....	143
9.2.4.	Roles and Responsibilities .....	144
9.2.5.	Training and Induction.....	144
9.2.6.	Monitoring.....	144
9.2.7.	Records and Reporting .....	145
9.3.	Emergency Response Plan .....	145
<b>10.</b>	<b>References.....</b>	<b>147</b>
<b>11.</b>	<b>Glossary.....</b>	<b>149</b>
<b>Appendix A</b>	<b>Certificate of Title</b>	
<b>Appendix B</b>	<b>Surface Water Assessment</b>	
<b>Appendix C</b>	<b>Ecology Assessment</b>	
<b>Appendix D</b>	<b>Noise Assessment</b>	
<b>Appendix E</b>	<b>Visual Impact Assessment</b>	
<b>Appendix F</b>	<b>Traffic Assessment</b>	
<b>Appendix G</b>	<b>Development Plan Assessment</b>	
<b>Appendix H</b>	<b>Section 49 Endorsement</b>	
<b>Appendix I</b>	<b>Certificate from the Technical Regulator</b>	
<b>Appendix J</b>	<b>Letters of Support</b>	

## List of Tables

Table 1-1: Applicant’s details.....	3
Table 1-2: Report structure .....	4
Table 2-1: Pumped Hydro Project site property details .....	11
Table 2-2: Indicative Pumped Hydro Project schedule .....	30
Table 2-3: Solar Project site property details .....	32
Table 2-4: Indicative Solar Project schedule.....	42
Table 5-1: Key stakeholders.....	51
Table 5-2: Stakeholder engagement undertaken.....	52
Table 6-1: Soil - key mitigation and management measures .....	62
Table 6-2: Watercourse geomorphic categories, attributes and management implications .....	65
Table 6-3: Water - key mitigation and management measures.....	75
Table 6-4: Weather station details .....	76
Table 6-5: Climate records for the Port Pirie area (based on Port Pirie Nyrstar Comparison station) .....	76
Table 6-6: Air quality - key mitigation and management measures .....	78
Table 6-7: Fire - key mitigation and management measures.....	80
Table 7-1: Vegetation communities present within the proposed Pumped Hydro Project site .....	81
Table 7-2: Likelihood of occurrence of flora of conservation significance in vegetation present in the Pumped Hydro Project site.....	90
Table 7-3: Introduced plant species recorded across the Pumped Hydro Project site .....	92
Table 7-4: Vegetation communities present within the proposed Solar Project site .....	93
Table 7-5: Introduced plant species recorded.....	98
Table 7-6: Vegetation - key mitigation and management measures .....	100
Table 7-7: Likelihood of occurrence of fauna of conservation significance in habitats present.....	103
Table 7-8: Fauna - key mitigation and management measures .....	109
Table 8-1: Land Use - key mitigation and management measures .....	113
Table 8-2: Cultural heritage - key mitigation and management measures.....	114
Table 8-3: Noise - key mitigation management measures.....	117
Table 8-4: Visual impact – key mitigation and management measures .....	131
Table 8-5: Estimated construction traffic generation for August 2019.....	136
Table 8-6: Estimated traffic generation during operation .....	137
Table 8-7: Traffic distribution during construction and operation of the Project.....	137
Table 8-8: Traffic - key mitigation and management measures.....	139
Table 8-9: Socio-economic - key mitigation and management measures .....	141
Table 9-1: Indicative project roles and responsibilities.....	144

## List of Figures

Figure 1-1: Regional map showing the location of the Project site .....	5
Figure 1-2: Location of the proposed Pumped Hydro Project and Solar Project .....	6
Figure 2-1: Preliminary Pumped Hydro Project site layout.....	9
Figure 2-2: Current penstock alignment and broader area for other potential alignment options .....	10
Figure 2-3: Proposed Pumped Hydro Project site .....	12
Figure 2-4: Profile view of the upper reservoir, penstock and powerhouse.....	18
Figure 2-5: Cross-section view of upper reservoir.....	19
Figure 2-6: General arrangement and cross-section view of the buried penstock.....	22
Figure 2-7: Cross-section view of the powerhouse .....	24
Figure 2-8: Waste management hierarchy (SA EPA 2017) .....	27
Figure 2-9: Preliminary Solar Project site layout .....	31
Figure 2-10: Proposed Solar Project site .....	33
Figure 4-1: Section 49 public infrastructure approval process.....	45
Figure 6-1: Baroota regional geology .....	55
Figure 6-2: Faults and registered earthquakes surrounding the Project area .....	56

Figure 6-3: Stream orders within the study area and surrounds .....	64
Figure 6-4: Geomorphic stream types within the Project area and surrounds.....	65
Figure 6-5: SA Water sampling locations and sample IDs .....	68
Figure 6-6: Aquifers, water drill holes and measured TDS .....	69
Figure 7-1: Vegetation communities mapped on the Pumped Hydro Project site .....	83
Figure 7-2: Vegetation communities mapped on the Solar Project site .....	94
Figure 7-3: Preliminary footprint of the Pumped Hydro Project over the mapped vegetation communities.....	99
Figure 8-1: Predicted noise levels during operation (house symbols show closest residences).....	118
Figure 8-2: Visual viewpoints surrounding the upper reservoir site .....	120
Figure 8-3: Visual viewpoints surrounding the lower reservoir site .....	121
Figure 8-4: Visual viewpoints surrounding the Solar Project site.....	122
Figure 8-5: Viewpoint 3 for the upper reservoir and overall impact.....	125
Figure 8-6: Viewpoint 6 for the lower reservoir and overall impact.....	126
Figure 8-7: Viewpoint 9 for the lower reservoir and overall impact.....	127
Figure 8-8: Viewpoint 10 for the lower reservoir and overall impact.....	128
Figure 8-9: Viewpoint 3 for the Solar Project.....	129
Figure 8-10: Viewpoint 5 for the Solar Project.....	130
Figure 8-11: Rural and State road access to the Project site.....	132
Figure 8-12: Site access .....	134
Figure 8-13: Potential route access and key intersections.....	135
Figure 8-14: Construction daily vehicle trips for each month of construction of the hydro and solar facility ..	136

## List of Plates

Plate 0-1: Location of the proposed upper reservoir (Source: JBS&G) .....	1
Plate 0-2: Proposed Solar Project Site (Source: JBS&G) .....	1
Plate 0-3: Indication of view of Solar Project, looking north-east (Source: SNC-Lavalin) .....	2
Plate 0-4: Indication of view of upper reservoir, looking east (Source: SNC-Lavalin) .....	2
Plate 2-1: View of the lower reservoir from existing viewing platform, looking north-east (Source: Rise Renewables).....	13
Plate 2-2: View of the lower reservoir from existing viewing platform, looking east, showing the proposed location of the powerhouse (Source: Rise Renewables) .....	14
Plate 2-3: View of the lower reservoir from the access track, looking south-east, showing the proposed location of the powerhouse (middle) (Source: Rise Renewables).....	14
Plate 2-4: View of the upper reservoir from the location of the proposed dam wall, looking north-east (Source: JBS&G).....	15
Plate 2-5: View of the upper reservoir from the top of the north-eastern extent of the proposed reservoir, looking south-west towards the location of the proposed dam wall and intake structure (Source: JBS&G).....	15
Plate 2-6: View of the upper reservoir looking north from the northern extent of the proposed dam wall (Source: JBS&G).....	16
Plate 2-7: Example of a penstock installation (Source: SNC-Lavalin) .....	20
Plate 2-8: Example of methods used to bury penstock (Source: SNC-Lavalin) .....	21
Plate 2-9: Example of reclaiming the surrounding land after penstock installation (Source: SNC-Lavalin).....	21
Plate 2-10: View of the Solar Project site from the south-eastern boundary, looking north-west (Source: JBS&G).....	34
Plate 2-11: View of the Solar Project site from the south-eastern boundary, looking south-west (Source: JBS&G).....	34
Plate 2-12: Typical photovoltaic panel with a single axis tracking system (Source: SNC-Lavalin).....	35
Plate 2-13: Typical piling operation to install mounting poles (Source: SNC-Lavalin).....	36
Plate 2-14: Example of large solar farm (Source: SNC-Lavalin) .....	36
Plate 2-15: Typical single axis tracking racking system and combiner box (Source: SNC-Lavalin).....	37
Plate 2-16: Example of an inverter (Source: SNC-Lavalin).....	37

Plate 2-17: Existing 275 kV lines running across the Project site (Source: JBS&G) .....	38
Plate 5-1: Community session presentation .....	53
Plate 6-1: Inclined sedimentary Tapley Hill formation outcrop above the proposed upper reservoir (Source: JBS&G).....	57
Plate 6-2: Rolling hills within the surrounding area of the proposed upper reservoir, looking east (Source: JBS&G).....	57
Plate 6-3: Overall topography of the Solar Project site near the centre of the site, looking south-west (Source: Alluvium) .....	58
Plate 6-4: Gentle slopes leading to the ranges from the eastern boundary of the Solar Project, looking east (Source: BS&G).....	59
Plate 6-5: Alluvial plains looking from the Solar Project location towards the ranges, looking south-east (Source: JBS&G).....	59
Plate 6-6: Headwater streams in the un-named upper reservoir catchment (Source: Alluvium) .....	66
Plate 6-7: Confined reach of the un-named catchment watercourse (Source: Alluvium) .....	66
Plate 6-8: Partly confined reach with some lateral movement (Source: Alluvium) .....	67
Plate 6-9: Typical floodout creek at the Solar Project site (looking upstream) (Source: Alluvium) .....	70
Plate 6-10: Typical floodout creek at the Solar Project site (looking upstream) (Source: Alluvium) .....	70
Plate 6-11: Example of possible method to be used on surplus soil (Source: Spray Grass).....	72
Plate 7-1: Vegetation community 1 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	84
Plate 7-2: Vegetation community 2 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	84
Plate 7-3: Vegetation community 3 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	85
Plate 7-4: Vegetation community 4 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	85
Plate 7-5: Vegetation community 5 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	86
Plate 7-6: Vegetation community 6 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	86
Plate 7-7: Vegetation community 7 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	87
Plate 7-8: Vegetation community 8 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	87
Plate 7-9: Vegetation community 9 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	88
Plate 7-10: Vegetation community 10 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	88
Plate 7-11: Vegetation community 11 (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	89
Plate 7-12: Vegetation community A (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	95
Plate 7-13: Vegetation community B (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	95
Plate 7-14: Vegetation community C (Source: T&M Ecologists) .....	96
Plate 7-15: Vegetation community SF1 (Source: T&M Ecologists).....	96
Plate 7-16: Vegetation community SF2 (Source: T&M Ecologists).....	97
Plate 7-17: Vegetation community SF3 (Source: T&M Ecologists).....	97
Plate 8-1: Augusta Highway (northbound) approaching Baroota Road (Source: Point8).....	133
Plate 8-2: Germain Gorge Road (between Reservoir Road and Augusta Highway) (Source: Point8) .....	133
Plate 8-3: Baroota Road (Source: Point8).....	133
Plate 8-4: Reservoir Road (Source: Point8) .....	133

This page has been left blank intentionally

## Executive Summary

Rise Renewables Pty Ltd (Rise) proposes to develop a large-scale energy storage and renewable energy project, in the Mid-North region at Baroota. The Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project (the Project) is located approximately 40 km from Port Pirie and 250 km north of Adelaide and located in the District Council of Mount Remarkable. The Project comprises two components, the Baroota Pumped Hydro Project (Pumped Hydro Project) and Bridle Track Solar Project (Solar Project), which could be developed separately or as an integrated facility. The Pumped Hydro Project will deliver approximately 2,000 MW hours of stored energy that can be dispatched as required for up to eight consecutive hours during peak demand. The Solar Project of the Project will generate up to 300 MW of electricity supplied either to the pumped hydro facility, or directly to the electricity network.

The Project will strengthen the State’s electrical system and increase power supply during peak periods.

These benefits to system reliability and affordability will endure over the long-term given an asset life of at least 50 – 70 years.

The Pumped Hydro Project provides a new function for the existing Baroota Reservoir, which ceased to be part SA Water’s active network in the 1990s. The Baroota Reservoir provides the lower reservoir, with the proposed upper reservoir to be constructed approximately 1 km to the east, topographically 240 m higher on the upgradient hills. The Solar Project site was identified as an appropriate location due to the high quality solar resource, highly suitable flat or slightly undulating topography, and opportunity to share a new electricity connection point.



**Plate 0-1: Location of the proposed upper reservoir**  
(Source: JBS&G)



**Plate 0-2: Proposed Solar Project Site** (Source: JBS&G)

The development of electricity infrastructure is essential to meeting the current and future electricity requirements of South Australia and achieving socio-economic sustainability of communities. The Project will be a significant opportunity for local employment and suppliers in an underutilised and experienced labour market.

Rise has undertaken a range of stakeholder engagement activities over the past two years and has received positive and supportive feedback for the Project. Rise has received support from the South Australian government through the Renewable Technology Fund and has gained sponsorship for this Application from the Department of the Premier and Cabinet (DPC). Rise will continue its stakeholder engagement through ongoing meaningful consultation with the landowners, the regional community and other key stakeholders. An ongoing program of engagement in close consultation with the Council throughout construction and operation of the Project will be maintained, should the Project receive final approval.

The proposed development constitutes a renewable energy facility of a similar nature to land uses envisaged within the Primary Production and Rural Landscape Protection Zones (Solar site) and Water Protection Zone

(Pumped Hydro site) of the Development Plan. It is considered that the Project exhibits sustainable planning merit and is consistent with the intention for the locality outlined in the Development Plan. In particular:

- It represents establishment of a renewable energy facility, as supported and envisaged by National and State strategic policy as well as the Mount Remarkable Development Plan.
- The location of the Pumped Hydro Project is ideally sited to maximise the topographic characteristics of the hills area.
- The location of the Solar Project site is highly suited for the efficient generation of renewable energy.
- The native vegetation on the site is degraded and no flora or fauna species or communities of conservation significance will be significantly impacted.
- Aboriginal cultural heritage surveys have been undertaken and have informed concept design.
- Construction and operation of the Project will not result in significant air or noise emissions and there will be negligible impact on receptors (which are at a significant distance from the site).
- Impacts associated with visual amenity are not expected to be significant as the site's topography, separation distances and vegetation significantly limit views of the site from any key receptors.
- Traffic volumes will be within the capacity of heavy vehicle routes. A Traffic Management Plan will be developed to address and manage potential impacts in close consultation with the appropriate authorities and local community.
- Based on the environmental risk assessment, no potential impacts have been identified that would preclude development of the Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project.

The Project aligns with the State's strategic priorities including the development of electricity infrastructure to meet the current and future electricity requirements of South Australia. The Project will deliver improved grid stability with additional energy storage of up to 2,000 MW hours and increase supply of electricity during peak periods. The Project provides an important opportunity to improve the security of the State's power system, provide direct economic benefits to the regional economy and develop a world-leading renewable energy generation and storage facility, with only minor and manageable predicted impacts. Consequently, the proposed development is not at significant variance with the overall intent of the Mount Remarkable Development Plan and merits Development Approval.



**Plate 0-3: Indication of view of Solar Project, looking north-east (Source: SNC-Lavalin)**



**Plate 0-4: Indication of view of upper reservoir, looking east (Source: SNC-Lavalin)**

# 1. Introduction

## 1.1. Background to the Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project

Rise Renewables Pty Ltd (Rise) proposes to develop a large scale combined pumped hydro and solar project (Project) within the District Council of Mount Remarkable (Council) area of South Australia, at a site located approximately 12 km north-east of Port Germein (Figure 1-1 and Figure 1-2). For the purpose of this Development Application, the overall Project will be discussed as two elements, namely the Baroota pumped hydro electrical storage project (herein referred to as the Pumped Hydro Project), and the Bridle Track Solar Project (herein referred to as the Solar Project).

The Pumped Hydro Project includes the construction of an upper reservoir approximately 1 km upstream from the lower and existing SA Water Baroota Reservoir. The associated powerhouse and other infrastructure will result in a generating capacity of up to 270 MW for a continuous 8-hour period. The Solar Project will comprise the construction and operation of up to 300 MW photo-voltaic (PV) solar farm which will be located on approximately 680 ha of freehold land. Both projects are located adjacent to an existing 275 kV ElectraNet transmission line. The electricity generated by the Solar Project will be supplied either to the Pumped Hydro Project or directly to the electricity network.

## 1.2. The Development Application Process

This Development Application Report has been prepared for submission to the State Commission Assessment Panel (SCAP), and relevant referral bodies. The application has been prepared in accordance with the public infrastructure provisions of Section 49 of the *Development Act 1993* (SA) (Development Act) for the approval of the construction and operation of the proposed Project and ancillary infrastructure, together with the guidance provided in the *Guide to the Assessment of Crown Development and Public Infrastructure* (Planning SA 2002).

## 1.3. Details of the Application

The details of the proponent for this Development Application are summarised in Table 1-1.

**Table 1-1: Applicant's details**

<b>Applicant:</b>	Rise Renewables Pty Ltd
<b>Contact:</b>	Brer Adams
<b>Address:</b>	PO Box 2480 Bondi Junction NSW 1355
<b>Phone:</b>	0401 124 463
<b>Email:</b>	brer@riserenewables.com
<b>ABN:</b>	53 621 541 348

### 1.3.1. About Rise Renewables

Rise was established in 2017 by experts in renewable infrastructure development with experience in electricity markets and project development in Australia and internationally. As the Project raises finance for construction the proponent will require the ability to transfer approval of this application to a nominee entity for the purposes of implementing the Project.

Rise has appointed SNC-Lavalin as technical partner under an Early Contractor Involvement model.

## 1.4. Purpose of this Report

The purpose of this report is to present all relevant information on the Project for the SCAP to assess the Development Application under Section 49 of the Development Act and for the assessment manager, referral agencies and other stakeholders to assess potential impacts of the development and their management.

The assessment contained in this report covers the construction, operation and decommissioning phases of the Project. It also addresses direct and indirect impacts on the environment and community.

## 1.5. Structure of this Report

The structure and content of this Development Application is shown in Table 1-2.

**Table 1-2: Report structure**

Chapter	Contents
<b>Development Application Report</b>	
<i>Chapter 1: Introduction</i>	Contextual chapters that provide background to the Project and outline stakeholder engagement.
<i>Chapter 2: Project Description</i>	
<i>Chapter 3: Project Rationale and Benefits</i>	
<i>Chapter 4: Legislative Framework</i>	
<i>Chapter 5: Stakeholder Engagement</i>	
<i>Chapter 6: Physical Environment Assessment</i>	Describes the characteristics of the Project area and presents the predicted impacts from the Project and proposed mitigations.
<i>Chapter 7: Biological Environment Assessment</i>	
<i>Chapter 8: Socio-Economic Environment Assessment</i>	
<i>Chapter 9: Environment, Health and Safety Management</i>	
<i>Chapter 10: References</i>	Lists the sources of information used.
<i>Chapter 11: Glossary</i>	Lists the definitions of terms and abbreviations
<b>Development Application Report</b>	
<i>Appendix A: Certificate of Title</i>	Presents the certificate of title for the land secured for the proposed Project.
<i>Appendix B: Surface Water Assessment</i>	Presents the technical details of assessments carried out by the specialists for the proposed Project.
<i>Appendix C: Ecology</i>	
<i>Appendix D: Noise</i>	
<i>Appendix E: Visual Impact Assessment</i>	
<i>Appendix F: Traffic</i>	
<i>Appendix G: Development Plan Assessment</i>	Presents an assessment of the Project against the objectives and principles set out in the Mount Remarkable Development Plan.
<i>Appendix H: Section 49 Endorsement</i>	Provides a copy of the letter of support and endorsement by the Department of the Premier and Cabinet under Section 49 of the Development Act.
<i>Appendix I: Certificate from the Technical Regulator</i>	Provides a copy of the certification that the development complies with the Technical Regulator's requirements in relation to the security and stability of the State's power system.
<i>Appendix J: Letters of Support</i>	Provides copies of letters of support for the Project.

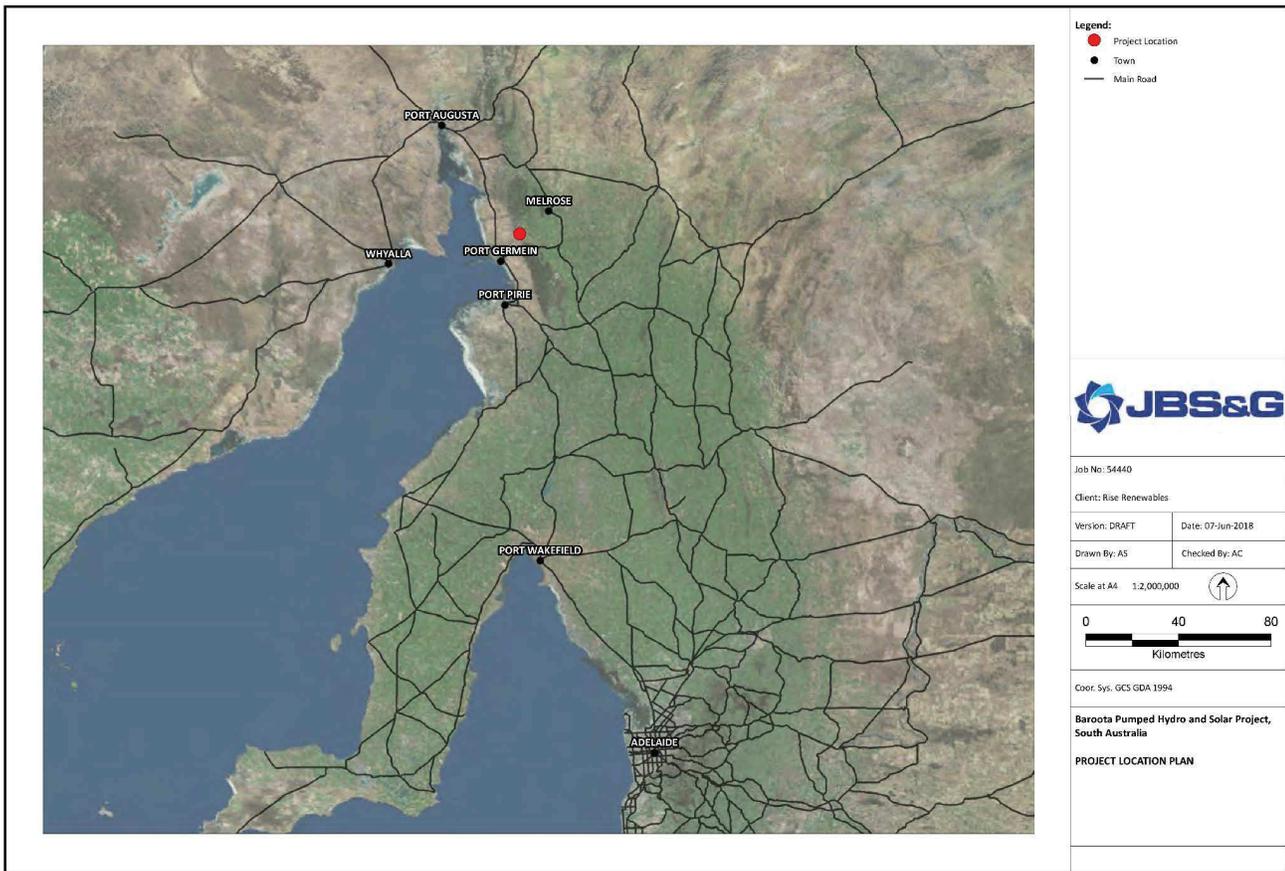


Figure 1-1: Regional map showing the location of the Project site

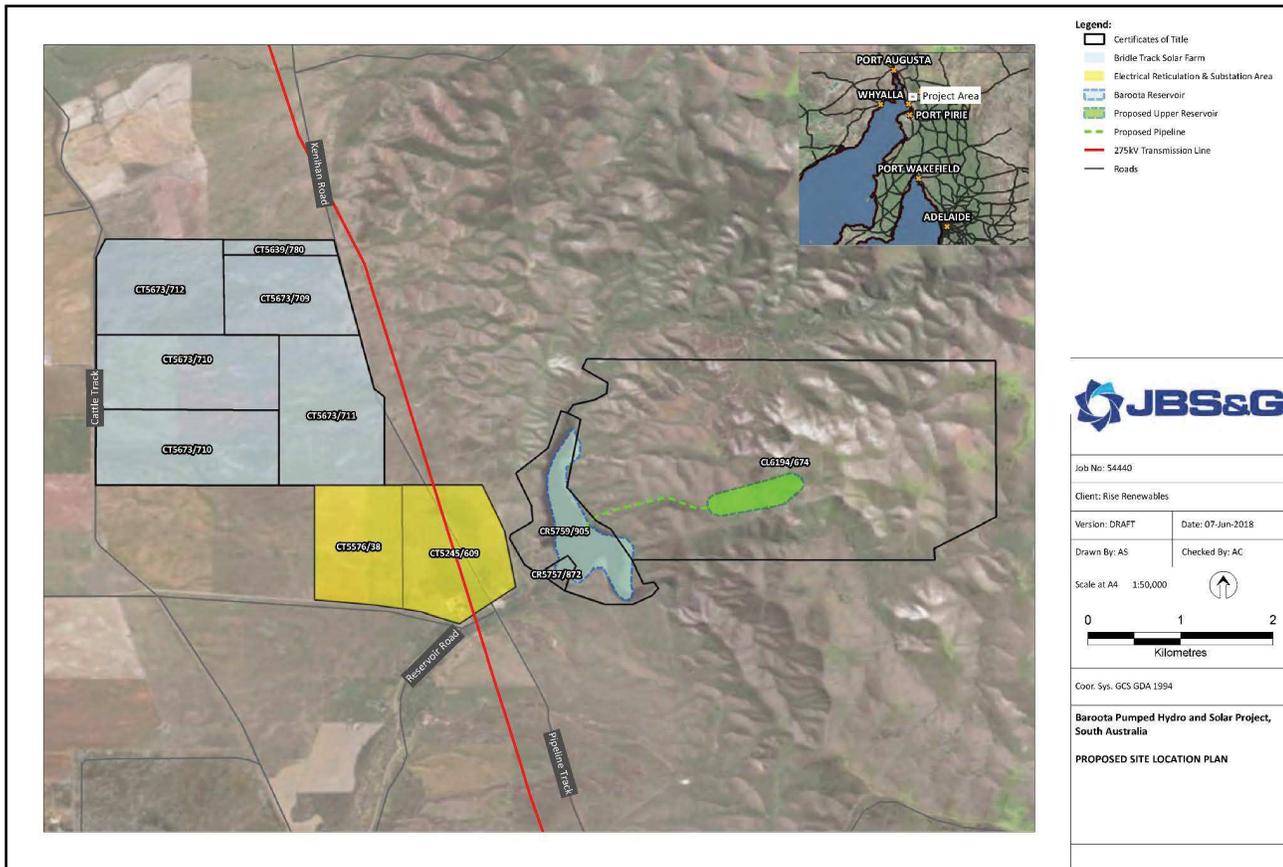


Figure 1-2: Location of the proposed Pumped Hydro Project and Solar Project

## 2. Project Description

### 2.1. Introduction

This chapter provides separate descriptions for the Pumped Hydro Project and Solar Project (together forming the Project), associated phases and activities, and ancillary infrastructure. The information provided in this section is based on preliminary Project designs which will be refined during the detailed design phase.

The Project will construct a significant fresh water pumped hydro storage system utilising the existing Baroota Reservoir to deliver up to 270 MW of installed capacity for up to eight continuous hours. Energisation is expected in first half of 2021 and the project has a design life of at least 50 years. The Solar Project will have up to 300 MW installed capacity, with a design life of 25 years, and will supply power to the Pumped Hydro Project or direct to the electricity network (or a combination of both). The Project will connect to the existing ElectraNet 275 kV line. Each aspect of the Project has been designed to be developed either separately or jointly.

The Project is located on both freehold land and leasehold land as outlined below.

### 2.2. Pumped Hydro Project

#### 2.2.1. Project Overview

The Pumped Hydro Project will provide 200 to 270 MW of grid connected electrical storage for up to eight hours (i.e. 1,600 – 2,400 MWh), consisting of an upper and lower reservoir connected by 1.2 km water conveyance pipeline (penstock), as well as a powerhouse building specifically designed to house the pumps, turbines, generators, transformers, inverters and ancillary equipment. The turbines will connect to inverters, a switchyard and a combined substation, which will feed the electricity to ElectraNet's existing 275 kV line between Davenport and Bungama.

The Pumped Hydro Project will act as a reversible pumped hydroelectricity energy storage (PHES) system whereby water is pumped from the lower reservoir to the upper reservoir during non-peak electricity usage times (i.e. during the middle of the night) and released from the upper reservoir to the lower reservoir, via the powerhouse, during peak demand periods (i.e. during morning and evening). The elevation difference between the two reservoirs of 240 m, referred to as the head height, creates the necessary velocity to drive the turbines for electricity generation.

The Pumped Hydro Project will include:

- Civil / earthworks for the upper reservoir (saddle dams) and concrete intake / headrace<sup>1</sup> infrastructure;
- Civil / earthworks for the lower reservoir intake / tailrace<sup>2</sup> infrastructure;
- Civil / earthworks including internal access roads and security fencing;
- Civil / earthworks for the powerhouse, switchyard and combined substation;
- Civil / earthworks for penstock;
- Two 100-135 MW reversible turbine-pumps;
- Operational facilities including a site office, maintenance building with on-site sewage management system, parking area, material laydown area, undercover storage area and waste storage area;
- Switchyard and substation – A switchyard/substation adjacent the powerhouse, with electrical connection to the combined switchyard/substation, located adjacent to the existing ElectraNet infrastructure;
- National Energy Market (NEM) compliant metering arrangements for all energy exported into the grid as well as internal metering to measure turbine output; and

---

<sup>1</sup> The 'headrace' may act at the 'tailrace' in the context of pumping water from the lower reservoir to the upper reservoir. For the purpose of this DA, the 'headrace' refers to the section of conveyance pipe connecting the upper reservoir intake structure to the penstock.

<sup>2</sup> The 'tailrace' may act at the 'headrace' in the context of pumping water from the lower reservoir to the upper reservoir. For the purpose of this DA, the 'tailrace' refers to the section of conveyance piping connecting the lower reservoir intake structure to the powerhouse.

- Connection into the existing Bungama to Davenport 275 kV line running to the west of the lower reservoir, the final design of which, is being developed in conjunction with ElectraNet.

Figure 2-1 shows a preliminary site layout which is indicative of the likely layout of infrastructure on the site, and on which impact assessments and the information presented in this Development Application has been based. Refinement of the layout and other PHES Project details will be ongoing throughout the planning and detailed design phases. However, the upper reservoir will remain generally in the alignment shown, based on the topographical elevation requirements needed to maximise the energy generation potential. The location of the penstock is expected to be the area shown in Figure 2-2 and final layout will be decided pending detailed geological investigations. Impact assessments related to potential changes to elements of the layout of the Pumped Hydro Project will be undertaken, if required.

The total development footprint of the upper reservoir is expected to be approximately 40 ha. This will be refined during detailed design when the final location of the penstock, site infrastructure and access tracks will be determined. The final design will be balanced to minimise environmental impact and ensure optimum design efficiency.

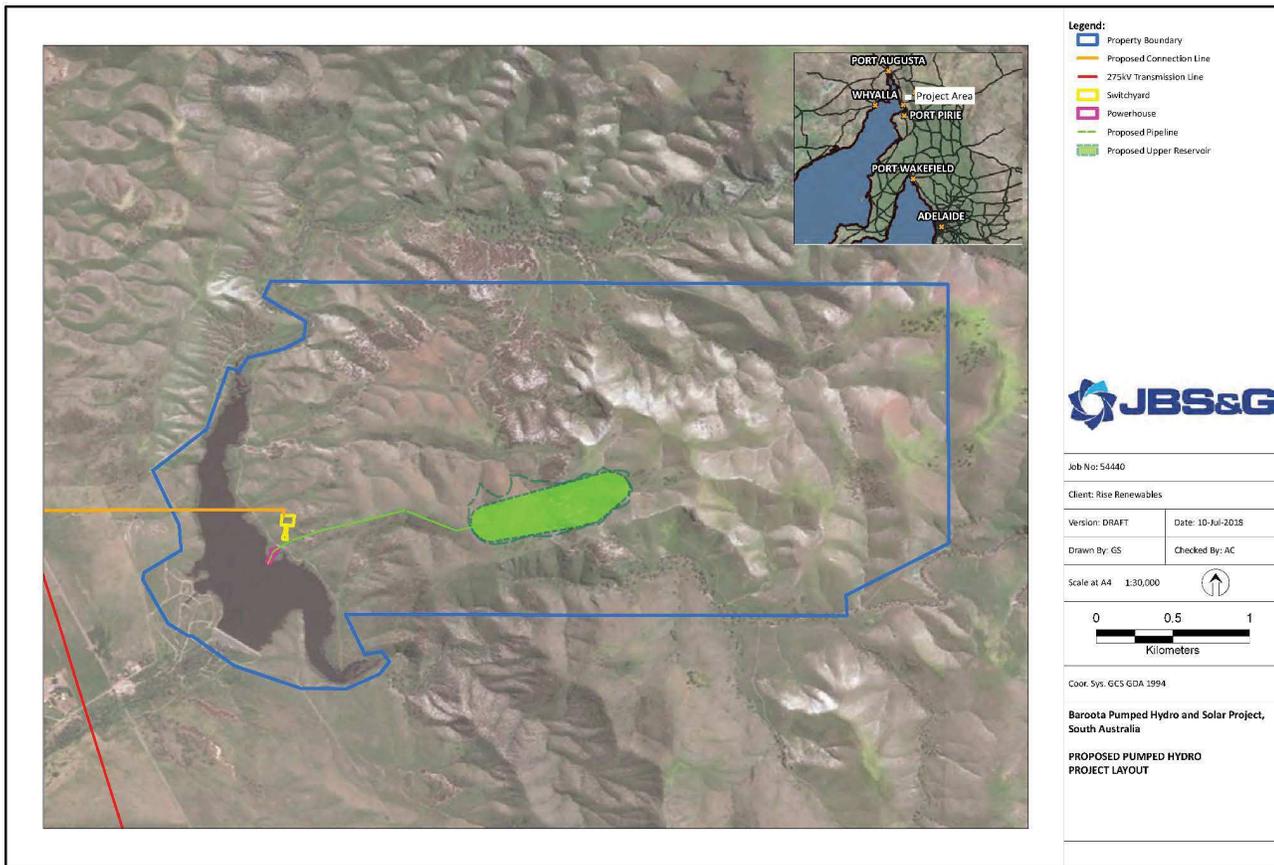


Figure 2-1: Preliminary Pumped Hydro Project site layout

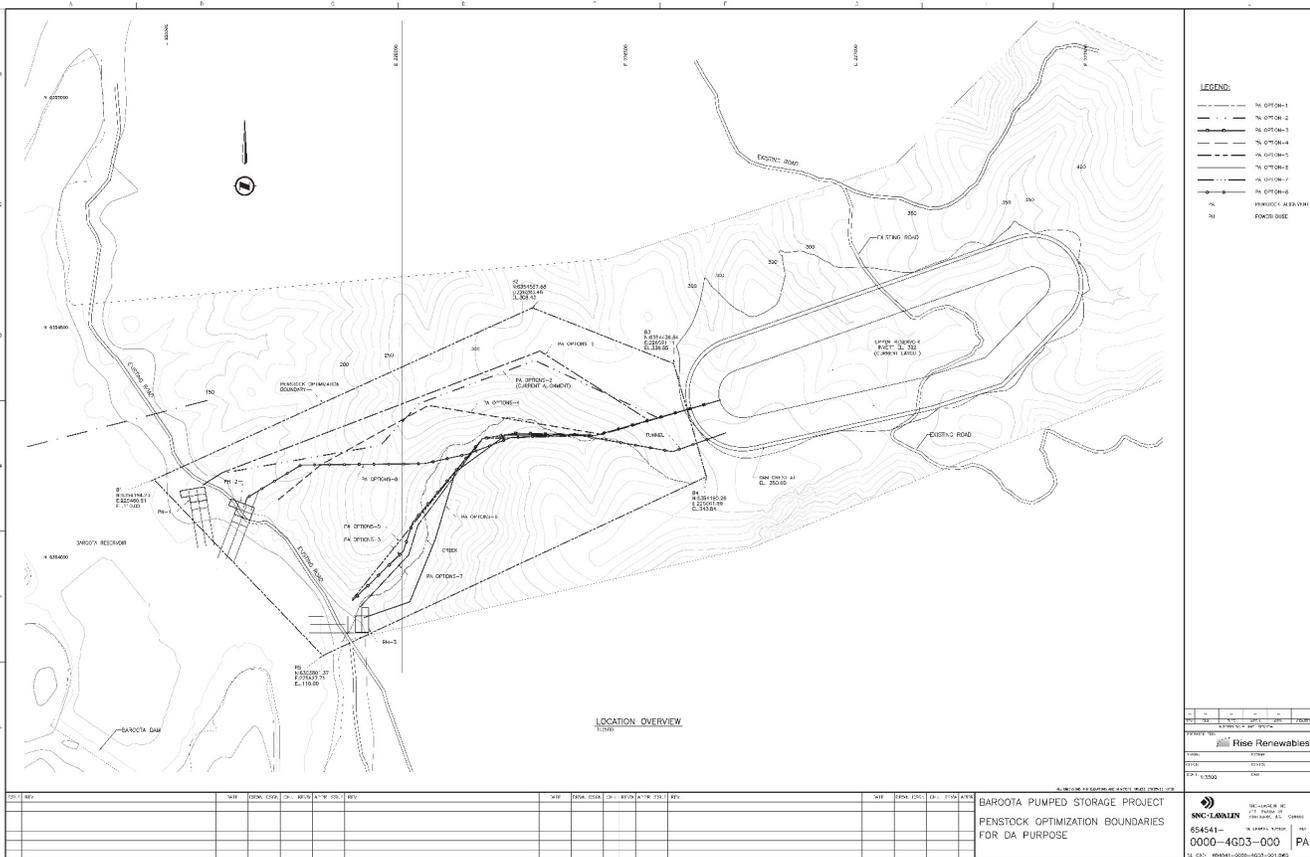


Figure 2-2: Current penstock alignment and broader area for other potential alignment options

### 2.2.2. Project Site

The Pumped Hydro Project site is located on land held by the Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association Inc. and SA Water, approximately 40 km north-east of Port Pirie. The site includes the existing Baroota Reservoir (SA Water); the escarpment and upper plateau to the east which forms the western boundary of the Southern Flinders Ranges (Wongi-Ahrah); as well as freehold land to the north-west of the Baroota Reservoir where the combined substation will be located. A summary of the property details is provided in Table 2-1. Rise will lease the land from SA Water under a 50-year lease which will cover the majority of Section 201, and Section 214 will be subject to a long-term access licence, in the Hundred of Baroota. The Wongi-Ahrah lease covers Section 263, in the Hundred of Baroota.

**Table 2-1: Pumped Hydro Project site property details**

Property Description	Certificate of Title	Ownership Details
Section 263, Hundred of Baroota	Volume 5330 Folio 490	Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association Inc.
Sections 201, Hundred of Baroota	Volume 5759 Folio 905	SA Water Corporation
Sections 214, Hundred of Baroota	Volume 5757 Folio 872	SA Water Corporation

The Pumped Hydro Project has three main areas, being the upper and lower reservoirs and the powerhouse/switchyard, and will share a combined substation with the Solar Project.

The lower reservoir is owned by SA Water and occupies a total area of approximately 63 ha. The upper reservoir will be located approximately 1 km to the east of the existing reservoir, utilising a naturally occurring topographic 'bowl'. The upper reservoir will have a footprint of approximately 40 ha located on Wongi-Ahrah land.

The powerhouse is proposed for the approximate mid-point along the eastern boundary of the lower reservoir on SA Water owned land. The penstock runs between the lower and upper reservoir, traversing both SA Water owned land adjacent the lower reservoir, as well as Wongi-Ahrah land to the east of the powerhouse to the upper reservoir. A switch yard is connected to the powerhouse, located immediately to the north of the building on SA Water land. The switchyard connects directly to the combined substation located to the south-east of the Solar Project, west of Kenihan Road.

The proposed Pumped Hydro Project site is shown in Figure 2-3.

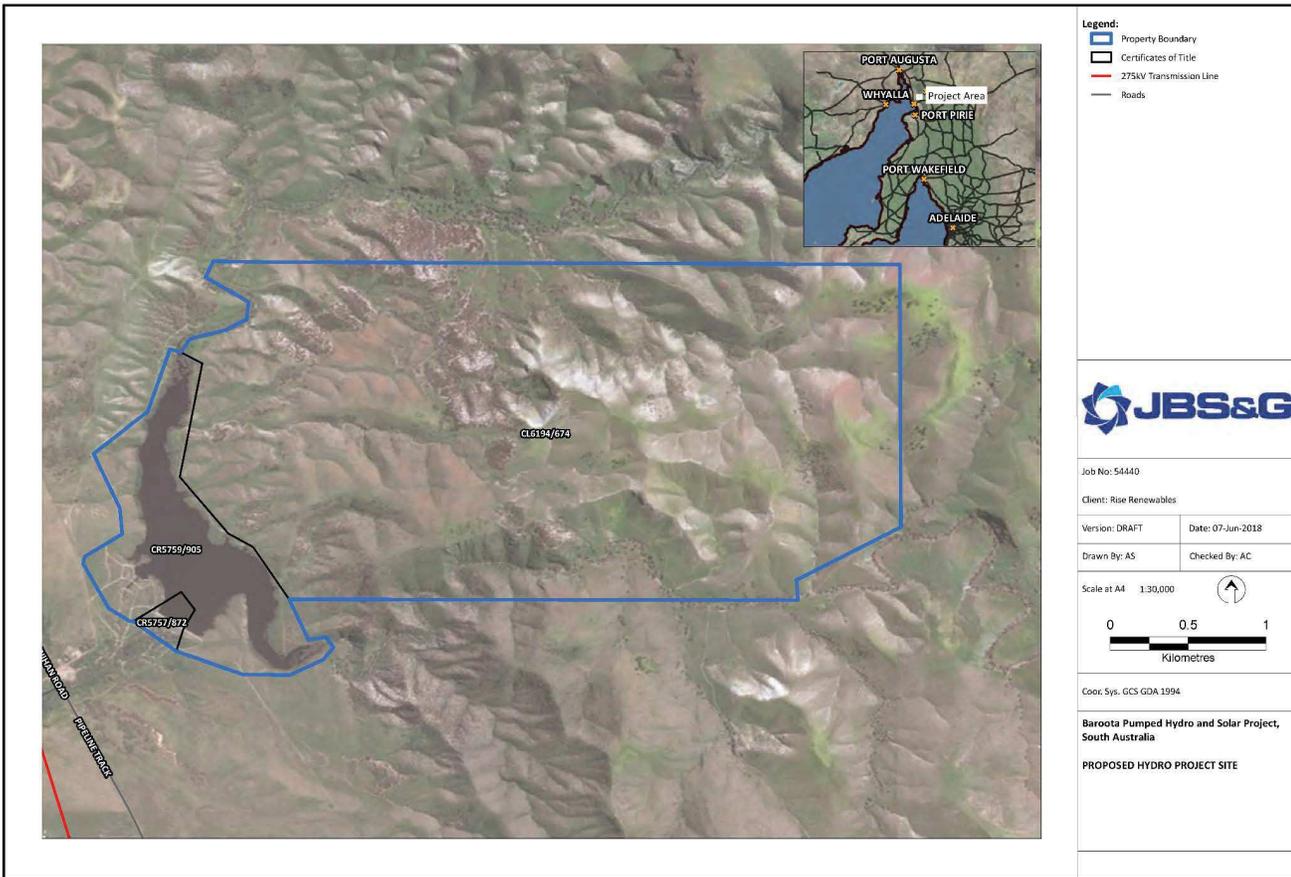


Figure 2-3: Proposed Pumped Hydro Project site

The Baroota Reservoir ceased to provide potable water to SA Water’s network in the late 1990s and remains inactive, with the exception of supplying a local farmer with minor volumes of water for agricultural use and being maintained as stand-by water storage for emergency provisions (i.e. firefighting use). The upper reservoir area is relatively degraded with generally sparse native vegetation cover. Multiple access roads are present around the reservoir and fenced compound of the lower reservoir, with access from the Kenihan Road and Pipeline Track intersection at the western (and only) site entry, as well as on Wongi-Ahrah land within the location of the proposed penstock and upper reservoir.

ElectraNet’s Bungama to Davenport 275 kV overhead transmission line runs north to south to the west of Kenihan Road, south-east of the Solar Project. Overhead lines will connect the switchyard to the shared substation, which will join the transmission line.

Plate 2-1, Plate 2-2 and Plate 2-3 show typical views of the lower reservoir.

Plate 2-4, Plate 2-5 and Plate 2-6 show typical views of the upper reservoir.



**Plate 2-1: View of the lower reservoir from existing viewing platform, looking north-east (Source: Rise Renewables)**



**Plate 2-2: View of the lower reservoir from existing viewing platform, looking east, showing the proposed location of the powerhouse (Source: Rise Renewables)**



**Plate 2-3: View of the lower reservoir from the access track, looking south-east, showing the proposed location of the powerhouse (middle) (Source: Rise Renewables)**



**Plate 2-4: View of the upper reservoir from the location of the proposed dam wall, looking north-east (Source: JBS&G)**



**Plate 2-5: View of the upper reservoir from the top of the north-eastern extent of the proposed reservoir, looking south-west towards the location of the proposed dam wall and intake structure (Source: JBS&G)**



**Plate 2-6: View of the upper reservoir looking north from the northern extent of the proposed dam wall (Source: JBS&G)**

### 2.2.3. Key Infrastructure Components

Site configuration for the upper reservoir, penstock, powerhouse and associated infrastructure has been outlined in the concept designs below. All dimensions provided in this section are therefore preliminary and may vary depending on the final design and site configuration.

#### 2.2.3.1. Lower Reservoir

The lower reservoir has an existing capacity of 6.14 million cubic metres (Mm<sup>3</sup>) and covers an area of approximately 63 ha. The dam comprises shoulders of earth fill with a central puddle clay core. The embankment and its appurtenant works were constructed between 1916 and 1921 to supply water to Port Pirie and to serve as an irrigation source for downstream areas. The embankment is approximately 30.5 m high, approximately 300 m long, with a 6 m wide crest. The nominal water level of the lower reservoir is 108 m above sea level, while the crest level of the embankment reported to be 120 m Australian Height Datum (AHD).

An intake structure will be constructed on the eastern central portion of the lower reservoir, connecting the tailrace pipes and the powerhouse (described further below). The tailrace will be installed on the base of the lower reservoir, with an installed depth below the average nominal water level (final depth to be determined during detailed design). The tailrace will be installed with a combined filter sock and trash rack to prevent the ingress of sediment and gross pollutants, if present, from entering the powerhouse. The intake structure will consist of a concrete headwall, installed into the existing walls of the reservoir. Any potential impacts to the lower reservoir, especially in regard to water retention and maintenance, will be assessed during final design. Subject to further detailed bathymetric studies, potential works to reduce silting and / or improve basin integrity may include application of a liner.

#### 2.2.3.2. Upper Reservoir and Intake

The upper reservoir will be constructed on the plateau above the lower reservoir to the east, using the natural topography, where possible, to minimise earthmoving and blasting requirements (Figure 2-4). The reservoir will be approximately 800 m long and with a maximum depth of approximately 40 m. The reservoir will consist of the main embankment earth fill dam, or saddle dams, giving a 20 m operating range and an overall water storage capacity of approximately 4 Mm<sup>3</sup>, subject to the final location of the intake structures to be determined during detailed design (Figure 2-5).

---

Based on the local geology and field observations, blasting will be required for most of the excavation. Any requirement for a waterproof liner at the invert of the upper reservoir will be defined after geotechnical investigations have been completed. If permeability of the local geology is not sufficient, a high-density polyethylene (HDPE) liner (or suitable equivalent) will be installed where appropriate. This will be determined during detailed design. The top of the embankment will be approximately 350 m AHD with an average operating water level at 340 m AHD, equating to a nominal operating head between the upper and lower reservoir of 240 m.

A 50 m concrete intake with connecting bridge, gates and trash-racks will be constructed at the western extent of the upper reservoir, within the centre of the main dam wall. The requirement for stop logs at the intake will be confirmed during the detailed design phase. The diameter of the intake shaft will be 4 – 5 m, connecting directly to the headrace tunnel for a length of 10 m, prior to connecting to the penstock at approximately 300 m AHD (i.e. 10 m below the foundation level of the reservoir). The headrace will be steel lined and grouted into the foundation at the connection point.

The upper reservoir will be designed to meet requirements of relevant Australian Standards (AS/NZS 1170 Structural Design Actions) and requirements of Australian National Committee on Large Dams (ANCOLD).

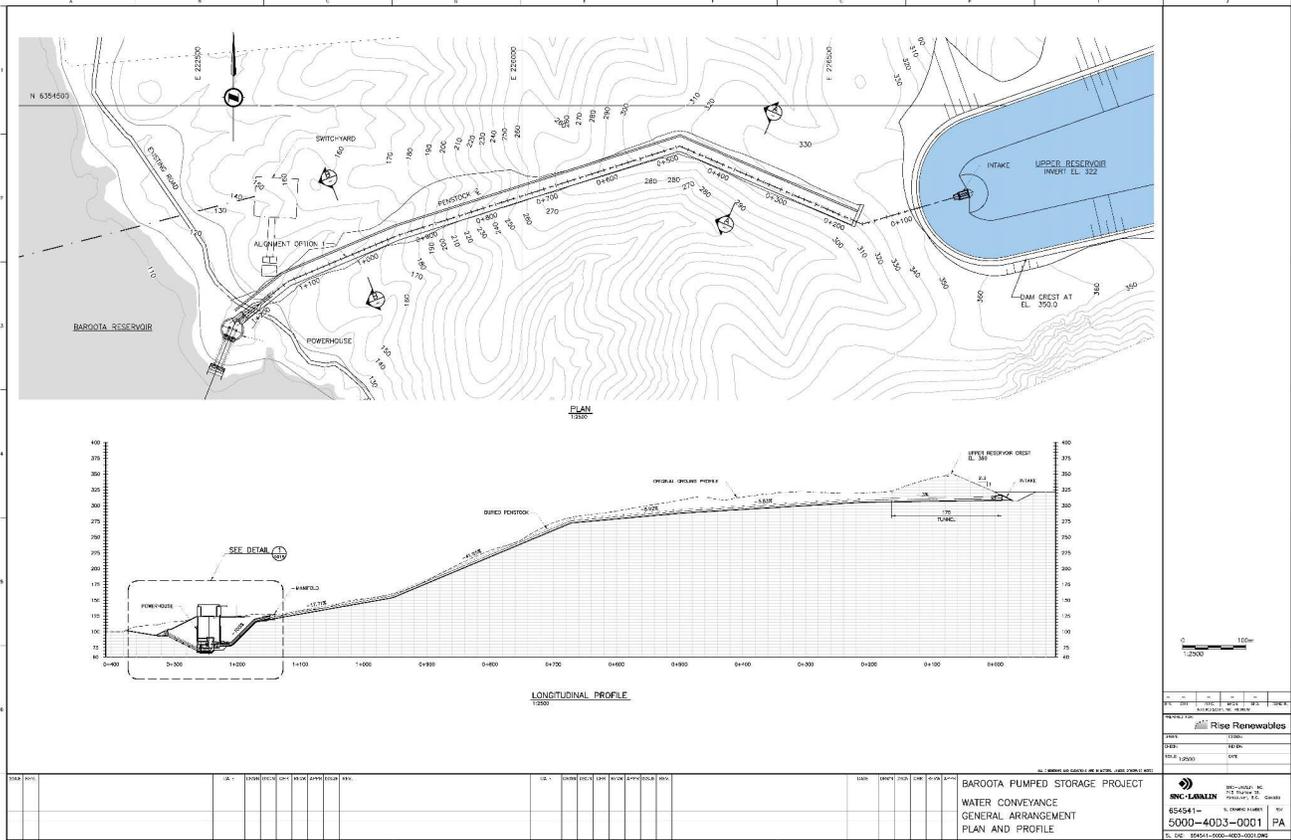


Figure 2-4: Profile view of the upper reservoir, penstock and powerhouse



### 2.2.3.3. Conveyance Pipeline (Penstock)

Water will be conveyed between the upper and lower reservoirs, by approximately 1,200 m of above-ground penstock and, where required, tunnelled piping (Figure 2-6). The preference is for all conveyance piping to be shallow buried. The requirement for tunnelling will be determined during detailed design.

Water will be conveyed from the upper reservoir via the concrete intake structure, via a short headrace pipe (approximately 10 m) which connects directly to the penstock.

The penstock trench (and tunnel where required) will be shotcrete lined and up to 6 – 8 m in diameter (to be confirmed during final design). The penstock will consist of a single 5 – 6 m diameter steel and concrete lined pipe, with limited turns to reduce friction losses. The pipe will be buried with a maximum depth of approximately 20 m. The penstock will connect directly to the powerhouse through concrete bifurcated pipes, connected to the internal conveyance pipes within the powerhouse, and ultimately, to each of the turbine pumps.

Plate 2-7 to Plate 2-9 provide examples of similar methods for the installation of a penstock which will be used for the Project.

The powerhouse will be connected to the lower reservoir via a 100 m tailrace pipe, approximately 5 m in diameter. The tailrace pipes will be concreted into an intake structure complete with trash racks and sediment socks (as discussed above).



**Plate 2-7: Example of a penstock installation (Source: SNC-Lavalin)**

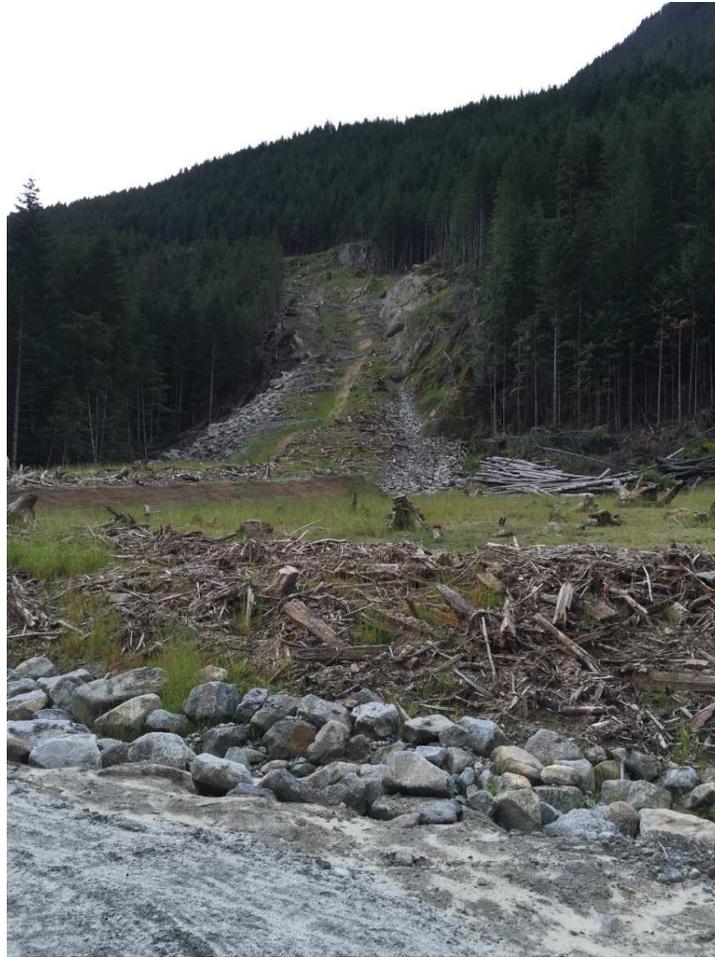


Plate 2-8: Example of methods used to bury penstock (Source: SNC-Lavalin)



Plate 2-9: Example of reclaiming the surrounding land after penstock installation (Source: SNC-Lavalin)

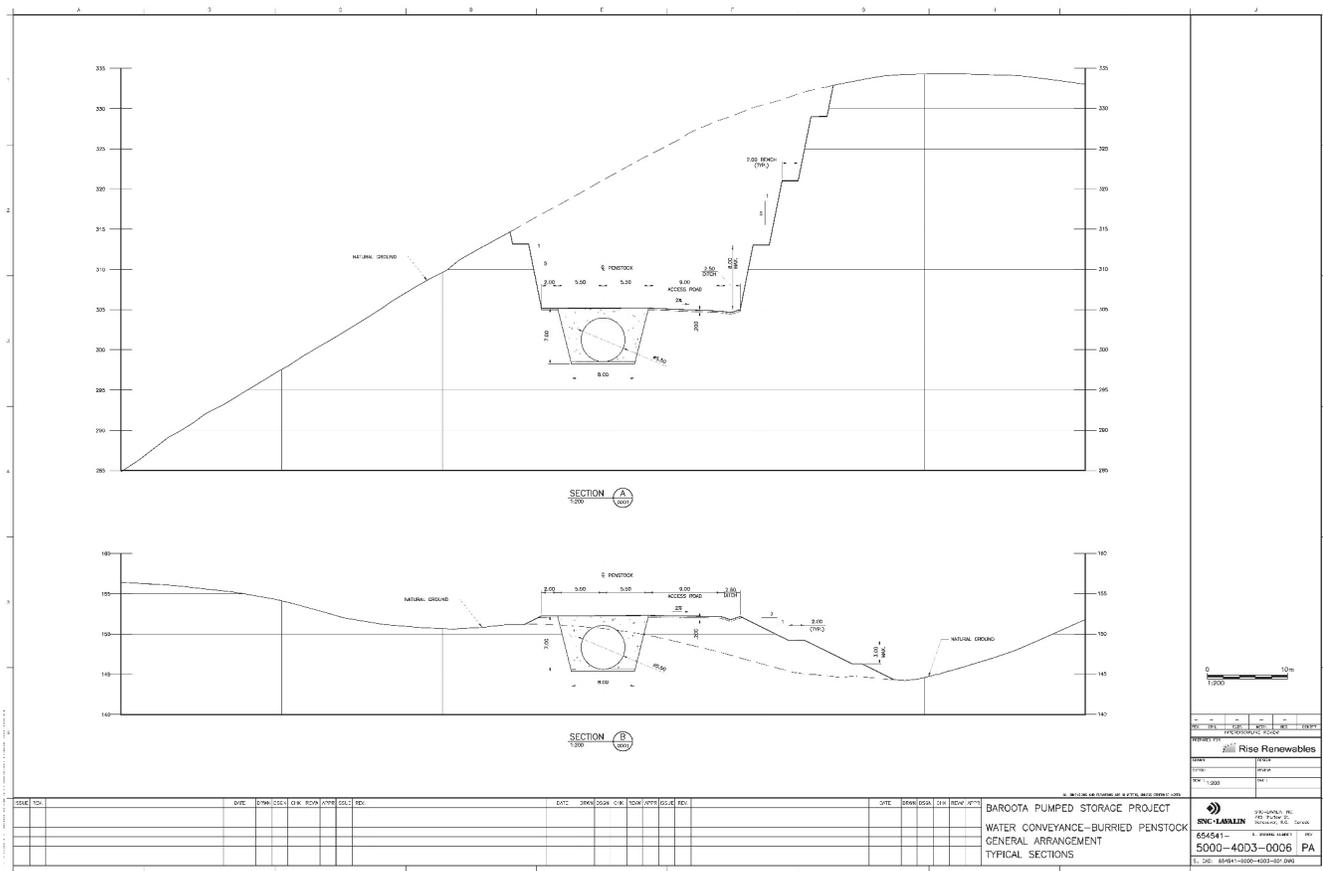


Figure 2-6: General arrangement and cross-section view of the buried penstock

#### 2.2.3.4. Powerhouse

The powerhouse shaft and building will be located on the central eastern edge of the lower reservoir, connected to the upper reservoir by the penstock and to the lower reservoir by the tailrace pipe. The powerhouse building will be a concreted building approximately 60 m by 60 m, with a shaft radius of approximately 30 – 40 m, excavated to approximately 60 m below ground level (Figure 2-7). The powerhouse building will likely extend from the excavated pit approximately 5 m above the exiting ground level and be completed with ColourBond corrugated iron roof cladding, or similar.

The powerhouse will contain two 100 – 135 MW reversible turbine pumps, connected to two vertical shaft generators. The reversible turbine pumps will be connected (via internal piping) to the penstock and tailrace pipes on the upgradient and downgradient sides respectively.

The powerhouse building will house a control room and combined switchboards and include ancillary equipment such as heating, ventilation, air conditioning (HVAC); a bridge/gantry crane to assist in servicing internal equipment including the turbines; a lift and stair access; a station for equipment maintenance; and the balance of plant equipment. The building will also include office space and site amenities for workers during operation. Rainwater from the building will either be captured for re-use in site amenities or directed straight into the reservoir.

As required, a perimeter dewatering system will be installed to reduce hydrostatic pressure from regional groundwater on the powerhouse shaft.

Revenue metering will be provided to meet NEM requirements.

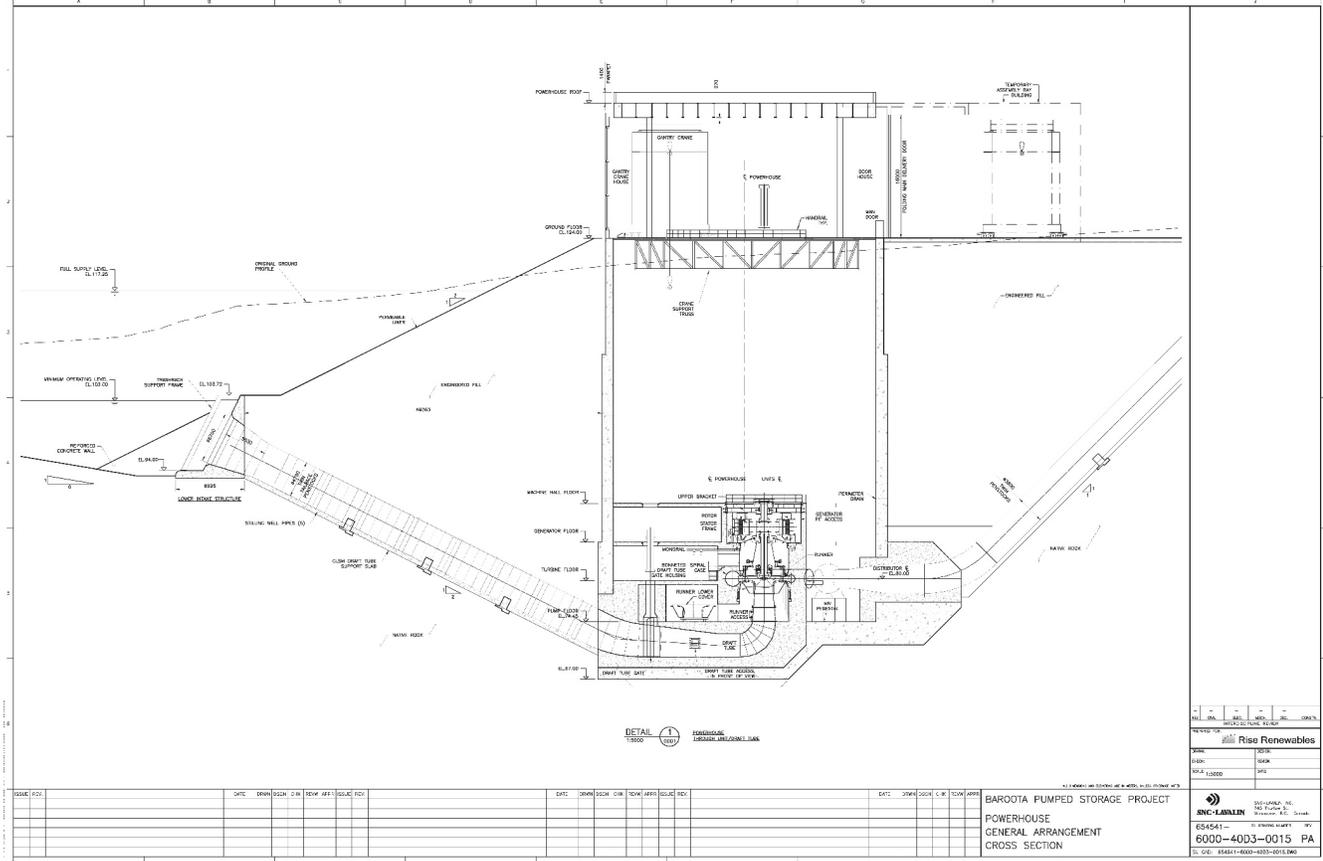


Figure 2-7: Cross-section view of the powerhouse

#### 2.2.3.5. Switchyard and Substation

An air insulated switchyard / substation will be constructed to the north of the powerhouse. Site equipment will be serviced in isolation from the network with generation voltage of 16 kV or 33 kV stepped up to the connection voltage of 275 kV. Overhead lines will run in a westerly direction from this switchyard / substation, either over the existing lower reservoir, or around the lower reservoir to the shared ElectraNet switching station facilitating connection into the existing ElectraNet Bungama to Davenport 275 kV transmission line. The switchyard / substation will be constructed on benched foundations with engineered concrete footings and suitable bunds.

Structural towers will be located on both sides of the reservoir capable of supporting the static load required for the wires.

The final placement of the substation, switchyard, associated transfer infrastructure and the ElectraNet switching station will be subject to refinement during the detailed design phase.

#### 2.2.3.6. Transmission Lines

The connection to the ElectraNet network system will be provided by short transmission lines from the substation to the existing Bungama to Davenport 275 kV line that run north-south along the Project site. The new transmission lines may be up to several hundred metres long, depending on the final substation location.

#### 2.2.3.7. Underground Cabling

Minimal underground cabling is proposed for the Pumped Hydro Project. Generated electricity may be transferred from the powerhouse to the switchyard via underground cabling (subject to final design), however this distance will be short and underground cabling may not be required. In addition, communications and power will be transferred between the lower reservoir and upper reservoir, conveyed within the proposed penstock service trench.

#### 2.2.3.8. Other Operational Facilities

Operational facilities will largely be associated with the powerhouse shaft and building, including offices and an ablation block, as well as maintenance facilities. A material laydown area, loading bay and waste storage area will be constructed adjacent to the powerhouse.

Staff parking will likely be within the fenced compound adjacent the powerhouse, serviced by a site access road.

A temporary construction compound and laydown areas will also be established during construction which is discussed in Section 2.2.4.4.

#### 2.2.3.9. Communications and Power

Telecommunications will be installed at the site and may utilise existing locally available wired networks or may utilise wireless data networks. The lower and upper reservoirs will be connected by optic cables and power which will be run within the penstock trench.

Portable diesel generators will be used to supply power during construction.

Power during operations may be obtained from the Solar Project or direct from the main transmission line. A small diesel-powered generator will be installed for use in emergencies at the lower reservoir.

#### 2.2.3.10. Site Access and Internal Access Tracks

Access to the powerhouse will be via existing access roads which in places will be upgraded to facilitate ease of access and ensure safety to site personnel. Other existing access roads around the lower reservoir will be upgraded, as required, to ensure suitable surface water conveyance and to minimise erosion during construction and operation phases.

Access to the upper reservoir will be facilitated by an existing service road which will be extended to the east to a proposed parking area, the final location of which will be determined during the detailed design. Where required, the track will be upgraded by excavating small portions of the existing land, providing safe access to the upper reservoir during construction and operations. All Project site access tracks will be gravel or native material (unsealed), designed for all weather conditions and be approximately 5 – 6 m in width.

The location of the main construction access will be determined during detailed design.

A detailed traffic management plan to address site access will be developed in consultation with the District Council of Mount Remarkable (Council) and DPTI and is further discussed within Section 8.5.

#### **2.2.3.11. Perimeter Fencing**

The existing entry gate to the lower reservoir will be upgraded and integrated into the perimeter fencing. The existing site fence around the lower reservoir will be upgraded within the area of the powerhouse, consisting of a 2.5 m high chain link fence. A similar chain-link fence will be installed at the upper reservoir. There will be a buffer of approximately 10 – 20 m between buildings, the upper and lower reservoir and the fence.

A security gate at the lower and upper reservoir site entrance will allow controlled access. The site will be permanently monitored for security purposes by alarms and cameras.

#### **2.2.3.12. Water Management**

##### *Construction*

During construction, untreated water will be sourced from the lower reservoir. Water will be trucked to the upper reservoir and used for dust suppression. The same water will be utilised for use in portable toilets and for other purposes as required.

Potable water will be imported in bottle form (or similar) for consumption.

##### *Operations*

Potable water will be required for worker facilities during operations, however quantities required will be relatively low due to the small number of employees likely to be on-site.

Water is planned to be harvested from the roof of the service building and stored in tanks on-site for use within site amenities. If water requirements exceed available rainwater, water will be sourced from potable water sources.

#### **2.2.3.13. Wastewater**

Wastewater generated during construction will be captured in septic tanks / portable water closets and removed from site by a licensed waste contractor.

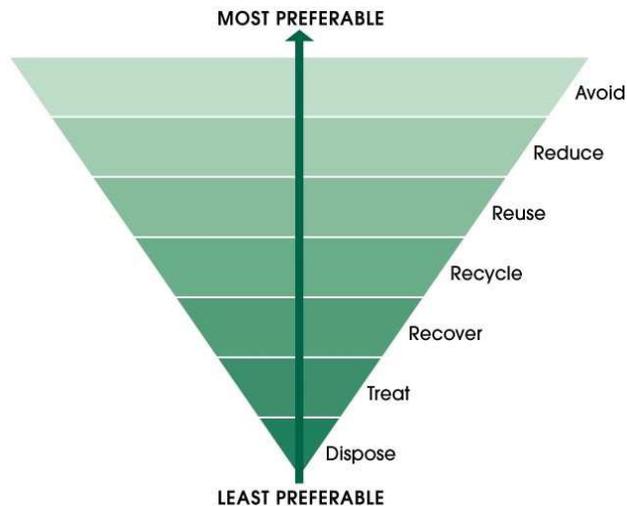
Operational wastewater management may utilise a small sewage treatment system, or alternatively use septic tanks with removal by a licensed waste contractor. The sewage treatment system would be designed with a peak capacity adequate for the expected number of staff and visitors at the site. The requirement for a sewage treatment facility will be assessed during detailed design.

#### **2.2.3.14. Waste Management**

Soil material will be generated from excavation works at the upper reservoir. Surplus soil will be used to contour the dam wall face and associated saddle dam embankments and to contour surrounding valleys, minimising trucking off-site. The surplus soil will be sprayed with a vegetation cover immediately following placement and will be sited in a manner that minimises potential erosion and sedimentation.

A range of general waste products will be generated during the construction phase and, to a lesser extent, the operational phase. These will include wooden pallets, plastic wrapping, cans, bottles, and metal offcuts. A dedicated waste storage and handling area will be provided during construction and operation.

Waste will be managed in accordance with the waste management hierarchy shown in Figure 2-8 and the requirements of the *Environment Protection Act 1993 (SA)*.



**Figure 2-8: Waste management hierarchy (SA EPA 2017)**

All waste will be disposed of through appropriately licensed facilities in accordance with legislative requirements. Unused or excess chemicals and material will be removed and disposed of correctly, in accordance with safety data sheets (SDS) and waste disposal guidelines.

Licensed waste transporters will be used to collect and dispose of waste and waste tracking forms and receipts will be used in accordance with legislative requirements.

## 2.2.4. Construction

### 2.2.4.1. Construction Activities

The main construction activities will include:

- Establishment of a temporary construction compound;
- Site establishment and preparation for construction (vegetation removal, preliminary civil works and drainage);
- Fencing;
- Civil earthworks associated with the upper reservoir, including excavation, construction of embankments, placement of the liner (as required), construction of the intake structure;
- Construction of the penstock pipe system;
- Construction of the powerhouse and turbine-pump;
- Construction of the lower reservoir intake structure;
- Construction of the switchyard and substation;
- Installation of cabling and other equipment and connection of communications equipment;
- Construction of other permanent operational facilities (e.g. service building, parking, access tracks); and
- Removal of temporary construction facilities and rehabilitation of disturbed areas.

Construction activities will be sequential but will overlap where possible. The powerhouse represents the critical path, and as such, it is expected that work would first commence at the powerhouse, as well as the upper reservoir. The lower reservoir will be lowered as far as is practicable, to reduce dewatering requirements during construction.

Mechanical, structural and electrical works will commence once site preparation is completed for the relevant part of the site.

The construction is expected to take approximately 30 months.

#### 2.2.4.2. Construction Workforce, Accommodation and Hours

It is expected that approximately 200 construction personnel will be required on-site during periods of peak construction activity. Most of the positions will be temporary and likely to be filled by contractors. The construction labour force will be sourced locally as far as practicable. Where specific skills are not available locally, workers will be sourced from further afield.

It is anticipated that most workers will be accommodated at existing accommodation within the local area including Port Germein and nearby towns. Bus transport will be provided to minimise traffic volumes and transit risks during construction. A dedicated construction camp is not proposed given the Project's close proximity to nearby towns.

Accommodation requirements will be addressed in consultation with the Council, which is facilitating local engagement through the establishment of a registration of interest process.

Construction hours will typically follow 12-hour shifts, from 6 am to 6 pm daily with crews to rotate through the roster to ensure appropriate leave breaks are incorporated. The construction workforce would typically assemble at site at 6 am for briefings (often referred to as 'prestart briefings'), with construction activities commencing by 7 am and daily site pack-up around 5.30 pm. Depending on construction scheduling, work may need to be undertaken at night (e.g. for critical path activities). However, noisier activities will be scheduled, wherever possible, during business hours.

#### 2.2.4.3. Machinery and Equipment

Machinery and equipment used during construction will include earth-moving equipment for civil works, concrete trucks, diesel generators, trucks and cranes. Subject to the suitability of the site soil and rock, a temporary concrete batching plant may be installed during construction activities. The equipment likely be used during construction includes:

- Dozer, excavator, grader, backhoe, roller, scraper, vibrating plate;
- Concrete batching plant and pumping trucks;
- Mulcher;
- Loader;
- Dump trucks and water truck;
- Pile driver;
- Forklift and telehandler;
- Crane; and
- Generator.

Bulk materials that are expected to be transported to the site for construction include road base, concrete, sand and cement. These materials will be sourced wherever possible from local quarries, otherwise from other regional towns.

Blasting is expected to be required within the upper reservoir to increase the overall capacity. Blast plans will be communicated with relevant stakeholders prior to being setup to ensure the safety of workers and relevant stakeholders, as well as to maintain the integrity of existing SA Government owned infrastructure.

#### 2.2.4.4. Temporary Construction Facilities

Two construction compounds are expected to be required, one at each of the reservoirs. It is noted that the lower reservoir compound will operate as the main construction hub for the Pumped Hydro Project, with the upper reservoir compound designed as a smaller operational hub. The compounds will primarily provide:

- Temporary site offices and lunch room;
- Temporary ablutions block;
- Mechanical workshop;
- Material laydown areas;
- Equipment stores;

- Waste storage area;
- Parking;
- Hazardous materials storage; and
- Fuel storage and refuelling area (self-bunded diesel tank).

Additional laydown and truck parking / turning areas may be established in another area of the site to manage equipment delivery and logistics, depending on final access and site layout configurations.

### 2.2.5. Operations

Once operational, routine activities would include:

- Pumping water from the lower reservoir to the upper reservoir during times of low energy demand (typically overnight or in the middle of the day);
- Water release from the upper reservoir to the lower reservoir during times of peak energy demand (typically morning, late afternoon and early evening);
- Operation, monitoring and ongoing maintenance of the Pumped Hydro Project components;
- Routine visual inspections and general maintenance / housekeeping, with potential use of ‘drone’ technology to enhance maintenance operations;
- Management of vegetation including routine weed control where required and rehabilitation of disturbed areas;
- Security management including site monitoring; and
- Replacement of equipment and infrastructure, as required.

The operational workforce is expected to be between 2 and 5 people with additional personnel where required (e.g. for scheduled maintenance operations).

Maintenance would typically be undertaken during standard working hours (e.g. Monday – Friday 7 am to 6 pm and Saturday 8 am – 1 pm). Except for breakdowns or emergencies or infrequent large-scale maintenance, night works or work on Sundays or public holidays are unlikely to be required.

### 2.2.6. Decommissioning

The Pumped Hydro Project has a minimum 50-70 year design life. During decommissioning, the upper reservoir would be drained with all water flowing via the penstock to the lower reservoir. The main dam wall of the upper reservoir would be removed, with spoil used to recontour the natural topography in a similar fashion to that present prior to construction. Given a deficit of soil would be present at the time of decommissioning (compared to pre-construction levels), the final topography of the landform may not exactly resemble the pre-construction topography. However, the soil material would be placed to maximise vegetation regrowth, helping to minimise potential erosion issues.

Key elements of project decommissioning would also include:

- Penstock disconnected from the upper and lower reservoirs but would remain in-situ (subject to agreement with the landowner);
- The generation infrastructure would be disconnected from the substation and switchyard;
- The turbine and pumps removed. Materials sorted and packaged for removal from the site for recycling or reuse;
- Cabling removed and recycled (some infrastructure below ground may be left in place subject to agreement with the landowner);
- The powerhouse building removed and materials recycled or reused, wherever possible, unless there is an acceptable alternative use for the building;
- The substation and all other site amenities and equipment removed and materials recycled or reused, wherever possible; and
- Fencing removed (some fencing may be retained if requested by the landowner).

## 2.2.7. Project Schedule

An indicative schedule for the Pumped Hydro Project is outlined in Table 2-2.

**Table 2-2: Indicative Pumped Hydro Project schedule**

Phase	Approximate number of months to completion
Detailed Design	3
Construction	30
Commissioning	3
Removal of temporary construction facilities/rehabilitation of disturbed areas	3

## 2.3. Solar Project

### 2.3.1. Project Overview

The Solar Project will provide up to 300 MW of solar PV generation capacity, consisting of arrays of tracking solar panels. The solar PV arrays will connect to inverters and a substation which will feed the electricity into the national electricity grid.

Once fully complete, the Solar Project will contain approximately 941,500 solar panels to provide additional grid capacity into the South Australian energy market.

The Solar Project will include:

- Civil / earthworks for the solar farm including internal access roads, security fencing on the boundary and site access off Kenihan Road;
- Solar farm comprising of PV modules on tracker tables, piles, direct current (DC) and alternating current (AC) reticulation and inverter stations;
- Operational facilities including a site office, maintenance building, ablution block with on-site sewage treatment system, parking area, material laydown area, undercover storage area and waste storage area;
- Installation of solar arrays consisting of circa 941,500 x 385-watt solar panels mounted on single axis trackers;
- 64 x 4.2 MVA 33 kV inverters;
- Underground cabling and electrical connections between solar arrays, panel inverters and the 33 kV substation;
- 275 / 33 kV substation interconnection, associated switchgear and control room;
- Internal access tracks between solar arrays to provide access for construction, maintenance and inspection services;
- NEM compliant metering arrangements for all energy exported into the grid as well as internal metering to measure solar output; and
- Connection into the existing north south 275 kV lines with final design to be developed in conjunction with ElectraNet.

Figure 2-9 shows a preliminary site layout which is indicative of the likely layout of infrastructure on the site. Refinement of the layout and other project details will be ongoing throughout the planning and detailed design phases and the site layout will change throughout this process. However, the Solar Project will remain generally in the alignment shown based on the topographical elevation requirements needed to maximise the energy generation potential.

Several areas have been prioritised for avoidance in the preliminary layout, including culturally sensitive areas. These areas will continue to be prioritised for mitigation and avoidance as the design progresses.

The total development footprint of the solar farm and associated infrastructure is expected to be up to 678 ha. This will be refined in detailed design when the final location of solar panels, site infrastructure and access tracks will be determined. The final design will be balanced to minimise environmental impact and ensure optimum design efficiency.

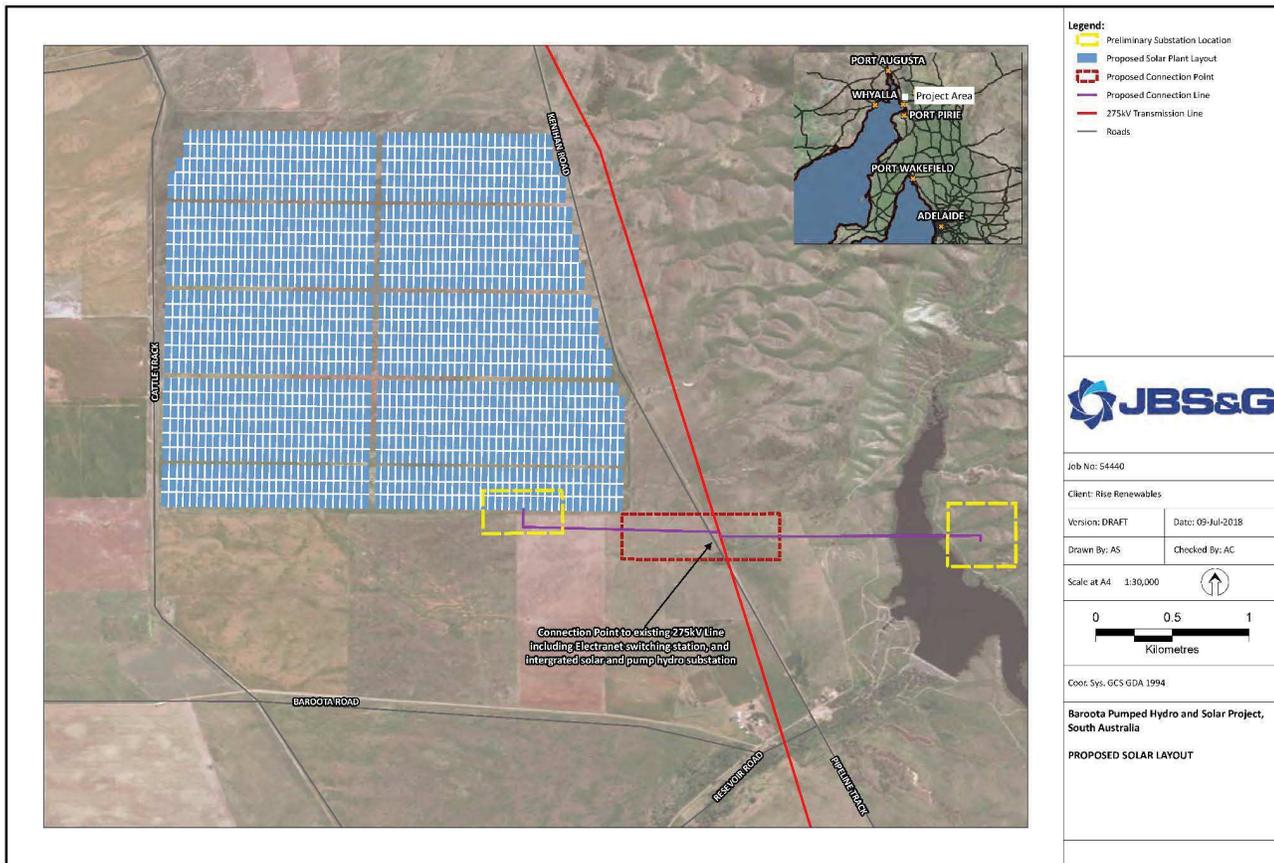


Figure 2-9: Preliminary Solar Project site layout

### 2.3.2. Project Site

The Solar Project site is located 1 km to the north-west of the existing Baroota Reservoir. The proposed site is on freehold land owned by a single landholder who has entered into lease agreements with Rise to support the Project, including a 25-year lease. A summary of the property details is provided in Table 2-3.

**Table 2-3: Solar Project site property details**

Property Description	Certificate of Title
Section 37W, Hundred of Baroota	Volume 5673 Folio 711
Sections 38 and 89, Hundred of Baroota	Volume 5673 Folio 710
Section 54N, Hundred of Baroota	Volume 5639 Folio 780
Section 54S, Hundred of Baroota	Volume 5673 Folio 709
Section 88, Hundred of Baroota	Volume 5576 Folio 38
Section 106, Hundred of Baroota	Volume 5673 Folio 712
Section 297, Hundred of Baroota	Volume 5245 Folio 609

The six land parcels that make up the PV solar site comprise a total area of approximately 636 ha. The switchyard / substation and other associated infrastructure will be located on the northern end of the two land parcels south of the solar panel area comprising a total area of approximately 230 ha. The total development footprint is expected to be approximately 670 ha, depending on the final layout.

The PV solar panels will be located on Sections 54N, 106, 54S, 89, 38 and 37W. An electrical reticulation area will be located along the southern boundary of the PV modules area and northern boundary of Section 88. Another electrical reticulation with a construction laydown area will be located along the northern boundary of Section 297. The proposed switchyard and substation will be in the north-west corner of Section 297.

The Solar Project site is shown in Figure 2-10.

The property is currently used for cropping and livestock grazing and is relatively degraded with generally sparse native vegetation cover. Cattle Track runs along the western perimeter of the site and Kenihan Road along the eastern perimeter. Access to the site is planned to be from Kenihan Road.

A 275 kV high voltage overhead transmission line that runs generally north to south is located to the east of the PV modules area.

Plate 2-10 to Plate 2-11 show typical views of the site.

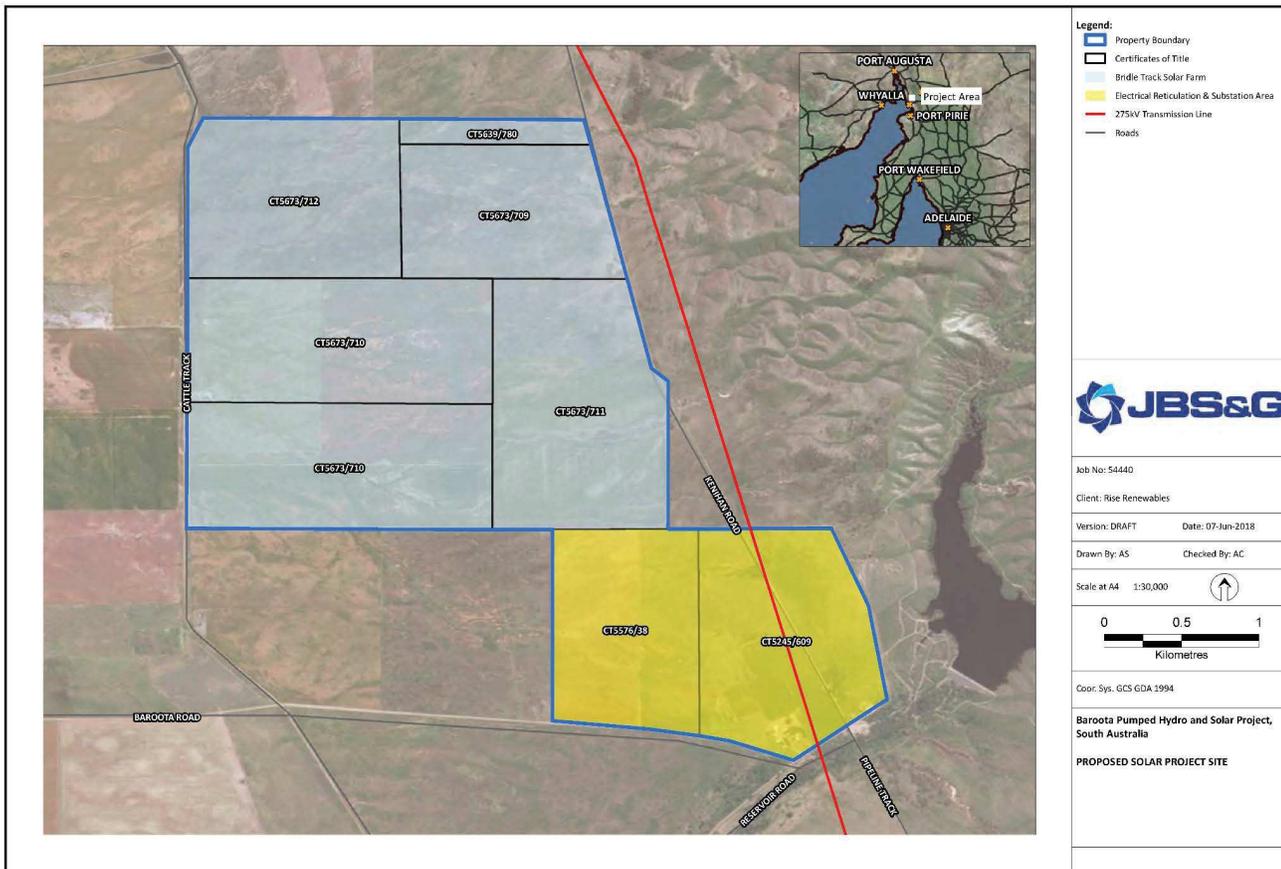


Figure 2-10: Proposed Solar Project site



**Plate 2-10: View of the Solar Project site from the south-eastern boundary, looking north-west (Source: JBS&G)**



**Plate 2-11: View of the Solar Project site from the south-eastern boundary, looking south-west (Source: JBS&G)**

### 2.3.3. Key Infrastructure Components

Rise is currently finalising the site configuration for the solar panel array and associated infrastructure. All dimensions provided in this section are therefore preliminary and may change depending on the final design and site configuration.

#### 2.3.3.1. Solar Arrays

The solar farm will have approximately 941,500 individual PV panels (or solar panels). These solar panels will typically be 2 m long and 1 m wide (depending on final equipment selection). The panels will be installed over the subject land in consistent alignments known as ‘arrays’. Figure 2-9 provides an indicative site plan for the array arrangement.

The proposed solar panels for this project consist of monocrystalline silicon technology and will have a maximum power output of 385 watts.

The solar panels are attached on a single axis tracking system (Plate 2-12) to track the sun’s path along an axis with an east to west orientation, allowing the solar PV array to increase the energy produced. There is 120 degrees of rotation of the trackers.

The panels and mounting system will be installed on approximately 30,000 mounting posts which will be direct pile driven into the ground (Plate 2-13). The tracking system is then bolted to the top of the posts. The final height of the centre of the panels off the ground will be approximately 1.5 m. Some variations in height may be required due to the undulations in the land.

Groupings of 29 panels will be linked together to form a ‘string’. The strings are then connected through a DC combiner box before it is wired to the inverters.

Approximately 10 m internal access tracks will be provided between arrays throughout the development to allow vehicle and machinery movement as required for maintenance and repairs.

Plate 2-14 shows an example of solar arrays.



**Plate 2-12: Typical photovoltaic panel with a single axis tracking system (Source: SNC-Lavalin)**



Plate 2-13: Typical piling operation to install mounting poles (Source: SNC-Lavalin)



Plate 2-14: Example of large solar farm (Source: SNC-Lavalin)

### 2.3.3.2. Combiner Boxes

A DC combiner box will be installed for each PV panel string (Plate 2-15). Combiner boxes collect the individual string circuits from the PV panels and combine them into a single larger circuit. They also provide overcurrent protection for the string circuits.



**Plate 2-15: Typical single axis tracking racking system and combiner box (Source: SNC-Lavalin)**

### 2.3.3.3. Inverter Stations

Inverters convert the low voltage DC electricity that the solar modules produce into low voltage AC which can then be transformed to higher voltages. Inverter transformers step up the voltage from the 1500 V<sub>DC</sub> supplied by the PV panels and converts the energy to 33 kV so that it can be injected into the Grid.

The project will use 64 x 4.2 MW<sub>AC</sub> 33 kV inverters which will be spaced throughout the development as required.

Inverter stations are similar in appearance to large shipping containers and will be approximately 12.2 m in length, 2.4 m in width and 2.9 m in height. Plate 2-16 shows an example of a typical inverter. A concrete slab or bored piers are likely to be used as foundations for the inverters.



**Plate 2-16: Example of an inverter (Source: SNC-Lavalin)**

#### 2.3.3.4. Underground Cabling

The proposed underground cabling will comprise low voltage wiring from panels to the inverters, and from high voltage AC cables to the substation.

Cabling will be laid in trenches of depths to approximately 300 mm and backfilled and compacted to match the adjacent ground level.

Underground cabling for DC cables and 33 kV cables will be installed in accordance with Australian and international standards and established practice.

#### 2.3.3.5. Switchyard and Substation

A switchyard / substation will be constructed immediately adjacent to the southern boundary of the PV modules facilitating servicing of site equipment in isolation from the network and stepping up the generation voltage of 33 kV to the connection voltage of 275 kV. Overhead lines will run in an easterly direction from this switchyard / substation to the shared ElectraNet switching station facilitating connection into the existing ElectraNet Bungama to Davenport 275 kV transmission line. The switchyard / substation will be constructed on benched foundations with engineered concrete footings and suitable bunds.

The final placement of the substation, switchyard, associated transfer infrastructure and ElectraNet switching station will be subject to refinement during the detailed design phase.

Plate 2-17 shows the existing ElectraNet 275 kV transmission line running across the site.



**Plate 2-17: Existing 275 kV lines running across the Project site (Source: JBS&G)**

#### 2.3.3.6. Switchgear Building and Operations Office

A small building is to be constructed adjacent to the proposed substation. The building will house the control room for the facility, monitoring its operation and function, as well as battery backup supplies and the switching gear.

The infrastructure in the building will support the substation and management of the facility generally.

An operations area and desk are to be installed within the building for personnel to cover the function of the facility. A kitchen, toilets, washroom and eyewash facilities will also be provided within the building.

#### 2.3.3.7. Maintenance

Once operational, the facility will involve daily monitoring of the plant and all associated infrastructure. Personnel employed to manage the facility will utilise the operations building when on-site.

Where required, minor repairs and maintenance of components of the facility will be undertaken by on-site personnel.

Contractors may be required from time to time to conduct more complex repairs or maintenance on the facility.

#### 2.3.3.8. Other Operational Facilities

Other operational facilities will be located on hardstand (constructed from compacted earth or crushed rock) and include:

- Office block and ablution block, which may be prefabricated buildings;
- Maintenance building and workshop;
- Parking area for staff and visitors;
- Material laydown area and an undercover storage area;
- Waste storage area; and
- Tanks for the harvesting of rainwater from roofs (i.e. battery storage building) and provision of firefighting water.

A temporary construction compound and laydown areas will also be established during construction and are discussed in Section 2.2.4.4.

#### 2.3.3.9. Communications and Power

Telecommunications will be installed at the site and may utilise existing wired networks in the region or wireless data networks.

Portable diesel generators will be used to supply power during construction. Power during operations will be obtained from the solar farm and batteries. A small diesel-powered generator will be installed for use in emergencies.

#### 2.3.3.10. Site Access and Internal Access Tracks

Two access points are expected to be utilised: direct access from Kenihan Road to the east of the site and via the Cattle Track to the west of the site. Potential access locations are shown in Figure 2-10.

A detailed traffic management plan to address site access will be developed in consultation with DPTI and the Council and will cover all relevant issues including line of sight, slip lanes, surface suitability and maintenance, vehicle management and other road safety matters.

Internal tracks will be constructed to allow vehicular access. An internal perimeter track will also be constructed along the fence line. These internal access tracks will be gravel (unsealed) and approximately 10 m in width.

Solar PV module rows will be spaced accordingly to allow access for service and optimum operation. The spaces between module rows will generally not be gravelled and be mostly untreated.

A security fence, expected to be a 2.5 m high, 25 mm chain link fence, will be installed around the entire perimeter (excluding the access road) in accordance with Australian Standards (AS) 1725 Chain-link Fabric Security Fencing and Gates. A security gate at the site entrance will allow controlled access. The site will be permanently monitored for security purposes by alarms and cameras.

There will be a buffer of approximately 20 m between buildings or solar panels and the fence, which is expected to be maintained as a firebreak (i.e. fuel loads will be controlled in this zone).

#### 2.3.3.11. Water Management

##### *Construction*

Water is expected to be trucked to site for use in construction, dust suppression, equipment washing, worker facilities and potable use. Water tanks are likely to be installed in the temporary construction compound.

##### *Operations*

Water will be required for worker facilities and potable use during operations, however quantities required will be relatively low due to the small number of employees likely to be on-site.

High-tech coating on the PV panels reduces cleaning requirements. Water will be required for solar panel cleaning and rainwater will be used wherever possible.

Water is planned to be harvested from the roof of the maintenance building and stored in tanks on-site for operational use and as a fire fighting reserve. If additional water is needed to meet project requirements, it is expected that it would be trucked to site.

#### 2.3.3.12. Wastewater

Wastewater generated during construction will be captured in septic tanks and removed from site by a licensed waste contractor.

Operational wastewater management may utilise a small sewage treatment system, or alternatively it may also use septic tanks with removal by a licensed waste contractor. The sewage treatment system would be designed with a peak capacity adequate for the expected number of staff and visitors at the site.

#### 2.3.3.13. Waste Management

A range of general waste products will be generated during the construction phase and, to a lesser extent, the operational phase. These will include wooden pallets, plastic wrapping, cans, bottles and metal offcuts. A dedicated waste storage and handling area will be provided during construction and operation.

Similar to Section 2.2.3.14, waste will be managed in accordance with the waste management hierarchy and the requirements of the *Environment Protection Act 1993 (SA)*.

Recyclable materials are expected to constitute a large proportion of the waste generated, including timber pallets used to transport the solar panel modules. Components such as batteries and solar panels will be recycled (typically by the manufacturer) when they reach the end of their operational life.

All waste will be disposed of through appropriately licensed facilities in accordance with legislative requirements. Unused or excess chemicals and material will be removed and disposed of correctly, in accordance with safety data sheets (SDS) and waste disposal guidelines.

Licensed waste transporters will be used to collect and dispose of waste and waste tracking forms and receipts will be used in accordance with legislative requirements.

### 2.3.4. Construction

#### 2.3.4.1. Construction Activities

The main construction activities will include:

- Removing existing fences and any internal trees (as identified on plans);
- Establishment of the temporary construction compound, including secured site office and storage areas, loading and delivery zones;
- Erection of temporary construction signage and directional signage for delivery access along Kenihan Road and the Cattle Track, whichever minimises disruptions to local traffic;
- Site establishment and preparation (e.g. vegetation removal, preliminary civil works and drainage);
- Fencing around project site;
- Construction of the substation and connection to the existing transmission line;
- Direct piling and installation of steel post support system for the solar panels;
- Installation of underground cabling (trenching), installation of PV arrays, inverters containers and delivery station, connection of communications equipment;
- Grading and material placement of internal road creation;
- Construction of other permanent operational facilities (e.g. site office, ablutions block, parking and access tracks);
- Removal of temporary construction facilities and rehabilitation of disturbed areas; and
- Possible ripping to establish any planting strips.

Construction activities will be sequential and overlapping. Activities will commence with site preparation, involving grading and minimal earthworks for the access tracks, solar module areas, temporary facilities, excavations for foundations for inverters, buildings and the substation. Vegetation removal will aim to minimise soil disturbance, with the soil surface and groundcover left intact as far as possible.

Mechanical, structural and electrical works will commence once site preparation is completed for the relevant part of the site.

The construction and commissioning phase is expected to last approximately 12 – 20 months.

#### 2.3.4.2. Construction Workforce, Accommodation and Hours

It is expected that approximately 300 temporary construction personnel would be required on-site during periods of peak construction activity. The construction labour force will be sourced locally as far as practicable. Where specific skills are not available locally, workers will be sourced from further afield.

It is anticipated that most workers would be accommodated at existing accommodation within the local area (i.e. towns within a 50 km radius of the site). Bus transport would be provided to minimise traffic volumes and transit risks during construction. A dedicated construction camp is not proposed given the close proximity to nearby towns.

Accommodation requirements will be addressed in consultation with the Council, who are facilitating local engagement through the establishment of a registration of interest process.

Construction hours are typically 12-hour shifts, from 6 am to 6 pm daily. Crews will rotate through the roster to ensure appropriate leave breaks are incorporated. The construction workforce would typically assemble at site at 6 am for briefings (often referred to as 'prestart briefings'), with construction activities typically commencing by 7 am and daily site pack-up around 5.30 pm. Depending on construction scheduling, work may need to be undertaken at night (e.g. for critical path activities). However, noisier activities will be scheduled, wherever possible, to coincide with business hours.

#### 2.3.4.3. Machinery and Equipment

Machinery and equipment used during construction will include earth-moving equipment for civil works, diesel generators, trucks and cranes, all with similar noise outputs to farm machinery. Pile driving of the solar panel foundations would be undertaken using a machine which screws or hammers poles into the ground, similar to that used for driving farm fence poles into the ground.

The equipment likely to be used during construction includes:

- Dozer, excavator, grader, backhoe, roller, scraper, vibrating plate;
- Mulcher;
- Loader;
- Dump trucks, water truck;
- Pile driver;
- Forklift, telehandler;
- Crane; and
- Generators.

Bulk materials expected to be transported to the site for construction include road base, concrete, sand and cement. These materials will be sourced from local quarries wherever possible, otherwise from regional towns.

#### 2.3.4.4. Temporary Construction Facilities

Two construction compounds in the order of 120 m by 200 m are expected to be required in the western and southern parts of the Solar Project site. The compounds will be used during the construction phase and depending on location, one of these may partially be converted to an operational compound following the completion of construction. The compounds will primarily provide:

- Temporary site offices and lunch room;
- Temporary ablutions block;
- Mechanical workshop;
- Material laydown areas;
- Equipment stores;
- Waste storage area;
- Parking;
- Hazardous materials storage; and
- Fuel storage and refuelling area (self-bunded diesel tank).

Additional laydown and truck parking / turning areas may be established in another area of the site to manage equipment delivery and logistics, depending on final access and site layout configurations.

### 2.3.5. Operations

Once operational, routine activities would include:

- Operation, monitoring and ongoing maintenance of the electrical components of the solar array and battery system;
- Routine visual inspections and general maintenance / housekeeping, with potential use of ‘drone’ technology to enhance maintenance operations;
- Management of vegetation including maintenance of ground cover vegetation beneath panels to minimise potential for erosion and weed growth. Monitoring would be undertaken to identify and address any issues. Slashing vegetation or spraying would be undertaken where required;
- Security management including site monitoring; and
- Replacement of equipment and infrastructure, as required.

The operational workforce is expected to be up to 5, with additional personnel where required (e.g. for scheduled maintenance operations).

Daily operations and maintenance would typically be undertaken during relatively standard working hours (e.g. Monday – Friday 7 am to 6 pm and Saturday 8 am – 1 pm). Except for breakdowns, emergencies or very infrequent large-scale maintenance, night works or work on Sundays or public holidays are unlikely to be required.

### 2.3.6. Decommissioning

During decommissioning, all above ground infrastructure would be removed. Key elements of project decommissioning would include:

- The generation infrastructure would be disconnected from the metering point;
- The solar arrays would be removed. Materials would be sorted and packaged for removal from the site for recycling or reuse. Much of the solar array panels would be recyclable;
- Posts and cabling would be removed and recycled (some infrastructure below ground may be left in place subject to agreement with the landowner);
- The substation and all other site amenities and equipment would be removed and materials recycled or reused, wherever possible; and
- Fencing would be removed (some fencing may be retained if requested by the landowner).

The level of traffic required for decommissioning would be similar in type but of shorter duration than that required for the construction phase.

### 2.3.7. Project Schedule

An indicative schedule for the Solar Project is outlined in Table 2-4.

**Table 2-4: Indicative Solar Project schedule**

Phase	Approximate number of months to completion
Detailed Design	3
Construction	12-20
Commissioning	3
Removal of temporary construction facilities/rehabilitation of disturbed areas	3

### 3. Project Rationale and Benefits

The Project aligns with South Australia's strategic priorities, will improve the security of the State's power system and provide direct economic benefits, particularly to the Mid North region.

#### 3.1. Alignment with South Australian Strategic Priorities

South Australia's mix of electricity supply sources continues to change with an increasing share of intermittent renewable generation. Since the closure of coal fired power generation in South Australia and the increase in electricity generated from wind or solar resources, there has been a need for higher levels of dispatchable generation (AEMO 2016). The Project will be a timely addition of 'on demand' dispatchable power that will significantly assist in balancing variable renewable generation. The Project will increase supply of electricity generation during peak power demand thereby reducing the risk of supply and demand imbalances during these times. Furthermore, the additional supply will put downward pressure on wholesale electricity prices during peak demand periods.

The Project is aligned with, and will assist in, achieving State Government priorities focused on affordability, reliability and security of power. The energy capacity of the Project, along with providing clean and reliable energy, will improve the South Australian power system in the following ways. The Project will:

##### *Affordable energy*

- Result in higher levels of electricity being supplied from generation within South Australia through the dispatchable nature of the Project, than would otherwise occur during peak demand periods thereby contributing to a lower cost of wholesale electricity periods during high demand periods when prices are typically highest.
- Use pumped hydro generation, the lowest cost form of long-hours energy storage. The Project will contribute significant energy storage which will assist in balancing the continued growth of low-cost variable renewable generation.
- Provide an additional source of large scale solar supply contributing to lowest cost new renewable generation.

##### *A reliable grid*

- Expand the installed capacity of synchronous generation in South Australia.
- Provide a new form of synchronous generation in pump hydro with significant diversification benefits to the network (both in technology type and location).
- Improve the supply of dispatchable energy, particularly during peak times.
- Contribute to system reliability, affordability and security over a long-term with an asset life of at least 50 – 70 years.

##### *Power System Security*

- Provide a critical back up including fast track and black start services to safeguard the South Australian network.
- Support the variability of renewable generation including by providing load during low demand periods thereby assisting with network voltage control.
- Support system security and thereby enabling continued investment in new renewable energy generation
- Enable South Australia to continue its leadership in the transition to a low carbon electricity system however with improved long-term system security.

#### 3.2. Economic Benefits

Rise intends to seek approximately \$700 million to fund the capital expenditure of the Project. Approximately half of that investment is forecast to occur locally delivering significant immediate and long-term economic and employment benefits.

Rise anticipates that approximately 500 construction personnel will be required for the Project during the construction phases, with approximately 5 – 10 full-time equivalent ongoing roles during the operational phase. A significant proportion of the construction phase workforce will be sourced locally.

Indirect economic spinoffs would benefit local businesses in the area throughout the construction and operational phases due to the sourcing of local products, materials and services (such as accommodation, food, fuel, and construction supplies and materials).

## 4. Legislative Framework

This section provides a summary of the legislative framework and approval process for the Project and provides an overview of other planning and environmental approvals that are likely to be required.

### 4.1. Development Act 1993

The *Development Act 1993* (SA) provides the framework establishing the State’s planning and development system and its statutory procedures. It is the key legislation for approval of the Project.

#### 4.1.1. Development Approval

The Project has been sponsored by Department of the Premier and Cabinet (DPC) as a public infrastructure project (Appendix H) and will be assessed under the public infrastructure provisions of Section 49 of the Development Act.

The Development Application prepared by Rise will be provided to DPC for lodgement with the SCAP. The process undertaken by SCAP involves notification, given in the form of a public advertisement, with an invitation for any person to make written comment within the prescribed timeframe (15 business days). The Development Application is also provided to Council and other government agencies for comment (E.g. DPC, DEW, EPA and DPTI). The SCAP assesses the application, considers any comments made by the public, Council and other referral bodies and prepares a report to the Minister for Planning (Minister) who may approve or refuse the application. The process is outlined in Figure 4-1.



Figure 4-1: Section 49 public infrastructure approval process

This application has been prepared in accordance with the guidance provided in the *Guide to the Assessment of Crown Development and Public Infrastructure* (Planning SA 2002). The *Development Regulations 2008* also require that prescribed particulars be contained in an application under Section 49, including:

- (a) a description of the nature of the proposed development;
- (b) details of the location, siting, layout and appearance of the proposed development; and
- (c) a certificate from the Technical Regulator certifying that the proposed development complies with the requirements of the Technical Regulator (if the proposed development is electricity generation over 5 MW that is to be connected to the State's power system).

This report provides information on (a) and (b). A certificate from the Technical Regulator is attached to this report (Appendix I).

#### 4.1.2. Building Rules Certification

The Development Act requires public infrastructure projects involving building work to be assessed and certified as complying with the Building Rules (to the extent that is appropriate in the circumstances) by a private certifier or by a person determined for this purpose by the Minister. The Building Rules include the Building Code of Australia and cover issues such as structural adequacy, fire safety, health and amenity, equitable access for people with disabilities and energy efficiency.

The assessment and certification against the Building Rules will be undertaken by the Council or a private certifier.

#### 4.1.3. Development Plan Considerations

The Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan (Development Plan), established under the Development Act, sets out the policies against which development applications are to be assessed, as well as a number of objectives or principles relating to economic, environmental and social matters which should be complied with.

The Pumped Hydro Project site is within the Water Protection Zone and the Solar Project within both the Rural Landscape Protection Zone and Primary Production Zone of the Development Plan. The Project as a whole has been assessed against the objectives and principles set out in the Development Plan (see Appendix G) and indicates that the development of a pumped hydro and solar farm project is not at variance with the Development Plan. The key points noted in the assessment are:

- The project is not identified as a non-complying development.
- Renewable energy facilities, such as the proposed Project, are an envisaged form of development as defined by the Development Plan. Relevant objectives and principles include:
  - *Renewable Energy Facilities, Objective 1 - Development of renewable energy facilities that benefit the environment, the community and the State.*
  - *Renewable Energy Facilities, Objective 2 - The development of renewable energy facilities, such as wind farms and ancillary development, in areas that provide opportunity to harvest natural resources for the efficient generation of electricity.*
  - *Renewable Energy Facilities, Objective 3 - Location, siting, design and operation of renewable energy facilities to avoid or minimise adverse impacts on the natural environment and other land uses.*
  - *Renewable Energy Facilities, Principle 1 - Renewable energy facilities, including wind farms and ancillary development, should be located in areas that maximize efficient generation and supply of electricity and designed and sited so as not to impact on the safety of water or air transport and the operation of ports, airfields and designated landing strips.*
- The desired character of the Rural Zone and Primary Production Zone (Solar Project site) does not include or mention impacts of renewable energy facilities. The solar farm will be constructed on land which is currently used for cropping and grazing and is not expected to impact on the natural and rural character of the zone.

- The Water Protection Zone (the Pumped Hydro Project) covers the Baroota Reservoir catchment. The desired character of this zone states that developments should avoid contributing to the pollution of surface water resources. The Pumped Hydro Project will be situated in the Baroota Reservoir catchment and the construction of an additional reservoir is consistent with the existing reservoir and guidelines. No impact on water quality is expected.

The Project is consistent with other objectives and associated principles in the Development Plan, including those relevant to the prevention of conflict between land uses, protection of scenically attractive areas, protection of natural resources (including surface water and soil), air quality, noise pollution and hazards, flood protection and bushfires.

## 4.2. Other Key Legislation

A range of other legislation is potentially relevant for Project approvals, including:

- Commonwealth:
  - *Environmental Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999*
  - *Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Heritage Protection Act 1984*
  - *Native Title Act 1993*
- South Australian:
  - *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988*
  - *Electricity Act 1996*
  - *Environment Protection Act 1993*
  - *Fire and Emergency Services Act 2005*
  - *Heritage Places Act 1993*
  - *Local Government Act 1999*
  - *National Parks and Wildlife Act 1972*
  - *Native Title (South Australia) Act 1994*
  - *Native Vegetation Act 1991*
  - *Natural Resource Management Act 2004*
  - *Roads (Opening and Closing) Act 1991*
  - *South Australian Public Health Act 2011 and South Australian Public Health (Wastewater) Regulations 2013.*

Key legislation relevant to Project approvals is discussed further below.

### 4.2.1. *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999 (Cth)*

Approval under the *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999* (EPBC Act) is required for activities that will, or are likely to, impact matters of national environmental significance. These matters include World Heritage properties, National Heritage places, Ramsar wetlands of international importance, listed threatened species and ecological communities, listed migratory species and, in relation to coal seam gas development and large coal mining development, a water resource.

When a person proposes to take an action that will, or is likely to, impact matters of national environmental significance, they must refer the proposal to the Minister for Environment and Energy for a decision about whether the proposed action is a ‘controlled action’ and needs approval under the EPBC Act.

At the request of Rise, JBS&G Australia has undertaken an assessment of likely impact by the Project on EPBC Act matters and concluded that there are no matters of national environmental significance that are either present or likely to be significantly impacted. There are no World Heritage properties, National Heritage Places, Wetlands of International Importance or Commonwealth Marine Areas in the vicinity. As indicated in Section 7 and Appendix C, there are no threatened ecological communities or threatened species likely to be present or impacted, and there are no likely impacts to migratory species.

Consequently, Rise is confident that a requirement for assessment under the EPBC Act would not be triggered and a referral under this Act is therefore not proposed.

#### **4.2.2. Native Title Act 1993 (Cth) and Native Title Act 1994 (SA)**

The *Native Title Act 1993* and the *Native Title (South Australia) Act 1994* provide for the recognition and protection of native title. These rights may include: living on the area, access to the area for traditional purposes, to visit and protect important places and sites, to hunt, fish and gather food or traditional resources, and to teach law and custom on country. Native title can be claimed on some areas of land or water (e.g. on vacant or unallocated Crown land) but is extinguished by freehold land tenure and certain other forms of land title.

The Traditional Owners of the immediate area have a registered native claim (Federal Court file number SAD6012/1998) over land covered by the Project. The claim was registered by the National Native Title Tribunal on the Register of Native Title Claims on 10 April 1996. The date for a decision of the claim is unknown.

#### **4.2.3. Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988 (SA)**

The *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988* is administered by the Minister for Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation and provides protection for any Aboriginal sites, objects or remains (whether previously recorded or not).

A cultural heritage survey has been undertaken with the Traditional Owners as discussed in Section 8.2. Five (unrecorded) indigenous sites and scattered artefacts were identified near the Project. Rise will work with the Traditional Owners and Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation (where relevant) as the Project progresses through detailed design and construction to ensure that activities comply with the requirements of the Aboriginal Heritage Act.

Rise have consulted with Wongi-Ahrah and have an agreement in place with respect to the management of heritage sites and artefacts. Proposed management measures have considered Project design in relation to the heritage sites and artefacts identified during the cultural heritage survey.

#### **4.2.4. Heritage Places Act 1993 (SA)**

The *Heritage Places Act 1993* provides for the identification and conservation of places and related objects of State heritage significance and also provides protection for archaeological artefacts of heritage significance. It is an offence to damage a Heritage Place.

A desktop assessment of all State and Commonwealth databases has revealed that there are no known Heritage Places or objects within the Project area.

#### **4.2.5. Environment Protection Act 1993 (SA)**

The *Environment Protection Act 1993* provides a regulatory framework for the protection of South Australia's environment, including land, air and water. It imposes a general environmental duty not to undertake an activity that pollutes or might pollute the environment unless all reasonable and practicable measures have been taken to prevent or minimise any resulting environmental harm. It also imposes an obligation to report incidents causing or threatening serious or material harm to the Environment Protection Authority (EPA), where applicable.

The Environment Protection Act also defines prescribed activities of environmental significance, which require authorisation and licensing under this Act. The Project may involve an EPA licence for concrete batching which is a prescribed activity.

A number of Environmental Protection Policies operate under this Act which are relevant to the project, including the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007* and the *Environment Protection (Water Quality) Policy 2015* and all of which will be complied with.

#### **4.2.6. National Parks and Wildlife Act 1972 (SA)**

The *National Parks and Wildlife Act (NPW)* establishes the system of conservation reserves in South Australia and provides protection for native plants and animals. Under the NPW Act, it is an offence to take protected plants or animals without approval.

Part 5 of the NPW Act provides for the conservation of native animals and Schedule 9 lists protected species and their protection status. The NPW Act applies to the Project site for the purposes of determining protected species of plant or animals, which influences offset requirements under the *Native Vegetation Act 1991*.

#### 4.2.7. *Native Vegetation Act 1991 (SA)*

The *Native Vegetation Act 1991* and *Native Vegetation Regulations 2017* apply to the management and clearance of native vegetation on private and public land in South Australia.

The Project will fall under Regulations 12 and 16 of the Native Vegetation Regulations, under the Infrastructure provisions of Schedule 1, Part 6 (clause 34).

The Regulations permit clearance for infrastructure approved under the Development Act where the Minister has declared that the clearance is in the public interest or if it is required in connection with the provision of infrastructure to a building or proposed building, or to any place.

The clearance requires written approval from the Native Vegetation Council (NVC) and under Regulation 16 will be subject to a condition that:

- Clearance is undertaken in accordance with an approved management plan that results in a Significant Environmental Benefit (SEB), or
- A payment is made into the Native Vegetation Fund of an amount considered by the Native Vegetation Council as being sufficient to achieve a SEB.

As discussed in Section 7.1, an application to the Native Vegetation Council for approval to clear vegetation will be submitted prior to the commencement of construction and an environmental offset in the form of a Significant Environmental Benefit (SEB) will be achieved (e.g. in the form of a Credit SEB area established by a third party, an on-ground SEB or a payment into the Native Vegetation Fund) as required under the *Native Vegetation Act 1991*.

#### 4.2.8. *Natural Resources Management Act 2004 (SA)*

The *Natural Resources Management Act 2004* (NRM Act) applies to a range of aspects of natural resources management. Of particular relevance to the Project are provisions addressing activities which affect surface water and groundwater resources, as well as management of pest plants and animals.

Both the NRM Act and the Northern and Yorke Natural Regional Resources Management Plan (NYNRM 2009) set out a number of 'water affecting activities' that must not be undertaken without a permit, including construction of buildings or structures in a watercourse, lake or floodplain and depositing solid material in a watercourse or lake. However, previous advice from the Department of Environment and Water (DEW) is that a separate water affecting activity permit will not be required as this matter is covered by the development approval process<sup>3</sup>.

The NRM Act also regulates the taking and use of water in Prescribed Wells Areas or Prescribed Water Resources Areas (PWRA). The Project falls within the Baroota PWRA which was prescribed in 2008 and incorporates surface and underground water (DEWNR 2017b). The PWRA is a local-scale resource for which groundwater, surface water and watercourse water are prescribed under the NRM Act. Groundwater extractions are limited under a Notice of Prohibition, pending the development and adoption of a water allocation plan that will provide for sustainable management of the resource (DENWR 2017b).

The Northern and Yorke Natural Resources Management Board has developed a *Concept Statement for the Water Allocation Plan for the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area* (DEWNR 2009). The necessary permits / licences required under the draft water allocation plan will be obtained prior to construction. Any assessment and the necessary permitting documentation will be completed in consultation with Natural Resources Northern and Yorke.

#### 4.2.9. *Other Approvals*

There may be other approvals required prior to any construction activities commencing on the Project, such as authorisation to place infrastructure and access tracks across road reserves under the *Local Government Act 1999* and possibly the *Roads (Opening and Closing) Act 1991*.

Electricity generation licensing under the *Electricity Act 1996* and registration with the Australian Energy Market Operator are being undertaken outside this development application.

<sup>3</sup> Under Section 129(1)(e) of the Act, a water affecting activity permit is not required for activities that have been authorised by a development authorisation under the *Development Act 1993*.

This page has been left blank intentionally

## 5. Stakeholder Engagement

This section provides an overview of Rise’s stakeholder and community engagement undertaken for the Project. It also provides a summary of how Rise plans to manage engagement with stakeholders during all phases of the Project.

The Project provides significant employment and economic opportunities for nearby communities, particularly during the 30-month construction period. Rise will engage with relevant suppliers to utilise, as far as practicable, local resources. Community sessions will provide information for individuals and organisations to identify, and be considered for, available Project opportunities, including employment and procurement.

### 5.1. Approach

In accordance with Section 49(7)(d) of the Development Act, this Development Application will undertake a public exhibition of at least 15 business days. A notice will be published in a newspaper advising the type of development and its location, and copies of the documentation will be made available for public access at the District Council of Mount Remarkable office, State Government offices and SA Planning Portal.

Rise has implemented a fit for purpose program which has focused on local community engagement to ensure stakeholders are informed and have opportunity to provide comment on the Project.

Feedback received has been addressed in this document and, where practicable, will be incorporated into the Project management plans.

Rise has identified an initial list of stakeholders for engagement (see Table 5-1) and this will be updated as the Project progresses.

**Table 5-1: Key stakeholders**

Group	Stakeholders
Landholders (Directly Impacted)	The Solar Project is located on freehold title owned by a single owner. The Pumped Hydro Project and proposed upper reservoir is on land held under a perpetual lease by the Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association. The existing lower reservoir is owned by SA Water.
Local Community	Communities of Melrose, Port Germein, and adjoining areas
Local Government	District Council of Mt Remarkable Colin Nottle, Mayor Wayne Hart, Chief Executive Officer Hayley Trott, Community Engagement Officer
Native Title / Cultural Heritage Groups	Traditional Owners of the immediate area Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association
Industry	ElectraNet SA Water Potential suppliers
Media	Regional, state and national media organisations
State Government	Department of Premier and Cabinet Department of State Development (former) Department of Environment and Water Northern and Yorke Natural Resources Management Native Vegetation Council Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure State Planning Commission and State Commission Assessment Panel Country Fire Service Office of the Technical Regulator

Group	Stakeholders
State, Federal and Local Political Representatives	State Members of Parliament Federal Members of Parliament Local Elected Officials
Regional Development	Regional Development Australia Yorke and Mid North

## 5.2. Engagement Program

From the initial Project stages, Rise has focused on building local connections through stakeholder meetings and presentations, including with Council, elected members and landowners. In particular Rise has worked with landowners of the Solar Project site, and Wongi-Ahrah Association and Heritage representatives of the Traditional Owners, to undertake cultural heritage surveys. Rise is committed to continuing to engage with the Traditional Owners and local indigenous community.

One-on-one meetings have been undertaken with key stakeholders with subsequent communications as required. These meetings have introduced the Project and provided an opportunity for stakeholders to express potential concerns and support for the Project. The feedback received through engagement has been positive. Importantly, no significant concerns have been raised by any party during the consultation process. Stakeholders engaged to date have raised positive feedback regarding the economic benefits the project will bring to the local community and region.

Rise's engagement approach has included a particular focus on stakeholders who have a direct interest in the Project. Rise has engaged with SA Water, the Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association (Pumped Hydro site), Landholders (Solar site) and the Council.

**Table 5-2: Stakeholder engagement undertaken**

Stakeholder Groups	Brief Description
SA Water	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Rise have undertaken ongoing one-on-one, face to face meetings with SA Water.</li> <li>Rise and SA Water have identified key personnel to assist with project delivery. SA Water will provide ongoing access to, and maintenance of, the Baroota Reservoir.</li> </ul>
Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association (Pumped Hydro site)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Rise have undertaken ongoing one-on-one, face to face meetings with Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association. Wongi-Ahrah have assisted with cultural heritage surveys and have been consulted regarding cultural heritage management recommendations.</li> <li>Rise has an access licence and option to lease agreement with the Wongi-Ahrah.</li> <li>Rise is committed to working with the Wongi-Ahrah across the lifecycle of the Project. This includes working with the Wongi-Ahrah during the detailed design phase to gain understanding and feedback on design considerations and identifying opportunities for mutual collaboration with regards to local economic development opportunities.</li> </ul>
Landholders (Solar site)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Rise have undertaken ongoing one-on-one, face to face meetings with the landholders.</li> <li>The landholders have provided long-term support for the Project through an access licence and option to lease agreement.</li> <li>Rise will continue working with the landholders during the detailed design phase to gain understanding and feedback on design considerations.</li> </ul>
Council	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Rise have undertaken one-on-one, face to face meetings with the Council.</li> <li>Rise have engaged with Council on a range of specific themes including business and economic benefits for the District and employment opportunities for the community.</li> <li>Rise will continue engaging with the Council as the Project progresses.</li> </ul>

Regular meetings have been undertaken with the South Australian Government (the former Department of State Development, DEW and DPTI) and targeted technical meetings held to secure feedback from entities within government agencies including the Office of the Technical Regulator (OTR) and Native Vegetation Council (NVC). In addition, meetings have been held with ElectraNet and the Country Fire Service. Feedback received at the meetings has been considered and incorporated into relevant sections of the Development Application, particularly in relation to a SEB for native vegetation clearance.

Discussions will continue to be held with other stakeholders, including licensing authorities that may have a regulatory interest in the Project, such as the EPA and Australian Rail Track Corporation (ARTC).

Rise will utilise the Industry Capability Network (ICN) Gateway to engage with local, regional and state based suppliers and to ensure they are provided full, fair and equal opportunity to participate in the procurement process.

### 5.2.1. Community Engagement

Rise held a drop-in Community and Stakeholder Information Session on Thursday, July 19<sup>th</sup> at the Port Germein Bowling Club regarding the development application. This provided an opportunity to inform the community of the development assessment process, opportunities available and provide clear next steps information in relation to the progress of the Project. The community session was publicised by Rise using the following methods:

- Newspaper advertisement – in the Flinders News;
- Targeted – emails to key stakeholders; and
- Council website.

Approximately 40 people attended. Attendees were predominantly from the surrounding area including Port Pirie, Baroota and Port Germein. Overall feedback and conversations were positive and community members expressed interest in:

- Employment opportunities;
- Economic benefits for the region;
- Supplier/services opportunities;
- Construction timeline; and
- Technical aspects of the Project.



**Plate 5-1: Community session presentation**

Representations made about the Project during the statutory notification period will be formally addressed by Rise within ten business days as part of the development application assessment process. Relevant feedback captured through that process, including from government agencies and the planned community information session, may be considered by Rise during detailed design and when preparing management plans.

### **5.3. Ongoing Engagement**

Rise will undertake an ongoing program of engagement during construction and operation of the Project. Rise will have continued and ongoing work with the Traditional Owners of the immediate area including to establish a Cultural Heritage Management Plan. Liaison with Council regarding the progress of the Project will be ongoing. Rise will continue to provide information to stakeholders through the Rise Renewables Website.

Should the Minister approve the development, Rise will review stakeholder engagement activities and develop a program appropriate for engagement during construction and operation.

## 6. Physical Environment Assessment

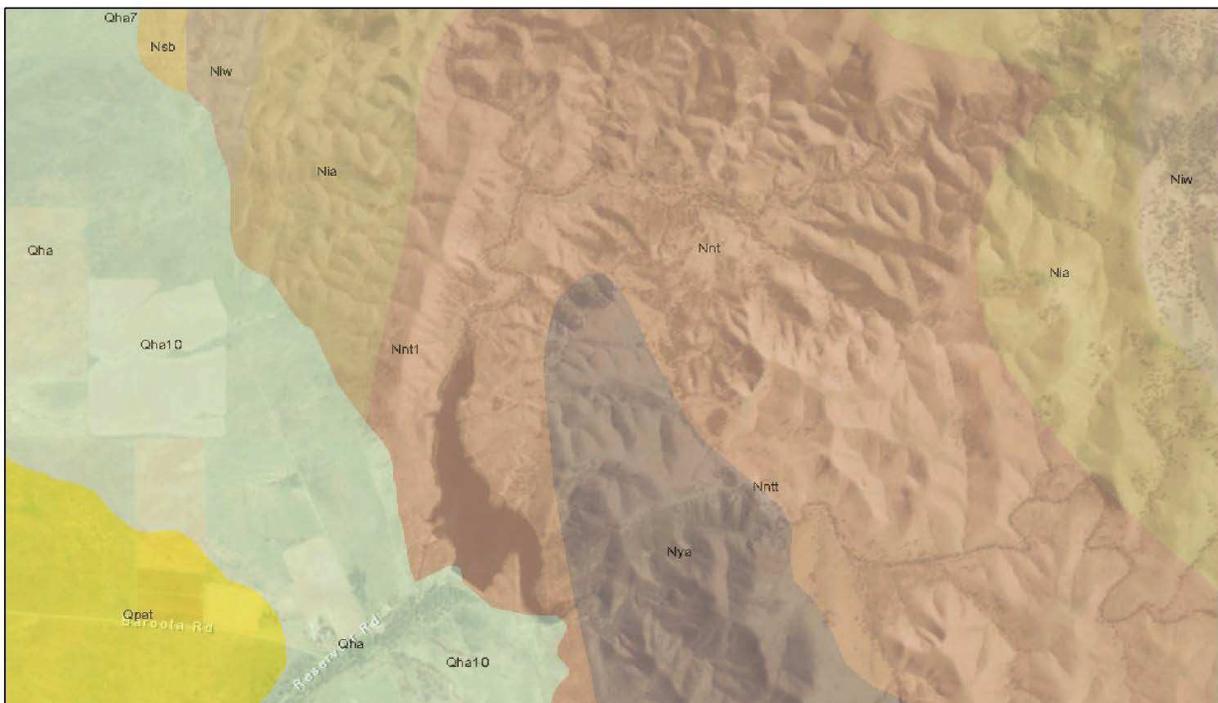
### 6.1. Geology and Soil

#### 6.1.1. Existing Environment

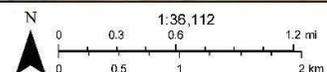
##### 6.1.1.1. Pumped Hydro Project

The topography of Baroota Reservoir Reserve is characterised by rolling hills and ranges from 120-200 m above sea level. The topography of the broader Separation Creek Land System, within which the Project sits, consists of steep to very steep hills east of Baroota Reservoir, ranging in elevation between 100 m AHD at the reservoir dam wall to 780 m AHD at the top of the catchment in the north-east (DEWNR 2017a).

The 1:250,000 Geology Survey of South Australia Orroroo Map (Sheet SI 54-01) and South Australian Resources Information Gateway (SARIG) shown on Figure 6-1 provide a summary of the regional geology, which is complex, associated with the Palaeozoic folding of Neoproterozoic sedimentary rocks. The area of the lower reservoir is characterised by the Tapley Hill formation (Nnt) described by the Geology Survey of South Australia as siltstone, grey, dolomitic and pyritic grading upwards to calcareous, thinly laminated, locally cross-bedded; dolomite, grey flaggy to massive; limestone conglomerate, intraformational; greywacke. Thin areas of shale and thinly laminated beds and lenses of grey dolomite were also noted, consistent with the Tindepina Shale Member (Nntt) formation. The access track and upper reservoir area lie within an area defined by the Angepena Formation (Nia), characterised by thinly bedded, reddish siltstone; interbeds of dolomite and minor grey-green shale; as well as pisolitic and algal limestone, and the Appila Tillite (Nya) formation, characterised by tillite; quartzite, siltstone. Massive, grey.



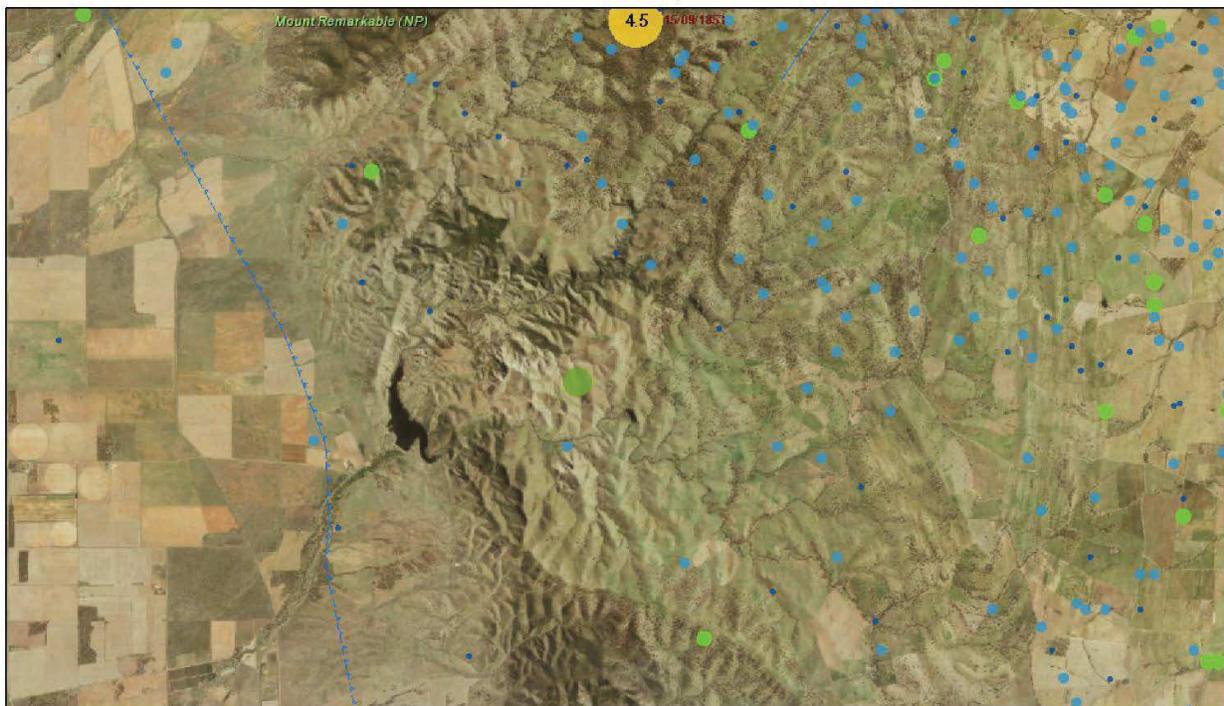
May 14, 2018



Published by, and with the authority of, the Government of South Australia. Attribution: Location 20, Government of South Australia and 2018.  
 Disclaimer: Although every effort has been made to ensure the accuracy of the information displayed, the Department, its agents, officers and employees make no representations, either express or implied, that the information displayed is accurate or fit for any purpose and expressly disclaims all liability for loss or damage arising from reliance upon the information displayed. <http://www.sa.gov.au/Disclaimer>

Figure 6-1: Baroota regional geology

Two Neoproterozoic - Ordovician faults are identified within the broader Project area; one beneath the Solar Project, and one approximately 6 km to the east extending in a north-east direction towards Melrose (Figure 6-2). However, it is noted that the 1:250,000 *Orroroo* Geology Map referenced above did not identify any faults within the broader Project area. No registered earthquakes were noted within the Pumped Hydro Project footprint, although it is noted that a 4.5 magnitude earthquake was reported to the north-east of the area on 15 September 1853. Multiple smaller earthquakes were noted within a 10 km radius of the site, predominantly to the east of the Project area within the Flinders Ranges. The upper reservoir will be designed to meet the relevant Australian National Committee on Large Dams (ANCOLD) guidelines, based on the local geological and seismic conditions at the site. It is noted that Australia (and the Project site) sits within the Indo-Australian Plate, which is considered a Stable Continental Region in terms of seismicity, hosting 0.2% of the worlds seismic releases (Clark *et. al.* 2014). For comparison purposes, the province of British Columbia in Canada sits adjacent the Cascadia subduction zone, which may generate earthquakes up to magnitude 9 on the Richter Scale (BC Hydro 2012). Hydroelectric dams in British Columbia produce 87% of that provinces electricity supply (EnergyBC 2016), indicating that with the proper design considerations, hydroelectric dams can be installed and operated successfully in seismically active areas.



June 6, 2018



Scale 1:100,000  
 0 0.75 1.5 3 mi  
 0 1.25 2.5 5 km

Produced by, and with the authority of, the Government of South Australia, Geoscience Australia, Location SA, Government of South Australia and CSIR.

Disclaimer: Although every effort has been made to ensure the accuracy of the information disclosed, the Department, its agents, officers and employees make no representation, either express or implied, that the information is played is accurate or fit for any purpose and expressly disclaims all liability for loss or damage arising from reliance upon the information disclosed. <http://www.sa.gov.au/sa-climate>

**Figure 6-2: Faults and registered earthquakes surrounding the Project area**

The upper reservoir area and a portion of the broader Separation Creek Land System drain directly into the Baroota Reservoir via the main (Separation and Waterfall Creeks) or smaller tributaries, which occupy narrow valleys with a strongly pronounced v-shaped cross section. Most soil is shallow over basement rock, which outcrops consistently throughout the regional area (Plate 6-1), however there is also deeper soil with red or brown clayey subsoil formed in weathering rock (DEWNR 2017a), typically associated with depositional areas at the base of slopes or tributaries.

Based on the steep, precipitous hill country, this area is virtually non-arable and mostly inaccessible to implements (Plate 6-2). As such, use is restricted to grazing (DEWNR 2017a).



**Plate 6-1: Inclined sedimentary Tapley Hill formation outcrop above the proposed upper reservoir (Source: JBS&G)**



**Plate 6-2: Rolling hills within the surrounding area of the proposed upper reservoir, looking east (Source: JBS&G)**

#### 6.1.1.2. Solar Project

The Solar Project site lies within the Nelshaby Land System (DEWNR 2017a) which is a gently sloping outwash fan abutting the Southern Flinders Ranges with deep, inherently fertile but often poorly structured soil. The Geology Survey of South Australia and SARIG indicate the underlying geology consists of undefined Holocene alluvial fluvial sediments (Qha), with areas of high to low angle slope deposits, as well as colluvium and alluvium (Qha10). Soil in the area is characterised by gravelly and sandy clays, displaying soft carbonate associated with windblown coastal particles leaching into the soil.

The topography of the site and surrounding land consists of alluvial plains and fans occurring as a band up to 5 km wide along the western side of the Southern Flinders Ranges (Plate 6-3, Plate 6-4 and Plate 6-5). The slopes are traversed by watercourses, most of which originate from the frontal escarpment and are closely spaced (approximately 500 m apart). Several larger streams from further east in the ranges also cross the Nelshaby land system. These include Mt. Gullet Creek, Mambray Creek, Baroota Creek and Telowie Creek. Watercourses are eroded in places, particularly on the steeper slopes adjacent to the ranges.

The elevation along the base of the escarpment varies from 240 m in the south (near Crystal Brook) to 20 m in the north. The proposed location of the Bridle Track Solar site has a minimum elevation of approximately 52 m within the south-western portion of the site, and a maximum elevation of approximately 114 m within the north-eastern portion of the site.

The site has a moderate to high water erosion (non-arable) potential. Wind erosion is classified as low across the site (indicating 'no special management needed'; DEWNR 2009a, b). Baroota Creek and the land immediately to the south has been mapped as moderately low water erosion potential ('modified surface management needed') (DEWNR 2009a).

The predominant past land use across the site (grazing) is not likely to have resulted in widespread site contamination. While there is always potential for small-scale localised contamination if fuel or chemicals have been spilled on the site, this is not considered likely. A search of the South Australian Contamination Site Index has identified that no contaminated sites are located in the Project area (EPA 2018). A Construction Environmental Management Plan (CEMP) will be developed to manage any contaminated land related issues that may arise during construction.



**Plate 6-3: Overall topography of the Solar Project site near the centre of the site, looking south-west (Source: Alluvium)**



**Plate 6-4: Gentle slopes leading to the ranges from the eastern boundary of the Solar Project, looking east (Source: BS&G)**



**Plate 6-5: Alluvial plains looking from the Solar Project location towards the ranges, looking south-east (Source: JBS&G)**

---

## 6.1.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures

### 6.1.2.1. Pumped Hydro Project

#### *Construction and Decommissioning*

Construction and decommissioning activities may result in impacts to soil, including erosion and sedimentation, soil compaction, soil inversion and soil contamination. These are discussed further in the following paragraphs. Construction activities can also result in dust generation which is discussed further in Section 6.3.

#### *Erosion and Sedimentation*

Excavation and earthworks carried out during construction will disturb the ground surface and have the potential to cause soil erosion and subsequent sedimentation of surface water. Excavation and earthworks will be required for the construction of the upper reservoir, penstock trench, access tracks, powerhouse, construction compound, substation and switchyard, site offices, lay down and parking areas. It is noted that the location of the upper reservoir has been chosen based on an existing 'bowl' like topography, which will minimise the volume of rock and soil requiring management during the construction.

The most significant earthworks will be associated with the construction of the upper reservoir, the penstock trench and the powerhouse. These earthworks involve the removal of vegetation cover and disturbance of soil which will increase the potential for erosion, especially on sloped areas around the edge of the reservoir and the penstock trench. Due to the nature of the excavation works, there is limited potential for off-site impacts due to the internal nature of the drainage. However, measures such as installation of berms or drainage controls, stockpile management and maintenance of sediment/erosion controls will be implemented during all excavation works. The penstock trenches will be backfilled and compacted to a level consistent with surrounding soil to minimise the potential for subsidence and erosion and to promote revegetation.

#### *Soil Compaction and Inversion*

The structure of the soil and particularly the underlying lithology will influence the final design construction methodology across the entire Project footprint. Detailed geotechnical investigations will be carried out to inform the detailed design.

Compaction of soil in areas of temporary disturbance (such as equipment and machinery laydown areas or areas of heavy vehicle traffic) can change local drainage patterns and prevent effective plant growth following completion of construction. Soil compaction impacts will generally be limited to defined areas. Heavy vehicle traffic will generally be restricted to constructed access tracks on the site. Activities causing excessive rutting or soil compaction will be restricted in wet or boggy conditions. Areas of temporary disturbance (e.g. laydown areas) will be ripped or scarified where appropriate to alleviate compaction. Areas of temporary disturbance will be located within the final / permanent disturbance footprint where possible.

The mixing of different soil layers during excavation (soil inversion) can adversely affect plant growth after backfilling of the excavation. In locations where the natural surface cover will be reinstated following excavation (e.g. penstock trench), topsoil will be stockpiled separately for use in reinstatement to minimise this impact.

#### *Soil Contamination*

The storage and use of chemicals on-site has the potential to result in localised soil contamination if a spill occurs and could result in off-site contamination if the spill is not appropriately managed. Chemicals on-site would include fuel, lubricants and herbicides in relatively limited quantities. The risk of contamination will be minimised by storage and handling of fuel and chemicals in accordance with relevant standards and guidelines and the implementation of procedures to contain and clean up spills should they occur.

Contaminated soil can potentially be encountered during excavation activities. Although relatively unlikely at this site, measures to respond to this situation will be included in the CEMP.

#### *Operation*

The potential impacts to soil during operation are likely to be very limited. Maintenance activities and vehicle movements would generally be confined to the access tracks.

### *Erosion and runoff*

The slopes of the upper reservoir may create sheet flow from surface water runoff during initial stages of operation. These areas will be rehabilitated following the completion of construction. Monitoring will be undertaken to identify whether any areas of erosion emerge and further mitigation measures would be implemented where required.

Drainage features or structures associated with the penstock, permanent access tracks, hardstand areas, buildings and other site infrastructure will be designed to minimise the potential for erosion or transport of sediment off the site. Where possible, vegetation cover will be retained at the site and construction works will be phased to minimise soil disturbance.

### *Soil Contamination*

Soil contamination could potentially occur as a result of a spill of fuel or chemicals (e.g. lubricants or herbicides) however the volumes used will generally be low. The risk of contamination will be minimised by storage and handling of fuel and chemicals in accordance with relevant standards and guidelines and the implementation of procedures to contain and clean up spills should they occur.

## **6.1.2.2. Solar Project**

### *Construction and Decommissioning*

Similar to the Pumped Hydro Project, construction and decommissioning activities for the Solar Project may result in impacts to soil, including erosion and sedimentation, soil compaction, soil inversion and soil contamination. These are discussed further below. Construction activities can also result in dust generation which is discussed further in Section 6.3.

The poorly structured, alluvial soil will likely influence the installation method and depth of the support poles for the solar arrays. Geotechnical investigations, such as shallow trenches, will be carried out to inform the detailed design.

### *Erosion and Sedimentation*

Excavation and earthworks will be required for the construction of new access tracks, the construction compound, substation, site offices, lay down and parking areas, however large-scale bulk earthworks will not generally be required due to the relatively flat terrain.

Installation of the support posts for the solar arrays by pile driving or screwing uses light equipment and involves very limited disturbance to soil. The areas of disturbance have a small and discrete footprint and are sparsely distributed and groundcover is retained as far as possible.

The relatively flat terrain, limited drainage network and low susceptibility of the soil to erosion indicate that any impacts are likely to be relatively minor and localised. The larger areas of excavation (e.g. the substation) are located in the eastern part of the site where there is no potential for off-site impacts due to the internal nature of the drainage. Measures such as installation of berms or drainage controls, stockpile management and maintenance of sediment/erosion controls will be implemented for excavations such as cable trenches that cross or are in the vicinity of the ephemeral watercourse that traverses the site, as discussed in Section 6.2. Trenches will be backfilled and compacted to a level consistent with surrounding soil to minimise the potential for subsidence and erosion.

### *Soil Compaction and Inversion*

Compaction of soil in areas of temporary disturbance (such as equipment and machinery laydown areas or areas of heavy vehicle traffic) can change local drainage patterns and prevent effective plant growth following completion of construction. Soil compaction impacts will generally be limited to defined areas. Heavy vehicle traffic will generally be restricted to constructed access tracks on the site. Activities causing excessive rutting or soil compaction will be restricted in wet or boggy conditions. Areas of temporary disturbance (e.g. laydown areas) will be ripped or scarified where appropriate to alleviate compaction. Areas of temporary disturbance will be located within the final / permanent disturbance footprint where possible.

The mixing of different soil layers during excavation (soil inversion) can adversely affect plant growth after backfilling of the excavation. In locations where the natural surface cover will be reinstated following excavation (e.g. trenches for cables), topsoil will be stockpiled separately for use in reinstatement to minimise this impact.

### *Soil Contamination*

Similar to the Pumped Hydro Project, soil contamination will be managed through the CEMP and will have the same level of mitigation and control measures.

### *Operation*

The potential impacts to soil during operation are likely to be very limited. Maintenance activities and vehicle movements would generally be confined to the access tracks.

### *Erosion and runoff*

The potential for wind erosion will be low, given the nature of site soil and the stabilisation provided by vegetation that will be allowed to remain (or regenerate) across the site. Areas that are temporarily disturbed (e.g. laydown areas) will be rehabilitated following the completion of construction. Drainage features or structures associated with permanent access tracks, hardstand areas, buildings and other site infrastructure to minimise potential for erosion or transport of sediment off the site.

Concentrated runoff from the solar panels could result in increased soil erosion below the solar arrays during significant rainfall events. The potential for significant erosion from rainfall runoff is relatively low given the low rainfall and relatively flat nature of the site, and is further reduced by retaining vegetation cover and minimising soil disturbance. Monitoring will be undertaken to identify whether any areas of erosion develop, and further mitigation measures would be implemented where required.

### *Soil Contamination*

Soil contamination could potentially occur because of a spill of fuel or chemicals (e.g. lubricants or herbicides), however the volumes used will generally be low. The risk of contamination will be minimised by storage and handling of fuel and chemicals in accordance with relevant standards and guidelines and the implementation of procedures to contain and clean up spills should they occur.

### **6.1.3. Summary of Key Mitigation Measures**

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 6-1. These measures will be captured in the CEMP or Operational Environmental Management Plan (OEMP).

**Table 6-1: Soil - key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Minimise disturbance to soil surface and retain ground cover as much as possible, prior to and during construction, to minimise areas exposed to erosion.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Stockpile topsoil separately from subsoil, particularly in areas where the natural surface will be reinstated.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Minimise the area of soil disturbance (e.g. excavation) where possible.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Locate areas of temporary disturbance within the final / permanent disturbance footprint where possible.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Rehabilitate areas of disturbed soil promptly and progressively during construction.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Implement appropriate sediment and erosion controls during construction such as installation of berms or drainage controls, stockpile management and maintenance of sediment/erosion controls.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Change in surface water drainage pathways causing erosion to be included in the CEMP and mitigated during construction	✓		

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Design to consider surface water drainage and possible erosion and install appropriate permanent soil erosion and drainage management measures.		✓	
Hydro Solar	Backfill and compact trenches to a level consistent with surrounding soils or in line with final facility design to minimise the potential for subsidence and erosion.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Design any drainage features or structures associated with permanent access tracks, hardstand areas, buildings and other site infrastructure to minimise potential for erosion or transport of sediment off-site.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Rip or scarify areas of temporary disturbance (e.g. laydown areas) where appropriate to promote revegetation.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Undertake monitoring for erosion and implement further mitigation measures where required.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Restrict activities causing excessive rutting or soil compaction in wet or boggy conditions.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Undertake storage and handling of fuel and chemicals in accordance with relevant standards and guidelines (e.g. EPA bunding guidelines and AS 1940).	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Undertake refuelling and maintenance of plant and machinery with appropriate spill containment measures in place (e.g. use of drip trays or in lined, bunded areas).	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Regularly inspect machinery for leaks and maintain in good working order.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Locate transformers in the substation on self-bunded pads to contain potential leaks and spills.		✓	
Hydro Solar	Maintain incident procedures to contain and clean up spills should they occur.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Develop protocol for dealing with potential contaminants (e.g. pesticide containers) if discovered during construction.	✓		

## 6.2. Water

A surface water and groundwater assessment has been undertaken for the Project by Alluvium (2018). This assessment is provided in Appendix B and forms the basis of the information in this section.

### 6.2.1. Existing Environment

The Project is located entirely within the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area (PWRA), which was prescribed in 2008. The PWRA is a local-scale resource for which groundwater, surface water and watercourse water are prescribed under South Australia's NRM Act. Groundwater extractions are limited under a Notice of Prohibition, pending the development and adoption of a water allocation plan that will provide for sustainable management of the resource (DENWR 2017b).

A requirement of the Baroota PWRA is the development of a Baroota Water Allocation Plan (WAP). The WAP is being developed by the Northern and Yorke Natural Resources Management Board in collaboration with key stakeholders (DEWNR 2009). The WAP aims to:

- Protect the resource for all water users and water dependent ecosystems, now and into the future; and
- Provide greater certainty for water users.

6.2.1.1. Pumped Hydro Project

*Surface Water*

The site falls within the Baroota Creek catchment located in the Southern Flinders Ranges within the Mambray Coast drainage basin in the North St Vincent-Spencer Gulf region. The existing reservoir has been described in detail within Section 2.2.3.1. The reservoir receives runoff directly from the broader Baroota Creek catchment, including Waterfall Creek and Baroota Creek, fed by Separation Creek, as well as smaller tributaries draining directly from the area around the upper reservoir.

Analysis of stream flows was undertaken to consider potentially affected watercourses. Stream ordering provides an indication of the relative size of a watercourse within a climatic and geomorphic setting. Stream ordering is a simple method of classifying stream segments based on the number of tributaries upstream. A stream with no tributaries (headwater stream) is considered a first order stream. A segment downstream of the confluence of two first order streams is a second order stream. Thus, a  $n^{\text{th}}$  order stream is always located downstream of the confluence of two  $(n-1)^{\text{th}}$  order streams (Strahler 1952).

The stream orders for the Project area are shown in Figure 6-3. The largest order is 3<sup>rd</sup>. All mapped watercourses are ephemeral, reacting quickly when sufficient rainfall occurs to generate runoff and with flows ceasing rapidly upon cessation of rainfall. As a guide, all the 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> order streams are robust due to bedrock confinement, requiring few special management measures. The 3<sup>rd</sup> order watercourses transport larger flows and may require some additional management actions as detailed in Table 6-2 to minimise erosion risk.

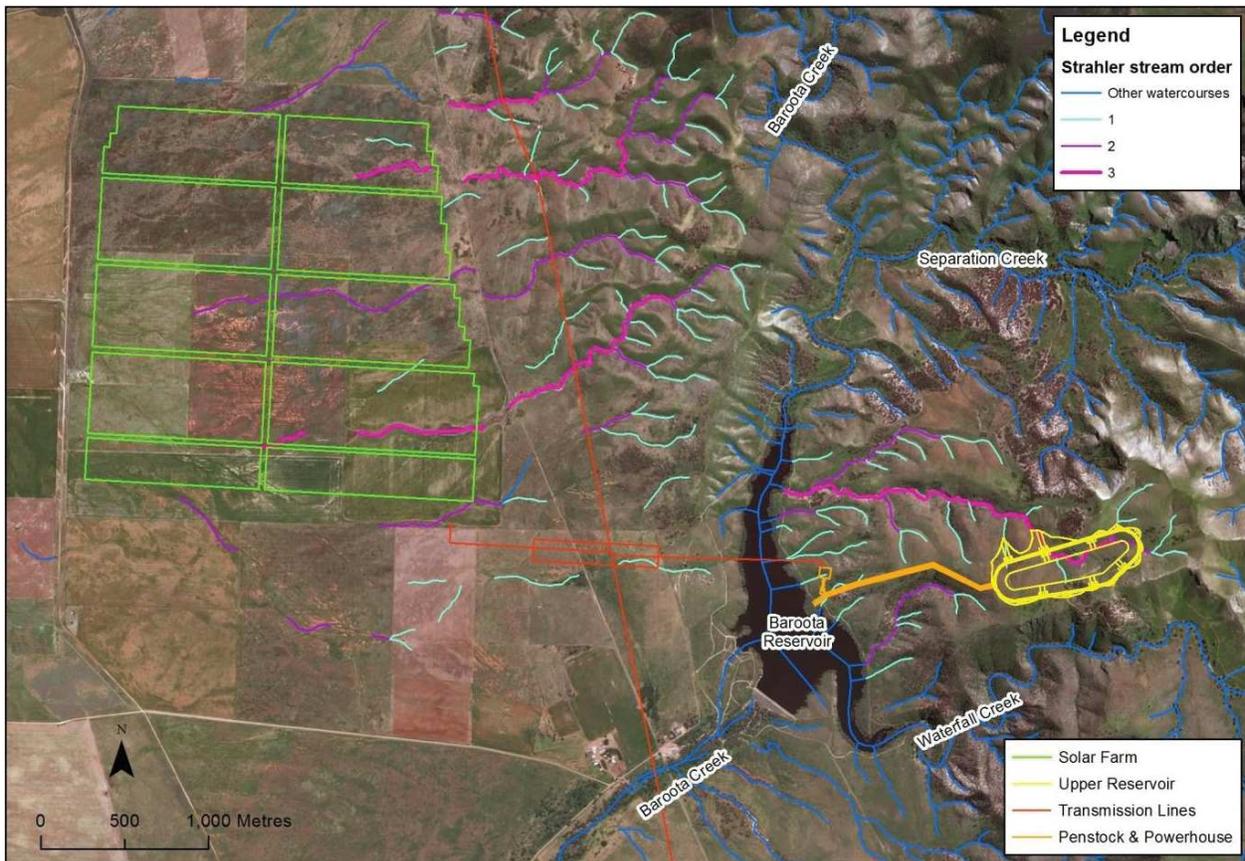


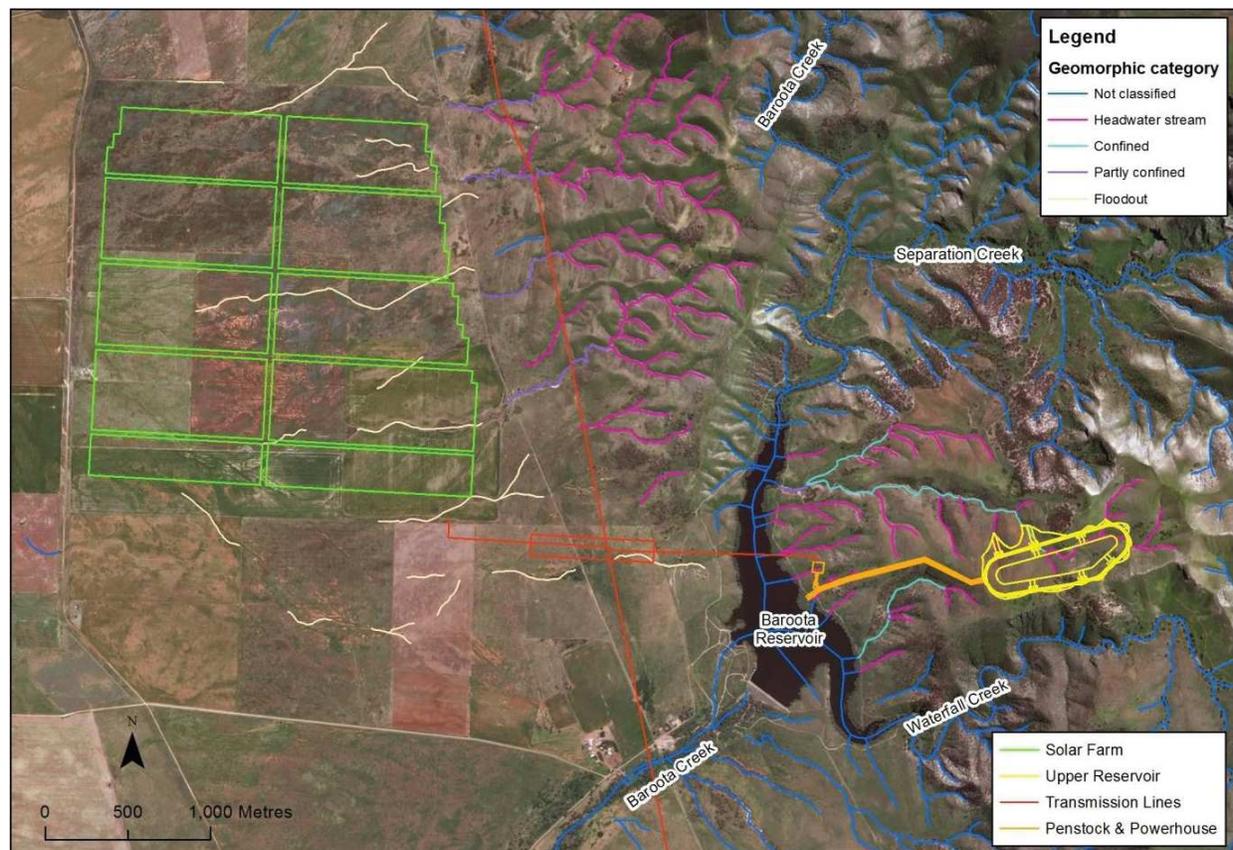
Figure 6-3: Stream orders within the study area and surrounds

Watercourses were also characterised by geomorphic type (Table 6-2). This describes the physical attributes of watercourses reaches and is useful to understand how robust the streams are that may interact with Project activities. Different geomorphic types require different management approaches, particularly in regard to erosion control. Four types of geomorphic category have been assigned to the watercourses that could interact with project components.

**Table 6-2: Watercourse geomorphic categories, attributes and management implications**

Geomorphic Category	Attributes	Management Implications
Headwaters	Steep flowing upper catchment watercourses that are usually erosion resistant due to bedrock controls and small catchment areas.	Robust streams with some historical incision but limited potential for further erosion. If track crossing of these watercourses is required, then bed level crossing should be constructed.
Confined	90% or greater of these channels are confined by rock at the valley margins. They are highly robust with no potential to migrate laterally.	Very robust watercourses largely with rock bed and banks and very limited potential for erosion.
Partly confined	These watercourses are intermittently confined on at least one side of their valley margins, which limits the potential to migrate laterally.	Robust watercourses largely on rock bed and rock at the margins. Some potential for erosion.
Floodout	These watercourses have a low gradient and when flowing across the alluvial fans and plains floodout or dissipate completely to no defined channel. They are generally robust but can be susceptible to erosion if disturbed.	Some of the drainage lines inspected exhibit erosion over time with some deepening prior to the points where they floodout and dissipate. Erosion is episodic and related to large, infrequent rainfall events. Any project access tracks should avoid channelization of flows and install bed level crossings where crossing of these watercourses is required.

The geomorphic stream types for the study area are shown in Figure 6-4. Photographs of each stream type are shown in Plate 6-6, Plate 6-7 and Plate 6-8.



**Figure 6-4: Geomorphic stream types within the Project area and surrounds**



**Plate 6-6: Headwater streams in the un-named upper reservoir catchment (Source: Alluvium)**



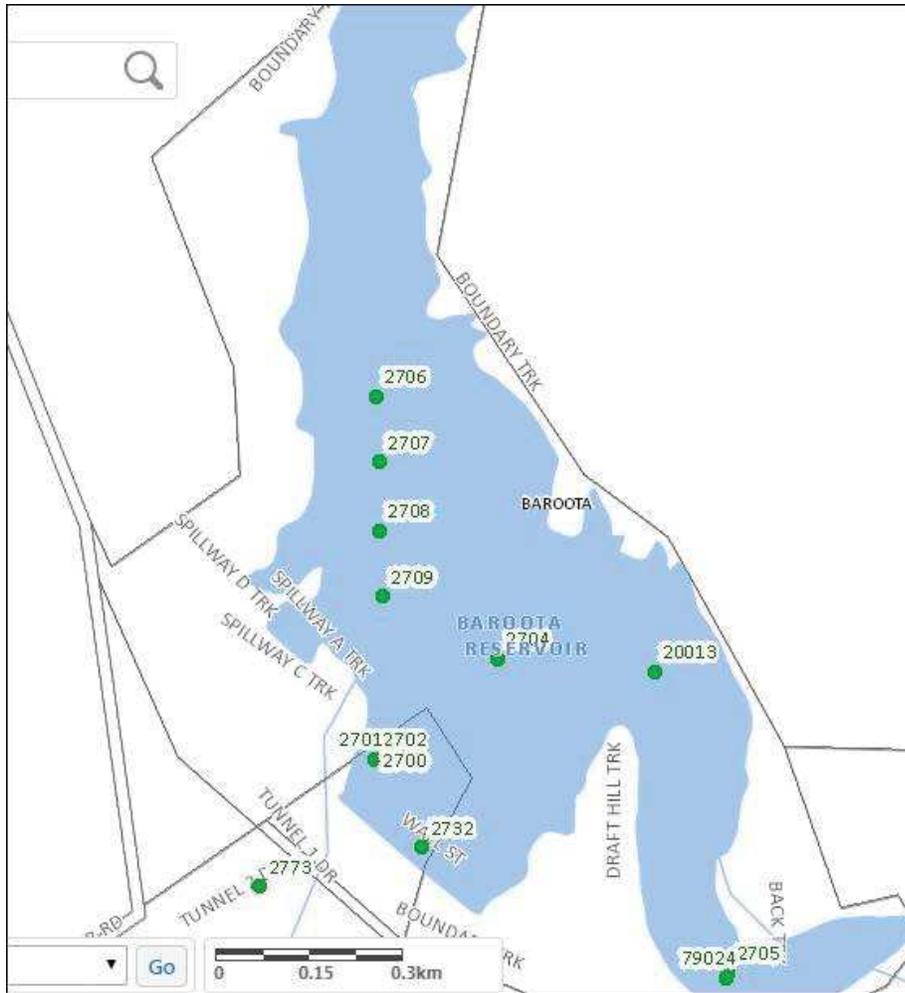
**Plate 6-7: Confined reach of the un-named catchment watercourse (Source: Alluvium)**



**Plate 6-8: Partly confined reach with some lateral movement (Source: Alluvium)**

All of the watercourses that could interact with the Project are ephemeral, ungauged, 1<sup>st</sup> to 3<sup>rd</sup> order streams. They are robust with limited erosion risk due to disturbance, have low environmental values due to lack of aquatic habitat values and are common stream types within the region.

Information provided by SA Water indicates that water quality within the Baroota Reservoir is broadly consistent with storages in temperate regions of Australia, with moderately low turbidity values and metals concentrations, low concentrations of nutrients and pesticides but with the presence of cyanobacteria and phytoplankton. Samples were taken on a periodic basis since 1997 from various locations across the reservoir footprint including leakage from the dam wall (Sample ID 2773) (Figure 6-5). Total dissolved solid (TDS) values were reported up to 1,000 mg/L.



**Figure 6-5: SA Water sampling locations and sample IDs**

*Groundwater*

Groundwater within the Pumped Hydro Project area has been identified, as occurring within fractured Cambrian and Precambrian rocks, consisting of quartzite, sandstone, limestone, dolomite, slate, marble, siltstone, phyllite, schist and gneiss (SARIG 2017).

Information on a range of groundwater attributes is available for the region on the SARIG map database. The closest water drill holes to the Project site are approximately 800 m and 1,400 m south in the Waterfall Creek catchment, where historical data (1962 and 1936 respectively) identifies TDS as 2,256 and 2,241 mg/L, respectively, which is in the brackish range suitable for some stock and irrigation of salt-tolerant crops (Harington and Cook 2014). Depth of the bores and depth to groundwater are not recorded. Drill hole locations and TDS for the surrounding area are illustrated on Figure 6-6. It is noted that the groundwater results to the east of the reservoir are higher than those observed downgradient within the Baroota Creek floodplain area.

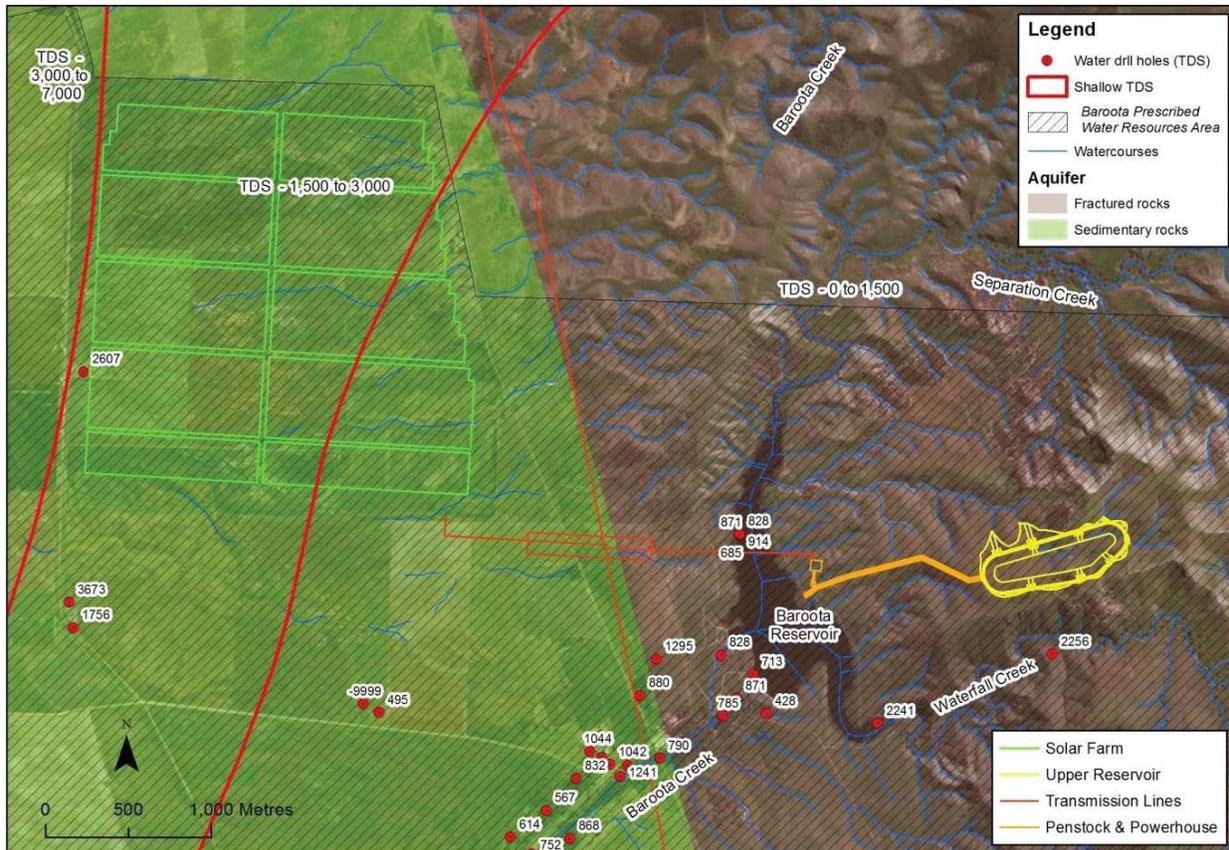


Figure 6-6: Aquifers, water drill holes and measured TDS

Connections between surface water bodies and groundwater may also affect groundwater levels and salinity in the Baroota PWRA. Groundwater flows through the fractured rock aquifer can be expected to be low based on the SARIG recorded water drill hole logs, which show a yield range of 0.5 to 3 L/s. Leakage from the Baroota Reservoir manifests as streamflow along Baroota Creek and may contribute recharge to the groundwater system, especially when the reservoir is full and overflow occurs. Further information on geology and groundwater will be obtained during geotechnical investigations proposed for the site. Groundwater conditions and the potential for interaction with the project components will be further investigated at the detailed design stage.

#### 6.2.1.2. Solar Project

##### *Surface Water*

The Solar Project is also located within the Mambray Coast drainage basin but falls to the north of the Baroota Creek catchment, located within an area defined as floodout creeks catchment. These unnamed, short run catchments have a length of between 1 and 3 km, containing only ephemeral watercourses that run off the ranges before flooding out on the adjacent alluvial fans and plains, where they lose their defined channels and dissipate. These types of watercourse channels are called floodouts and are shown clearly in Plate 6-9 and Plate 6-10. The current landowner indicated (P Dennis 2018, personal communication, 18 May) that he had never seen them flowing for much more than a day as they respond quickly to rainfall, with watercourse flows ceasing a short time after cessation of rainfall.

Watercourse characterisations for the Solar Project area are shown on Figure 6-3 and Figure 6-4. Consistent with the Pumped Hydro Project, all of the watercourses that could interact with the Solar Project are, ephemeral, ungauged, 1<sup>st</sup> to 3<sup>rd</sup> order streams. They are robust with limited erosion risk due to disturbance; have low environmental values due to lack of aquatic habitat values; and are common stream types within the region. A typical floodout creek at the Solar Project site is shown in Plate 6-9 (upstream) and Plate 6-10 (downstream).



**Plate 6-9: Typical floodout creek at the Solar Project site (looking upstream) (Source: Alluvium)**



**Plate 6-10: Typical floodout creek at the Solar Project site (looking upstream) (Source: Alluvium)**

### *Groundwater*

As shown in Figure 6-6, groundwater in the Solar Project area is present within the sedimentary rock aquifer, consisting of limestone, often cavernous, sandstone, sand shale and clay.

Groundwater levels in 2015-2016 were reported to have increased at 8 of 15 groundwater monitoring wells within the broader Baroota PWRA area, likely the result of above average rainfall recorded in 2015-2016. Conversely, below-average rainfall between 2002 and 2009 saw lower surface water inflows to the reservoir and consequently, recharge to the aquifers that underlie Baroota Creek was reduced (DENWR 2017).

TDS contours shown on Figure 6-6 suggest that TDS increases from east to west as you approach the coastline. However, the irregular frequency of salinity monitoring in the past make the interpretation of groundwater salinity data across the Baroota PWRA difficult. However, in the five years to 2016, four wells have data that is suitable for trend analysis, with three of these showing stable salinities and the remaining well showing a rise in trend (DENWR 2017).

### **6.2.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures**

All project components will be designed and constructed in accordance with the Code of Practice for the Building and Construction Industry (EPA, 1999), a Soil Erosion and Drainage Management Plan (SEDMP) will be prepared for the construction phase of the Project to specify erosion and sediment management controls. The SEDMP will include soil and erosion control best practice as detailed in the IECA (2008) guidelines “Best Practice Erosion and Sediment Control”.

#### **6.2.2.1. Pumped Hydro Project**

##### *Construction and Decommissioning*

Civil / earthworks required for the construction of the Pumped Hydro Project and associated components and infrastructure will create soil disturbance which has the potential to cause soil erosion if not managed appropriately. The main components where earthworks and excavation are required include upper reservoir and concrete intake and headrace infrastructure, lower reservoir intake and tailrace infrastructure, internal access roads and security fencing, powerhouse, switchyard and combined substation and the penstock.

##### *Upper Reservoir*

Based on the nature of the rock formation (to be confirmed during geotechnical investigations), the upper reservoir may not require an engineered synthetic liner to prevent losses to groundwater. However, if the permeability of the local geology is not deemed sufficient during detailed design, a high-density polyethylene (HDPE) liner (or suitable equivalent) will be installed where appropriate.

During construction phase of the upper reservoir, erosion, sediment and drainage controls will be established and works avoided during wetter periods. Given that the shape and size of the upper reservoir, project design will consider using the storage as a temporary sediment basin during the construction and decommissioning phases and then discharge to land or use flocculation agents to settle it prior to commissioning and decommissioning as a hydropower storage. Works will be progressed on the saddle dams to minimise the requirement for construction dewatering, as the more surface water that can be retained within the upper reservoir, the sooner the system can be fully commissioned. Design considerations will be made to manage surface water runoff from the catchment hydraulically above the upper reservoir (1<sup>st</sup> order and headwater streams), as well as the management of the existing 3<sup>rd</sup> order stream, which will be slightly modified by the construction of the upper reservoir (Figure 6-3).

Soil material will be generated as a result of the excavation works at the upper reservoir. Soil material will be used to contour the dam wall face and associated saddle dam embankments. Surplus soil material will be used as far as practicable on-site (e.g. to create and maintain access roads and erosion controls), minimising trucking off-site. The surplus soil will be sprayed with a vegetation cover following placement, and will be placed in a manner that minimises potential erosion and sedimentation (Plate 6-11).



**Plate 6-11: Example of possible method to be used on surplus soil (Source: Spray Grass)**

During construction and into the operational phase the overflow from the reservoir will be managed with a culvert type outlet, which will be integrated into the downstream natural channel with appropriate erosion control.

#### *Penstock*

Interaction with groundwater is expected to be limited during construction of the penstock. It is possible that shallow groundwater could be encountered in some sections and dewatering of the trench to complete construction may be required. Upon completion of construction, which will include some backfilling of the trench and rehabilitation of the surface, no further interaction should be expected with the possible exception of ingress of shallow groundwater into the filled trench which may require localised management.

The penstock will be mostly trenched and require appropriate rehabilitation of the backfilled trench using standard industry practice stabilisation measures to manage erosion during construction and operation. One minor watercourse may be crossed depending upon detailed design. If a significant watercourse is to be crossed, consideration will be taken into account to bury the pipeline below any mobile bed material into rock to avoid risk of scour damage and to maintain geomorphic processes.

#### *Powerhouse and switchyard*

To drill the powerhouse shaft, it will be necessary to dewater the drill hole temporarily. Some groundwater drawdown can be expected associated with dewatering for the powerhouse shaft. The drawdown is expected to be short-term subject to details of the perimeter dewatering system. Further consideration of potential impacts to groundwater flow will be undertaken at the detailed design stage, following geotechnical investigations, which will inform assessment of potential groundwater impacts.

Detailed design will avoid placement of infrastructure within drainage lines and above 1 in 100-year Average Recurrence Interval (ARI) flood level or provision of flood protection to at least 1 in 100-year ARI flood level.

The building will also include office space and site amenities for workers during operation. Rainwater from the building will either be captured for re-use in site amenities, or directed straight into the reservoir. Disturbance during construction will be managed with standard industry practice erosion and sediment control measures.

The switchyard will have a small footprint with no expected impacts to groundwater.

---

### *Tracks and track crossings*

If not managed and maintained appropriately, soil disturbance during construction and decommissioning may impact water quality. Design of all tracks and track crossings will include, where relevant, the Guide to Road Design (Austroads 2009).

### *Lower Reservoir*

The potential for the release of contaminated and anoxic sediments will be investigated prior to operations commencing, and appropriate management strategies developed in consultation with SA Water where relevant.

No impacts to groundwater are expected during construction works of the intake structure at the lower reservoir. Potential effects to downstream riparian ecosystems will be considered during the detailed design. The lower reservoir works will have a small footprint with limited disturbance. Standard industry practice erosion and sediment control measures will be applied during construction.

### ***Operation***

#### *Sedimentation*

The potential for sedimentation of watercourses or other surface water features during operation is low, given the nature of the soils, the stabilisation provided by vegetation that will be allowed to regenerate across the site. Monitoring will be undertaken to identify whether any areas of increased erosion develop (e.g. along the penstock and surrounding the upper reservoir during significant rainfall events erosion) and further mitigation measures would be implemented where required.

#### *Water Quality*

Water quality impacts from the changes in reservoir operation with the inclusion of the pumped hydropower storage are expected to be confined to changes in temperature and possibly turbidity due to turbulence from the major water exchange. It may be that changes in the average depth of both storages due to distributing water across them may result in slight increases in temperature if the depths are shallower, but given both storages are relatively deep, the reductions in depth are not anticipated to result in significant shallow areas for heating. Given the existing presence of cyanobacteria and phytoplankton in Baroota Reservoir, these would also be expected in the pumped hydropower storage. The transfer between the two reservoirs will limit the potential for strong thermoclines to establish and anoxic conditions developing within both reservoirs.

#### *Alteration to Water Flows*

Vegetation downstream of the existing reservoir is not expected to be significantly impacted by the Project. There will be no direct disturbance and water balance modelling indicates that a large surplus of water (and overflow from the reservoir) will still occur.

A water balance model was developed to examine the changes in the Baroota Reservoir as a result of the operation of the proposed Pumped Hydro Project (Appendix B). The modelling indicates that during operation of the Project, a surplus of water and overflow from the reservoir to the downstream environment will still occur. This surplus will be reduced due to increases in evaporation and infiltration loss, which are not completely offset by increased direct rainfall on the dams and increased potential recharge.

Currently, there is a reasonable level of groundwater flow near the base of the Baroota Dam Wall, and this is largely expected to be as a result of the infiltration out of the existing reservoir. Given the current profile of infiltration losses which increase significantly during heavy rainfall or flood events, any overall reductions would not be expected to have a significant effect.

#### *Contamination*

The risk of off-site contamination or shallow groundwater contamination will be minimised by storage and handling of fuel and chemicals in accordance with relevant standards and guidelines and the implementation of procedures to contain and clean up spills should they occur. The volumes of fuel or chemicals used will generally be low.

Transformers in the substation will be located on self-bunded pads to contain potential leaks and spills.

Herbicide use will be minimised during operation and if vegetation control is required, other control methods (e.g. slashing) would preferentially be used. Herbicide use near watercourses would be avoided or strictly controlled.

If an on-site wastewater treatment system is installed, it would be designed and operated in accordance with the On-site Wastewater Systems Code and the *South Australian Public Health (Wastewater) Regulations 2013* to ensure that potential impacts are appropriately managed.

#### 6.2.2.2. Solar Project

##### *Construction and Decommissioning*

###### *Sedimentation*

As discussed above, excavation and earthworks carried out during construction have the potential to cause soil erosion and subsequent sedimentation of surface water. The main areas where earthworks and excavation are required include new access tracks, substation, the construction compound, site offices, laydown and parking areas and trenches for underground cabling. As noted above, large scale bulk earthworks will not generally be required across the site. Installation of support posts for the solar arrays involves limited disturbance at locations with a small and discrete footprint.

The relatively flat terrain and limited drainage network indicate that any impacts are likely to be relatively minor and localised. The surface water features on-site are highly degraded and have limited ecological value.

Measures will be implemented to minimise the sedimentation risks from excavations such as cable trenches that cross the floodout creeks. These measures may include installation of berms or drainage controls, careful placement and management of soil stockpiles out of potential flow paths and maintenance of sediment/erosion controls. Trenches or other earthworks (e.g. access tracks) that cross the floodout creeks will be completed and reinstated in the shortest time practicable and construction will not be undertaken when water is flowing, or is likely to do so.

As noted above, flow in the floodout creeks is rare and is not prolonged. However, given the poor quality of soil and absence of dense vegetation within the broader catchment, it is likely that turbidity and sediment loads upstream to the east of the Project site would be relatively high during rain events. Based on the relatively flat topography of the Project site, as well as the implementation of the measures discussed above, the risk of significant sedimentation impacting the broader catchment to the west of the Solar Project site as a result of project activities will be low.

###### *Alteration to Water Flows*

The Project will have very limited impact on natural water flows. With the exception of the built infrastructure such as the substation and site buildings, the natural topography of the site will generally be maintained. Access tracks will be constructed at or close to natural grade, and trenches will be backfilled to natural surface level.

A detailed hydrological study will be undertaken for detailed design, to refine the understanding of site drainage and confirm design requirements (e.g. height above ground) for solar arrays or other infrastructure that are located in areas of potential inundation. Specific stormwater design will be undertaken where required.

###### *Contamination*

The risk of contamination will be minimised by storage and handling of fuel and chemicals in accordance with relevant standards and guidelines and the implementation of procedures to contain and clean up spills should they occur. Refuelling would not be undertaken near watercourses.

Much of the site, including the area where the substation and site buildings will be located has little to no off-site drainage, which further minimises the risk.

##### *Operation*

###### *Sedimentation*

The potential for sedimentation of watercourses or other surface water features during operation is low, given the nature of the soils, the stabilisation provided by vegetation that will be allowed to regenerate across the site and the limited off-site drainage of much of the site. As discussed under *Soil* in Section 6.1.2, monitoring

will be undertaken to identify whether any areas of increased erosion develop (e.g. below the solar arrays during significant rainfall events erosion) and further mitigation measures would be implemented where required.

#### *Alteration to Water Flows*

Surface profiles and natural drainage patterns will largely be maintained, as discussed under *Construction* above. There will be a small increase in impervious area across the site from access tracks, hardstand and roofs. Rainwater will be captured from building roofs. Solar panel arrays result in a very small increase in impervious area as water can infiltrate beneath adjacent (downslope) panels and it is only the panels at the top of slopes where no infiltration occurs under the panels.

Drainage for much of the site terminates internally and there is likely to be minimal change to off-site runoff volumes.

#### *Contamination*

The risk of off-site contamination or shallow groundwater contamination will be managed and mitigated as that outlined in Section 6.2.2.1: Contamination.

#### *Water Affecting Activity Permits*

Where an activity diverts water, or alters flows from a natural watercourse within a region or potentially impacts on the landscape in a way that threatens the health, a Water Affecting Activity Permit (WAAP) is required under the NRM Act 2004.

Activities likely to require a WAAP include excavation of the upper reservoir and watercourse crossings (tracks or pipeline). The drainage infrastructure and any other water affecting activities proposed will be reviewed during detailed design and Natural Resources Northern and Yorke (the relevant NRM Board) consulted regarding any activities that will require a permit.

Particular consideration of potential impacts (if any) to groundwater recharge will be considered as part of the detailed design to ensure that any relevant requirements of the Baroota WAP are met.

#### *Summary of Key Mitigation Measures*

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 6-3. These measures will be captured in the CEMP or operational environmental management documentation.

**Table 6-3: Water - key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Design and construct all project components with regard to the Code of Practice for the Building and Construction Industry (EPA, 1999).	✓		
Hydro Solar	Prepare and implement a Soil Erosion and Drainage Management Plan (SEDMMP) and to include soil and erosion control with regard to measures as detailed in the IECA (2008) guidelines "Best Practice Erosion and Sediment Control".	✓		
Hydro Solar	Avoid placement of infrastructure within drainage lines and above 1 in 100-year ARI flood level or provision of flood protection to at least 1 in 100-year ARI flood level.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Design tracks and track crossings in accordance with the Guide to Road Design (Austroads 2009)	✓		
Hydro	Undertake sediment quality analyses of the lower reservoir prior to construction and operation.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Implement measures to minimise erosion and sedimentation outlined under <i>Soil</i> (Table 6-1).	✓	✓	✓

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Undertake stormwater design where required (e.g. for buildings and impermeable areas) and ensure that outcomes identified in the Development Plan (e.g. for rate of discharge, flood protection and protection of water quality) are addressed.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Complete and reinstate trenches or other earthworks (e.g. access tracks and drainage paths) in the shortest time practicable. Avoid impeding water flows in the watercourses.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Implement measures for storage and handling of fuel and chemicals, and spill management outlined under <i>Geology and Soil</i> (Table 6-1).	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Implement strict controls on herbicide use (if required) near watercourses (e.g. restrictions on type, application, timing and proximity).		✓	
Hydro Solar	Ensure that sewage treatment and disposal is in accordance with South Australian Public Health (Wastewater) Regulations.	✓	✓	✓

### 6.3. Climate and Air Quality

#### 6.3.1. Existing Environment

The region's climate is characterised by warm to hot, dry summers, with cool wet winters. Climate information has been sourced from the Bureau of Meteorology (BoM) for the Port Pirie Recording Stations (BoM 2017). The Port Pirie Nyrstar Comparison station was shut in September 2012 but has been referenced to provide long term historical information. Details of these stations are shown in Table 6-4 and the data are summarised in Table 6-5.

**Table 6-4: Weather station details**

Station Details	Port Pirie Aerodrome AWS	Port Pirie Nyrstar Comparison
<b>Station No:</b>	021139	021043
<b>Status:</b>	Open (2000 -)	Closed 1 September 2012
<b>Latitude:</b>	33.24° S	33.17° S
<b>Longitude:</b>	138.00° E	138.01° E
<b>Elevation (m):</b>	12	2
<b>Approx. distance from project site:</b>	~ 35 km	~ 35 km

The hottest months are between December and March and the coolest are from June to August. Mean daily maximum temperatures range from 16.4°C in July to 32.0°C in January. The mean daily solar exposure from 1990 to 2017 peaked at 27.6 MJ/m<sup>2</sup> in January with a minimum recorded at 8.96 MJ/m<sup>2</sup> in June, contributing to an annual average of 18.5 MJ/m<sup>2</sup> per day. The dominant winds are from the south and north.

Average annual rainfall recorded at Port Pirie Aerodrome AWS is 371.3 mm, with the highest recorded monthly rainfall is 69.8 mm occurring in September 2016.

Average annual rainfall recorded at Port Pirie Nyrstar Comparison is 345.6 mm, with the highest recorded monthly rainfall of 187.7 mm occurring in May 1893.

**Table 6-5: Climate records for the Port Pirie area (based on Port Pirie Nyrstar Comparison station)**

	J	F	M	A	M	J	J	A	S	O	N	D
<b>Mean Daily Max (°C)</b>	32.0	31.8	29.4	24.8	20.4	17.1	16.4	18.1	21.3	24.5	27.7	30.0
<b>Mean Daily Min (°C)</b>	17.7	17.9	16.0	13.2	10.7	8.4	7.7	8.2	9.8	11.9	14.4	16.3
<b>Mean Monthly Rainfall (mm)</b>	18.6	17.8	18.6	27.5	38.2	40.7	33.9	34.9	35.5	33.3	24.1	23.0

The air quality in the Project area and surrounds is generally expected to be good and typical of that found in a rural setting in South Australia, due to low population numbers and limited industrial activities immediately adjacent the Project area. The nearest long-term ambient air quality monitoring site is at Port Pirie which is on average classified as very good (EPA 2018b). Existing sources of air pollution within the broader project area are expected to include vehicle emissions and dust generated by traffic on unsealed roads and agricultural.

The closest residence to the proposed Hydro Project site is 1.9 km north-east, and 1.5 km south of the Solar Project boundary.

### 6.3.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures

The construction of the Project is not expected to have a significant impact on air quality. There is a risk of dust generation during the construction phase which can be effectively managed by standard measures. There are no significant sources of emissions during operations.

#### *Construction and Decommissioning*

The potential exists for the creation of dust through Pumped Hydro Project construction activities including vegetation clearance, earthworks (where required), tunnelling for the above ground and in-tunnel conveyance piping, localised blasting, and the movement of vehicles along unpaved roads and access tracks. Some of the major activities will include site establishment and preparation for construction (vegetation removal, preliminary civil works and drainage) and earthworks associated with the upper reservoir, including excavation, construction of embankments and construction of the upper reservoir intake structure.

The potential exists for the creation of dust through construction of the solar farm including vegetation clearance, earthworks (where required), installation of piers for the solar arrays, trenching for cabling and the movement of vehicles along unpaved roads and access tracks. Earthworks associated with construction would be relatively minor and mostly involve foundations for buildings (substations, inverter stations, maintenance building), trenching for cables and new access tracks. Supports for the solar arrays would be pile driven, therefore resulting in a very small impact area.

Vehicles accessing the site would include the construction labour force, largely using shared (bus) transport and haulage components is expected to occur over 12 – 18 months. Construction of the Pumped Hydro Project is expected to occur over approximately 30 months. Peak periods are likely to occur in the middle and later stages of the construction program for the respective Projects.

Dust control measures will be implemented during construction where required. The unsealed Baroota, Reservoir and Kenihan Roads are likely to require ongoing dust control during Project construction where these roads are used for access.

Construction of the Project is thus expected to have a negligible impact on air quality and is unlikely to impact any sensitive receptors. No air quality impacts in addition to those mentioned for construction are anticipated during the decommissioning phase. Traffic requirements would be similar in type but of shorter duration than that required for the construction phase.

Mitigation strategies include a community consultation and engagement system and complaints mechanism, whereby the sources of complaints are promptly identified and addressed, and appropriate application of a suite of dust and emission reduction measures as outlined below. These measures will be captured in the CEMP.

#### *Operation*

Operation of the Hydro Energy Project will have negligible impact on air quality with minimal emissions.

The generation of solar energy during the operation of the Project would generate negligible air quality impacts and emissions.

Maintenance activities during operation would result in some minor, localised vehicle emissions and potentially some generation of dust from vehicles travelling on the unsealed access roads and tracks. The impacts on local and regional air quality are expected to be negligible during normal operation. Operational phase mitigation measures for air quality are outlined below. These measures will be captured in the CEMP and OEMP as relevant

### Summary of Key Mitigation Measures

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 6-6. These measures will be captured in the CEMP or OEMP.

**Table 6-6: Air quality - key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Air quality management to be included in the CEMP.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Measures to reduce greenhouse gas emissions as much as practicable will be included in the CEMP.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Limit stockpiling of soil and stabilise, if required.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Undertake progressive rehabilitation of disturbed areas during the construction phase.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Implement dust control (e.g. water truck) on access roads and exposed dusty surfaces in response to visual cues, as required. Where possible, stabilising techniques and/or environmentally acceptable dust treatments will be utilised in lieu of wetting controls.	✓		✓
Hydro Solar	Avoid undertaking earthworks during high wind conditions.	✓		✓
Hydro Solar	Maintain suitable surfacing (e.g. gravel) of high traffic areas.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Visually monitor dust control measures regularly for effectiveness.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Develop a procedure to promptly identify and respond to issues generating complaints.	✓	✓	✓

## 6.4. Fire

### 6.4.1. Existing Environment

The surrounds of the Mount Remarkable district exhibit wide extremes of landform with flat plains in the east and west rising to the rugged Southern Flinders Ranges with deeply dissected terrain.

Project sites are in the Flinders Fire Ban District, where fire danger season occurs between 1 November and 15 April each year. The Pumped Hydro and Solar Project sites both fall within the Bushfire Protection Area in the Development Plan’s Bushfire Protection Area mapping with a high bushfire risk rating (DPTI 2013). Rise have begun preliminary discussions with the CFS to discuss the Project and ensure all appropriate levels of fire protection are incorporated into the Project design. The High Bushfire Risk area is subject to several of objectives and principles related to bushfire protection, including that:

- Development in a Bushfire Protection Area should be in accordance with those provisions of the *Minister’s Code: Undertaking development in Bushfire Protection Areas* that are designated as mandatory for Development Plan Consent purposes;
- Buildings and structures are required to undergo an individual site assessment to determine the level of bushfire attack applicable to the site;
- Buildings and structures should be developed ensuring they are located away from areas that pose an unacceptable bushfire risk and minimise threat of fire spread;
- Buildings and structures should be designed and configured to reduce the impact of bushfire through using simple designs that reduce the potential for trapping burning debris against the building or structure, or between the ground and building floor level in the case of transportable buildings; and

- Vehicle access and driveways to properties and public roads created by land division should be designed and constructed to facilitate safe and effective operational use for firefighting and other emergency vehicles and residents.

#### 6.4.1.1. Pumped Hydro Project

As noted in more detail in Section 7.1.1.1, the Pumped Hydro Project site is characterised by sparse shrublands occurring across areas which were previously cleared for pastoral purposes. Native vegetation is present as a fringe around the reservoir. This vegetation type to the east of the Baroota Reservoir is considered more fire prone with the last recorded bushfire in 1988.

#### 6.4.1.2. Solar Project

As noted in more detail in Section 7.1.1.2, the eastern boundary of the Solar Project site is characterized by mid open tussock grassland (*Austrostipa* species). Tall shrublands (mixed *Acacia* species) cover the lower areas of the ranges to the east of the Project site. Most of the Solar Project site and wider surrounds are primarily used for agricultural purposes. This vegetation type is generally not prone to fire.

### 6.4.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures

#### *Construction and Decommissioning*

Construction and decommissioning involve activities that have the potential to increase the risk of bushfire, including hot works such as welding, cutting or soldering (although design minimises these processes), activities such as mowing or slashing and operation of vehicles and equipment.

Activities with a risk of fire ignition will be strictly controlled, particularly during the fire danger season and any permits required (e.g. for hot work on days of total fire ban) would be obtained where necessary. Measures for fire prevention, fire-fighting, site access and emergency response procedures will be developed in consultation with the South Australian Country Fire Service (CFS) and incorporated into the CEMP. It is expected that fire-fighting equipment would be maintained on-site during the fire danger season. Fuel reduction around the site boundary or in other areas would also be undertaken where necessary.

Given the nature of the vegetation at the site and the measures that will be in place, the bushfire hazard associated with construction is manageable. Potential impacts from decommissioning activities would be similar to those for construction and any bushfire risk would also be highly manageable.

#### *Operation*

Standard operations including activities such as mowing or slashing could increase bushfire risk. Activities with a risk of fire ignition will be strictly controlled, particularly during the fire danger season, with procedures in place to minimise the risk of fire.

Uncontrolled fires from adjacent off-site areas also pose a risk to workers and infrastructure on the site during operations. Rise will continue to engage and work with the CFS and Council to ensure that the Project incorporates appropriate levels of fire protection, which would likely include:

- Maintenance of perimeter firebreaks around the solar farm in the order of 50 m, with fuel reduction carried out where required;
- Provision of water tanks at every access gate located around the Solar Project boundary;
- Control of fuel loads near solar panels and all other infrastructure (including substation, powerhouse, switchyard) where necessary;
- Establishment of asset protection zones around buildings and facilities and maintenance of these areas to prevent fuel build up;
- Appropriate design and construction of buildings to reduce the impact of bushfire, in accordance with the provisions of the Minister's Code: Undertaking development in Bushfire Protection Areas, the Building Code of Australia and relevant Australian Standards;
- Provision of adequate supplies of water for fire-fighting on-site; and
- Provision of appropriate fire suppression systems and fire-fighting equipment.

Fire risks during operation of the Project are considered highly manageable.

The Baroota Reservoir will continue to be a stand-by water storage for emergency provisions.

#### 6.4.2.1. Summary of Key Mitigation Measures

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 6-7. These measures will be captured in the CEMP and OEMP.

**Table 6-7: Fire - key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Develop and implement procedures for control of activities with a risk of fire ignition.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Develop measures for fire prevention, fire-fighting, site access and emergency response in consultation with the CFS.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Obtain any permits required (e.g. for hot work on days of total fire ban) where necessary.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Diesel powered heavy machinery only to be used on-site, not petrol.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Undertake fuel reduction (vegetation) around the site boundary or in other areas where necessary.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Work with the CFS and Council to ensure that the Project incorporates appropriate levels of fire protection including: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>establishment of asset protection zones and firebreaks.</li> <li>appropriate design and construction of buildings to reduce the impact of bushfire, in accordance with the provisions of the Minister's Code: Undertaking development in Bushfire Protection Areas, the Building Code of Australia and relevant Australian Standards.</li> <li>provision of supplies of water for fire-fighting on-site.</li> <li>provision of appropriate fire suppression systems and fire-fighting equipment.</li> </ul>	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Consult with SafeWork SA to ensure that any design, notification and documentation requirements relevant to fire response and fire suppression are met.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Liaise with the local CFS to ensure that fire hazards, fire-fighting resources and fire response plans are clearly understood by both parties.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Consult with CFS prior to decommissioning to ensure access to the site is appropriate, a water source is available and appropriate controls are in place.			✓

## 7. Biological Environment Assessment

This section summarises the vegetation and habitat values of the Project sites, identifies potential impacts and mitigation measures.

The assessment is based on a desktop review of flora and fauna species of significance (within a 10 km buffer of the site) and a field assessment, undertaken by T&M Ecologists in April 2018. The field assessment investigated the likely footprint for the Solar Project. Field assessments for the Pumped Hydro Project included a wider area than the likely footprint to allow for contingency to cover uncertainty in final placement of infrastructure. The results of the ecology surveys have increased the knowledge of flora and fauna distributions in the area.

The ecological assessment report is provided in Appendix C.

### 7.1. Flora

#### 7.1.1. Existing Environment

The proposed Project falls within the Flinders Lofty Block bioregion and is in the Southern Flinders subregion, as defined by the Interim Biogeographic Regionalisation for Australia (IBRA). This subregion is characterised by open shrublands on the plains with open mallee and shrublands in the hills area.

##### 7.1.1.1. Pumped Hydro Project

The Pumped Hydro Project site shows a broad array of vegetation condition, ranging from poor to moderate / good. The site is principally open shrubland composed of Elegant Wattle (*Acacia victoriae*), Shrubby Riceflower (*Pimelea microcephala*), Bardi bush (*Acacia victoriae*), Fragrant Saltbush (*Rhagodia parabolica*), and Small-Leaf Bluebush (*Maireana brevifolia*). The vegetation in the best condition was in vegetation communities 5 and 6, which were both found on steep, stony ground in the central parts of the Pumped Hydro Project site (Figure 7-1). Most of the vegetation found in the eastern part of the site is in a poor condition from a native vegetation perspective.

The vegetation community surrounding the SA water reservoir is restricted to a thin band of trees around the edges and is generally a continuation of species found in nearby shrublands, such as Bardi Bush (*Acacia victoriae* ssp. *victoriae*), Shrubby Riceflower (*Pimelea microcephala* ssp. *microcephala*), Fragrant Saltbush (*Rhagodia parabolica*) and Rosemary Bush (*Cassinia laevis*).

The wider area of the proposed Pumped Hydro Project is exposed to sheep grazing, but steep, rocky sections in the central and western parts of this site retain a dense native shrub layer, with emergent trees in some locations.

#### *Vegetation Communities*

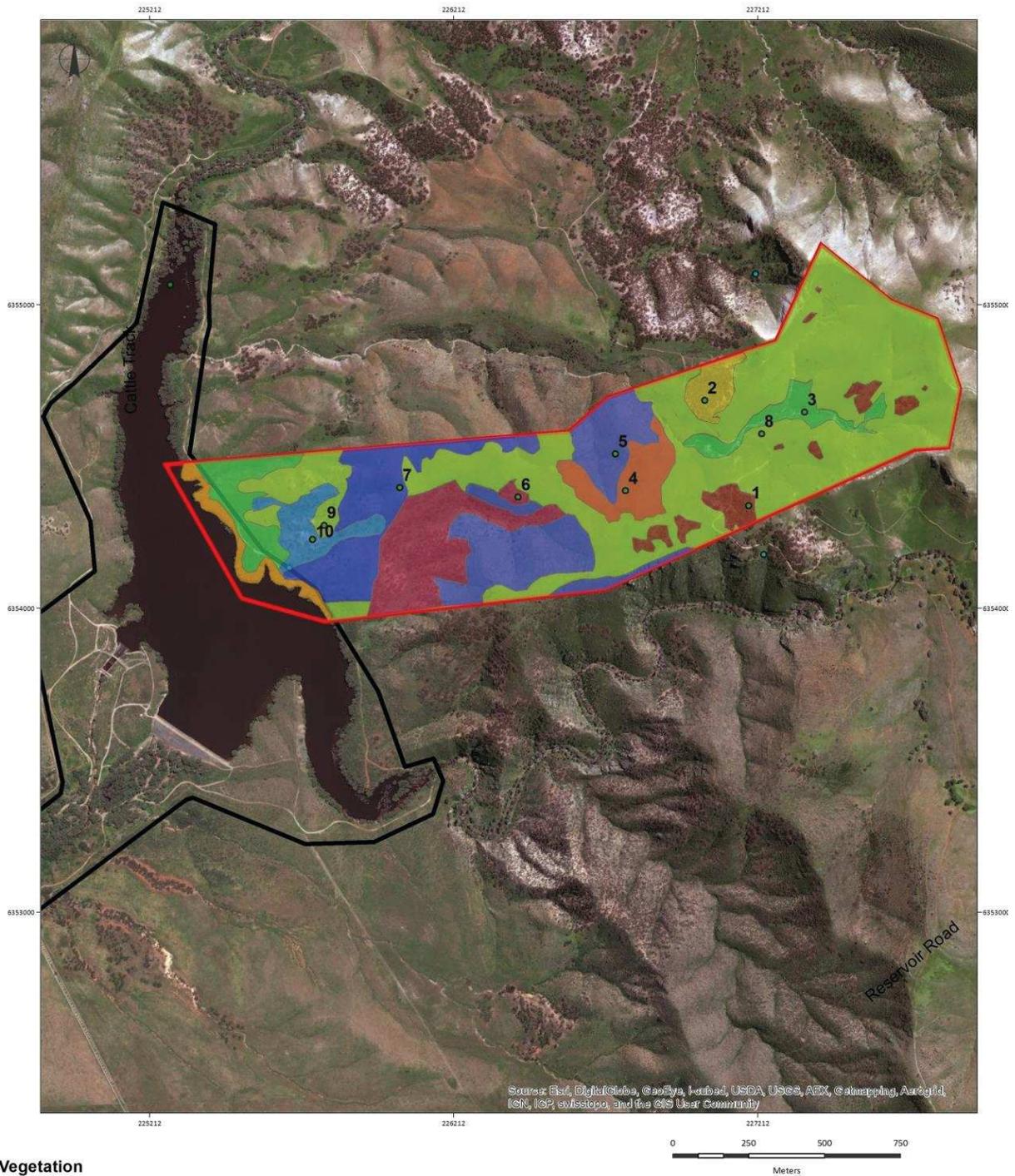
Vegetation mapping of the Pumped Hydro Project site was based upon existing SA Vegetation mapping boundaries and current aerial photography, which was then supplemented by field observations. Eleven different vegetation communities were recorded in the area that are likely to be impacted by the Project (see Table 7-1).

Vegetation communities mapped across the Pumped Hydro Project site are shown in Figure 7-1. Typical views of each of the vegetation communities are shown in Plate 7-1 to Plate 7-11. Full descriptions of all vegetation communities are provided in Appendix C.

**Table 7-1: Vegetation communities present within the proposed Pumped Hydro Project site**

No.	Description
1.	<i>Eucalyptus gracilis</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> ssp. Mallee / Open mallee
2.	<i>Eucalyptus oleosa</i> ssp. <i>ampliata</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> ssp. <i>viridans</i> +/- <i>E. leptophylla</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> mallee
3.	<i>Acacia victoriae</i> shrubland / open shrubland
4.	<i>Triodia scariosa</i> grassland with scattered emergent shrubs
5.	<i>Cassinia laevis</i> , <i>Xanthorrohea quadrangulata</i> shrubland with scattered emergent <i>Allocasuarina verticillata</i> , <i>Callitris gracilis</i>

No.	Description
6.	<i>Eucalyptus socialis</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> +/- <i>E. cajuputea</i> (patchy) mallee over <i>Cassinia laevis</i> , <i>Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata</i>
7.	<i>Pimelea microcephala</i> , <i>Acacia victoriae</i> , <i>Rhagodia parabolica</i> , <i>Maireana brevifolia</i> open shrubland
8.	<i>Solanum cleistogamum</i> very open low shrubland +/- <i>Aurolastipa</i> sp., <i>Rytidosperma</i> sp. with scattered emergent <i>Acacia victoriae</i> , <i>Pimelea microcephala</i>
9.	<i>Alectryon oleifolius</i> low woodland
10.	<i>Eucalyptus oleosa</i> +/- <i>E. socialis</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> open mallee
11.	<i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> (Red Gum) woodland



**Vegetation**

- 1. Eucalyptus gracilis, E. socialis mallee / open mallee
  - 2. Eucalyptus oleosa, E. socialis +/- E. leptophylla, E. gracilis mallee
  - 3. Acacia victoriae shrubland / open shrubland
  - 4. Triodia grassland with scattered emergent shrubs
  - 5. Cassinia sp., Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata shrubland with scattered emergent Eucalyptus spp., Allocasuarina verticillata, Callitris sp.
  - 6. Eucalyptus socialis, E. gracilis +/- E. cajuputea patchy mallee over Cassinia sp., Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata
  - 7. Pimelea microcephala, Acacia victoriae, Rhagodia parabolica, Maireana brevifolia open shrubland
  - 8. Solanum spp. very open low shrubland +/- Austrostipa sp., Rytidosperma sp. with scattered emergent Acacia victoriae, Pimelea microcephala
  - 9. Alectryon oleifolius low woodland
  - 10. Eucalyptus oleosa +/- E. socialis, E. gracilis open mallee
  - Red Gum woodland
- Photopoints
  - ▭ Hydro section
  - ▭ Baroota Reservoir Reserve

T&M Ecologists

Baroota Solar/Hydro Project

**Figure 7-1: Vegetation communities mapped on the Pumped Hydro Project site**



Plate 7-1: Vegetation community 1 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-2: Vegetation community 2 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-3: Vegetation community 3 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-4: Vegetation community 4 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-5: Vegetation community 5 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-6: Vegetation community 6 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-7: Vegetation community 7 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-8: Vegetation community 8 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-9: Vegetation community 9 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-10: Vegetation community 10 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



**Plate 7-11: Vegetation community 11 (Source: T&M Ecologists)**

#### *Rare or Threatened Plant Species*

A total of 68 native plant species were recorded in the Pumped Hydro Project site that are likely to be impacted. Full plant and weed lists for each of the assessed areas are provided in Appendix C.

No plant species of national (EPBC) conservation significance were observed. Four plant species considered Rare at a regional level (NPWSA-National Parks and Wildlife South Australia) were observed:

- Flinders Ranges Wattle (*Acacia iteaphylla*) (Community 6);
- Cane Spear-grass (*Austrostipa breviglumis*) (Community 6);
- Green Mallee (*Eucalyptus cajuputea*) (Community 6); and
- Rohrlach’s Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) (Communities 1, 3, 4, 7).

The highest species richness (27) was recorded in Community 6 (*Eucalyptus socialis*, *E. gracilis* +/- *E. cajuputea* (patchy) Mallee over *Cassinia laevis*, *Xanthorrhoea quadrangulate*), with lowest richness (6) in Community 9 (*Alectryon oleifolius* Low woodland).

The likelihood of the presence of State and Nationally listed flora species across the Pumped Hydro Project site is summarised in Table 7-2. This table is based on a comparison of known habitat preferences and the habitat values for the site which is detailed in Appendix C. Based on the habitats present, there are only two species of National conservation status that might possibly be present – all other species identified in the literature review are considered unlikely. Both species, *Olearia pannosa* ssp. *pannosa* (Silver Daisy-bush) and *Senecio megaglossus* (Superb Groundsel), may be considered as possibly present in the steep, rocky areas where the vegetation is in moderate to good condition (i.e. community types 5 and 6 Figure 7-1). However, based on a significant impact assessment, there is no predicted impact of the Pumped Hydro Project on the flora species of national conservation significance.

**Table 7-2: Likelihood of occurrence of flora of conservation significance in vegetation present in the Pumped Hydro Project site**

\*Conservation Status: R=Rare, V=Vulnerable, E=Endangered

N/A-Species does not have EPBC Status

Scientific Name	Common Name	EPBC Status	NPWS Status	Present	Likely	Possible	Likelihood Justification	EPBC Significant Impact Assessments
<i>Acacia gracilifolia</i>	Graceful Wattle		R			✓ Hydro	Suitable habitat is present	N/A
<i>Acacia iteaphylla</i>	Flinders Ranges Wattle		R	✓ Hydro			Species recorded during this survey.	N/A
<i>Acacia montana</i>	Mallee Wattle		R			✓ Hydro	Suitable habitat is present.	N/A
<i>Anogramma leptophylla</i>	Annual Fern		R		✓ Hydro		Suitable habitat is present in habitats 5 and 6.	N/A
<i>Anthocercis angustifolia</i>	Narrow-leaf Ray-flower		R			✓ Hydro	Suitable habitat is present in habitats 5 and 6.	N/A
<i>Asperula syrticola</i>	Southern Flinders Woodruff		R			✓ Hydro	Suitable habitat is present in habitats 5 and 6.	N/A
<i>Austrostipa breviglumis</i>	Cane Spear-grass		R	✓ Hydro			Species recorded during this survey.	N/A
<i>Austrostipa densiflora</i>	Fox-tail Spear-grass		R			✓ Hydro	Scattered records are present in the region, and habitats are likely to be suitable, especially habitats 5 and 6.	N/A
<i>Caladenia flaccida</i>	Drooping Spider-orchid		V			✓ Hydro	Some habitats present are possibly suitable. Would require survey during the flowering period.	N/A
<i>Choretrum chrysanthum</i>	Yellow Sour-bush		R			✓ Hydro	Less grazed habitats in the Hydro site (communities 5,6) may be suitable.	N/A
<i>Cryptandra campanulata</i>	Long-flower Cryptandra		R			✓ Hydro	Habitat types 5 and 6 may be suitable.	N/A
<i>Eremophila subfloccosa ssp. glandulosa</i>	Green-flower Emubush		R			✓ Hydro	Scattered records are present in the region, and habitats are likely to be suitable.	N/A
<i>Eucalyptus albens</i>	White Box		R			✓ Hydro	Possibly present in difficult to access areas of habitat type 6.	N/A
<i>Eucalyptus cajuputea</i>	Green Mallee		R	✓ Hydro			Species recorded during this survey.	N/A
<i>Eucalyptus percostata</i>	Ribbed White Mallee		R			✓ Hydro	Could possibly be present in difficult to access sections of habitat type 6.	N/A
<i>Lepidium pseudotasmanicum</i>	Shade Peppergrass		V			✓ Hydro	Suitable habitat is present, especially in habitats 5 and 6. Would require survey work following good rains.	N/A

Scientific Name	Common Name	EPBC Status	NPWS Status	Present	Likely	Possible	Likelihood Justification	EPBC Significant Impact Assessments
<i>Logania saxatilis</i>	Rock Logania		R			✓ Hydro	Scattered records are present in the region, and habitats 5 and 6 are possibly suitable.	N/A
<i>Olearia pannosa ssp. pannosa</i>	Silver Daisy-bush	V	V			✓ Hydro	Habitats are possibly suitable on-site, however there is only one record within a 20km radius. Only considered possible in areas of better condition in the hills – namely habitats 5 and 6.	No significant impact
<i>Ozothamnus scaber</i>	Rough Bush-everlasting		V			✓ Hydro	Preferred habitat may be present on the site.	N/A
<i>Philothea angustifolia ssp. angustifolia</i>	Narrow-leaf Wax-flower		R			✓ Hydro	Habitat types 5 and 6 may be suitable.	N/A
<i>Phyllangium sulcatum</i>	Rock Mitrewort		V			✓ Hydro	Preferred habitat may be present on the site.	N/A
<i>Rytidosperma tenuius</i>	Short-awn Wallaby-grass		R			✓ Hydro	Preferred habitat may be present on the site.	N/A
<i>Santalum spicatum</i>	Sandalwood		V			✓ Hydro	Suitable habitat is present, but would likely have been observed if present in Solar Farm area.	N/A
<i>Senecio megaglossus</i>	Superb Groundsel	V	E			✓ Hydro	Suitable habitat may be present, however only considered likely in habitat types 5 and 6.	No significant impact
<i>Thelymitra grandiflora</i>	Great Sun-orchid		R			✓ Hydro	Some habitats present are possibly suitable, but only those where condition is moderate or better. Would require survey during the flowering period	N/A
<i>Veronica decorosa</i>	Showy Speedwell		R			✓ Hydro	Suitable habitat is present. Would require survey work following good rains. Only suitable areas are habitats 5 and 6.	N/A

## Weeds

Twenty-one introduced species were recorded at the Pumped Hydro Project site (Table 7-3). The least number of weed species was recorded in Community 9 – *Alectryon oleifolius* Low woodland, and the highest number of weeds was in Community 3 - *Acacia victoriae* Shrubland. No Weeds of National Significance (WONS) were recorded within the Pumped Hydro Project site.

Four Declared plant species were recorded (Table 7-3). Salvation Jane, Boxthorn and Horehound were widespread but generally of low cover through habitats in the site. Bathurst Burr was noted in one specific location along a drainage line at the eastern end of the Pumped Hydro Project site.

**Table 7-3: Introduced plant species recorded across the Pumped Hydro Project site**

Species Name	Common Name	Declared Species <sup>4</sup> , Weed of National Significance
<i>Avena barbata</i>	Bearded Oat	
<i>Brassica sp.</i>		
<i>Bromus sp.</i>	Brome	
<i>Carrichtera annua</i>	Ward's Weed	
<i>Carthamus lanatus</i>	Saffron Thistle	
<i>Citrullus lanatus</i>	Bitter Melon	
<i>Echium plantagineum</i>	Salvation Jane	Declared
<i>Galenia secunda/pubescens var. pubescens</i>	Galenia	
<i>Gramineae sp.</i>		
<i>Heliotropium europaeum</i>	Common Heliotrope	
<i>Hordeum sp.</i>		
<i>Lycium ferocissimum</i>	African Boxthorn	Declared
<i>Marrubium vulgare</i>	Horehound	Declared
<i>Nicotiana sp.</i>		
<i>Rapistrum sp.</i>		
<i>Rosa sp.</i>		
<i>Salvia verbenaca var. verbenaca</i>	Wild Sage	
<i>Solanum linnaeanum</i>	Apple of Sodom	
<i>Sonchus sp.</i>	Sow-thistle	
<i>Vulpia sp.</i>	Fescue	
<i>Xanthium spinosum</i>	Bathurst Burr	Declared

### 7.1.1.2. Solar Project

The Solar Project site contains a significant proportion of cropped land with the patches of remnant vegetation generally being in a poor condition, with some patches being in a poor to moderate condition.

The flat land in the proposed Solar Project site is mostly low shrubland community comprised of satiny bluebush (*Maireana georgei*), short-leaf bluebush (*Maireana brevifolia*), black bluebush (*Maireana pyramidata*), and shrubby twinleaf (*Reopera aurantiaca*). These communities are in poor and degraded condition due to grazing and agriculture activities.

A widespread vegetation community in the northern half of the proposed Solar Project site is dominated by drought and stock resistant chenopod shrubs i.e. the vegetation has been fundamentally modified by long term grazing.

<sup>4</sup> Under the *Natural Resources Management Act 2004*.

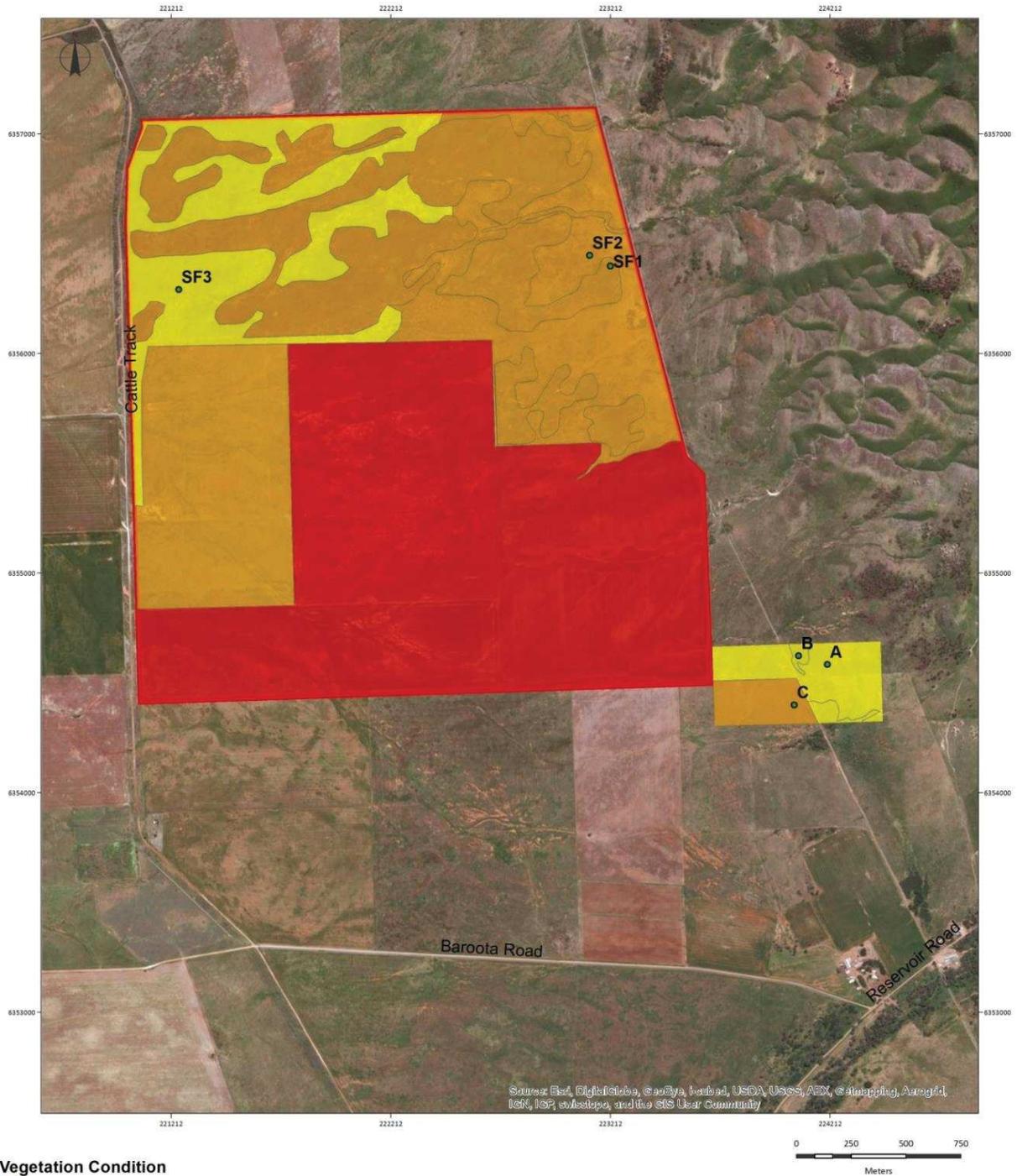
### Vegetation Communities

Six different vegetation communities were recorded in the areas that are likely to be impacted by the Solar Project (Table 7-4). The condition of the vegetation present was generally relatively poor.

Vegetation communities mapped on the Solar Project site are shown in Figure 7-2. Typical views of each of the vegetation communities are shown in Plate 7-12 to Plate 7-17. Full descriptions of all vegetation communities are provided in Appendix C.

**Table 7-4: Vegetation communities present within the proposed Solar Project site**

No.	Description
A.	<i>Maireana georgei</i> , <i>M. brevifolia</i> +/- <i>M. pyramidata</i> , <i>Reopera aurantiaca</i> Low shrubland with scattered emergent <i>Acacia victoriae</i>
B.	<i>Acacia victoriae</i> +/- <i>A. oswaldii</i> Shrubland
C.	<i>Maireana brevifolia</i> +/- <i>M. pyramidata</i> Open shrubland
SF1.	<i>Maireana pyramidata</i> +/- <i>M. brevifolia</i> Shrubland
SF2.	<i>Maireana brevifolia</i> +/- <i>M. pyramidata</i> Shrubland
SF3.	+/- <i>Maireana pyramidata</i> +/- <i>M. aphylla</i> , <i>M. turbinata</i> , <i>M. brevifolia</i> Open shrubland



T&M Ecologists

Baroota Solar/Hydro Project

Figure 7-2: Vegetation communities mapped on the Solar Project site



Plate 7-12: Vegetation community A (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-13: Vegetation community B (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-14: Vegetation community C (Source: T&M Ecologists)



Plate 7-15: Vegetation community SF1 (Source: T&M Ecologists)



**Plate 7-16: Vegetation community SF2 (Source: T&M Ecologists)**



**Plate 7-17: Vegetation community SF3 (Source: T&M Ecologists)**

### Rare or Threatened Plant Species

A total of 39 native plant species were recorded in the Solar Project site that are likely to be impacted. Full plant and weed lists for each of the assessed areas are provided in Appendix C.

No plant species of national (EPBC) conservation significance were observed. One plant species was considered Rare at a regional level (NPWSA):

- Rohrlach's bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) (Communities B and SF1)

The highest species richness (18) was recorded in Community SF3 (+/- *Maireana pyramidata* +/- *M. aphylla*, *M. turbinata*, *M. brevifolia* open shrubland), with lowest richness (7) in Community C (*Maireana brevifolia* +/- *M. pyramidata* open shrubland).

Based on the relatively degraded nature of the habitats present on the site, it is considered unlikely that there are any species of National conservation status present. It is also considered unlikely that there are any additional species of State conservation significance present (other than Rohrlach's Bluebush). A significant impact assessment for flora of conservation significance within the Solar Project site identified that it is unlikely any of the potential flora species would be found at the site (Appendix C).

### Weeds

Six introduced species were recorded at the Solar Project site (Table 7-5). Three weed species were recorded (Sites A, B, C and SF3), with the highest number of weeds in Community SF1 - *Maireana pyramidata* +/- *M. brevifolia* Shrubland. No Weeds of National Significance (WONS) were recorded within the study area.

Two Declared plant species were recorded (Table 7-5). Boxthorn and Horehound were widespread but generally of low cover through habitats in the Solar Project site.

**Table 7-5: Introduced plant species recorded**

Species Name	Common Name	Declared Species <sup>5</sup> , Weed of National Significance
<i>Carrichtera annua</i>	Ward's Weed	
<i>Gramineae sp.</i>		
<i>Lycium ferocissimum</i>	African Boxthorn	Declared
<i>Marrubium vulgare</i>	Horehound	Declared
<i>Medicago sp.</i>		
<i>Solanum linnaeanum</i>	Apple of Sodom	

## 7.1.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures

### 7.1.2.1. Pumped Hydro Project

Clearance of native vegetation will be required to undertake development associated with the Pumped Hydro Project. The Pumped Hydro Project will result in the clearance of approximately 50-60 ha of native vegetation (Figure 7-3). The overall vegetation impact is expected to be small given the generally sparse condition of the existing landscape and the scale of the project (large project investment in a relatively small project footprint).

As part of the Pumped Hydro Project, *Solanum sp.* very open shrubland, *Acacia victoriae* shrubland and Triodia grassland will be the predominant native vegetation removed (Figure 7-3). These vegetation communities are heavily grazed, with sparse native species and overall condition is considered poor to moderate. These vegetation types are commonly present throughout the region and many examples occur in better condition. None of the vegetation communities present in the Pumped Hydro Project area are considered Rare, Vulnerable or Endangered at a State or national level. The *Eucalyptus socialis* vegetation community (Community 6) which is described as in moderate to good vegetation with high plant diversity will be mostly avoided (Figure 7-3).

An application to the Native Vegetation Council for approval to clear vegetation will be submitted prior to the commencement of construction and an environmental offset in the form of a Significant Environmental Benefit (SEB) will be achieved (e.g. in the form of a Credit SEB area established by a third party, an on-ground SEB or a payment into the Native Vegetation Fund) as required under the *Native Vegetation Act 1991*.

<sup>5</sup> Under the *Natural Resources Management Act 2004*.

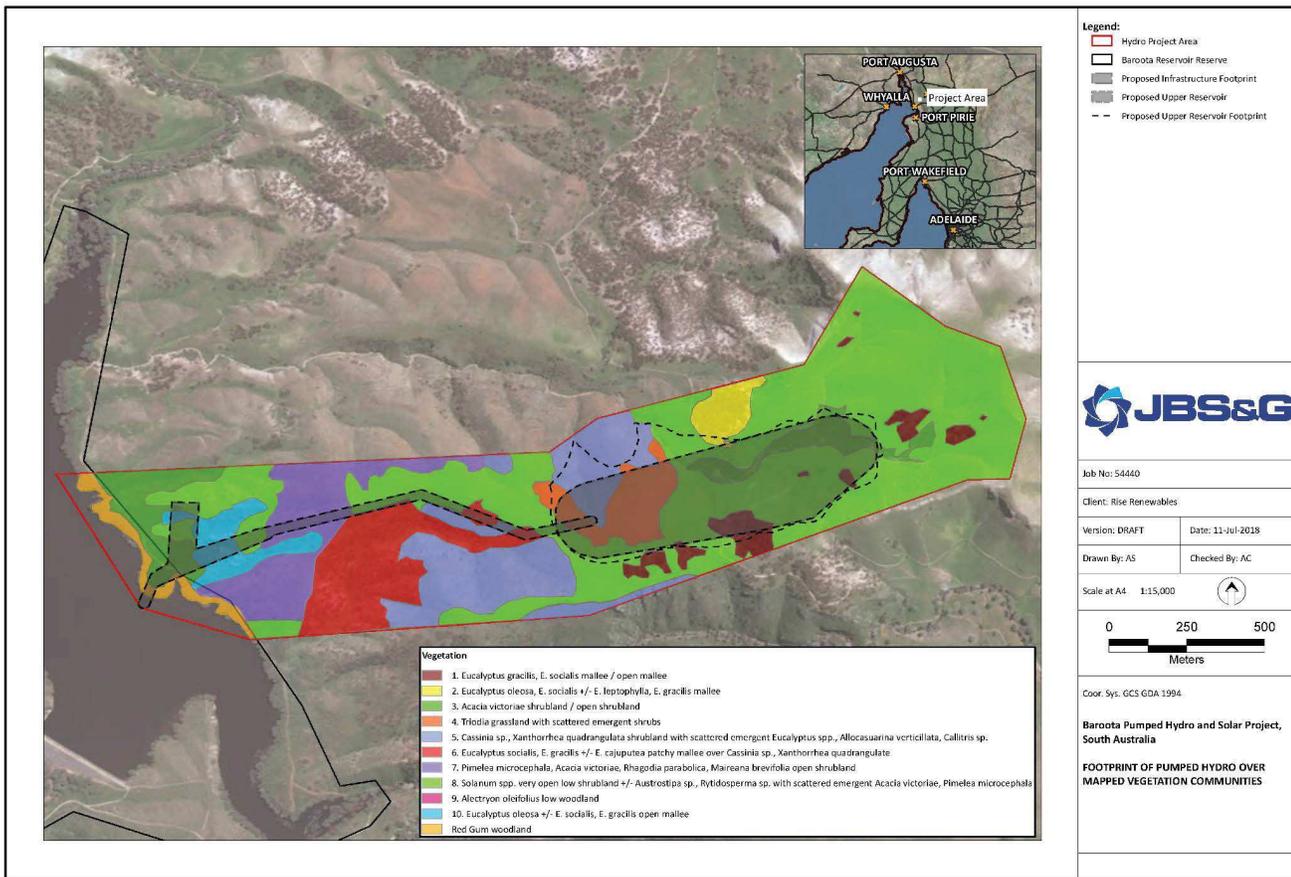


Figure 7-3: Preliminary footprint of the Pumped Hydro Project over the mapped vegetation communities

### 7.1.2.2. Solar project

The Solar Project will result in clearance of up to 678 ha of native vegetation. The site includes a significant proportion of cropped land with native vegetation generally quite degraded and in poor condition. Areas where native vegetation remain are predominantly chenopod shrublands, with taller Elegant Wattle (*Acacia victoriae*) shrublands along drainage lines.

Vegetation will not be completely cleared for some Solar Project components with significant trees and small shrubs left in place as far as is practicable. The final design footprint will be assessed to enable accurate SEB calculations and a native vegetation clearance report and application completed and an SEB achieved, as discussed above.

The spread of environmental weeds through construction activities can potentially inhibit the regeneration of indigenous species on the disturbed construction sites, forming a longer term, perhaps permanent, weed cover and can result in the invasion of adjoining, non-disturbed vegetation, particularly by species not currently present. Weed hygiene protocols will be implemented during construction activities to minimise the risk of weed spread and ongoing weed management will be undertaken where required, in consultation with the landowner and NRM Board where relevant.

### 7.1.2.3. Summary of Key Mitigation Measures

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 7-6. These measures will be captured in the CEMP and / or OEMP.

**Table 7-6: Vegetation - key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Minimise vegetation clearance as far as practicable through design, layout and controls during construction.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Retain significant trees, across the site where possible.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Locate areas of temporary disturbance within the final / permanent disturbance footprint where possible.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Restrict vegetation clearance to the area approved for clearance.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Avoid works beyond the boundaries of the approved area including vehicle entry, personnel entry, storage of goods and materials and stockpiling of topsoil or cleared vegetation.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Clean earthmoving/construction equipment of soil and vegetation prior to entering the site and before moving off-site.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Avoid importing weed affected soil, mulch, fill or other material to the site.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Dust suppression to minimise dust settling on vegetation.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Rehabilitate areas of temporary disturbance (e.g. laydown areas) where appropriate to encourage native vegetation regeneration.	✓		✓
Hydro Solar	Temporarily fence rehabilitated areas to reduce livestock grazing pressure.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Minimise vegetation clearance during maintenance (if required) as far as practicable.		✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Avoid vegetation clearing in new areas once construction is completed unless necessary approvals are in place.		✓	✓

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Undertake ongoing weed management where required, in consultation with the landowner and NRM Board where relevant.		✓	
Hydro Solar	Achieve an appropriate SEB to offset vegetation clearance in accordance with the requirements of the Native Vegetation Act 1991.	✓		

## 7.2. Fauna

### 7.2.1. Existing Environment

#### 7.2.1.1. Pumped Hydro Project

The shrublands, woodlands and Triodia hummock grasslands of the Pumped Hydro Project area support a range of fauna species, including reptiles, small-terrestrial mammals, bats, larger mammals such as wombats and kangaroos and a suite of bird species.

Habitat values across the site are variable, with heavily disturbed open areas providing limited habitat for fauna. The high native biomass and diverse array of native plant life forms found in vegetation communities 5 and 6, may provide habitat for many reptile and bird species. The shrublands and low woodlands (communities 5, 6 and 10) contain habitats such as trees with hollows, which can be a resource for native fauna to use for shelter, nesting or breeding, including birds, mammals (bats), and reptiles.

Introduced mammal species observed within the Pumped Hydro site include feral sheep and observations of rabbit warrens were noted during the surveys. Cats and foxes would also be present. Introduced animals such as goats, deer, hares, and mice have been recorded within the surrounding area.

#### *Rare or Threatened Fauna Species*

A thin band of Red Gum (*Eucalyptus camaldulensis*) woodland around the reservoir may provide habitat for the State listed Rare Common Brushtail Possum (*Trichosurus vulpecula*). No signs were observed of this species in mallee vegetation communities, and whilst containing hollows that could house this species, these relatively degraded mallee areas are considered to have few resources to support a population of Brushtail Possums.

The open water and fringing habitats of the reservoir area may also provide habitat for waterbirds of State or national significance. Some of the mallee areas contain trees with hollows that are likely to be a key habitat component for nesting and shelter for bats and birds.

Species of National or State conservation significance identified as potentially occurring, likely to occur or know to occur within the Pumped Hydro Project site are identified in Table 7-7.

Assessment of likelihood of the presence of threatened fauna, based on known distribution, the ecology of the species, and the habitats present, indicated that there is no predicted significant impact of the hydro proposed development on any animal species of national conservation significance that were identified by desktop and field assessment. Details of this assessment can be found in Appendix C.

#### 7.2.1.2. Solar Project

The habitat value across the Solar Project site is poor to moderate, with the heavily disturbed shrubland areas providing limited habitat for fauna. The Solar Project site contains a significant proportion of cropped land with the patches of remnant vegetation generally being in a poor condition, with some patches being in a poor to moderate condition.

Western Grey Kangaroos (*Macropus fuliginosus*) are observed utilising the area and it is likely that Euros (*Macropus robustus*) are present at times, although this species is more frequent in hilly country. No signs of Echidnas (*Tachyglossus aculeatus*) were observed, although this species is likely to be present in all habitat types. The small insectivorous/carnivorous Narrow-nosed Planigale (*Planigale tenuirostris*) and Fat-tailed Dunnart (*Sminthopsis crassicaudata*) are possibly present, most likely in the areas in better condition (A, B, SF3).

Sightings and records of introduced mammal species within the Solar Project site is similar to that detailed in Section 7.2.1.1.

### *Rare or Threatened Fauna Species*

Two species of birds of State Conservation significance, the State listed Rare Elegant Parrot (*Neophema elegans*) and the State listed Vulnerable Blue-winged Parrot (*Neophema chrysostoma*), may occasionally utilise the open shrubland areas of the Solar site for feeding. The site is considered unlikely to provide critical habitat for any fauna species of State or national conservation significance.

Species of National or State conservation significance identified as potentially occurring, likely to occur or know to occur within the Solar Project site are identified in Table 7-7.

Assessment of likelihood of the presence of threatened fauna, based on known distribution, the ecology of the species, and the habitats present across the Solar Project site, indicated that there is no predicted significant impact of the proposed Solar Project development on any animal species of national conservation significance that were identified by desktop and field assessment. Details of this assessment can be found in Appendix C.

**Table 7-7: Likelihood of occurrence of fauna of conservation significance in habitats present**

\*The notation Reservoir-Hydro means the species may be found in association with the Baroota Reservoir, which may be impacted by the Pumped Hydro project

\*Conservation Status: Ma-Marine, Mg-Migratory, R = Rare, V = Vulnerable, E = Endangered

N/A – species does not have EPBC status

Scientific Name	Common Name	EPBC Status	NPWS Status	Present <sup>6</sup>	Likely	Possible	Likelihood Justification	EPBC Significant Impact Assessment <sup>7</sup>
<b>BIRDS</b>								
<i>Actitis hypoleucos</i>	Common Sandpiper	Ma,Mg	R			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	The species is usually found along the shoreline in rocky areas or mudflats. However, it can also be found on inland saline or inland wetlands (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). It is possible the species could use the muddy areas exposed by the receding waterline of the reservoir.	No significant impact
<i>Apus pacificus</i>	Fork-tailed Swift	Mg			✓		This is a species recorded from widespread areas. They are highly mobile aerial birds feeding on flying insect, usually ahead of storms (T. Croft pers. ob). The species would likely be observed overhead in the area but would not likely use the ground habitat.	No significant impact
<i>Ardea alba/modesta</i>	Great Egret	Ma			✓ Reservoir - Hydro		Usually feeds wading in shallow water for fish, frogs, crustaceans (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). The species could use the edge of the reservoir, as water receded.	N/A
<i>Ardea ibis</i>	Cattle Egret	Ma				✓	The species is usually observed stalking in pasture, accompanying grazing animals, especially cattle, feeding on disturbed insects (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). It is less common in drier areas but could possibly be found in the open areas with domestic stock or around the reservoir. There are some sparse records in the area (Atlas of Living Australia).	N/A

<sup>6</sup> Based upon the April 2018 survey.

<sup>7</sup> Based upon criteria provided within "Matters of National Environmental Significance Significant impact guidelines 1.1, *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999*".

Scientific Name	Common Name	EPBC Status	NPWS Status	Present <sup>6</sup>	Likely	Possible	Likelihood Justification	EPBC Significant Impact Assessment <sup>7</sup>
<i>Ardeotis australis</i>	Australian Bustard		V			✓	It more readily observed inland in more undisturbed sparsely timbered pastoral habitats (Carpenter & Reid 1988, Atlas of Living Australia). Could occur in the area at times, although not prime tussock grassland habitat. At best a rare visitor to the area, after a population build-up following good inland rains.	N/A
<i>Bizuria lobata</i>	Musk Duck		R	✓ Reservoir - Hydro			Several birds have been observed on the deeper reservoir water in 2016, 2017 and 2018. They are not expected to be observed away from the reservoir.	N/A
<i>Calidris acuminata</i>	Sharp-tailed Sandpiper	Ma, Mg				✓ Reservoir - Hydro	No birds have been observed around the reservoir, but it is possible the species could use the muddy area of the reservoir, as water recedes.	No significant impact
<i>Corcorax melanoramphos</i>	White-winged Chough		R		✓ Hydro		The species could possibly occur in the <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> Woodland and Mallee areas as suitable habitat.	N/A
<i>Coturnix ypsilophora</i>	Brown Quail		V			✓	It is mostly recorded from the South-East region of SA, where there is more suitable habitat (Carpenter & Reid 1988). The species may occur at times around the edge of the reservoir where there is limited habitat.	N/A
<i>Falco peregrinus</i>	Peregrine Falcon		R	✓ Hydro			The species has been recorded in the vicinity of the dam and reservoir, where there is suitable nesting areas and prey (e.g. Rock Pigeons) occur.	N/A
<i>Hamirostra melanosternon</i>	Black-Breasted Buzzard		R			✓ Hydro	The species is largely found along tree-lined creeks surrounded by open country in the semi-arid and arid pastoral areas. However, the species could occur along the <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> Woodland along the creek in the project area.	N/A
<i>Melanodryas cucullata cucullata</i>	Hooded Robin (south-east subspecies)		R			✓ Hydro	In South Australia they inhabit <i>Eucalyptus oleosa</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> Mallee, and drier non-eucalypt Low Woodlands. The species could possibly occur in the Project area Mallee however the patches are small, and degraded from a long history of domestic stock grazing. This would limit their use as Hooded Robin habitat.	N/A

Scientific Name	Common Name	EPBC Status	NPWS Status	Present <sup>6</sup>	Likely	Possible	Likelihood Justification	EPBC Significant Impact Assessment <sup>7</sup>
<i>Merops ornatus</i>	Rainbow Bee-eater	Ma, Mg		✓ Hydro			The species has been recorded in the <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> Woodland surrounding the reservoir, and along Baroota Creek. The species could also occur in the deep gullies of the project area.	No significant impact
<i>Myiagra inquieta</i>	Restless Flycatcher		R			✓ Hydro	The species has been recorded from Mallee, <i>Eucalyptus leucoxylon</i> and box Woodland in the region (Carpenter & Reid 1988). The project area Mallee surrounded by open areas could provide habitat for the species, but the degraded nature of the area from grazing has limited its habitat value.	N/A
<i>Neophema chrysostoma</i>	Blue-Winged Parrot	Ma	V	✓			While breeding in the State's South East and adjacent areas of western Victoria, when non-breeding, birds thinly disperse west and north, primarily to coastal salt marsh and dunes (Carpenter & Reid 1988). They also disperse more widely to various other habitats. One bird was flushed from the ground along the track through Maireana Shrubland. They often associate with Elegant Parrots when dispersed. It is likely occasional non-breeding birds will occur in the project area, from time to time.	N/A
<i>Neophema elegans</i>	Elegant Parrot		R	✓			Whilst non-breeding, the species widely disperses, particularly to the coastal dunes of the Coorong. It also disperses elsewhere to various open habitats including Maireana Shrublands (Carpenter & Reid 1988). Few to several birds have been observed each year from 2016, primarily in the vicinity of the reservoir.	N/A
<i>Oxyura australis</i>	Blue-billed Duck		R	✓ Reservoir - Hydro			The species can be found on open freshwater. Birds have been observed regularly on the reservoir over the last few years.	N/A
<i>Pandion haliaetus</i>	Osprey	Ma, Mg	E			✓ Reservoir-Hydro	In South Australia, the species is restricted to the coast, and along the River Murray. Although unlikely the species would use the reservoir area, it is possible the bird could occasionally occur.	No significant impact

Scientific Name	Common Name	EPBC Status	NPWS Status	Present <sup>6</sup>	Likely	Possible	Likelihood Justification	EPBC Significant Impact Assessment <sup>7</sup>
<i>Plegadis falcinellus</i>	Glossy Ibis	Ma, Mg	R		✓ Reservoir - Hydro		As the species prefers open muddy swamps (Carpenter & Reid 1988), it could likely occur around the edge of the reservoir, especially as water recedes.	No significant impact
<i>Porzana tabuensis</i>	Spotless Crake	Ma	R			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	In South Australia, the species is mostly recorded along the River Murray, the Lower Lakes, and the Mount Lofty Ranges, where there is more suitable habitat. While it is possible the species could occur around the reservoir, it is considered suitable habitat is limited and isolated from other suitable areas.	N/A
<i>Stagonopleura guttata</i>	Diamond Firetail		V		✓ Reservoir - Hydro		This species was observed in the vicinity of Baroota Reservoir in 2017 and 2018 by the Port Augusta birdwatchers. However, it is only likely to be found in association with the Red Gum habitats in the Reservoir and adjacent creeklines.	N/A
<i>Sterna hirundo</i>	Common Tern	Ma, Mg	R			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	The species is largely confined to the coast in Australia, where the majority of records occur. It occasionally occurs in sub-coastal freshwater and saline wetlands and could possibly occur around the reservoir.	No significant impact
<i>Sternula nereis nereis</i>	Australian Fairy Tern	V	E			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	Mostly found in coastal and sub-coastal wetlands (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). However, it is possible the species may be found at times in the vicinity of the reservoir. One record only within 20km, approximately 18km WSW from the site, in the Spencer Gulf.	N/A
<i>Stictonetta naevosa</i>	Freckled Duck		V		✓ Reservoir - Hydro		The reservoir provides permanent freshwater non-breeding habitat for the species. Six were observed on the reservoir in February 2016, and another two in January 2018.	N/A
<i>Tringa nebularia</i>	Common Greenshank	Ma, Mg				✓ Reservoir - Hydro	The receding water and exposed mud of the reservoir may provide feeding opportunity for the species.	No significant impact

Scientific Name	Common Name	EPBC Status	NPWS Status	Present <sup>6</sup>	Likely	Possible	Likelihood Justification	EPBC Significant Impact Assessment <sup>7</sup>
<b>MAMMALS</b>								
<i>Trichosurus vulpecula</i>	Common Brushtail Possum		R			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	The large Red Gums associated with Baroota Reservoir may suit this species. Unlikely in other areas of the site as either too degraded or habitat is unsuitable.	N/A
<b>REPTILES</b>								
<i>Aprasia pseudopulchella</i>	Flinders Ranges Worm Lizard	V				✓ Hydro	This species is possibly present in the sloping hills and valleys in the eastern part of the area associated with vegetation type 8.	No significant impact

## 7.2.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures

### 7.2.2.1. Pumped Hydro Project

Construction of the Pumped Hydro Project will result in clearance of habitat of varying quality across the site. Most of the vegetation found in the eastern part of the Pumped Hydro Project site (where impacts from the retention dam are most likely) is considered to be in a poor condition from a native vegetation perspective, due to impacts of long term (and ongoing) grazing as well as past clearance.

The Pumped Hydro Project site layout has been designed to avoid areas with higher habitat value as far as possible, such as patches of mallee containing old trees with hollows.

As discussed above, vegetation clearance will be minimised and satisfying the significant environmental benefit requirement under the Native Vegetation Act will provide an offset for this clearance.

There are no nationally threatened species considered likely to be using the site as a favoured habitat. Construction of the Pumped Hydro Project is not expected to have a significant impact on any animal species of national conservation significance.

Some of the mallee areas contain trees with hollows that are likely to be a key habitat component for nesting and shelter for bats and birds. As suitable habitat for this species is relatively common in the region, and the areas representing potential habitat will be largely avoided, impacts are not expected to be significant. Design and construction of the Project will aim to avoid removal of large trees.

Some direct mortality of fauna such as lizards and small mammals may occur during construction, from collision with machinery or vehicle or entrapment in trenches and excavations. Where excavations are planned to be left open and represent a fauna entrapment risk, escape routes for fauna will be provided or alternatively they will be checked regularly for trapped fauna.

### 7.2.2.2. Solar Project

The native vegetation at the Solar Project site is generally degraded. Two bird species of State conservation significance, the State Rare Elegant Parrot (*Neophema elegans*) and the State Vulnerable Blue-winged Parrot (*Neophema chrysostoma*), may occasionally utilise the open shrublands of the Solar Project site for feeding. Impact assessment of fauna potentially using the Solar Project site has considered that it is unlikely to provide critical habitat for any fauna species of State or national conservation significance. Large amount of similar habitat exists adjacent to the Solar Project site and in the greater region.

#### *Interaction with Birds*

In addition to the impacts of physical habitat loss discussed above, the potential impacts of the physical structure of the solar facility have also been considered. The main direct impact is likely to be related to collision-related fatalities resulting from the direct contact of the bird with a project structure(s). This type of fatality has been documented at solar projects of all technology types.

Water-dependent bird species may be vulnerable to fatality at PV installations because of the potential for them to confuse arrays for bodies of water and collide with structures when attempting to land (referred to as the 'lake effect'). However, based on existing knowledge, it is considered too speculative to make any conclusions about the influence, if any, of the lake effect on water-dependent birds (Walston *et al.* 2015).

The impacts on water-dependent species near solar facilities may depend on other site-specific factors; for example, at one PV site where ponds were present on-site, waterbirds were commonly recorded in incidental collections of fatalities (Kagan *et al.* 2013). Other hypothesized contributing factors to collision impacts include an abundance of insectivorous birds attracted to the site to feed on insects drawn by polarised light and night lighting. Glare and increased illumination from solar panels may also disorient birds and contribute to collisions.

Walston *et al.* (2016) analysed currently available avian mortality data at utility-scale solar facilities, and used these data to contextualise impacts of these facilities relative to other sources of avian mortality. The California Valley Solar Ranch (CVSR), a 250 MW photovoltaic facility, was the only similar facility to the proposed Project facility for which suitable comprehensive data was available at that time. A mortality rate of 0.5 birds per MW per year was attributed to the facility, and with an overall mortality rate (i.e. deaths that could not be associated directly with the facility) of 10.2 birds per MW per year. However, it is noted that the CVSR facility covered an

area of 1902 hectares, approximately three times the area per MW of the proposed Project site. Visser (2016) extrapolated a mortality estimate of 4.53 birds per MW per year at a 180 ha PV facility in South Africa, but found that “the few bird fatalities that were recorded might suggest that there is no significant link with collision-related mortality at the study site”.

Walston *et al.* (2016) contextualised avian mortality figures associated with utility scale solar energy developments and found that at both regional and national scale, avian mortalities were considerably lower than for most other human activities. Visser (2016) noted that the impact of PV facilities on birds is likely to differ on a case-by-case basis depending on the quality of the habitat and surrounding landscapes. Degraded landscapes will be likely to have a lesser degree of negative impacts than pristine landscapes.

Possible mitigation measures proposed include reducing night lighting to minimum possible levels.

This Project will integrate with existing power lines, so there will be no major new impacts expected from this source.

Monitoring will be undertaken by operational personnel to identify whether there are issues with bird activity or fatality, and more detailed investigations and specific mitigation measures would be implemented if required.

### 7.2.2.3. Summary of Key Mitigation Measures

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 7-8. These measures will be captured in the CEMP or operational environmental management documentation.

**Table 7-8: Fauna - key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Implement measures to minimise vegetation clearance, as discussed under ‘Flora’ above.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Ensure that where excavations are to be left open and represent a fauna entrapment risk, escape routes are provided or the excavations are checked regularly to release trapped fauna.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Minimise the level of lighting needed for the site at night to minimise increased insect activity and possible attraction of insectivorous birds and bats.		✓	
Hydro Solar	Develop and implement a rehabilitation and revegetation program	✓	✓	✓
Solar	Undertake monitoring by operations personnel for bird activity / carcasses. Undertake more detailed investigation/mitigation if this detects issues.		✓	
Hydro Solar	Provide exit points in development site fencing for fauna escape during site clearance.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Record observations, incidents and associated details related to incidents involving fauna and observation of pest fauna.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Implement environmental awareness training to the workforce.	✓	✓	✓

This page has been left blank intentionally

## 8. Socio-Economic Environment Assessment

This chapter presents an overview of the social receiving environment within the site of the Pumped Hydro and Solar Project.

### 8.1. Land Use

#### 8.1.1. Existing Environment

Most of the land in the broader area is used for dryland agriculture and plantations for cereals, cropping and livestock grazing. Areas of residual native vegetation cover are predominantly located to the north-east and south-east of the site.

The closest township is Port Germein located approximately 7 km north-east of the southern boundary of the Project site. The closest residence to the Project site is located approximately 1.5 km south-east of the Project site's southern boundary, located on Reservoir Road.

There are no protected areas within close proximity to the Project site. There is one National Park and one Conservation Park established under the *National Parks and Wildlife Act* in the broader area: Mt Remarkable National Park, approximately 6.5 km south-west of the Project site boundary and Telowie Gorge Conservation Park, approximately 12 km south-east of the Project site boundary. There are several Vegetation Heritage Agreements under the *Native Vegetation Act* in the broader area, the closest of which is approximately 8.4 km from the site (between Wauchope Rd and Gribble Rd).

The hills area is reportedly used by recreational dirt bike riders.

##### 8.1.1.1. Pumped Hydro Project

The Pumped Hydro Project site for the proposed upper reservoir is located within land held under perpetual lease by Wongi-Ahrah.

The lower reservoir is located within the Baroota Reservoir Reserve, which covers approximately 145 ha and is controlled by SA Water. A buffer of 88 ha surrounds the reservoir. SA Water will retain ownership of the maintenance of the current lower reservoir. Water from the Baroota Reservoir is currently supplied to a nearby landholder for agricultural use and this arrangement is expected to be maintained during Project construction and operation phases.

The land surrounding the proposed upper and current lower reservoir has been previously cleared for pastoral purposes. Stock access to the Pumped Hydro Project site can be an issue when fencing is down. Based on the steep, precipitous hill country, this area is virtually non-arable and mostly inaccessible to implements. As such, use is restricted to grazing (DEWNR 2017).

##### 8.1.1.2. Solar Project

The Solar Project is located on freehold land currently used for cropping. Several creek lines traverse the site from ranges to the east. The Solar Project site is bordered to the west by Cattle Track and to the east by Kenihan Road. Cropping land borders the north and south of the Solar Project site.

### 8.1.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures

#### 8.1.2.1. Construction

Inadvertent damage to the transmission lines that cross the Project site could impact power supplies and stability of the grid in the region or possibly the State. Standard measures for working safely near transmission lines will be implemented to avoid any damage, including buffer zones, temporary fencing and defined crossing points. With the exception of the connection infrastructure, solar farm infrastructure will not be located in close proximity to the transmission lines.

Traffic management strategies will be implemented to minimise potential impacts to local landholders along Reservoir Road, Baroota Road and Pipeline Track. Traffic is discussed further in Section 8.5.

Access along the existing transmission lines will be maintained during operations. It is expected that the final site layout will include a buffer around these lines that is wider than their existing easement.

Any construction impacts to off-site land use would be temporary and standard mitigation strategies will reduce the level of risk to surrounding landholders.

The Project site will be progressively rehabilitated as soon as practicable after an area is no longer required for construction activities. Roads and hardstand areas that are no longer required will be deep-ripped to ensure water infiltration and facilitate successful plant establishment. Rehabilitation will be undertaken in accordance with good practice and applicable guidelines, including the use of local native species, protection from livestock grazing and actively managed against weeds.

#### *Pumped Hydro Project*

During construction, access and livestock present on or in the immediate areas to the site will be restricted until fencing is erected. No significant land use conflicts are foreseen with surrounding land uses during construction and the impact is considered to be negligible. Signage will be installed near the access gate and site boundaries to warn of site activities and access restrictions to minimise the risk of impact to third parties.

#### *Solar Project*

During construction, grazing and / or cropping activities that are currently taking place on the property will cease on the Project site and may be restricted on immediately adjacent parts of the property until fencing is modified. No significant land use conflicts are foreseen with surrounding land uses during construction and the impact to surrounding land use is considered to be negligible. Signage will be installed near the access gate and site boundaries to warn of site activities and access restrictions to minimise the risk of impact to third parties (e.g. dirt bike riders).

### **8.1.2.2. Operation**

#### *Pumped Hydro Project*

During operation, the Pumped Hydro Project site will change from rural land use to power generation. Other than SA Water, which will retain maintenance of the existing reservoir, the site will not have any other users. Infrastructure (e.g. switchyard and powerhouse) will be fenced to minimise damage.

Signage will be installed to warn of site dangers and to restrict access by third parties.

The overall impact to land use during the operational phase is considered to be negligible.

#### *Solar Project*

During operation, the Solar Project site will change from agricultural land use to power generation. Grazing and / or cropping will not continue during the operational phase of the Project as the presence of stock could potentially result in damage to the solar arrays and tracking mechanisms. Grazing in adjacent areas on the property and on adjacent land could continue unchanged.

There are extensive tracts of similar grazing land in the region and the loss of this amount of grazing land for the life of the Project is not considered significant. Further, the change in land use is reversible as at the end of the Project all above ground infrastructure will be removed and current pastoral land use activities could resume, or other land uses could be considered.

The installation of infrastructure such as buried cables, tracks or fences across the sites will not impact any users. Any necessary authorisations (e.g. under the Local Government Act and other relevant legislation) will be obtained.

The overall impact to land use during the operational phase is considered to be negligible.

Potential land use impacts will be addressed via the mitigation and management measures summarised in Table 8-1.

### **8.1.2.3. Summary of Key Mitigation Measures**

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 8-1. These measures will be captured in the CEMP and / or OEMP.

**Table 8-1: Land Use - key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Consult with landholders, surrounding landholders and local community to identify and manage any potential impacts to land use.	✓		✓
Hydro Solar	Install signage near the access gate and site boundaries to warn of site activities and access restrictions to minimise the risk of impact to third parties (e.g. dirt bike riders).	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Implement measures for working safely near transmission lines to avoid any damage, including buffer zones, temporary fencing and defined crossing points.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Obtain any necessary authorisations (e.g. under the Local Government Act) for infrastructure installation in the undeveloped road reserves.	✓		
Hydro	Site to be rehabilitated with appropriate vegetation as soon as practicable where infrastructure is removed.			✓
Solar	Rehabilitate the site at the end of its operational life to allow a return to pastoral or alternate use.			✓

## 8.2. Cultural Heritage

The following chapter outlines the Indigenous and non-Indigenous cultural heritage values that exist at the Project site and surrounding area. It does this within the context and requirements of Commonwealth, State and Local regulatory frameworks. The results of the cultural heritage surveys have substantially increased the knowledge of the Traditional Owner occupation of the area and their use of the land.

### 8.2.1. Existing Environment

The Project area is within the Traditional Owners Native Title Claim area, registered on 10 April, 1996.

A robust regulatory framework is applicable to the protection of Indigenous and non-Indigenous cultural heritage at the Project site and surrounding area. The primary state legislation concerning Indigenous cultural heritage in South Australia is the *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988* (with Amendments 2017), while the *Heritage Places Act 1993* is primary legislation concerning the protection of non-Indigenous historic heritage. The Commonwealth Government also has a role in the protection of nationally significant cultural heritage through the EPBC Act and the *Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Heritage Protection Act 1984*, which is generally only applied in exceptional circumstances.

A cultural heritage study has been undertaken for the Project by Blackwood Heritage Consulting (BHC) (Ebbs and Lower 2018). While the survey report is confidential at the request of Wongi-Ahrah, a summary of the survey results has been set out below. The study included a review of historic and archival sources, together with a pedestrian survey conducted over the proposed development area with representatives of the Traditional Owners Wongi-Ahrah heritage group (WHC).

A total area of approximately 7.5 km<sup>2</sup> of the preliminary Project layout was subjected thorough pedestrian survey coverage. This included the upper reservoir footprint, the substation footprint and the solar array site. Targeted surveys were also undertaken for the penstock route and pumped hydro infrastructure (including switchyard, powerhouse and intake structure).

#### 8.2.1.1. Pumped Hydro Project

Cultural material was not identified within the footprint of the proposed upper reservoir, penstock route, and infrastructure areas. The survey report notes that absence of this material does not preclude intangible culture heritage, such as the existence of song lines or cultural landscapes or preclude the potential for subsurface archaeology not observed during the initial survey.

### 8.2.1.2. Solar Project

The results of the solar site suggest that Aboriginal occupation was primarily confined to the flat land west of the mountainous regions. This conclusion is cautiously predicated based on the incidence of material culture found within the footprint of the substation and solar array.

Heritage sites were defined based on a variety of criteria set out by BHC, dependent on-site type. In the case of artefact scatters, this is defined as any concentration of stone artefacts having a density of at least five artefacts in 100 m<sup>2</sup> (0.05 / m<sup>2</sup>). Any other artefacts were documented as isolated pieces.

Five archaeological sites were located, consisting of four artefact scatters, one associated with a quarry and one (very likely) burial. The burial site is located within the greater proposed substation footprint and was identified as such by the Traditional Owners present. Isolated artefacts were recorded across both the substation and solar array footprints.

The scattered artefacts consisted primarily of flaked silcrete and quartzite with occasional tools and cores present. The likely burial site identified by Traditional Owners is marked by an arrangement of stones piled into a rectangular mound 2 m long by 1 m wide ("Burial Site"). Ethnographic records relating to burial practices in the wider mid-north region conform to the finding.

### 8.2.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures

Rise will undertake all practicable measures in consultation with the Traditional Owners to preserve and protect the Burial Site. Rise will work closely with the Traditional Owners and AAR to undertake mitigation and management measures for the scattered artefacts and sites and, based on Traditional Owner advice, steps will be taken to collect certain artefacts or leave *in situ* within the Project areas. Rise will comply with all laws, regulations and commitments in relation to Native Title and Aboriginal heritage during construction, operation and decommissioning of the Project.

A Cultural Heritage Management Plan (CHMP) will be developed in consultation with the Traditional Owners of the immediate area prior to construction which will make provisions relating to:

- The discovery and protection of objects, sites and remains;
- Consultation about any application made by Rise pursuant to the *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988* (SA); and
- The provision of cross-cultural training to relevant project employees and contractors.

Should the development require any areas of ground disturbance outside of the survey coverage, additional heritage assessment will be undertaken for these areas.

In the unlikely event that cultural materials are uncovered during excavation works, work directly affecting those materials would cease immediately and advice would be sought from expert heritage advisers.

#### 8.2.2.1. Summary of Key Mitigation Measures

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 8-2. These measures will be captured in the CEMP and / or OEMP.

**Table 8-2: Cultural heritage - key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Conduct additional heritage assessment in any areas where ground disturbance is required outside of the survey coverage.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Create and implement a CHMP in conjunction with a qualified heritage practitioner and with the Traditional Owners.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Key personnel involved in on-site construction works should undertake a cultural heritage induction (i.e. site workers, contractors, sub-contractors).	✓	✓	✓

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Develop protocols for collection of a representative sample of isolated artefacts within the Project site by Traditional Owner representatives.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Develop and implement procedures for accidental discovery of cultural heritage materials located within the Project site, which will include ceasing work, that would directly impact such discoveries, immediately at the location and seeking advice.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Ensure that the Burial Site that is likely to represent a site of archaeological significance under the <i>Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988</i> is avoided.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	If items of non-Indigenous heritage significance are identified during Project activities, works directly affecting will be immediately stopped. All legal and cultural requirements outlined in the CHMP will be followed	✓	✓	✓

### 8.3. Noise

A noise impact assessment has been undertaken for the Project by Sonus (2018). This assessment is provided in Appendix D and forms the basis of the information in this section.

#### 8.3.1. Existing Environment

The Project is located within the Primary Production Zone (Solar Project), Rural Landscape Protection Zone (Solar Project) and Water Protection Zone (Pumped Hydro Project) of the Development Plan. Given the rural nature of the Project site, noise levels are generally low. The Pumped Hydro Project is situated approximately 9 km, and the Solar Project is situated approximately 4.5 km to a major road (Augusta Highway). The Average Annual Daily Traffic (AADT) along Augusta Highway is estimated at 3500 vehicles daily.

The closest potential noise sensitive receptors surrounding the Project are six existing residences (Figure 8-3). The two residences in closest proximity are more than 1.0 km south of the Project site. A third dwelling is 1.7 km north of the Project site, while the three other existing dwellings are more than 1.9 km west of the Project site. The three closest dwellings are generally located in a primary production area where existing noise levels are expected to be low and typical of a rural setting. The three dwellings further from the Project site are also within the primary production area, however are closer to the nearby main road (Augusta Highway).

#### 8.3.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Management Measures

##### 8.3.2.1. Construction and Decommissioning

Noise would be generated by a range of equipment used during construction, including earth-moving equipment for civil works, diesel generators, trucks and cranes. These would have similar noise outputs to farm machinery such as tractors. Pile driving of the solar panel foundations would be undertaken using a machine which screws or hammers poles into the ground, similar to that used for driving farm fence poles into the ground.

The majority of noise-generating construction activities will predominantly be undertaken during the daytime with key activities including:

- Excavation and earth moving;
- Blasting (expected to occur periodically during the exaction of the upper reservoir);
- Vegetation clearance, earthworks and removal of excess materials;
- Road traffic associated with the delivery of construction materials;
- Piling of piers and construction of solar arrays; and
- Construction of site infrastructure.

Depending on construction scheduling, some work may occasionally need to be undertaken at night (e.g. for critical path activities where there needs to be minimal personnel or other activities on-site). However, noisier activities will be scheduled, wherever possible, to coincide with business hours.

The *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy* restricts construction activities resulting in noise with an adverse impact on amenity to between 7 am and 7 pm, Monday to Saturday. Noise-generating activities will generally be scheduled within these times.

Given the distances of nearby closest residences from the Project site (1.2 km – 3.3 km), construction noise from the Project is unlikely to adversely impact amenity.

Ongoing consultation will be carried out with the community (particularly the closest neighbours) regarding timing of construction noise to identify any issues and, where possible, identify measures to minimise disruption.

#### 8.3.2.2. Operation

##### *Noise Criteria*

In relation to the Development Plan, the proposed Solar Project is located on land within the Primary Production Zone and Rural Landscape Protection Zone and the Pumped Hydro Project within the Water Protection Zone. The closest dwellings to the Project are located within the Primary Production Zone and Rural Landscape Protection Zone.

The Development Plan contains a number of provisions aimed at minimising the negative impacts of noise from development on existing and future land uses and achieving consistency with the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007*.

The *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007* establishes goal noise levels ( $L_{eq}$ ) to be achieved at noise receptors (the residences), based on the Development Plan locality in which the noise source (the Project) and the noise receptors are located, and the land use that these localities principally promote.

For developments and dwellings in an area which principally promotes *rural industry*, the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007* establishes the following goal noise levels at the dwellings:

- An average noise level ( $L_{eq,15min}$ ) of 52 dB(A) during the day (7 am until 10 pm); and
- An average noise level ( $L_{eq,15min}$ ) of 45 dB(A) during the night (10 pm until 7 am).

Even though the solar component might only operate during the night period for a limited duration, the 'night' goal noise level is the most relevant criterion for the combined noise from the operation of the Project.

Further, when measuring or predicting noise levels for comparison with the goal noise levels of the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy*, penalty adjustments are made for any 'annoying' dominant characteristic of tone (i.e. low frequency, modulation or impulsiveness). A 5 dB(A) is applied if the noise exhibits one characteristic; 8 dB(A) is added for two characteristics and 10 dB(A) is added for three or four characteristics. In order to apply a penalty, the characteristic must be dominant when considered within the context of the existing acoustic environment at the noise receptors.

##### *Noise Assessment*

Noise predictions were made using the Conservation of Clean Air and Water in Europe (CONCAWE) noise propagation model and SoundPLAN noise modelling software. The assessment was conducted based on 'worst-case' weather conditions (i.e. highest noise propagation). Such conditions are most likely to occur on a clear night with a light breeze from the Project site towards residences. These conditions are conservative given the typical daytime operation of the inverters, and the unlikely occurrence of these worst-case conditions occurring during typical operation.

The noise assessment considered the following main noise sources that are likely to be incorporated as part of the project:

- Solar Inverters; 64 units of 4.2 MVA 33 kV inverter stations;
- Solar farm substation transformer; 1 unit of 275/33 KV, 345 MVA rated transformer;
- Hydro energy pump – 2 units of 150 MW turbine-pumps; and
- Hydro energy substation transformer – 2 units of 132/33 kV, 180 MVA rated transformers.

The solar panels installed on the tracker system do not produce significant noise and therefore were excluded from further assessment. Sound data used for each of these noise sources is provided in Appendix E.

#### *Predicted Noise Levels*

The predicted noise level is no greater than 32 dB(A) at the closest dwelling (Figure 8-3). These results are shown in Appendix D.

Some of the equipment proposed for the Project may have audible tones in close proximity although the potential for it to be a dominant characteristic at the residences is diminished by the masking effect of other noise sources at the Project site or in the wider environment. Notwithstanding, even if a correction of 5 dB(A) is added to the predicted level, the 45 dB(A) criterion is easily achieved.

#### **8.3.2.3. Summary of Key Mitigation Measures**

The predicted noise levels at the closest sensitive receptors (during operation) achieved the assessment criteria. It was therefore considered that the Project satisfies all relevant provisions of the Development Plan.

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 8-3. These measures will be captured in the CEMP and / or OEMP.

**Table 8-3: Noise - key mitigation management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Ensure that plant and equipment are properly maintained.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Avoid unnecessary noise when carrying out manual operations and when operating plant.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Switch off any equipment not in use for extended periods.	✓		✓
Hydro Solar	Review equipment specification and location during detailed design to ensure that operational noise requirements continue to be met.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Schedule noisier activities where this could impact receptors to coincide with business hours wherever possible.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Undertake ongoing consultation with the community to identify any construction noise issues and where possible identify measures to minimise disruption.	✓		

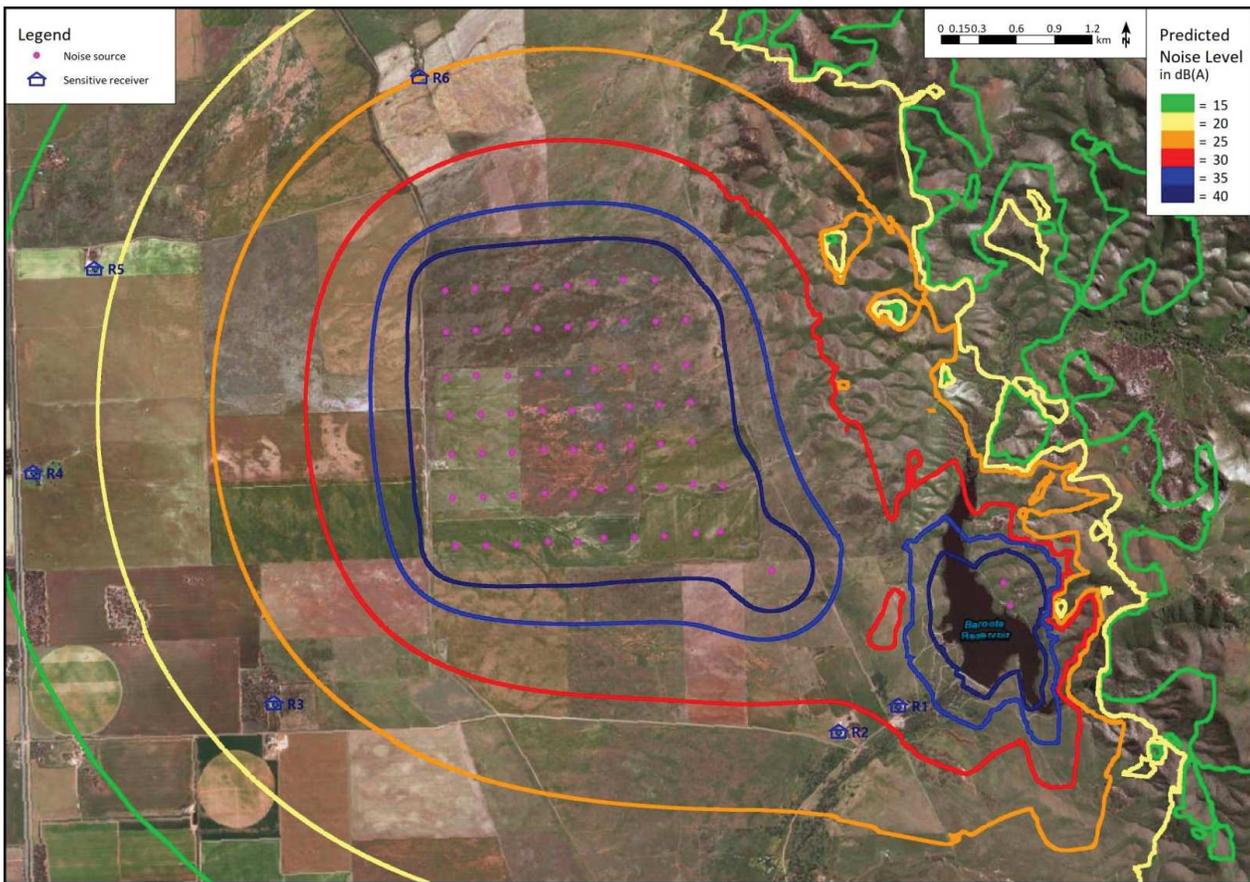


Figure 8-1: Predicted noise levels during operation (house symbols show closest residences). (Source: Sonus 2018)

## 8.4. Visual

A visual impact assessment has been undertaken for the project by JBS&G Australia. This assessment is provided in Appendix E and forms the basis of the information in this section.

### 8.4.1. Existing Environment

The area surrounding the Project site is predominantly rural in nature and sparsely populated.

#### 8.4.1.1. Pumped Hydro Project

Land for the development of the Pumped Hydro Project is located just over 1 km east of the existing Baroota Reservoir. The proposed upper reservoir will be approximately 1.5 km in length with a dam wall at the south-west edge. The proposed upper reservoir will be located within a valley 1 km to the east on the upgradient hills and at an elevation of approximately 230 m from the Baroota Reservoir. Proposed infrastructure which may be visible to nearby receptors include the upper reservoir, penstock, switchyard and powerhouse.

The topography surrounding the site consists of strongly dissected steep to very steep hills of the Baroota, Separation and Waterfall Creek catchments. The system also includes the steep frontal slopes and rocky outcrops of the ranges to the south of Baroota Reservoir. Watercourses across the system occupy narrow valleys with a strongly pronounced V-shaped cross sections. Vegetation cover bounding the site to the comprises of tussock grasslands and scattered acacia shrublands covering the steeply inclined slopes.

Key sensitive receptors were identified for the Pumped Hydro Project and a visual impact assessment was undertaken for the viewpoints that are visible from the upper (Figure 8-2) and lower reservoirs (Figure 8-3).

#### 8.4.1.2. Solar Project

The area of land proposed for the Solar Project facility is comprised of entirely agricultural land with little development other than cropped fields. The site is located directly east of a cattle track used as a local access point for property owners and west of Kenihan Road, a secondary minor access road running parallel to the Princes Highway connecting to recreational facilities of Baroota.

The Ruins campground and Mambray Creek campground are located 5.3 km to the north. The Augusta Highway, a major arterial road running north / south connecting Port Augusta (54 km to the north) and Port Pirie (73 km to the south), lies 3.2 km west of the site boundary. A 275 kV ElectraNet transmission line runs northwest to southeast between the existing Baroota Reservoir and the proposed solar facility. Reservoir Road located is 1.6 km south-east of the lower reservoir boundary and runs parallel to Baroota Creek, which connects Baroota Reservoir to Port Germein to the south-west.

The coastal plain between the ranges and ocean is characterised as dry and arid cropping land with very sparse vegetation limited to isolated patches of gum trees and tussock grasslands.

Key sensitive receptors were identified for the Solar Project and a visual impact assessment was undertaken for the viewpoints that are visible from Solar Project site (Figure 8-4).

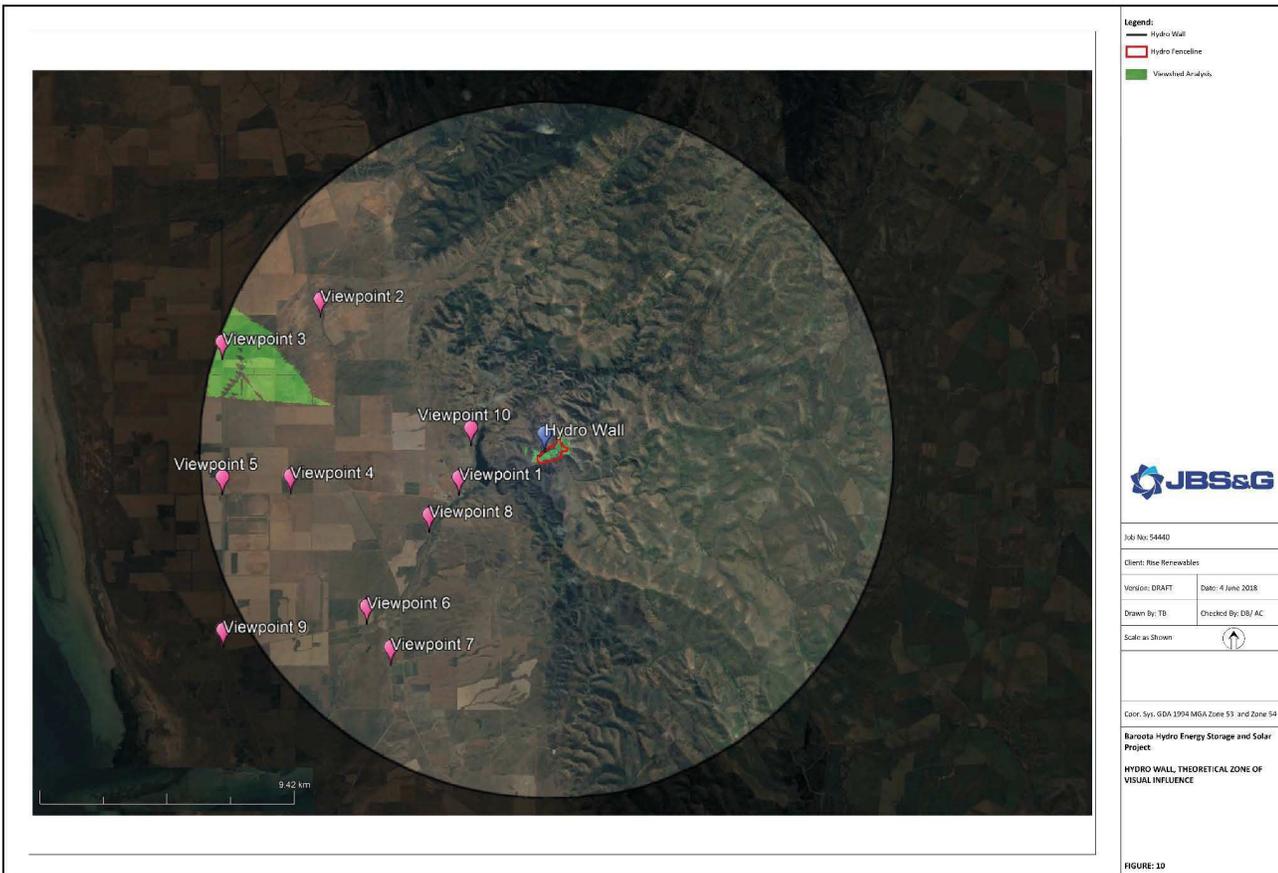


Figure 8-2: Visual viewpoints surrounding the upper reservoir site



Figure 8-3: Visual viewpoints surrounding the lower reservoir site



Figure 8-4: Visual viewpoints surrounding the Solar Project site

#### 8.4.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures

There is potential for landscape and visual amenity impacts from the Project during the construction phases. These impacts will primarily be due to activities and infrastructure including:

- Clearing of existing vegetation;
- Dust generation;
- Stockpiling of infrastructure components and machinery in laydown areas;
- Temporary construction workshops and offices;
- The construction of perimeter fencing;
- The construction of solar arrays across the site; and
- The construction of the switchyard, powerhouse, penstock and upper reservoir.

During the operational phase, potential impacts will be associated with a change in the visual landscape due to the placement of the solar arrays, Pumped Hydro Project infrastructure, project offices and fencing.

A viewshed analysis was undertaken for all Project components which included:

- Identification of the Project site specific infrastructure with detailed reference to the various Project elements and existing environmental and public (residential properties, lookout points and road intersections) (herein referred to as ‘viewpoints’) surrounding the site that can potentially ‘see’ the site infrastructure;
- Use of Geographical Information Systems (GIS) and applications of ESRI ArcGIS and Google Earth Pro have allowed for Project data, aerial photographs and government datasets to be overlaid and generate a theoretical zone of visual influence (TZVI) from the site infrastructure. This has allowed for the identification of the viewpoints within the Projects’ surrounding area (in a 20km diameter) that can potentially be seen;
- The viewshed analysis and viewpoint photograph description was conducted for relevant viewpoints identified:
  - Viewshed analysis was conducted by adopting a conservative eyeline height of approximately 2.00m based and extending on a best line to the site considering the elevation variation to the visible site infrastructure based on a 30 m resolution digital elevation model (DEM);
  - The height of the proposed infrastructure was not modelled in the viewshed analysis; and
  - The viewpoint photograph description allows for the viewshed to be referenced against an approximate visual perspective and allows for vegetation screening.

Sensitive receptors were selected within the TZVI to include the following categories:

- Towns;
- Tourism areas, campsites, hiking trails, viewpoints;
- Transport infrastructure; and
- Farm residences.

Potential visual impacts are discussed below for each of the areas where the Project is potentially visible.

##### 8.4.2.1. Pumped Hydro Project-Upper Reservoir

The TZVI was based on the limit of discernibility of the most visually prominent project elements and was defined as a 10 km radius around the project area. The primary visual impact of the upper reservoir site is the dam wall located on the north-west side of the dam.

Aside from the ridgeline surrounding the upper reservoir to the north, east and south, the primary areas of potential visual impact as identified by viewshed analysis within line of sight of the dam wall are through the valley of the Baroota Creek. These areas include the ridgeline to the west of the existing Baroota Reservoir and agricultural land as far to the northwest as the TZVI boundary 10 km to the northwest.

The only identified viewpoints within these areas is Viewpoint 3 which will be from various points along the Augusta Highway (Figure 8-5).

#### 8.4.2.2. Pumped Hydro Project-Lower Reservoir and Associated Infrastructure

The elevation profile across the TZVI increases in altitude by 115 m from south-west to north-east with gentle undulations over the agricultural land west of Baroota Creek and Baroota Reservoir. These topographical undulations prevent direct line of sight to many of the identified receptors to the south-west. Receptors to the west and north are largely shielded from the powerhouse due to the elevated topography of the ridgeline associated with the western and northern margin of the Baroota Reservoir.

The identified viewpoints within the TZVI include:

- Viewpoint 6 (located on a dirt road associated with access to agricultural land from local properties owners) (Figure 8-6);
- Viewpoint 9 taken from the Augusta Highway (Figure 8-7); and
- Viewpoint 10 (taken from a lookout point situated on the northwest bank of the Baroota Reservoir adjacent to a public foot path (Figure 8-8).

#### 8.4.2.3. Solar Project

The majority of sensitive receptors identified within the TZVI are rural residential properties widely distributed across the agricultural land west of Flinders Ranges. The undulating nature of this terrain has led to patches of land outside of the viewshed where natural plateaus are shadowed by topographical inclines.

A sensitive receptor within the TZVI is 4.3 km to the west of the site has been identified as the Augusta Highway running north-south and parallel to a regional railway track. The viewpoints identified as having a direct line of site with the Solar Project are Viewpoint 3 (Figure 8-9) and Viewpoint 5 (Figure 8-10), both of which have been taken from the Augusta Highway.

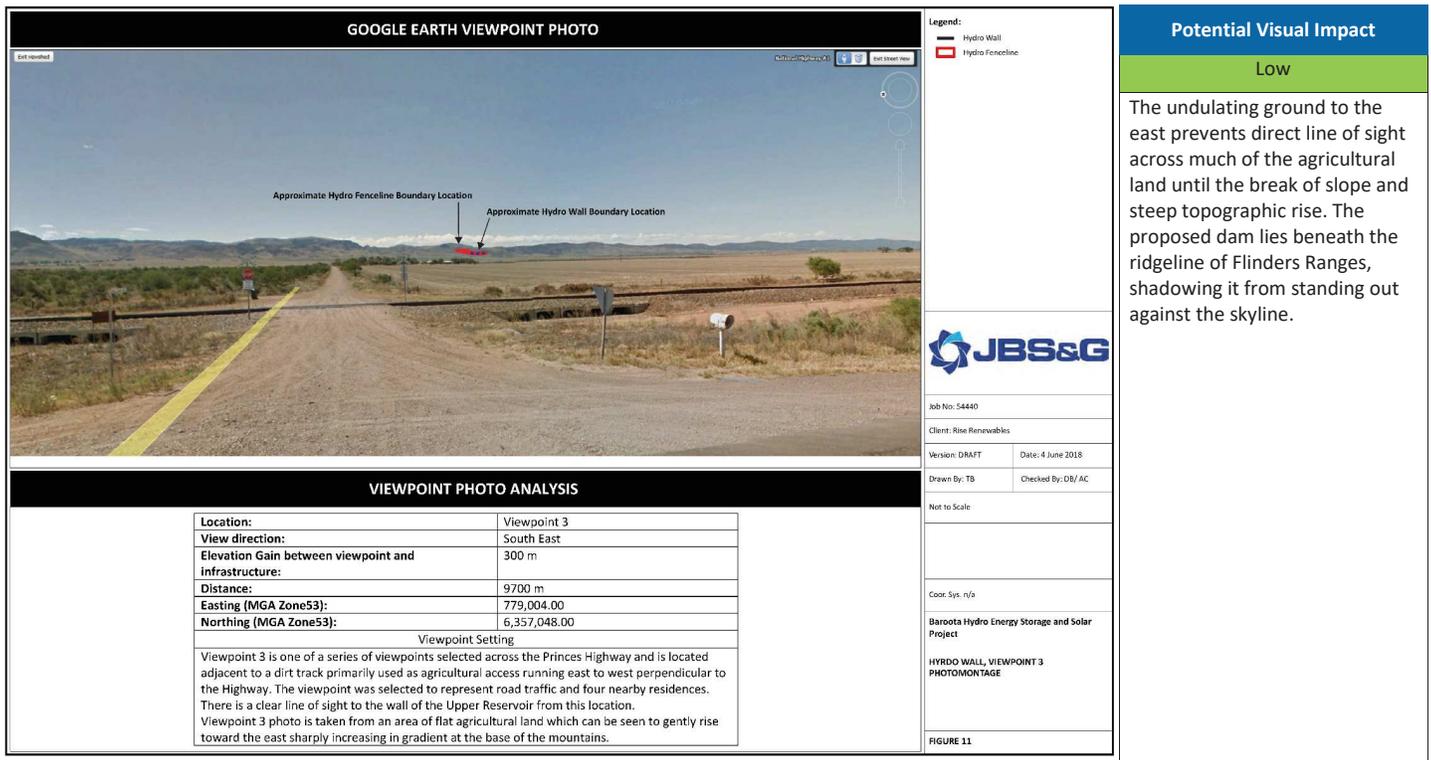
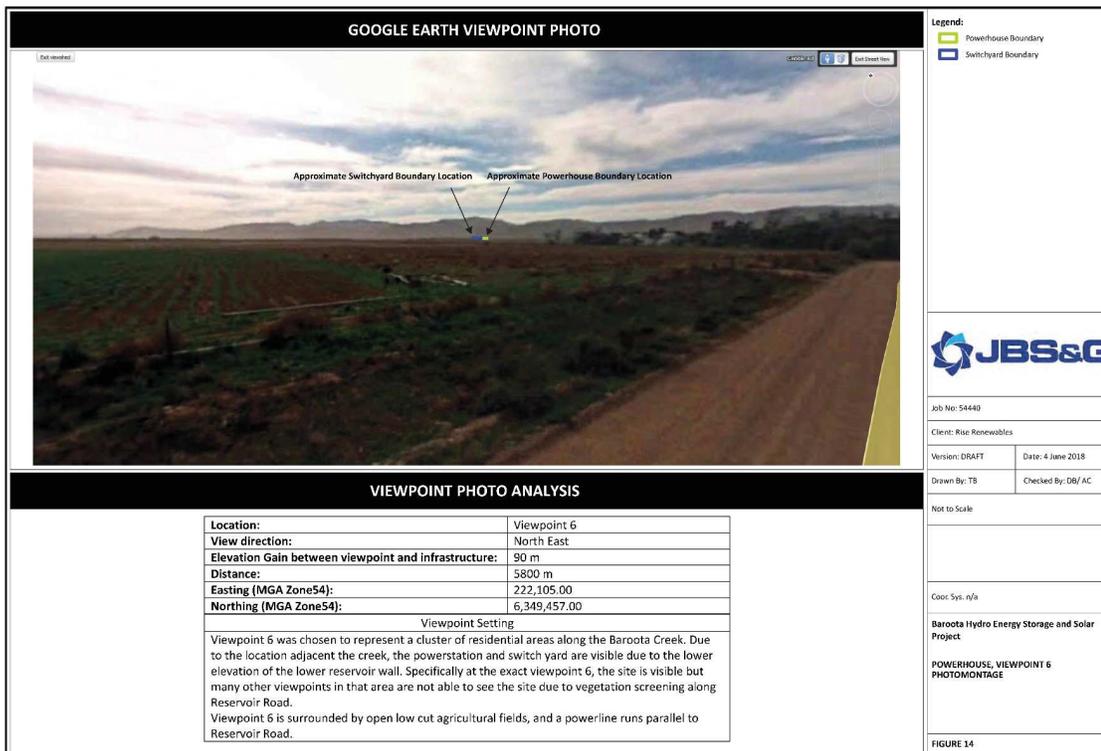


Figure 8-5: Viewpoint 3 for the upper reservoir and overall impact



Potential Visual Impact	
Moderate-Low	
<p>Although the proposed infrastructure can be seen, the distance and shadowing ridge line makes it a challenge for a casual observer to see.</p>	
Job No: 54440 Client: Rise Renewables Version: DRAFT      Date: 4 June 2018 Drawn By: TB      Checked By: DB/ AC Not to Scale Coord. Syst. n/a Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project POWERHOUSE, VIEWPOINT 6 PHOTOMONTAGE FIGURE 14	

Figure 8-6: Viewpoint 6 for the lower reservoir and overall impact

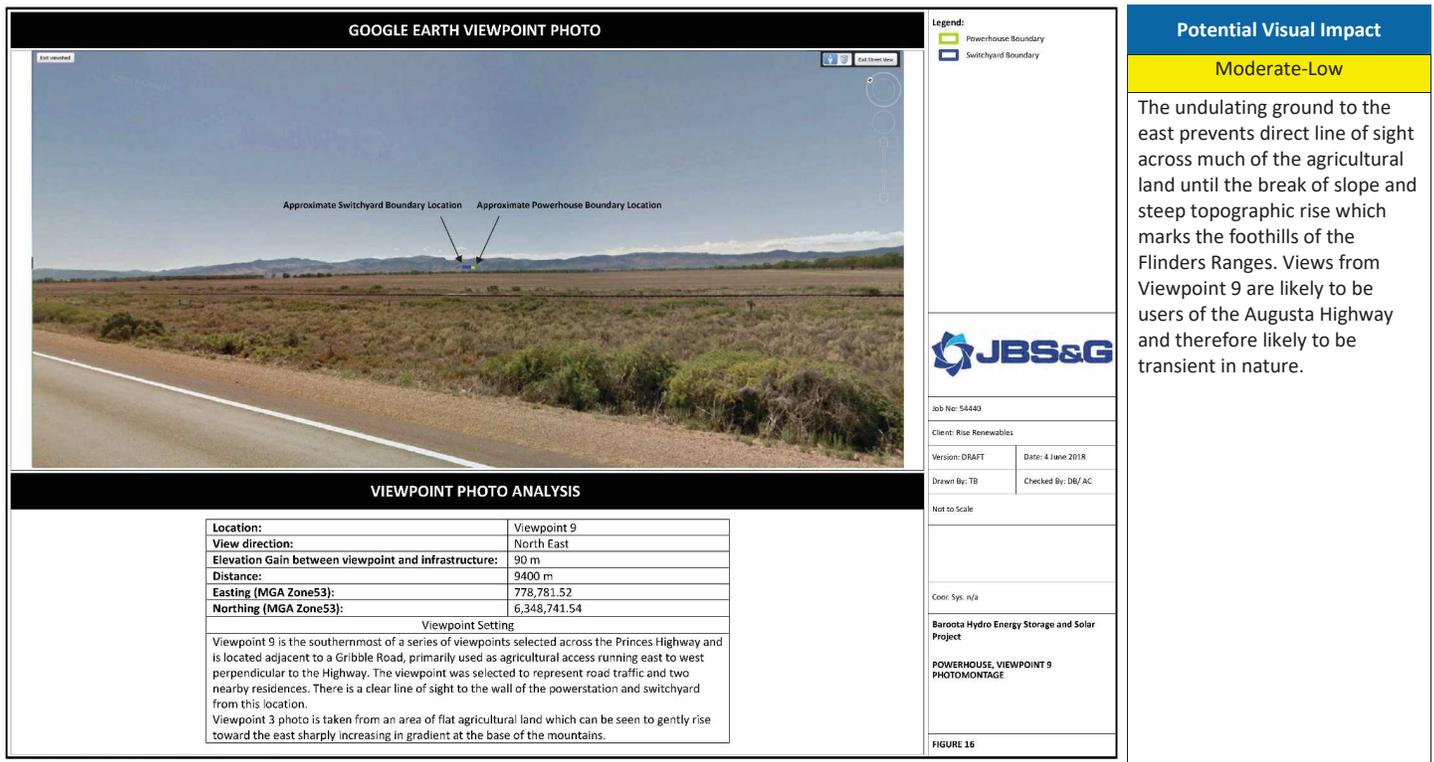


Figure 8-7: Viewpoint 9 for the lower reservoir and overall impact



Figure 8-8: Viewpoint 10 for the lower reservoir and overall impact

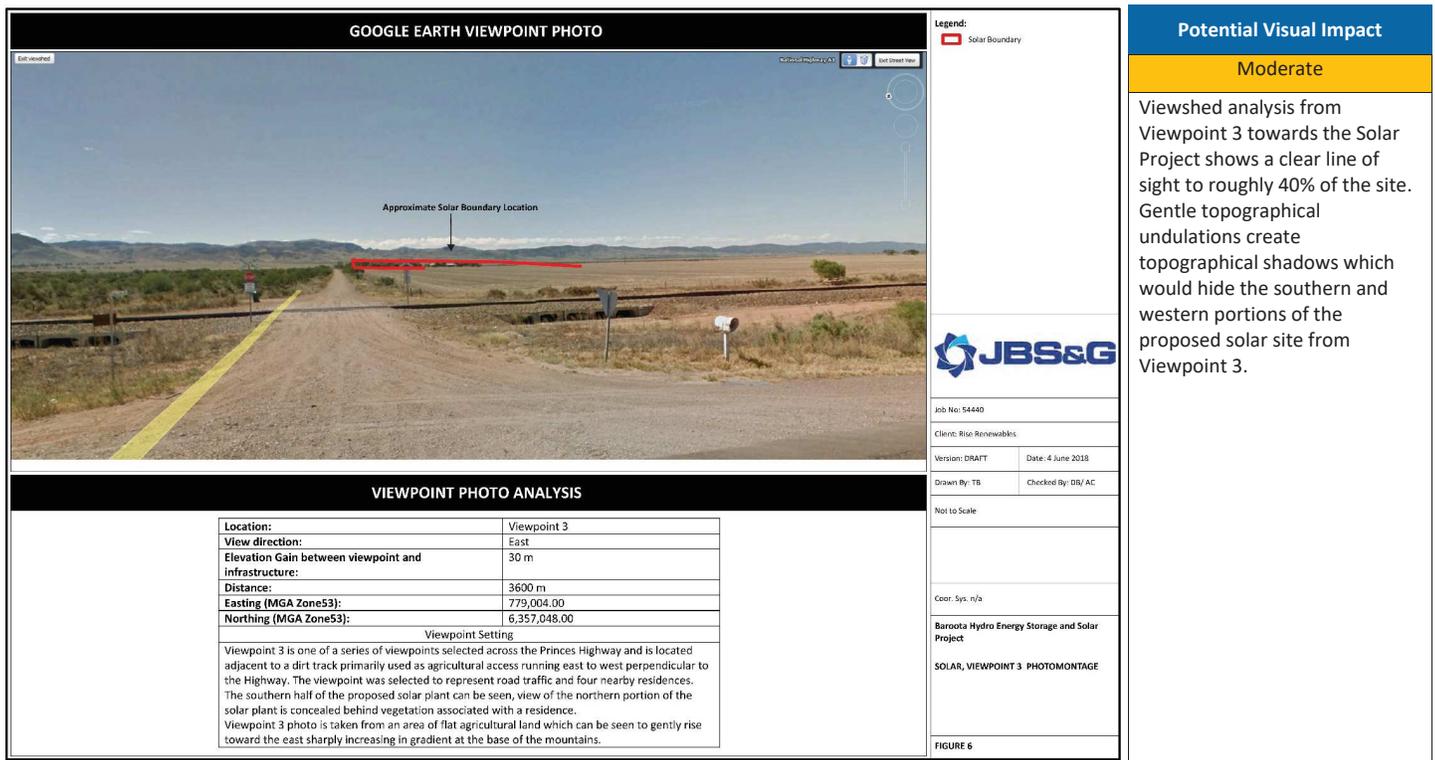


Figure 8-9: Viewpoint 3 for the Solar Project

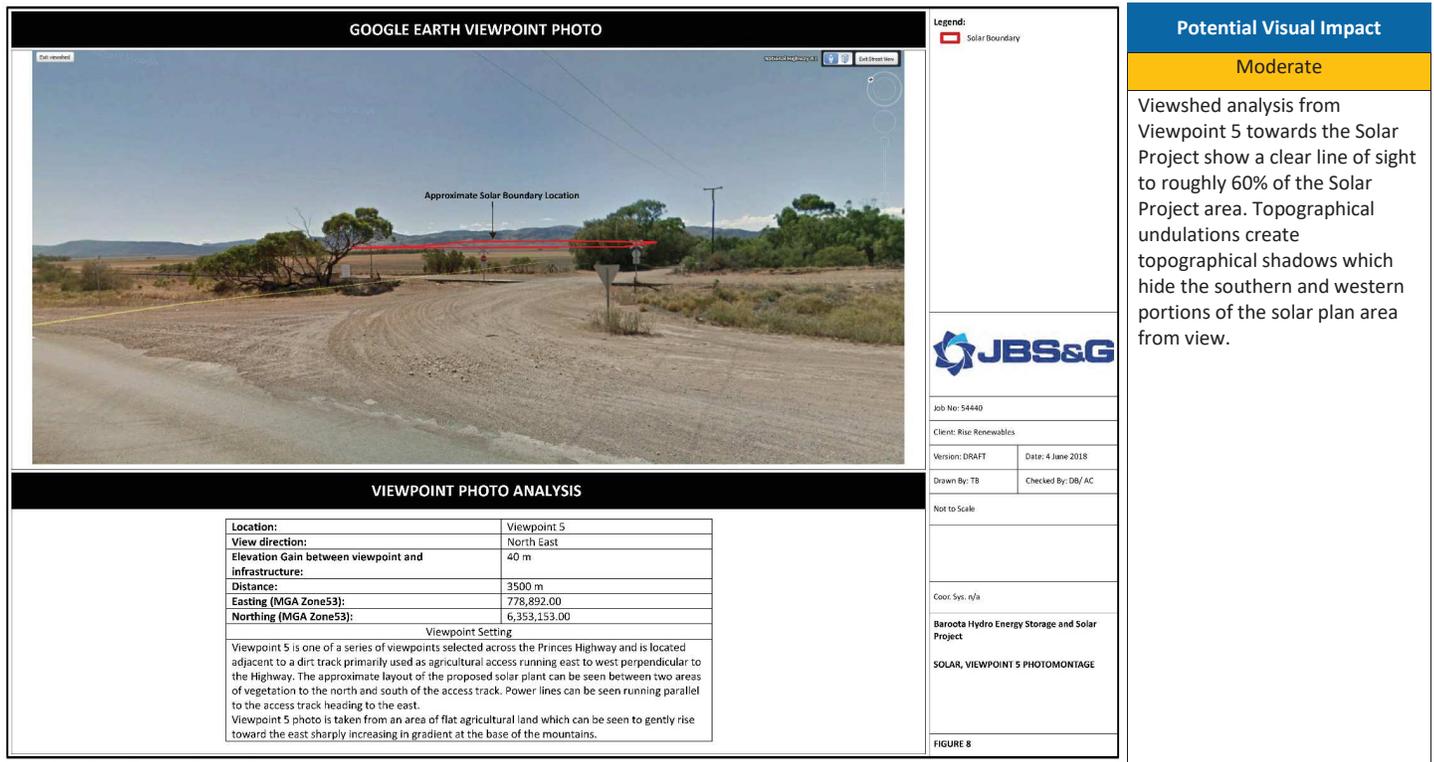


Figure 8-10: Viewpoint 5 for the Solar Project

#### 8.4.2.4. Summary of Key Mitigation Measures

The likely visual impact from the proposed Pumped Hydro Project, associated powerhouse / switchyard and Solar Project on sensitive receptors was assessed using an impact matrix to score the visual impact for each receptor. The overall Project visual impact is considered moderate-low. The visual impact assessment concluded the following:

- Neither the Solar Project or Pumped Hydro Project and associated powerhouse / switchyard scored more than moderate-low when assessed against the criteria selected;
- The natural topography of the region is largely effective in minimising direct line of sight to the Pumped Hydro Project from identified receptors;
- Although the Solar Project is more visually accessible than the Pumped Hydro Project due to the flatter topography of the coastal plains, the undulating nature of the localised relief is effective in reducing the visual impact at all the identified sensitive receptors so that only partial areas of the site can be seen; and
- The powerhouse / switchyard are also largely hidden from observers due to the natural topography.

The assessment indicates that the Project is not visible to a significant portion of the public in the region and the topography and surrounding vegetation will limit the direct line of sight to residents. Given the relatively low scenic quality of the Project site and adjacent land, it is not expected that the Project will result in significant visual impacts. The sensitive receptors identified throughout the area were found to either be local residents living in sparsely distributed properties, or users of the Augusta Highway and adjacent railway line. Residents with partial views of the proposed Project will be mitigated by the distance to infrastructure and not be significantly affected.

In addition, users of the Augusta Highway or adjacent rail line would be exposed to the proposed developments for a few minutes at a time as they would be transient receptors, and therefore not significantly affected.

Rise will, however, implement appropriate mitigation measures as presented in Table 8-4. These measures will be captured in the CEMP and / or OEMP.

**Table 8-4: Visual impact – key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Specify materials and colour of on-site infrastructure, (including the offices, workshops etc) that are, where practicable, non-reflective and of a colour that will blend with the landscape.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Review material and equipment specification to ensure that potential for glare along Augusta Highway and Reservoir Road is not significant.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Retain existing vegetation on the western and southern boundary of the Project, as far as practicable to provide some natural screening along the road and break up views of the Project from the road.	✓		
Hydro Solar	If possible, position construction equipment laydown areas away roads and highly visible areas.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Arrange lighting to avoid direct light spill and unnecessary sky glow over the Project area, as far as practicable.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Implement dust suppression measures including water sprays during construction and decommissioning to limit potential visual impacts of dust	✓		✓

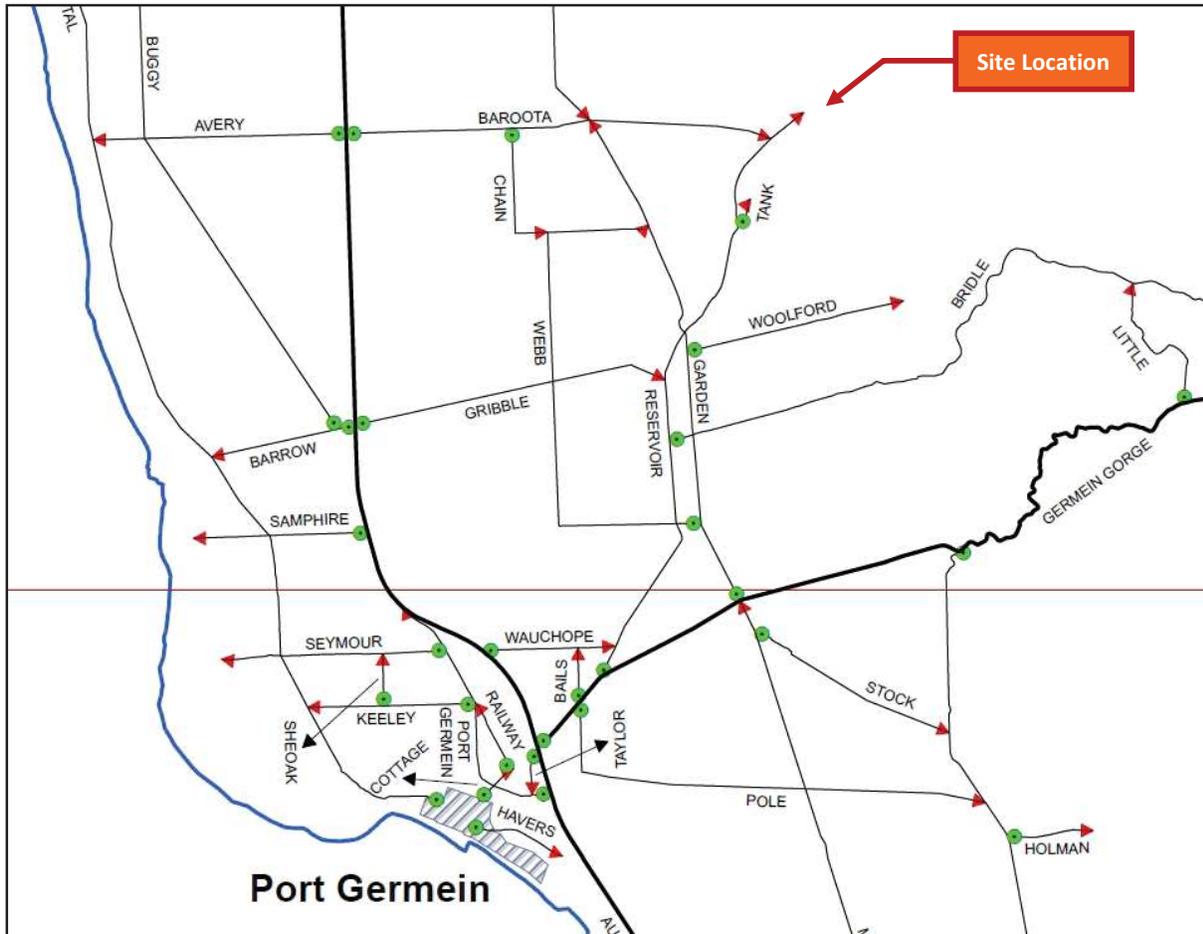
## 8.5. Traffic

A road impact assessment has been undertaken for the Project by Point8 (2018). This assessment is provided in Appendix F and forms the basis of the information in this section.

### 8.5.1. Existing Environment

#### 8.5.1.1. Road Network

The road network in the vicinity of the Project consists of the Augusta Highway, Germein Gorge Road, Baroota Road and Reservoir Road (Figure 8-11).



**Figure 8-11: Rural and State road access to the Project site**

Source: DC Mount Remarkable Rural Road RACK PLAN 876, October 2017

The Augusta Highway is a State-controlled (i.e. DPTI) road. It is a two-lane, two-way road, with 3.7 m wide lanes with 1.3 m sealed shoulders. A section of Augusta Highway (northbound) approaching Baroota Road is shown in Plate 8-1.

Germein Gorge Road is also a State-controlled road. It is a two-lane, two-way road, with a 5.5 m carriageway and with 1-1.5 m gravel shoulders. A section of Germein Gorge Road between Reservoir Road and Augusta Highway is shown in Plate 8-2.

Baroota Road and Reservoir Road are public roads controlled by the Council and provide access to the existing Baroota Reservoir and the proposed Project. Both roads are well graded and have a wide carriageway suitable for heavy vehicles. Baroota Road runs directly off Augusta Highway and is a generally flat and straight road providing a direct access to the Project site. A typical section of Baroota Road is shown in Plate 8-3. Reservoir Road is a longer and winding (in sections towards the northern end) unsealed road providing direct access from Germein Gorge Road to the Project site. A section of Reservoir Road is shown in Plate 8-4.



**Plate 8-1: Augusta Highway (northbound) approaching Baroota Road (Source: Point8)**



**Plate 8-2: Germain Gorge Road (between Reservoir Road and Augusta Highway) (Source: Point8)**



**Plate 8-3: Baroota Road (Source: Point8)**



**Plate 8-4: Reservoir Road (Source: Point8)**

8.5.1.2. Traffic Volumes

Existing traffic volumes have been obtained from SA Open Source traffic estimation of the Average Annual Daily Traffic<sup>8</sup> (AADT) estimates for 24-hour two-way flows. Augusta Highway carries a total of approximately 3,500 vehicles daily. Germein Gorge Road carries a total of 190 vehicles daily. During the site inspection, only one vehicle was observed to use Reservoir Road, with no vehicles using Baroota Road. Minimal traffic volumes are expected overall for Baroota Road and Reservoir Road given the existing land uses (farms and small number of rural residential properties) that they provide access to.

Peaks in weekday am and pm traffic volume for the intersection of Augusta Highway and Baroota Road occurred at 9:30 am– 10:30 am, 11:45 pm – 12:45 pm respectively. It is assumed that traffic volume at this intersection will be highest during the construction phase, with am and pm peaks occurring at approximately 6:00 am – 7:00 am and 5:00 pm – 6:00 pm in line with the anticipated 12-hour shift schedules.

8.5.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures

8.5.2.1. Construction and Decommissioning

Site Access

Access to the existing Baroota Reservoir and to the Project occurs via the eastern end of Reservoir Road where it transitions from a public road to a private road (Figure 8-12). At this location a gate is installed. Reservoir Road is straight and has sufficient width between the gate posts to accommodate heavy vehicle access at this location. Approximately 260 m beyond the gate, Reservoir Road intersects with Kenihan Road and Pipeline Track (Figure 8-12). Kenihan Road, Pipeline Track and Norwest Track are gated with SA Water signage.

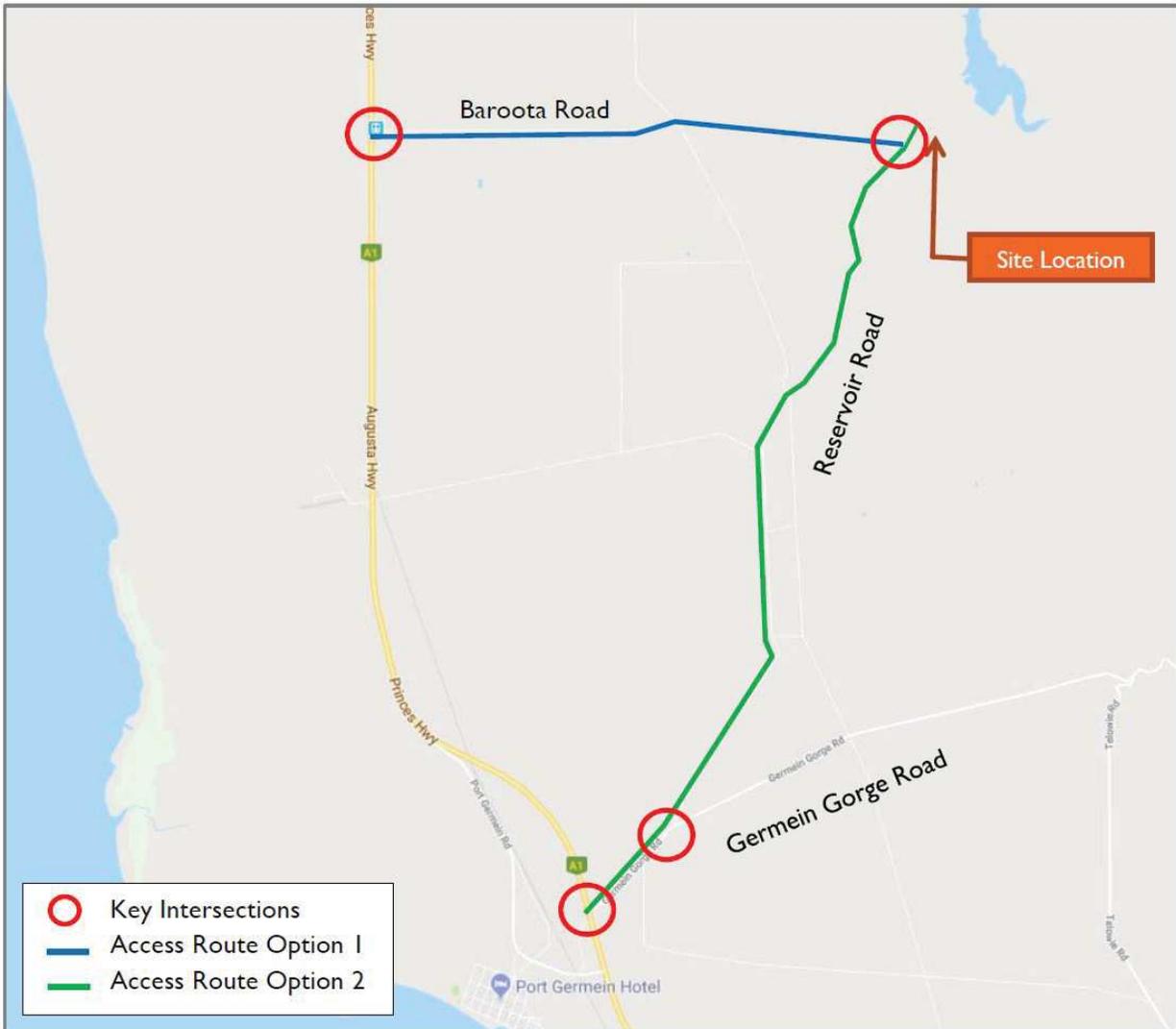


Figure 8-12: Site access

<sup>8</sup> Annual Average Daily Traffic is the sum of traffic travelling in both directions on a two-way road passing a roadside observation point over the period of a full year divided by the number of days in the year.

### Route Options

There are two route options for vehicle access to the site from Augusta Highway; firstly, Baroota Road and secondly Germein Gorge Road/Reservoir Road (Figure 8-13).



Base Image Source: Google Maps

**Figure 8-13: Potential route access and key intersections**

Baroota Road is generally flat and straight and the most direct route from the Project to the nearest sealed, high order road (Augusta Highway). The intersection between Augusta Highway and Baroota Road further offers sufficient sight distance in all directions and with sufficient width for heavy vehicles.

In comparison, the intersection between Germein Gorge Road and Reservoir Road has substandard geometry, likely resulting in drivers having difficulty in observing approaching vehicles. Furthermore, the northern section of the Reservoir Road route is windy and within close proximity to trees with large trunk diameters. As such, the recommended access route is via Baroota Road. Some traffic may still end up using the Reservoir Road route however, where practicable, the Baroota route is the preferred option.

### Vehicle Types

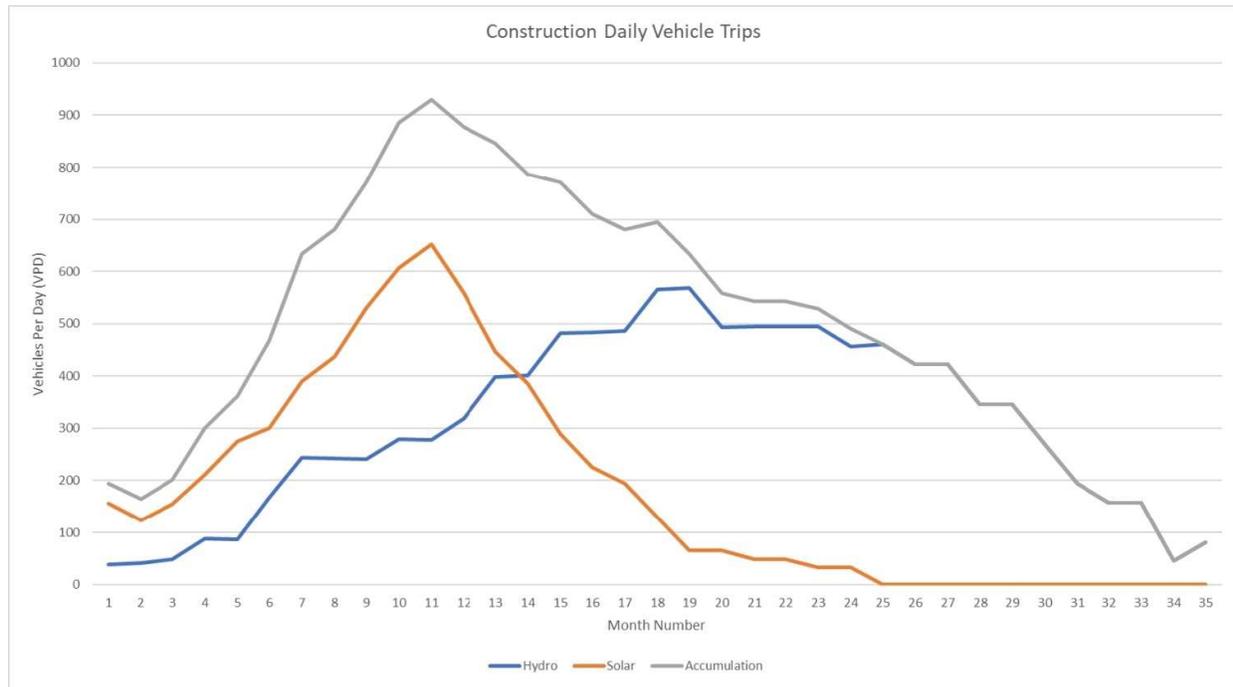
Project-related traffic will include a range of vehicle types. These are expected to include:

- Bus (12 seater) – transport of workforce;
- Light vehicles – management / supervisory; and
- Heavy vehicles (including, but not limited to, B-doubles, semi-trailers, dump trucks and water trucks).

**Traffic Generation**

Preliminary estimates of traffic generation for the construction and operational phases of the Pumped Hydro Project and Solar Project have been developed, based on calculated material take-offs and estimates of traffic generation for typical construction and operational activities (see Appendix F for details).

The traffic movement profile has been estimated, based on an assumed distribution of Project activities over a 35-month Project duration (Figure 8-14). This profile takes into account the overlap of activities to determine the peak daily movements associated with the Project. The profile indicates that the peak in total daily vehicles trips (to 933) would occur in month 11 (August 2019).



**Figure 8-14: Construction daily vehicle trips for each month of construction of the hydro and solar facility**

A summary of the typical daily and peak hour volumes predicted for August 2019 during the construction phase of the Project are further summarised further in Table 8-5. The peak is associated with the arrival and departure of construction personnel each day. Heavy vehicles contributed a relatively minor proportion (5.7%) to daily total vehicles trips during the peak period.

These estimates are preliminary and will be refined during development of the Traffic Management Plan with improved design definition and confirmation of construction scheduling.

**Table 8-5: Estimated construction traffic generation for August 2019**

Vehicle Type	Daily Trips	Peak Hours Trips (VPH)			
		AM Peak		PM Peak	
		IN	OUT	IN	OUT
Light Vehicles	880	440	0	0	440
Heavy Vehicles	53	4	4	4	4
<b>Total Vehicles</b>	<b>933</b>	<b>444</b>	<b>4</b>	<b>4</b>	<b>444</b>

Estimated traffic generation during operations of the Project are further summarised in Table 8-6, with an estimated 44 daily total vehicles trips.

**Table 8-6: Estimated traffic generation during operation**

Vehicle Type	Daily Trips	Peak Hours Trips (VPH)			
		AM Peak		PM Peak	
		IN	OUT	IN	OUT
Light Vehicles	40	20	0	0	20
Heavy Vehicles	4	1	1	1	1
<b>Total Vehicles</b>	<b>44</b>	<b>21</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>21</b>

### *Traffic Distribution*

It is expected that travel to and from the Project site will occur via Augusta Highway (accessed via Baroota Road). The predicted dispersal percentage of construction related vehicles during the construction and operational phases are provided in Table 8-7. During the construction phase, the origin of most vehicles is expected to be from Adelaide (south), Port Pirie (south) and Port Augusta (north). It is expected that during the operations phase, the origins of most vehicles come are from local towns.

**Table 8-7: Traffic distribution during construction and operation of the Project**

Activity	Distribution	North	South
Construction	Workers (passenger vehicles)	50%	50%
	Workers (12-seater bus)	0%	100%
	Assorted material deliveries	25%	75%
	General Service Vehicles	50%	50%
Operation	Workers (passenger vehicles)	50%	50%
	General Service Vehicles	50%	50%

### *Crash Analysis*

For a 5-year period (2012 - 2016) there were no crashes recorded at key intersections on Baroota Road or in the immediate vicinity of the Project site. There was one crash recorded on Reservoir Road. No apparent road deficiencies are indicated for the road network in the vicinity of the Project site.

### *Specific Locations*

The presence of a vertical crest situated on Baroota Road (on the western approach) makes the intersection between Baroota Road and Reservoir Road not visible to drivers until they reach the top of the crest. Both roads are unsigned. It is recommended that with the increase in the number of vehicles during peak construction, a side road intersection on a Curve (W2-9(L)) advisory signage be installed on the western approach (Baroota Road) to the intersection, and that a Give Way sign (R1-2) be installed on the southern (Reservoir Road) approach to define the instruction priority to Baroota Road.

While existing signage for the Baroota Road level crossing was deemed suitable for current traffic volumes, with the anticipated increase in vehicle volumes during the peak construction phase, the exposure and associated risk level also increases. As such, a review of the existing crossing may be required through engagement with both DPTI and the rail operator (Australian Rail Track Corporation) (ARTC) to determine what, if any, measures may need to be implemented (e.g. warning lights, boom gates).

With Baroota Road the preferred access route to the Project site, the intersection with the Augusta Highway was assessed for its safety performance and to determine whether higher order treatments for this intersection are required. Without development and under normal operations following construction, no higher order treatments are warranted. However, a Channelised Right (CHR) form (i.e. right turn lane on the southern Augusta Highway approach to the intersection) is warranted under peak construction traffic volumes. It is recommended that a construction-phase Traffic Management Plan be developed to determine appropriate mitigation measures. The provision of a short-form Channelised Right (CHR[S]) treatment, which provides an intermediate level of safety performance at a reduced cost is an alternate potential measure compared to the

CHR treatment. Additional potential measures include the provision of temporary signage, speed limit reductions and / or active control, and additional bus / coach services for construction personnel based in Port Pirie.

#### *Road Capacity*

The overall volume of traffic currently using both sides of the roads is very low, with reasonably low AADT of the major road (<4000 vehicles per day) during peak construction. As such, the Augusta Highway and Baroota intersection can be expected to operate within practical capacity limits for an unsignalised intersection, with or without the development. Delays anticipated at the intersection are expected to be limited to construction related traffic only (turning onto the Augusta Highway). Therefore, a detailed operational capacity assessment has not been used to assess intersection operation.

Estimated daily traffic volumes on the Augusta Highway north and south of Baroota Road are 13% and 14% higher respectively than background during the construction phase of the Project. During operations, the estimated daily traffic volumes are 0 – 1% higher than background. Under all scenarios, daily volumes are well below carrying capacity of a two-lane highway, which is commonly accepted to be approximately 15,000 vehicles per day. Therefore, the proposed development is not expected to have any significant impact on link performances along the Augusta Highway.

#### *Baroota Road Condition*

Baroota Road is currently unsealed and currently carrying minimal traffic volumes (i.e. 21 vehicles recorded in a 12-hour period). Under peak construction it is estimated that the AADT on Baroota Road will temporarily increase to approximately 900 – 1000 vehicles per day. Sealing of roads is typically warranted for an AADT greater than 25 (*The Australian Road Research Board's Unsealed Roads Manual: Guidelines to Good Practice*). Given the temporary nature of the increased traffic volumes on Baroota Road, sealing of the road may not be required. However, the temporary increase in traffic volume is likely to require increased maintenance / intervention of the unsealed surface and responsibility for this will be discussed / negotiated with Council.

#### *Mitigation*

A Traffic Management Plan will be prepared during the detailed design phase and implemented during construction. Rise will work in close contact with DPTI and the Council in the preparation of the Traffic Management Plan and development of mitigation and management measures. The *Manual of Legal Responsibilities and Technical Requirements for Traffic Control Devices* (DPTI 2017) will be used as a basis for developing relevant aspects of the Traffic Management Plan.

The Traffic Management Plan will consider the following aspects:

- Routes to be used by Project construction traffic (e.g. Baroota Road);
- The provision of a Channelised Right (CHR) or short-form Channelised Right (CHR[S]) treatment for intersection of Augusta Highway and Baroota Road;
- Assessment of road condition prior to construction;
- Traffic controls (e.g. speed limits, signage) where appropriate;
- Procedures to monitor traffic impacts and adapt controls (where required) to reduce impacts;
- Community consultation regarding traffic impacts for nearby residents;
- Maintenance of road pavement conditions during construction e.g. removal of gravel / dirt from the sealed road surface at the main site access; and
- A program for monitoring road condition and to repair damage exacerbated by construction traffic.

#### **8.5.2.2. Operation**

For the operation of the Project, there is minimal increase in traffic volume (1% increase from background). During normal operation, only a small number of standard vehicles are likely to access the site on a regular basis. Standard work hours would be maintained for standard operational activities.

### 8.5.2.3. Summary of Key Mitigation Measures

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 8-8. These measures will be captured in the CEMP and / or the OEMP.

**Table 8-8: Traffic - key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Design the intersection treatment (Augusta Highway/Baroota Road) for the access route to the Project site during detailed design, in accordance with Austroads standards and DPTI requirements, using refined traffic movement estimates.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Erect signage at the Baroota Road / Reservoir Road intersection.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Use traffic control / signage / management to ensure safe site access during the peak construction phase.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Increased vehicle traffic across the existing rail level crossing on Baroota Road may result in the need to engage with DPTI and ARTC to conduct an Australian Level Crossing Assessment Model review to determine if / what measures are required.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Determine the responsibility (negotiated with the Council) and frequency of maintenance to existing gravel road (Baroota Road).	✓		
Hydro Solar	Use buses to transport workers to and from the site during the peak construction period.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Develop and implement site protocols for on-site traffic management, which may include speed restrictions and access restrictions to minimise collisions with and disturbance to fauna.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Develop a Traffic Management Plan prior to the commencement of construction, with input from DPTI and Council.	✓		

## 8.6. Socio-Economic

### 8.6.1. Existing Environment

The Project is located within the District Council of Mount Remarkable which covers an area of approximately 3,413 km<sup>2</sup>. The key industries for the region include primary production and construction.

The nearest residential townships to the Project are Port Germein (approximately 12 km west of the site boundary), Melrose (approximately 14 km east of the site) and Port Pirie (approximately 40 km south-west of the site boundary).

#### 8.6.1.1. Population

The population for the Council area is estimated at 2,864 people with the median age of persons residing in the region being 53 (ABS 2016). Approximately 3.2% of the region's population identified as being of Aboriginal and / or Torres Strait Islander people descent (ABS 2016).

Port Germein has a population of approximately 369 people and Melrose approximately 347 people, which equates to 12.8% and 12.1% of the region's population respectively (ABS 2016).

Port Pirie, which is in the Port Pirie Regional Council, is home to approximately 17,754 people with 3.6% of the population identifying as being of Aboriginal and/or Torres Strait Islander people descent.

### 8.6.1.2. Employment and Industry

The Project has already engaged and employed local suppliers and contractors to undertake preliminary geotechnical investigations, cultural heritage and noise assessments. Rise will continue to firstly engage, where possible, with local and/or regional services.

The labour force in the Council area has been estimated to be 1,325 with an approximate labour force of 152 in Port Germein and 173 in Melrose. The level of unemployment in the Council area was 5.7% (ABS 2016). The unemployment rate for Port Germein is estimated to be 9.2% and for Melrose 2.3%.

Major employment in the region is linked to primary production (broadacre grains and livestock), health and community services, education, manufacturing and retail. Manufacturing, retail and health services are the main industries of employment in the Port Germein area while agriculture is the main industry in the Melrose area.

### 8.6.1.3. Income

In 2016, the median total personal income in the Council area (applicable to persons aged 15 years and over) was estimated at \$497 per week, with the median total family income at \$1,217 a week and the median total household income at \$940 a week (ABS 2016). This compares with a median total personal income of \$898 per week in Adelaide and \$769 for all of South Australia.

## 8.6.2. Potential Impacts and Proposed Mitigation Measures

### 8.6.2.1. Construction and Decommissioning

#### *Employment and Suppliers*

The local region experiences above average unemployment and has traditionally relied on substantial heavy industries in nearby towns (e.g. Port Pirie and Port Augusta). There exists, therefore, significant underutilised skills and experience among the local labour force which would likely benefit substantially from the employment and economic impacts created by the Project.

It is expected that up to 500 personnel for the Project would be required during periods of peak construction activity. The construction labour force will be sourced locally as far as practicable, however there will be a requirement to source workers externally (e.g. where specific skills are not available locally).

The Project will result in direct creation of jobs, as well as flow-on effects related to provision of services such as accommodation, food, fuel and transport during the construction phase. This will benefit the local economy and provide opportunities for members of the local community to build experience in a new industry.

Local suppliers will be used where possible and the Project team will continue to engage with Council and other organisations where appropriate (e.g. the Industry Capability Network) to ensure that opportunities created by the Project are able to be accessed by local, regional and South Australian businesses.

#### *Accommodation*

The demand for accommodation for non-local workers during construction would benefit the local economy, but could also place pressure on local accommodation services, particularly at times of the year when tourist visitation is highest.

It is anticipated that most non-local workers would be accommodated at existing accommodation within the local area (e.g. towns within an hour's drive of the site), with bus transport provided to minimise traffic volumes and transit risks during construction.

The Project team will work with the Council and local community to identify and finalise three to four main areas where workers will be accommodated. This will ensure accommodation requirements are spread out in the broader region with the aim of minimising potential impact on available accommodation for tourism or other seasonal events upon which the region relies economically.

Accommodation requirements will be addressed in consultation with the Council which is facilitating local engagement through the establishment of a registration of interest process.

### *Public Health Facilities and Services*

The temporary population increase during construction has the potential to place pressure on local public health services, if not appropriately managed. Ongoing consultation will be undertaken with the Council and local health service providers to identify any issues and develop appropriate mitigation strategies where required.

### *Public Amenity*

The increase in non-local workers during the construction period has the potential to increase demand on recreational services and facilities such as hotels and shops. While this will result in direct economic benefit, it also has the potential to adversely affect community safety, amenity and wellbeing if not appropriately managed. Noise generated by the workforce, particularly early in the morning when leaving for the Project site, could also impact amenity values in areas where personnel are accommodated.

The Project team will work closely with local authorities and the community to identify and manage impacts arising from significant additional local economic activity and employment. Regular drug and alcohol testing of all workers will be undertaken to monitor alcohol and drug use and ensure workplace safety. The locations of assembly points for bus transport will be selected to minimise the potential to disturb local residents. A community consultation and engagement system and complaints mechanism will be implemented to ensure that any issues are promptly identified and addressed.

#### 8.6.2.2. Operation

During operation, approximately 5 – 10 direct jobs are expected to be created for the life of the Project. Additional personnel may also be required for scheduled maintenance or refurbishment operations. This would directly benefit the local economy and regional employment.

#### 8.6.2.3. Summary of Key Mitigation Measures

Key mitigation and management measures are summarised in Table 8-9. These measures will be captured in the CEMP and / or OEMP.

**Table 8-9: Socio-economic - key mitigation and management measures**

Project	Management / Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Actively work with local and regional employment services and businesses to maximise opportunities for suitably qualified local and regional workers.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Identify opportunities for training and skills development.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Engage with the Council and other organisations where appropriate (e.g. the Industry Capability Network) to maximise local access to supply opportunities.	✓	✓	
Hydro Solar	Address accommodation requirements in consultation with local businesses and the Council and other bodies where appropriate (e.g. local tourism industry representatives).	✓		
Hydro Solar	Ensure that measures are in place to provide appropriate medical support during construction and minimise the potential for impact on local health services.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Undertake consultation with Council and local health service providers to identify impacts to local health services and develop appropriate mitigation strategies where required.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Liaise with local health and emergency service providers during development of emergency response procedures.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Work closely with local authorities and the community to identify and manage impacts of increased workforce on community safety, amenity and wellbeing.	✓		

Project	Management / Mitigation Measure	Construction Phase	Operational Phase	Decommissioning Phase
Hydro Solar	Develop induction procedures and information for staff and contractors that include an orientation into the values and expectations of the local community.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Require contractors implement industry standard drug and alcohol testing of workers to monitor alcohol and drug use and ensure workplace safety.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Ensure strict compliance with and monitoring against Zero Harm Policy requirements.	✓	✓	✓
Hydro Solar	Select locations of assembly points for bus transport to minimise potential disturbance of local residents.	✓		
Hydro Solar	Implement a community consultation and engagement system mechanism to ensure that any issues and ideas are promptly identified and addressed.	✓	✓	✓

## 9. Environment, Health and Safety Management

Environment, Health and Safety Management Plans will be developed for the Project as discussed below. These plans will form part of the overall project management framework.

### 9.1. Health and Safety Management

The *Work Health and Safety Act 2012* governs health and safety management requirements. The Project will be constructed and operated under a work health and safety framework which meets the requirements of the Work Health and Safety Act. The framework will be aligned with the requirements of AS/NZS 4801:2001 *Occupational Health and Safety Management Systems* and other relevant Australian Standards.

A Project-specific Safety Management Plan will be developed for construction which will comply with legislative requirements and contractor systems and processes.

Rise will ensure that the contractors engaged for the construction period for the Project have objectives and targets to ensure that all identified, as well as potential, health and safety risks that could reasonably be expected to occur throughout the execution of the Project, are managed so far as is reasonably practicable.

### 9.2. Environmental Management

The environmental management measures that will be implemented for the Project will be documented in Project-specific environmental management plans for the construction and operational phases. These plans are discussed further below.

#### 9.2.1. Construction Environmental Management Plan

A CEMP will be developed prior to construction. This plan will capture the mitigation and management measures summarised in Sections 6, 7 and 8 of this document and any relevant conditions of approval. The CEMP will cover:

- Environmental policy;
- Environmental objectives;
- Environmental management measures and procedures;
- Roles and responsibilities;
- Induction and training;
- Monitoring and auditing; and
- Reporting.

A number of other plans will operate in parallel to the CEMP as part of the overall project management framework. These will provide detailed guidance on specific aspects such as traffic management, stakeholder communication and emergency response.

All personnel and contractors will be required to comply with the requirements of the CEMP. Periodic audits and inspections will be undertaken during construction to assess compliance with the CEMP and approval requirements.

#### 9.2.2. Operational Environmental Management Plan

Operational management measures summarised in Sections 6, 7 and 8 will be captured in an OEMP together with relevant procedures. The principal focus is to ensure that the management measures are being implemented and are effective. They will include adaptive management mechanisms to encourage continuous improvement.

The OEMP, management plans and operational procedures will cover the elements identified for the CEMP.

#### 9.2.3. Decommissioning Environmental Management Plan

Prior to decommissioning, an environmental management plan will be developed to address the environmental management measures summarised in Sections 6, 7 and 8 and the relevant legislative requirements at the time.

#### 9.2.4. Roles and Responsibilities

All personnel involved in the Project, including Rise employees, contractors and sub-contractors, will be required to undertake works in accordance with the CEMP, OEMP, management plans and procedures. Key roles and responsibilities are outlined in Table 9-1.

**Table 9-1: Indicative project roles and responsibilities**

Position	Responsibilities
Senior Project Manager / Site Manager	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Ensuring that employees and contractors understand their obligations under the relevant environmental management plans</li> <li>Ensuring that all the on-site safeguards and controls are in place</li> <li>Compliance monitoring</li> <li>Maintenance and inspections</li> <li>Reporting</li> </ul>
Environmental Representative	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Compliance monitoring</li> <li>Environmental internal reporting and incident investigation</li> <li>Reporting to authorities (if required)</li> </ul>
Engineering Representative	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Understanding and complying with the requirements of the environmental management plans when providing design advice</li> </ul>
Staff and Contractors	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Understanding and complying with the requirements of the environmental management plans</li> <li>Undertaking inductions where necessary</li> <li>Understanding and complying with emergency procedures and responses (if required)</li> </ul>

#### 9.2.5. Training and Induction

All personnel directly involved in site activities will undergo site inductions covering the key environmental issues and controls. Other communication methods will also be used to ensure personnel remain informed of environmental requirements including:

- Sub-contractor's kick-off meeting;
- Contractor and client site kick-off meeting;
- Risk workshops and Project and steering meetings;
- Site inductions;
- Daily pre-start meetings and / or toolbox meetings; and
- Incident bulletins.

#### 9.2.6. Monitoring

Ongoing monitoring and auditing will be undertaken to determine whether environmental protection measures are being implemented and performing effectively. Monitoring programs will be designed to assess aspects including:

- Compliance with environmental commitments and approval conditions;
- Appropriate storage and bunding of fuel and chemicals;
- Specific issues including traffic and dust generation, particularly during construction;
- Site reinstatement following construction; and
- Presence of weeds or pest animals.

Regular inspections carried out by site personnel will be the principal form of monitoring of site activities.

---

### 9.2.7. Records and Reporting

During all phases of the Project, an appropriate and auditable record system will be maintained. Environmental records will include:

- Non-conformance reports;
- Remedial actions taken following incident reports;
- Inspection reports and monitoring results;
- Training and induction attendance;
- Consultation records and complaints register; and
- Audit reports.

Environmental reporting will be conducted in accordance with commitments contained in this document and relevant approval conditions.

### 9.3. Emergency Response Plan

Emergency response plans (ERPs) will be developed for each Project phase (i.e. construction, operation and decommissioning) to guide actions to be taken to minimise the impacts of accidents and incidents. ERPs will be reviewed and updated on a regular basis to incorporate new information arising from any incidents, near misses and hazards and emergency response simulation training sessions. These plans will also include the facilitation of fire danger season restrictions and requirements.

Emergency response drills will also be undertaken at regular intervals to ensure that personnel are familiar with the plans and the types of emergencies to which it applies, and that there will be a rapid and effective response in the event of a real emergency occurring.

The ERPs will address all potential risks associated with the Project and will outline:

- Identification of appropriate emergency services;
- Measures to undertake consultation with local emergency services;
- Protocol for notification of appropriate authorities; and
- Detailed incident and emergency procedures.

This page has been left blank intentionally

## 10. References

- Alluvium (2018). Baroota Solar and Hydro Project: Surface Water and Groundwater Assessment. Technical Report.
- Australian Bureau of Statistics (ABS) (2016). *2016 Census data*. Accessed February 2018 at: <http://www.abs.gov.au/>, February 2018.
- Australian Energy Market Operator (AEMO) (2017). *South Australian Electricity Report: South Australian Advisory Functions*, November 2017.
- Austrroads (2009). *Guide to Road Design*.
- BC Hydro (2012). *Dam Safety – Probabilistic Seismic Hazard Analysis Model, Volume 1: Methodology*. Report No. E658 – Vol 1
- Bureau of Meteorology (BoM) (2017). *Climate statistics for Australian locations – Port Pirie AWS*. Accessed April 2017 at: <http://www.bom.gov.au/places/sa/port-pirie/observations/port-pirie-airport-aws/>
- Bureau of Meteorology (BoM) (2017). *Climate statistics for Australian locations – Port Pirie Nyrstar Comparison*. Accessed April 2017 at: [http://www.bom.gov.au/climate/averages/tables/cw\\_021043.shtml](http://www.bom.gov.au/climate/averages/tables/cw_021043.shtml)
- Clark, D., McPherson, A. and Allen, T. (2014). *Intraplate Earthquakes in Australia January 2014*. Earthquake Hazard Section, Geoscience Australia.
- DEWNR (2017a). *Florieton Land System Report*. DEWNR Soil and Land Program. Accessed February 2018 at: <https://data.environment.sa.gov.au/Content/Land-System-reports/FLR.pdf>. Government of South Australia, Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources, Adelaide.
- DENWR (2017b). *Baroota PWRA: 2016 Groundwater level and salinity status report*. Government of South Australia, Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources, Adelaide.
- DEWNR (2009). *Concept statement for the Water Allocation Plan for the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area*. Government of South Australia, Northern and Yorke Natural Resources Management Board
- DEWNR (2009a). *Water Erosion Potential*. GIS Dataset Number 1049. Accessed via NatureMaps (<https://data.environment.sa.gov.au/NatureMaps>), March 2018. Government of South Australia, Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources, Adelaide.
- DEWNR (2009b). *Wind Erosion Potential*. GIS Dataset Number 1050. Accessed via NatureMaps (<https://data.environment.sa.gov.au/NatureMaps>), March 2018. Government of South Australia, Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources, Adelaide.
- DPC (2013). *Better Together: Principles of Engagement*. Government of South Australia, Department of Premier and Cabinet.
- DPTI (2013). *Mt Remarkable Council Development Plan*. Government of South Australia, Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure. Adelaide.
- Ebbs, M. and Lower, K. (2018). *Cultural Heritage Report – Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project, Baroota-South Australia*. June 2018.
- EnergyBC (2016). *Large Hydropower*. Accessed June 2018 at: <http://www.energybc.ca/largehydro.html>
- EPA (2018a). *Site contamination index*. Accessed June 2018 at: [https://www.epa.sa.gov.au/data\\_and\\_publications/site\\_contamination\\_index](https://www.epa.sa.gov.au/data_and_publications/site_contamination_index), Government of South Australia, Environment Protection Authority, Adelaide.
- EPA (2018b). *Air Quality Monitoring*. Accessed April 2018 at: [http://www.epa.sa.gov.au/data\\_and\\_publications/air\\_quality\\_monitoring](http://www.epa.sa.gov.au/data_and_publications/air_quality_monitoring), Government of South Australia, Environment Protection Authority, Adelaide.

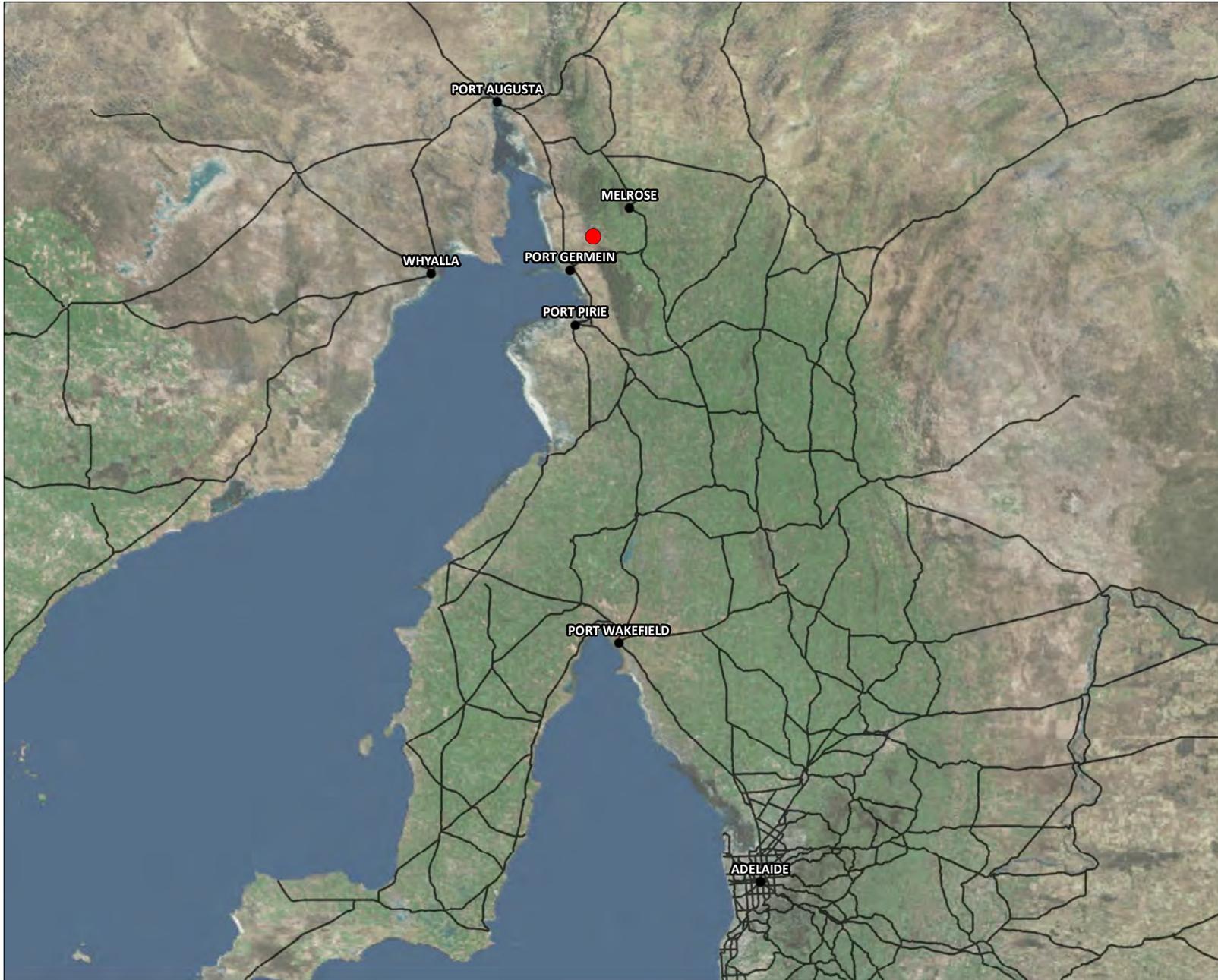
- EPA (2017). Waste Management. Accessed 27 June 2018 at: [https://www.epa.sa.gov.au/environmental\\_info/waste\\_management](https://www.epa.sa.gov.au/environmental_info/waste_management), Government of South Australia, Environment Protection Authority, Adelaide.
- GHD (2018). DRAFT *South Australian Water Corporation, Design of Baroota Dam Safety Upgrade, Stage 1 Report*. March 2018.
- Harrington, N. and Cook, P. (2014). *Groundwater in Australia*, National Centre for Groundwater Research and Training, Australia.
- IECA (2008). *Best Practice Erosion and Sediment Control*. International Erosion Control Association.
- Kagan, R.A., Viner, T.C., Trail, P.W., Espinoza, E.O. (2014). *Avian Mortality at Solar Energy Facilities in Southern California: A Preliminary Analysis, National Fish and Wildlife Forensics Laboratory, 2014*.
- NYNRM (2009). Northern and Yorke Regional NRM Plan, Volume D: Regulatory and Policy Framework. Government of South Australia, Northern and Yorke Natural Resources Management Board.
- Parliament of Australia (2015). Renewable Energy (Electricity) Amendment Bill 2015, viewed 24 April 2018. Accessed at: [http://www.aph.gov.au/Parliamentary\\_Business/Bills\\_Legislation/bd/bd1415a/15bd119](http://www.aph.gov.au/Parliamentary_Business/Bills_Legislation/bd/bd1415a/15bd119)
- Planning SA (2002). *Guide to the Assessment of Crown Development and Public Infrastructure. Planning SA, Adelaide*.
- Point8 (2018). *Traffic Assessment, Baroota Solar and Hydro Project*, May 2018.
- SARIG (2017). *Shallow groundwater depth*. GIS Dataset. Accessed May 2018 at: (<https://map.sarig.sa.gov.au/>). Government of South Australia, South Australian Resources Information Gateway.
- Sonus Pty Ltd (2018). *Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project – Environmental Noise Assessment*, May 2018.
- Strahler, A. N. (1952). *Dynamic basis of geomorphology*. Geological Society of America Bulletin, 63, 923-938. Accessed June 2018 at: <http://www.geog.soton.ac.uk/users/WheatonJ/Definitions/QD0109.htm>
- T&M Ecologists (2018). *Flora and Fauna Evaluation: Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project*, April 2018.
- Visser, E. (2016). *The impact of South Africa's largest photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa*. Unpublished Master's Thesis, University of Cape Town.
- Walston, L.J., Rollins, K.E., LaGory, K.E., Smith, K.P. and Meyers, S.A. (2016). *A preliminary assessment of avian mortality at utility-scale solar energy facilities in the United States*. Renewable Energy 92:405-414.
- Walston, L.J., Rollins, K.E., Smith, K.P., LaGory, K.E., Sinclair, K., Turchi, C., Wendelin, T. and Souter, H. (2015). *A Review of Avian Monitoring and Mitigation Information at Existing Utility-Scale Solar Facilities*. Environmental Science Division, Argonne National Laboratory, Illinois.

## 11. Glossary

Term	Description
<b>AADT</b>	Annual Average Daily Traffic
<b>AAR</b>	Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation
<b>ABS</b>	Australian Bureau of Statistics
<b>AC</b>	Alternating Current
<b>AHD</b>	Australian Height Datum
<b>ANCOLD</b>	Australian National Committee on Large Dams Inc.
<b>ARI</b>	Average Recurrence Interval
<b>ARTC</b>	Australian Rail Track Corporation
<b>AS</b>	Australian Standards
<b>AS/NZS</b>	Australian Standards/New Zealand Standards
<b>BHC</b>	Blackwood Heritage Consulting
<b>BoM</b>	Bureau of Meteorology
<b>CEMP</b>	Construction Environmental Management Plan
<b>CFS</b>	Country Fire Service
<b>CHMP</b>	Cultural Heritage Management Plan
<b>CHR</b>	Channelized Right
<b>CHR[S]</b>	Short-form Channelized Right
<b>CONCAWE</b>	Conservation of Clean Air and Water in Europe
<b>Council</b>	Mount Remarkable District Council
<b>CVSR</b>	California Valley Solar Ranch
<b>Cth</b>	Commonwealth
<b>dB</b>	Un-weighted (or linear) noise or sound power level in decibels
<b>dB(A)</b>	A-weighted noise or sound power level in decibels
<b>DC</b>	Direct Current
<b>DEM</b>	Digital elevation model
<b>Development Plan</b>	Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan (consolidated 5 September 2013)
<b>DEW</b>	Department of Environment and Water (formally Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources (DEWNR))
<b>DPC</b>	Department of the Premier and Cabinet
<b>DPTI</b>	Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure
<b>DSD</b>	Department of State Development
<b>EPA</b>	Environment Protection Authority
<b>EPBC Act</b>	Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999 (Cth)
<b>ephemeral</b>	Short-lived or lasting a short time
<b>ERP</b>	Emergency Response Plan
<b>GIS</b>	Geographical Information Systems

Term	Description
ha	Hectare
HVAC unit	Heating, Ventilation and Air Conditioning unit
HDPE	High-Density Polyethylene
Heavy vehicle	Vehicle with a gross vehicle mass (GVM) greater than 4.5 tonnes
IBRA	Interim Biogeographic Regionalisation for Australia
IECA	International Erosion Control Association
ILC	Indigenous Land Corporation
ILUA	Indigenous Land Use Agreement
ICN Gateway	Industry Capability Network Gateway
km	Kilometre
km <sup>2</sup>	Square kilometre
kV	Kilovolt
L <sub>eq</sub>	Equivalent noise level
L/s	Litres per second
M	metre
Minister	Minister for Planning
Mm <sup>3</sup>	Million cubic metres
MVA	Mega Volt Amp
MW	Mega Watt
MW <sub>Ac</sub>	Megawatt Alternating Current
NEM	National Electricity Market
NPWSA	National Parks and Wildlife South Australia
NRM	Natural Resource Management
NRM Act	Natural Resources Management Act 1994
NVC	Native Vegetation Council
NPW	National Parks and Wildlife
OEMP	Operational Environmental Management Plan
OTR	Office of the Technical Regulator
Penstock	Conveyance water pipeline
PHES	Pumped hydroelectricity energy storage
PV	Photovoltaic
PWRA	Prescribed Water Resources Area
Qha	Holocene alluvial fluvial sediments
Qha10	Colluvium and alluvium
SARIG	South Australian Resources Information Gateway
SCAP	State Commission Assessment Panel (a Committee of the State Planning Commission)
SEB	Significant Environmental Benefit

Term	Description
<b>SEDMP</b>	Soil Erosion and Drainage Management Plan
<b>SDS</b>	Safety data sheet
<b>SPC</b>	State Planning Commission (formerly known as the Development Assessment Commission)
<b>TDS</b>	Total dissolved solids
<b>TZVI</b>	Theoretical zone of visual influence
<b>V<sub>DC</sub></b>	Volts Direct Current
<b>WAAP</b>	Water Affecting Activity Permit
<b>WAP</b>	Water Allocation Plan
<b>Wongi-Ahrah</b>	Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association
<b>WONS</b>	Weeds of National Significance



**Legend:**

- Project Location
- Town
- Main Road



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

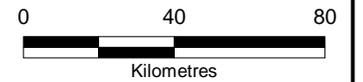
Version: DRAFT

Date: 07-Jun-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

Scale at A4 1:2,000,000



Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROJECT LOCATION PLAN**



- Legend:**
- Property Boundary
  - Certificates of Title
  - 275kV Transmission Line
  - Roads



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT

Date: 07-Jun-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

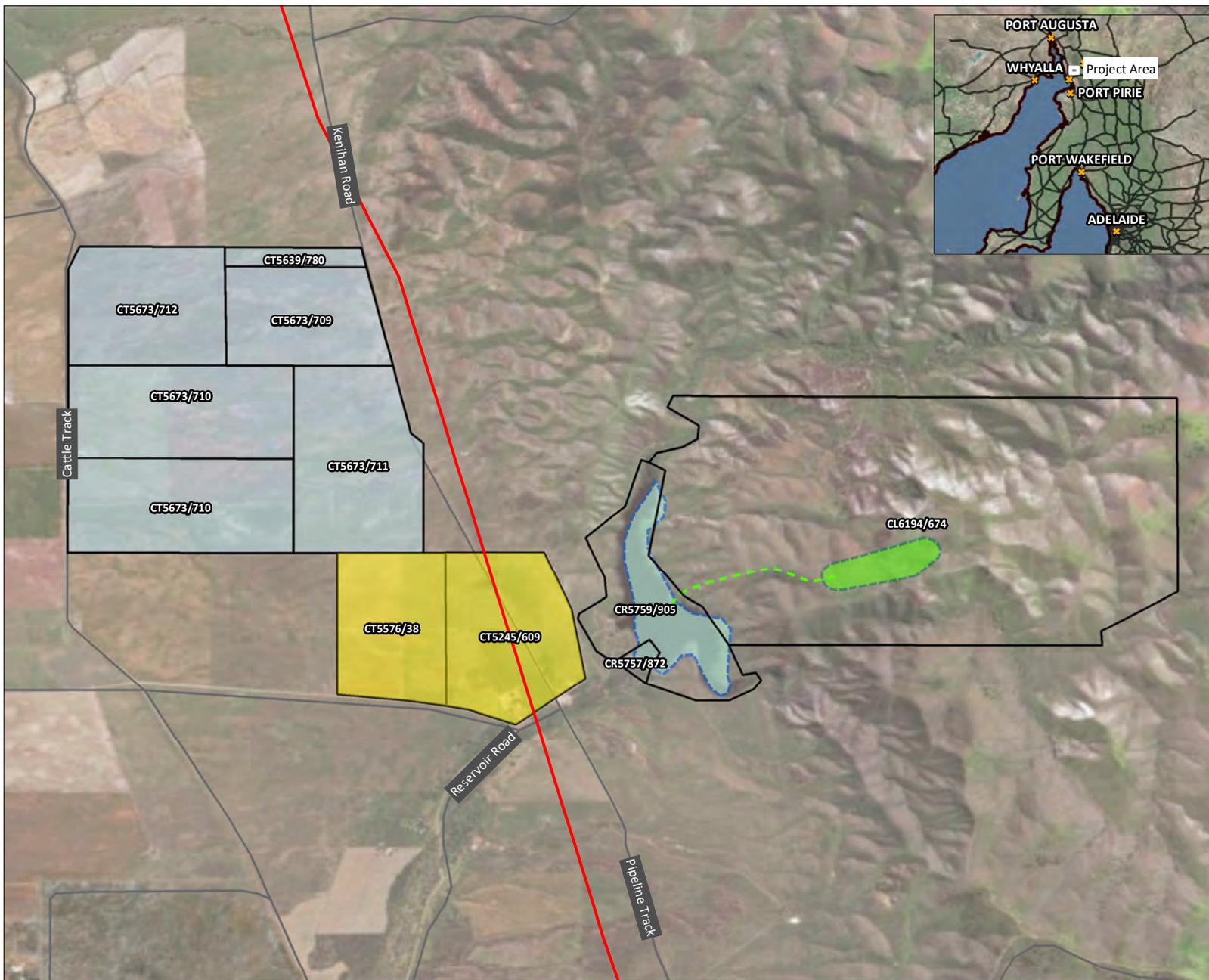
Scale at A4 1:30,000



Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROPOSED HYDRO PROJECT SITE**



**Legend:**

- Certificates of Title
- Bridle Track Solar Farm
- Electrical Reticulation & Substation Area
- Baroota Reservoir
- Proposed Upper Reservoir
- Proposed Pipeline
- 275kV Transmission Line
- Roads



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT

Date: 07-Jun-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

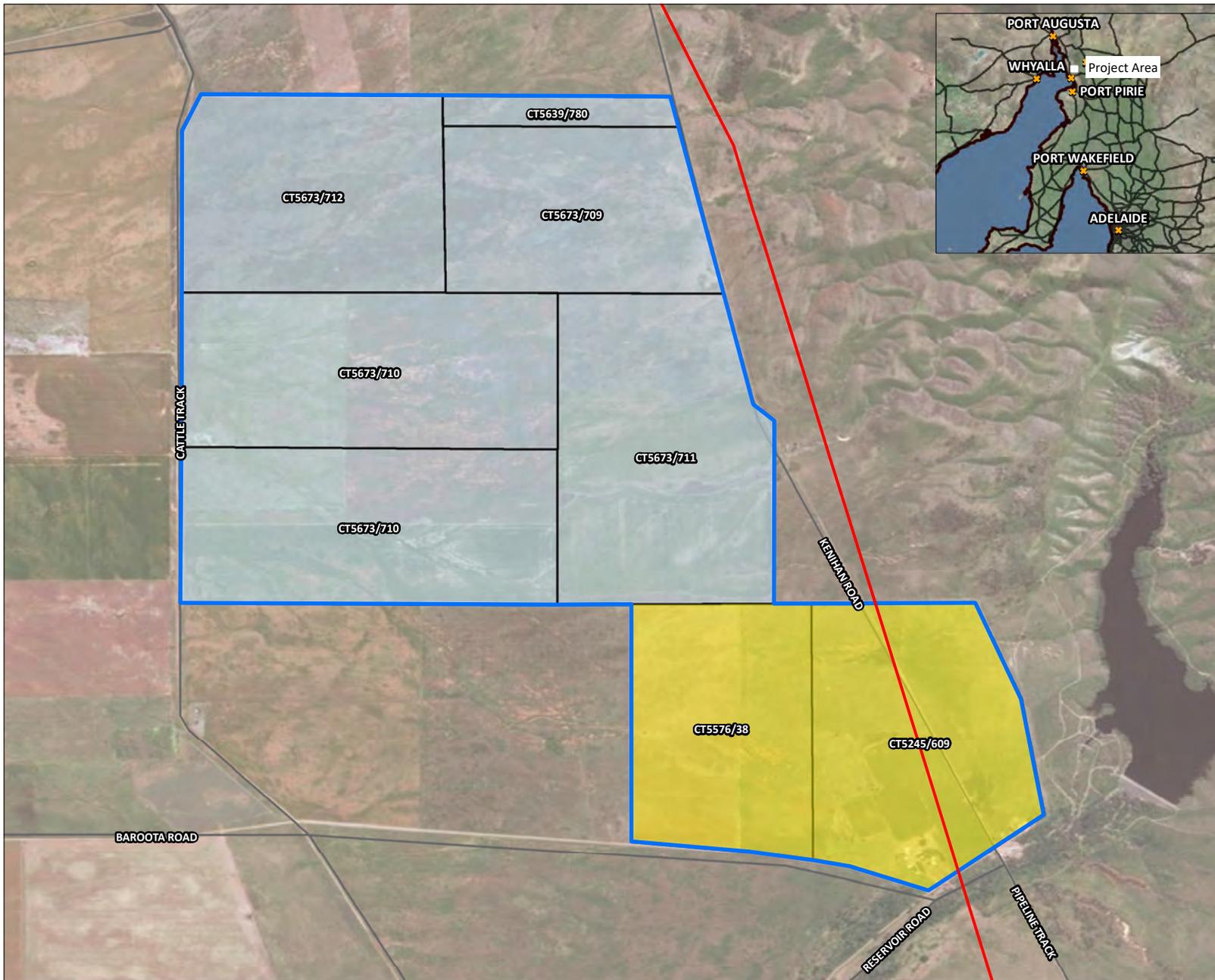
Scale at A4 1:50,000



Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROPOSED SITE LOCATION PLAN**



- Legend:**
- Property Boundary
  - Certificates of Title
  - Bridle Track Solar Farm
  - Electrical Reticulation & Substation Area
  - 275kV Transmission Line
  - Roads



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

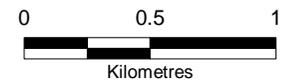
Version: DRAFT

Date: 07-Jun-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

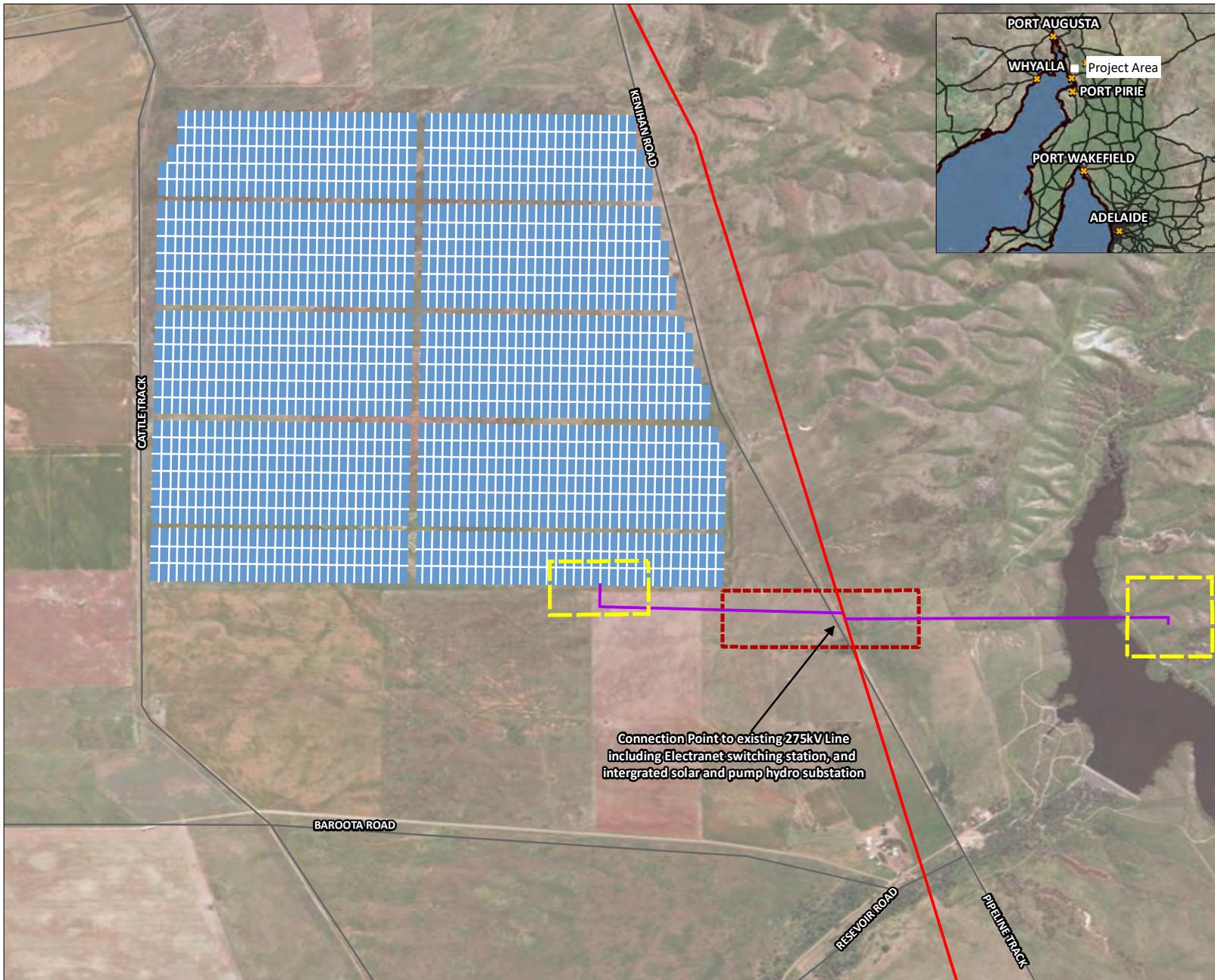
Scale at A4 1:30,000



Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROPOSED SOLAR PROJECT SITE**



Connection Point to existing 275kV Line including Electranet switching station, and intergrated solar and pump hydro substation

- Legend:**
- Preliminary Substation Location
  - Proposed Solar Plant Layout
  - Proposed Connection Point
  - Proposed Connection Line
  - 275kV Transmission Line
  - Roads



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

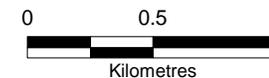
Version: DRAFT

Date: 09-Jul-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

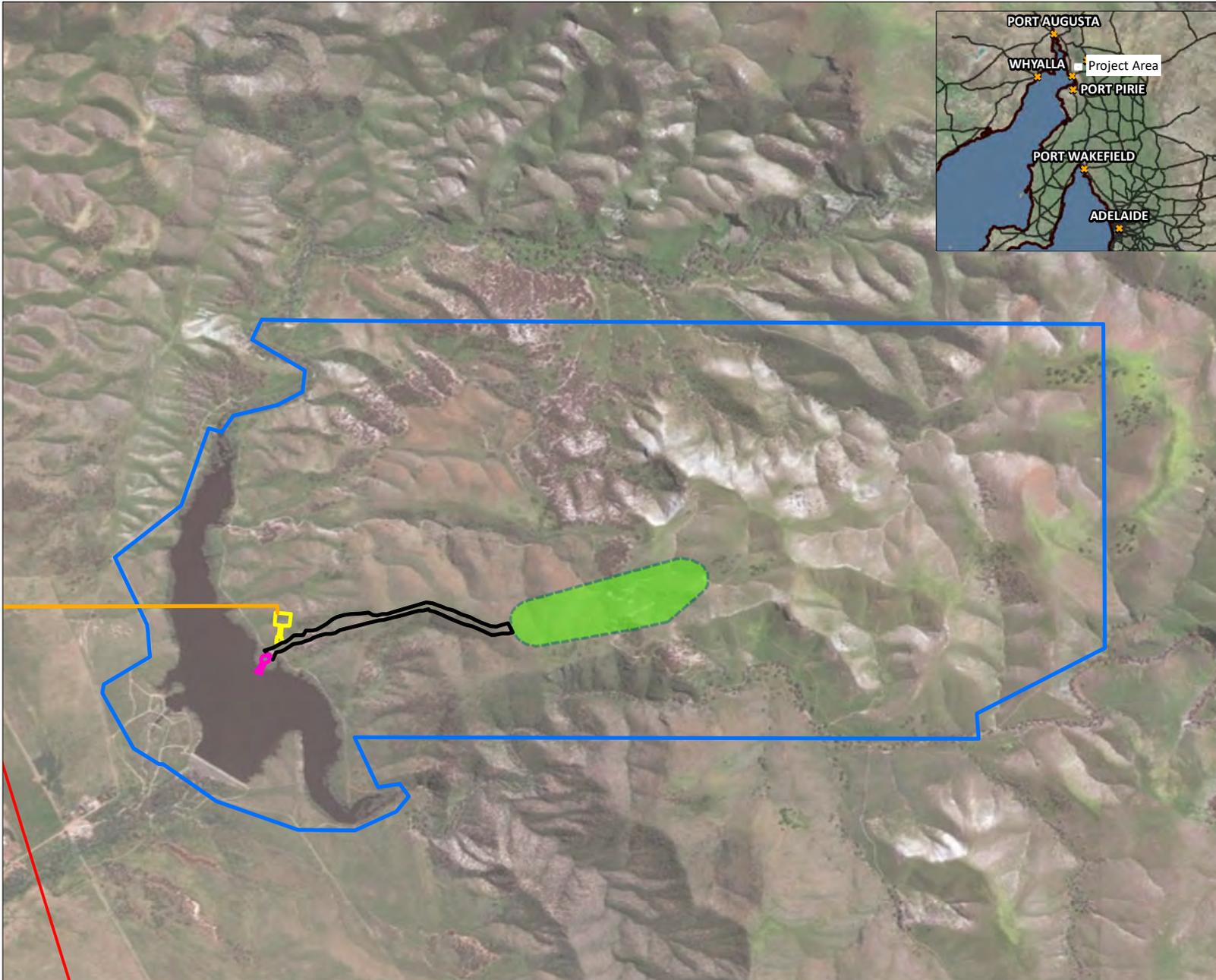
Scale at A4 1:30,000



Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROPOSED SOLAR LAYOUT**



**Legend:**

-  Property Boundary
-  Proposed Connection Line
-  275kV Transmission Line
-  Proposed Upper Reservoir
-  Penstock Alignment
-  Switchyard
-  Powerhouse



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

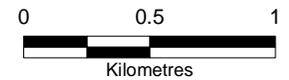
Version: DRAFT

Date: 26-Jun-2018

Drawn By: JC

Checked By: AC

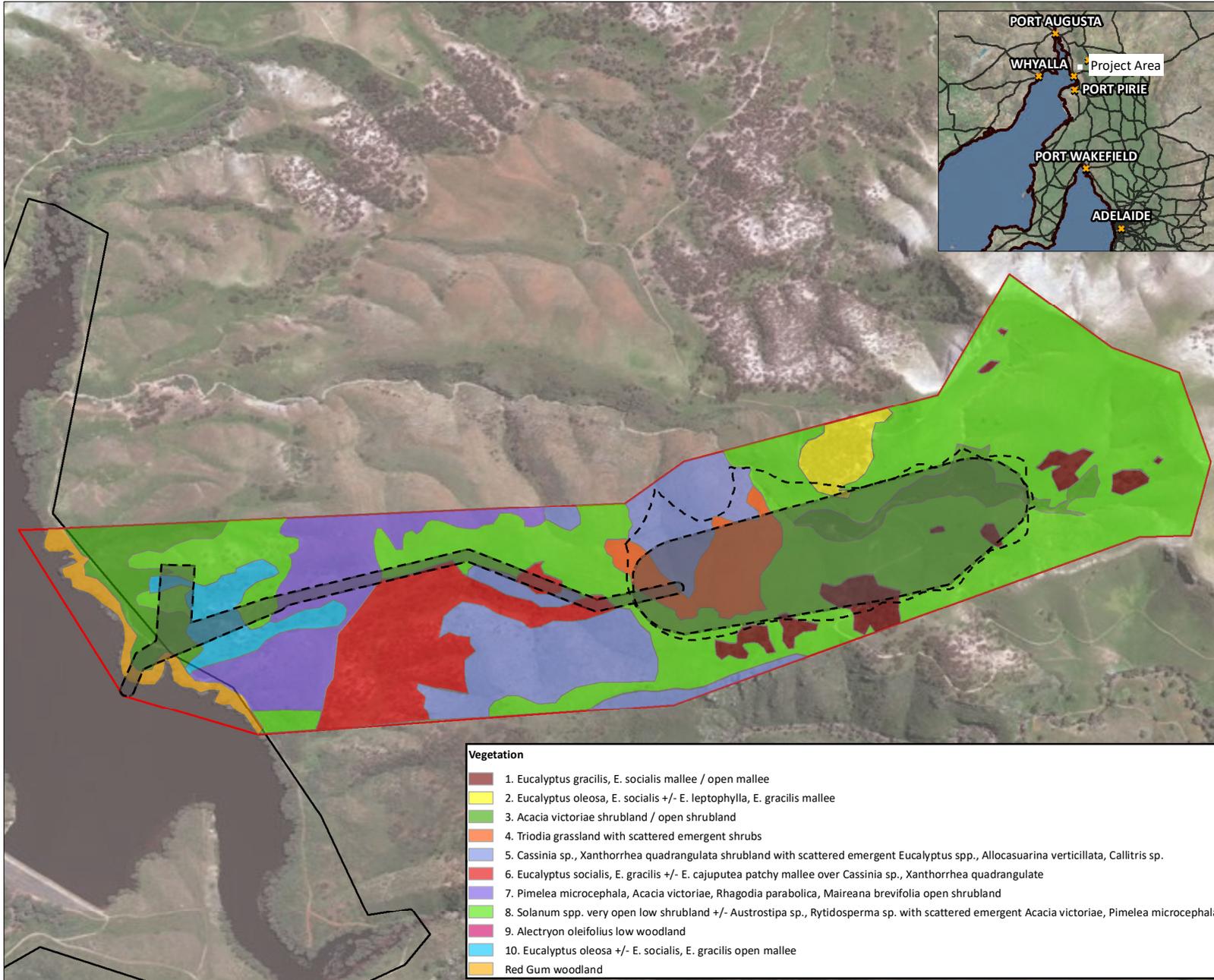
Scale at A4 1:30,000



Coord. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**PROPOSED HYDRO LAYOUT**



Vegetation	
	1. Eucalyptus gracilis, E. socialis mallee / open mallee
	2. Eucalyptus oleosa, E. socialis +/- E. leptophylla, E. gracilis mallee
	3. Acacia victoriae shrubland / open shrubland
	4. Triodia grassland with scattered emergent shrubs
	5. Cassinia sp., Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata shrubland with scattered emergent Eucalyptus spp., Allocasuarina verticillata, Callitris sp.
	6. Eucalyptus socialis, E. gracilis +/- E. cajuputea patchy mallee over Cassinia sp., Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata
	7. Pimelea microcephala, Acacia victoriae, Rhagodia parabolica, Maireana brevifolia open shrubland
	8. Solanum spp. very open low shrubland +/- Austrostipa sp., Rytidosperma sp. with scattered emergent Acacia victoriae, Pimelea microcephala
	9. Alectryon oleifolius low woodland
	10. Eucalyptus oleosa +/- E. socialis, E. gracilis open mallee
	Red Gum woodland

- Legend:**
- Hydro Project Area
  - Baroota Reservoir Reserve
  - Proposed Infrastructure Footprint
  - Proposed Upper Reservoir
  - Proposed Upper Reservoir Footprint



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

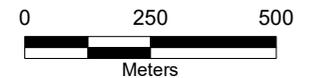
Version: DRAFT

Date: 11-Jul-2018

Drawn By: AS

Checked By: AC

Scale at A4 1:15,000

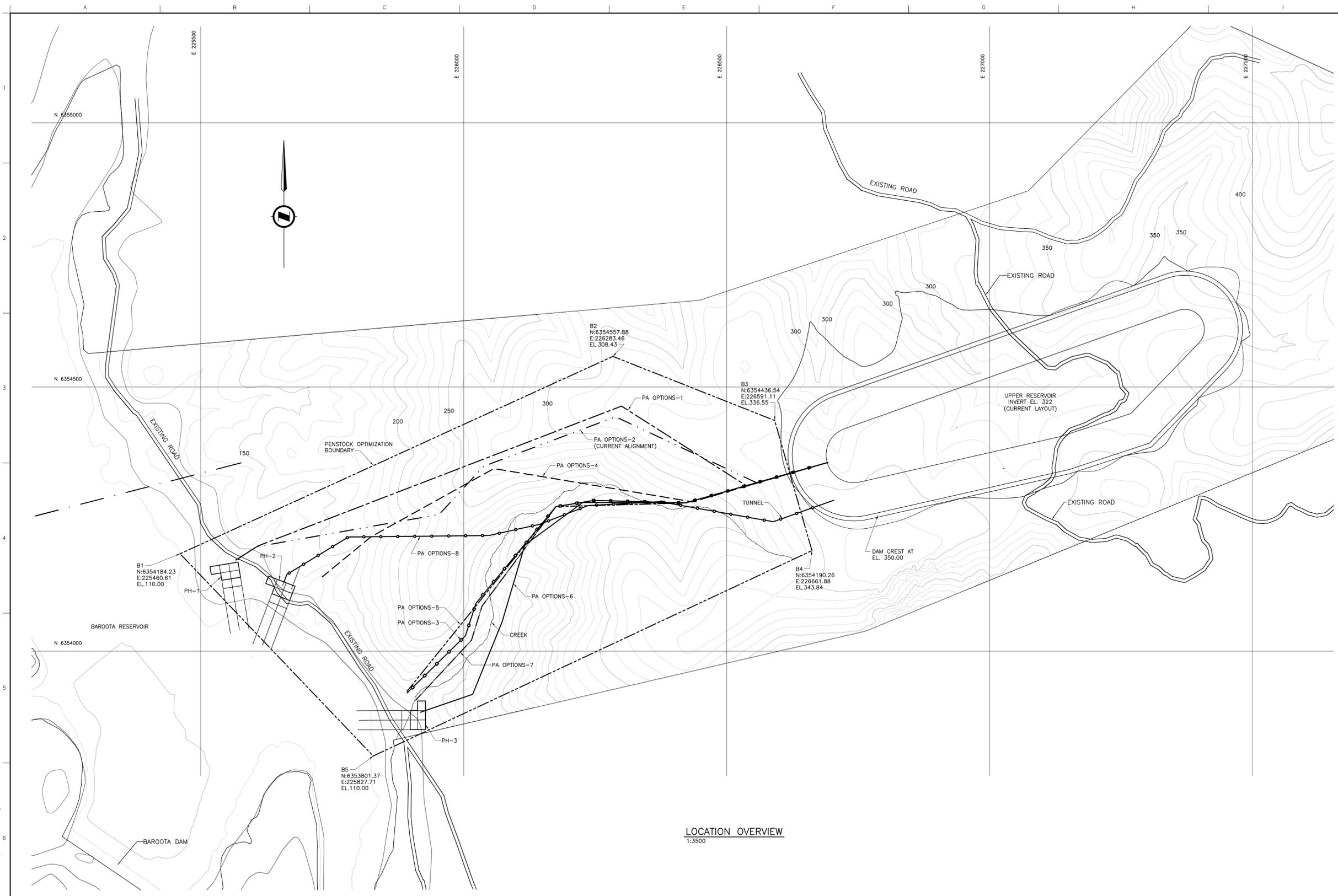


Coor. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**FOOTPRINT OF PUMPED HYDRO OVER  
MAPPED VEGETATION COMMUNITIES**

SOURCE: BOUNDARY LINE SOURCE: ROAD CENTERLINE: UTM FRAME: NAD83



LOCATION OVERVIEW  
1:3500

**LEGEND:**

	PA OPTION-1
	PA OPTION-2
	PA OPTION-3
	PA OPTION-4
	PA OPTION-5
	PA OPTION-6
	PA OPTION-7
	PA OPTION-8
	PA PENSTOCK ALIGNMENT
	PH POWERHOUSE

DATE: 2018/07/24 - 2:03pm  
PATH: C:\Users\jvorn\OneDrive\Documents\Penstock\_Optimization\Modelling

ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR	ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR	ISSUE	REV.

BAROOTA PUMPED STORAGE PROJECT  
PENSTOCK OPTIMIZATION BOUNDARIES  
FOR DA PURPOSE

ALL DIMENSIONS AND ELEVATIONS ARE IN METERS, UNLESS OTHERWISE NOTED

REV.	CIVIL	ELEC.	MECH.	GED.	CONSTR.

PREPARED FOR:

Rise Renewables

INTERDISCIPLINE REVIEW

DRAWN:	DESIGN:
CHECK:	REVIEW:
SCALE: 1:3500	DATE:

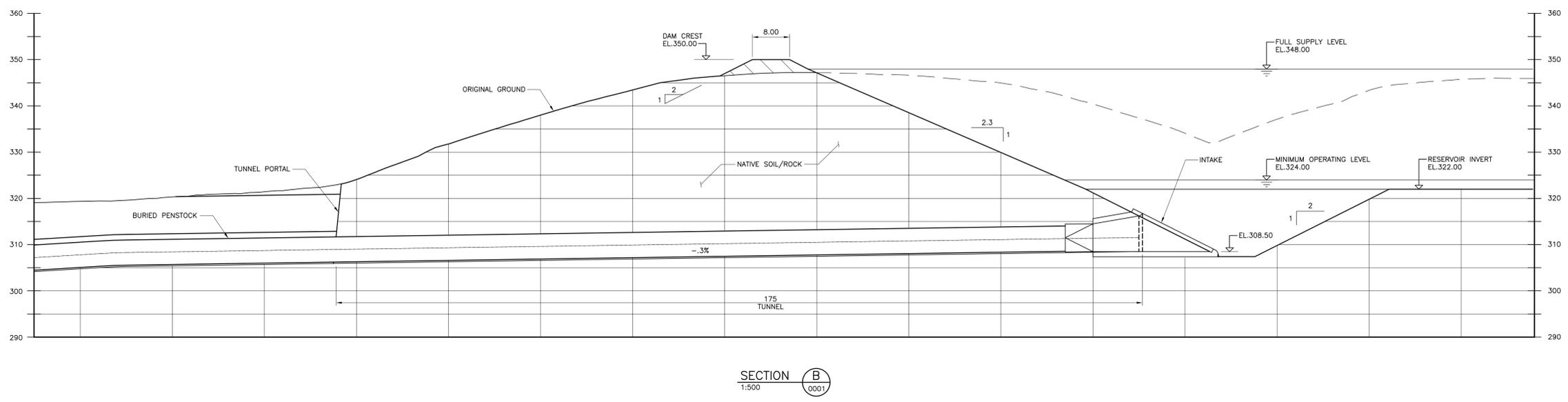
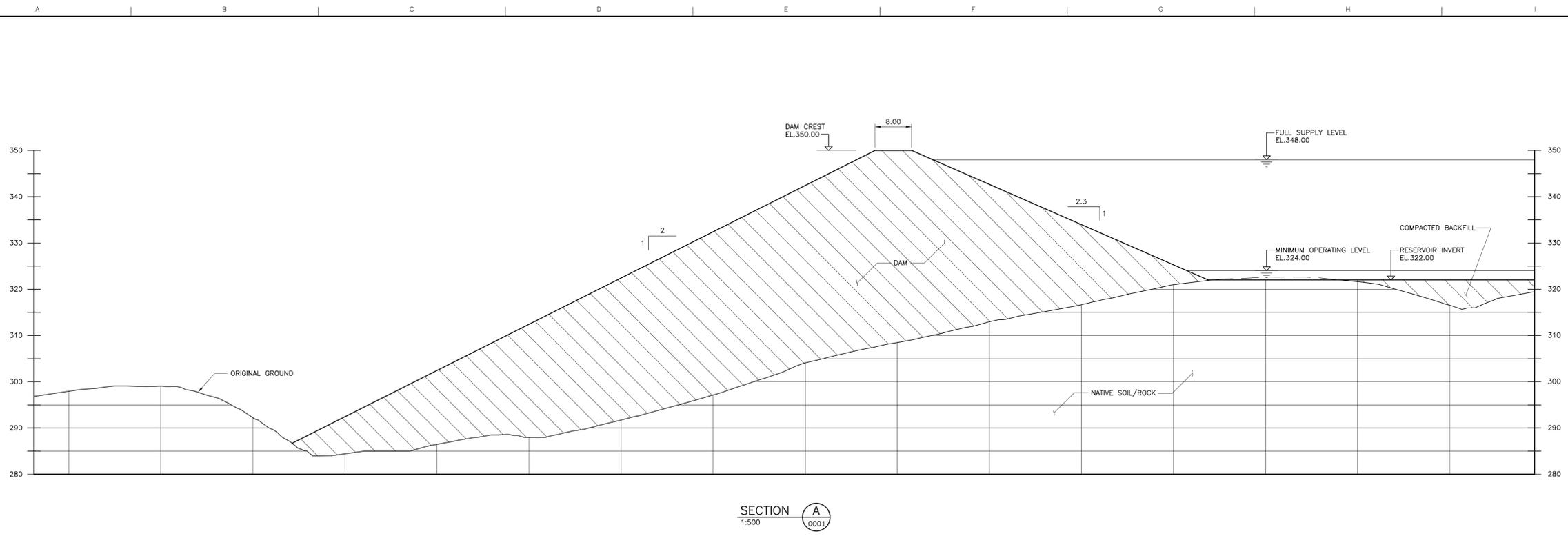
SNC-LAVALIN INC.  
745, Thurlow St.  
Vancouver, B.C. Canada

654541-0000-4GD3-000 PA

SL CAD: 654541-0000-4GD3-001.DWG



SNC-LAVALIN INC. 5000 EASTERN AVENUE, SUITE 100, VANCOUVER, BC V6T 1W1



REV.	NO.	DATE	BY	CHKD.	APPD.

PREPARED FOR:		Rise Renewables	
DRAWN:	DESIGN:	CHECK:	REVIEW:
SCALE: 1:500	DATE:		

DATE: 2019/05/24 - 4:12pm  
PATH: X:\654541 - Baroota Development Phase\DWG\17100-003-002.dwg

ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR	ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR	ISSUE	REV.	DATE	DRWN	DSGN	CHK	REVW	APPR

BAROOTA PUMPED STORAGE PROJECT

UPPER RESERVOIR  
GENERAL ARRANGEMENT  
SECTIONS

**SNC-LAVALIN**

SNC-LAVALIN INC.  
745, Thurlow St.  
Vancouver, B.C. Canada

654541-2100-40D3-0002 PA

SL CAD: 654541-2100-40D3-0002.DWG







- Legend:**
- Hydro Wall
  - ▭ Hydro Fenceline
  - Viewshed Analysis



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT      Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB      Checked By: DB/ AC

Scale as Shown     

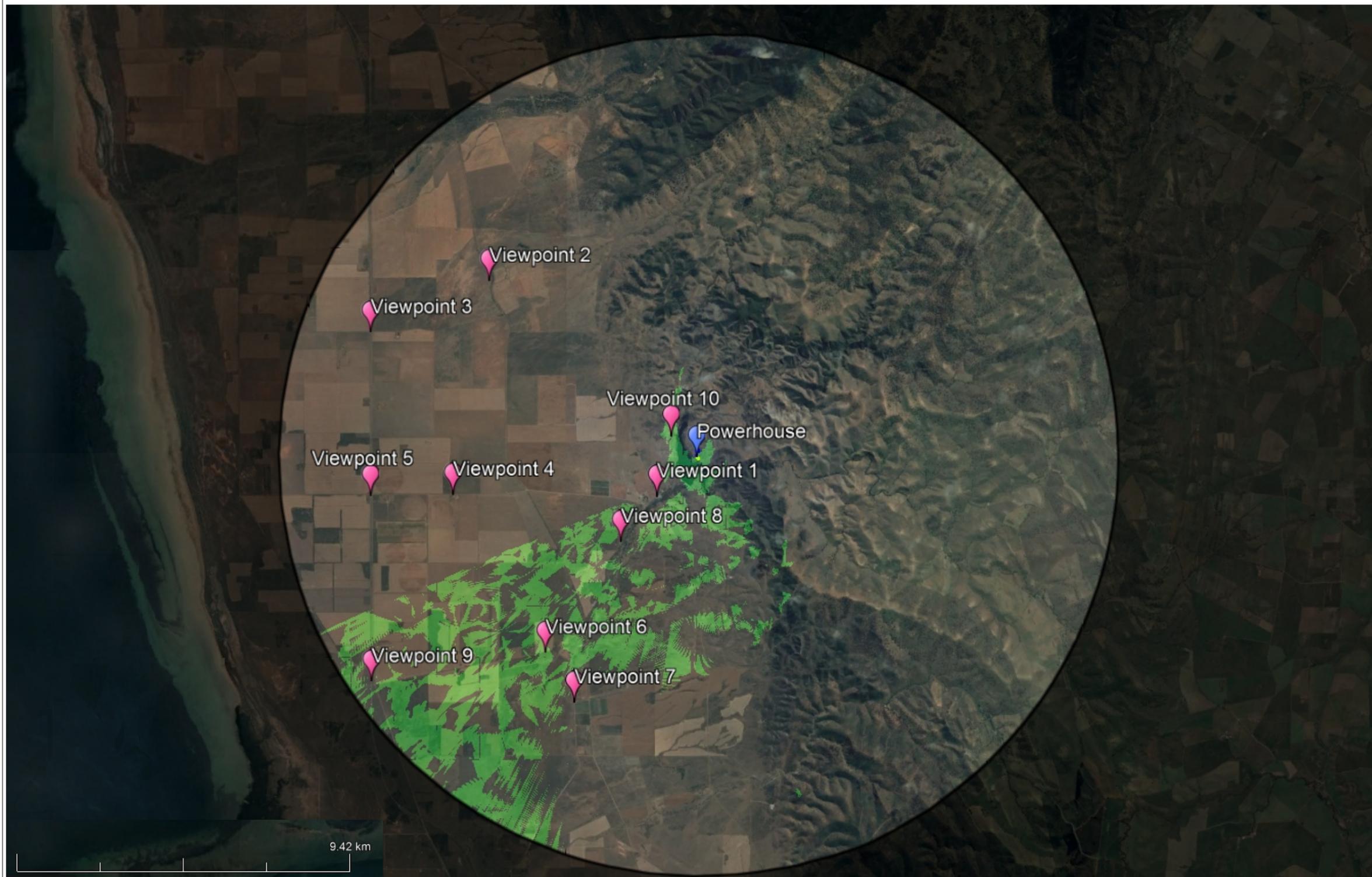
Coor. Sys. GDA 1994 MGA Zone 53 and Zone 54

**Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project**

**HYDRO WALL, THEORETICAL ZONE OF VISUAL INFLUENCE**

**FIGURE: 10**

- Legend:**
- Powerhouse Boundary
  - Switchyard Boundary
  - Viewshed Analysis



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT

Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB

Checked By: DB/ AC

Scale as Shown



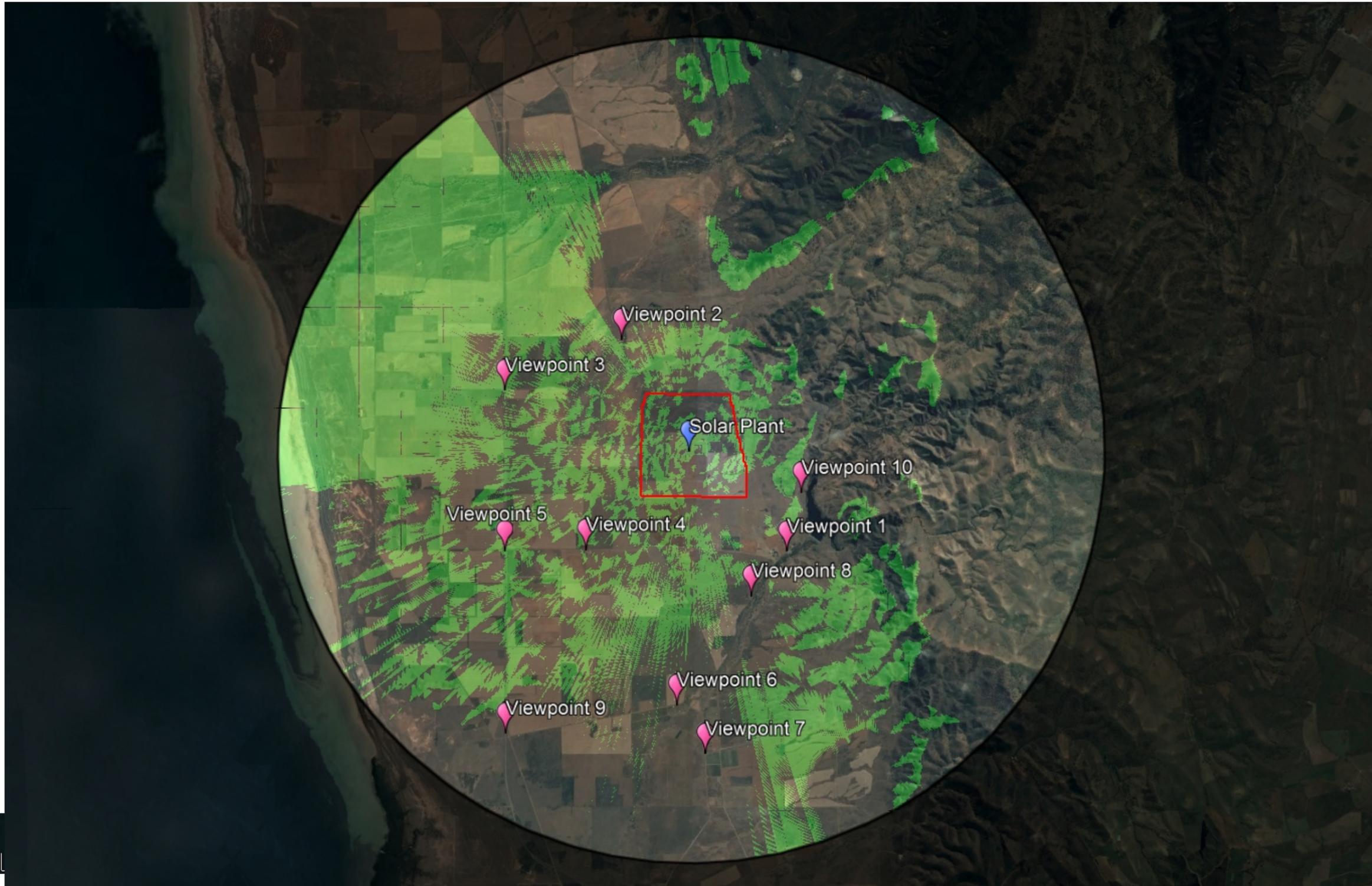
Coor. Sys. GDA 1994 MGA Zone 53 and Zone 54

**Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project**

**POWERHOUSE, THEORETICAL ZONE OF VISUAL INFLUENCE**

**FIGURE: 13**

- Legend:
- Solar Boundary
  - Viewshed Analysis



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB Checked By: DB/ AC

Scale as Shown

Coor. Sys. GDA 1994 MGA Zone 53 and Zone 54

**Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project**

**SOLAR, THEORETICAL ZONE OF VISUAL INFLUENCE**

FIGURE: 5

GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



- Legend:
- █ Powerhouse Boundary
  - █ Switchyard Boundary



Job No: 34443

Client: Juse Renewables

Version: 2.0.1

Date: 7 June 2018

Drawn By: TD

Checked By: TD/AC

Not to Scale

Doc. No: 101

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

POWERHOUSE, VIEWPOINT 10  
PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 18

VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 10
<b>View direction:</b>	South East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and infrastructure:</b>	30 m
<b>Distance:</b>	800 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone54):</b>	224,979.05
<b>Northing (MGA Zone54):</b>	6,354,677.81
<b>Viewpoint Setting</b>	
Viewpoint 10 is located at the existing lookout at the lower reservoir. It is perched on the North Western bank of the reservoir and has a clear view of the reservoir and valley, north, east and south. The switch yard is clearly visible as it sits higher on the slope compared to the powerstation. The powerstation is only marginally visible as it is located behind the switchyard and is slightly closer to the bank. The bank has a ring of River Red Gum trees that obstruct any views of infrastructure immediately behind the tree line. The upper reservoir dam wall is not visible as it is located directly behind the mountain in front of viewpoint 10.	

### GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



**Legend:**

█ Solar Boundary



Job No: 34443

Client: Juse Renewables

Version: 244.1

Date: 7 June 2015

Drawn By: JG

Checked By: JG AC

Not to Scale

Color Key: N/A

Barroeta Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

SOLAR, VIEWPOINT 3, PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 6

### VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 3
<b>View direction:</b>	East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and infrastructure:</b>	30 m
<b>Distance:</b>	3600 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone53):</b>	779,004.00
<b>Northing (MGA Zone53):</b>	6,357,048.00
<b>Viewpoint Setting</b>	
Viewpoint 3 is one of a series of viewpoints selected across the Princes Highway and is located adjacent to a dirt track primarily used as agricultural access running east to west perpendicular to the Highway. The viewpoint was selected to represent road traffic and four nearby residences. The southern half of the proposed solar plant can be seen, view of the northern portion of the solar plant is concealed behind vegetation associated with a residence. Viewpoint 3 photo is taken from an area of flat agricultural land which can be seen to gently rise toward the east sharply increasing in gradient at the base of the mountains.	

### GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



**Legend:**

 Solar Boundary



Job No: 34443

Client: Juse Renewables

Version: 244.1

Date: 7 June 2015

Drawn By: JTB

Checked By: JTB/AC

North Scale:

Doc. No: 34443

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

SOLAR, VIEWPOINT 5 PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 8

### VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 5
<b>View direction:</b>	North East:
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and infrastructure:</b>	40 m
<b>Distance:</b>	3500 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone53):</b>	778,892.00
<b>Northing (MGA Zone53):</b>	6,353,153.00

**Viewpoint Setting**

Viewpoint 5 is one of a series of viewpoints selected across the Princes Highway and is located adjacent to a dirt track primarily used as agricultural access running east to west perpendicular to the Highway. The approximate layout of the proposed solar plant can be seen between two areas of vegetation to the north and south of the access track. Power lines can be seen running parallel to the access track heading to the east.

Viewpoint 5 photo is taken from an area of flat agricultural land which can be seen to gently rise toward the east sharply increasing in gradient at the base of the mountains.

### GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



- Legend:
- Hydro Wall
  - ▭ Hydro Fencing



Job No: 34443

Client: Juse Renewables

Version: 244.1

Date: 7 June 2015

Drawn By: TD

Checked By: TD/AC

North Scale:

Scale: 1:1

Barroeta Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

HYDRO WALL, VIEWPOINT 3  
PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 11

### VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 3
<b>View direction:</b>	South East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and infrastructure:</b>	300 m
<b>Distance:</b>	9700 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone53):</b>	779,004.00
<b>Northing (MGA Zone53):</b>	6,357,048.00

#### Viewpoint Setting

Viewpoint 3 is one of a series of viewpoints selected across the Princess Highway and is located adjacent to a dirt track primarily used as agricultural access running east to west perpendicular to the Highway. The viewpoint was selected to represent road traffic and four nearby residences. There is a clear line of sight to the wall of the Upper Reservoir from this location. Viewpoint 3 photo is taken from an area of flat agricultural land which can be seen to gently rise toward the east sharply increasing in gradient at the base of the mountains.

### GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



- Legend:**
- Powerhouse Boundary
  - Switchyard Boundary



Job No: 34443

Client: Juse Renewables

Version: 2.0.1

Date: 7 June 2015

Drawn By: TD

Checked By: TD/AC

Not to Scale

Doc No: 15

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

POWERHOUSE, VIEWPOINT G  
PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 14

### VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 6
<b>View direction:</b>	North East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and Infrastructure:</b>	90 m
<b>Distance:</b>	5800 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone54):</b>	222,105.00
<b>Northing (MGA Zone54):</b>	6,349,457.00

#### Viewpoint Setting

Viewpoint 6 was chosen to represent a cluster of residential areas along the Baroota Creek. Due to the location adjacent the creek, the powerstation and switch yard are visible due to the lower elevation of the power reservoir wall. Specifically at the exact viewpoint 6, the site is visible but many other viewpoints in that area are not able to see the site due to vegetation screening along Reservoir Road.

Viewpoint 6 is surrounded by open low cut agricultural fields, and a powerline runs parallel to Reservoir Road.

### GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



- Legend:
- Powerhouse Boundary
  - Switchyard Boundary



Job No: 34443

Client: Juse Renewables

Version: 244.1

Date: 7 June 2015

Drawn By: TD

Checked By: TD/AC

Not to Scale

Doc. No: 15

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

POWERHOUSE, VIEWPOINT 9  
PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 16

### VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 9
<b>View direction:</b>	North East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and Infrastructure:</b>	90 m
<b>Distance:</b>	9450 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone53):</b>	778,781.52
<b>Northing (MGA Zone53):</b>	6,348,741.54

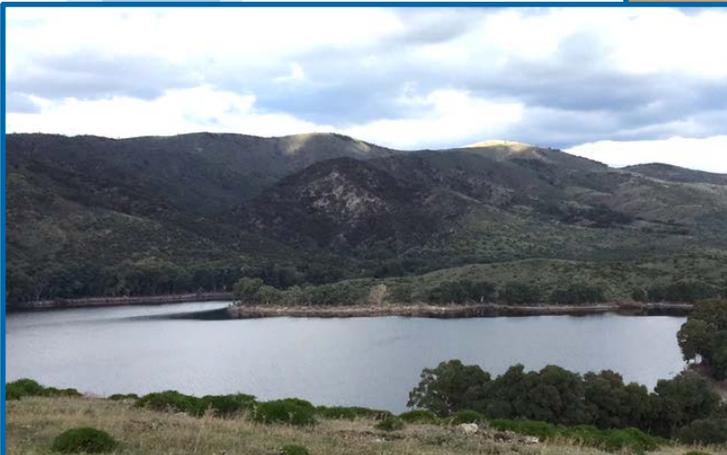
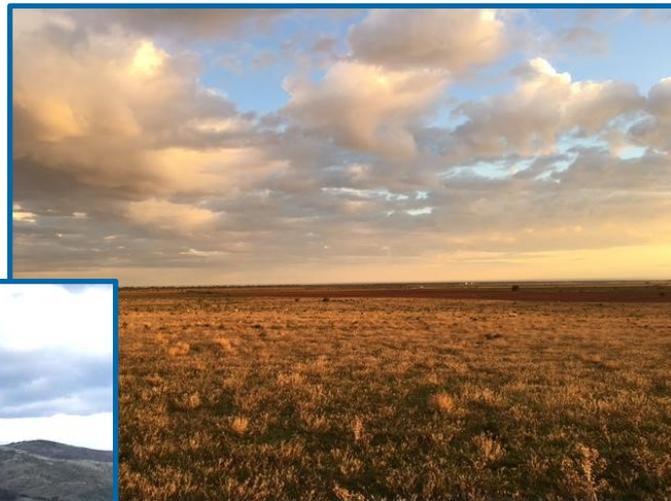
#### Viewpoint Setting

Viewpoint 9 is the southernmost of a series of viewpoints selected across the Princes Highway and is located adjacent to a Griddle Road, primarily used as agricultural access running east to west perpendicular to the Highway. The viewpoint was selected to represent road traffic and two nearby residences. There is a clear line of sight to the wall of the powerstation and switchyard from this location.

Viewpoint 9 photo is taken from an area of flat agricultural land which can be seen to gently rise toward the east sharply increasing in gradient at the base of the mountains.

**BAROOTA PUMPED HYDRO  
AND SOLAR PROJECT**

Development Application – Addendum for  
Solar Project



**Prepared by:**

JBS&G Australia Pty Ltd

ABN 62 100 220 479

38 Dequetteville Terrace

Kent Town SA, 5067

T: +61 8 8431 7113

F: +61 8 8431 7115

[www.jbsg.com.au](http://www.jbsg.com.au)



**DISCLAIMER**

*This Application has been prepared in support of Rise Renewables Pty Ltd proposal for development of the Project with support of expert consultants. While all reasonable care and effort has been taken to ensure the accuracy of the material provide none of Rise Renewables Pty Ltd or its related entities or any of their respective advisors or representatives takes any responsibility for any statement or representation contained, nor any omission from it. Any projections and forecasts contained in this Application represent best estimates only. To the extent permitted by law, Rise Renewables Pty Ltd disclaims and excludes all liability for any loss or damage of whatsoever kind. Except where expressly stated otherwise, all right, title, and interest in all content, designs, technologies ('Content'), are fully vested in us, our licensors, or our suppliers and protected by applicable copyrights, trademarks, patents, trade secrets, or other proprietary rights and laws. This Content should not be reproduced or disclosed to third parties without the express permission of Rise Renewables Pty Ltd. Permission is granted for use and reproduction by the assessors for the purpose of considering the Development Application. Ownership of the Application remains with Rise Renewables Pty Ltd.*

# CONTENTS

**1. Solar Project..... 1**  
1.1. Additional Project Overview .....1

- Appendix A. Tracker Specification**
- Appendix B. Solar Inverter Specification**
- Appendix C. PV Module Specification**

## List of Figures

Figure 1. Baroota Solar Project site plan and solar array layout .....2  
Figure 2. Baroota Solar Project preliminary infrastructure layout and connection to transmission line .....3  
Figure 3. Typical Design for a Switching Station Control Room Layout .....4  
Figure 4. Typical Switchgear and Control Room.....5  
Figure 5. Perimeter Fencing Details.....6  
Figure 6. Perimeter fencing and swing gate detail .....7  
Figure 7. Typical O&M building .....8

# 1. Solar Project

## 1.1. Additional Project Overview

The Solar Project addendum provides additional information relating to the Solar Project layout and associated infrastructure. Rise Renewables will, prior to the commencement of construction, provide the following additional specifications to the Minister for Planning for approval:

- the final design, specification and layout of the substation - including all buildings, infrastructure, fencing, earthworks, landscaping, proposed access points to the local road network, and any other relevant matters.
- the final design, specification and layout of any office/control building, storage facility, monitoring stations, maintenance, construction and temporary facilities.
- the final alignment and design of any above-ground transmission lines.

The updated site layout included in the addendum has been updated to show:

- the preliminary location and dimensions of the substation/switching station.
- dimensions and layout of a solar block array

Internal and perimeter access roads within the solar site will be 5 metre width; this has been accounted for in the layout.

Additional information provided in the addendum includes:

- Typical designs which will be considered for the switching station control room and O&M building.
- Perimeter fencing drawings and details.
- Manufacturer specifications for typical solar tracker system, megawatt station and PV modules (final specifications to be confirmed).



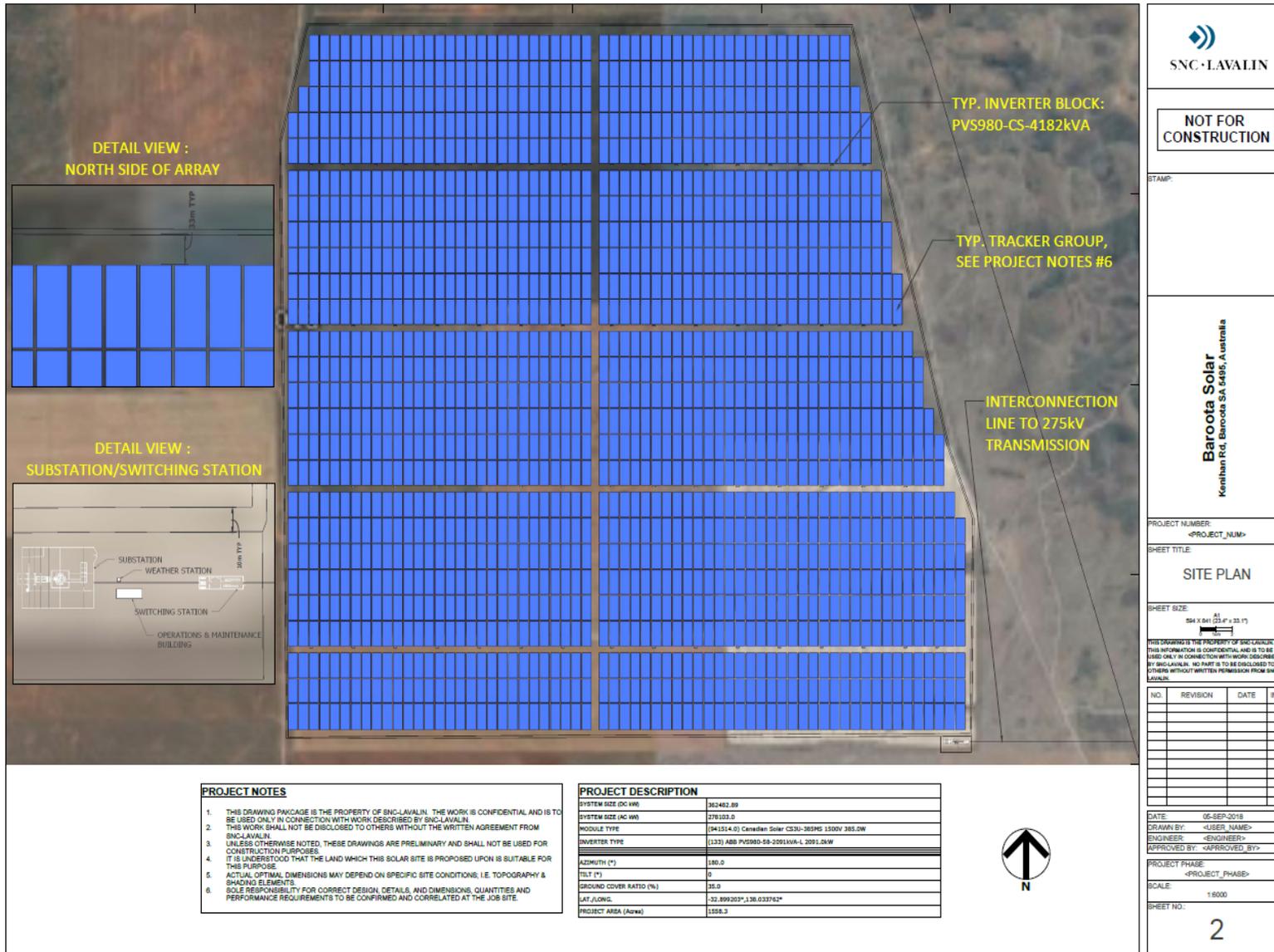
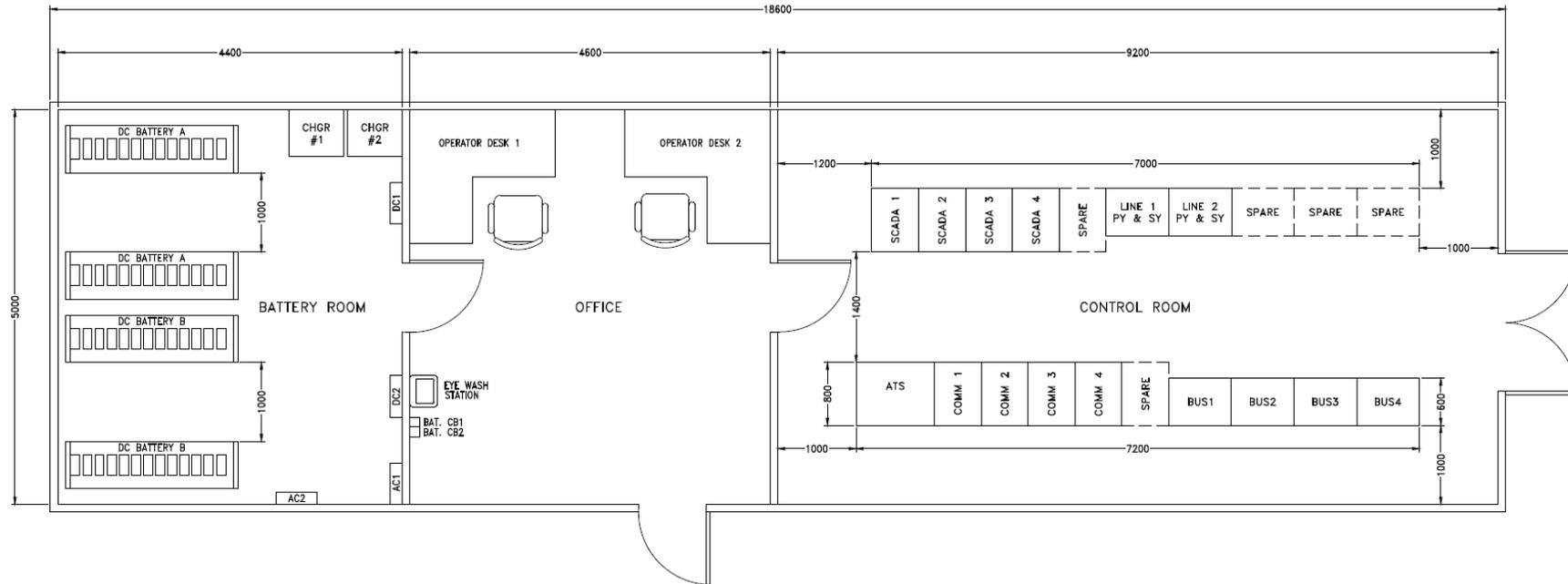


Figure 2. Baroota Solar Project preliminary infrastructure layout and connection to transmission line



SWITCHING STATION CONTROL ROOM

NOTE:

1. BUILDING DIMENSIONS WILL BE CONFIRMED DURING DETAILED DESIGN.

**Figure 3. Typical Design for a Switching Station Control Room Layout**

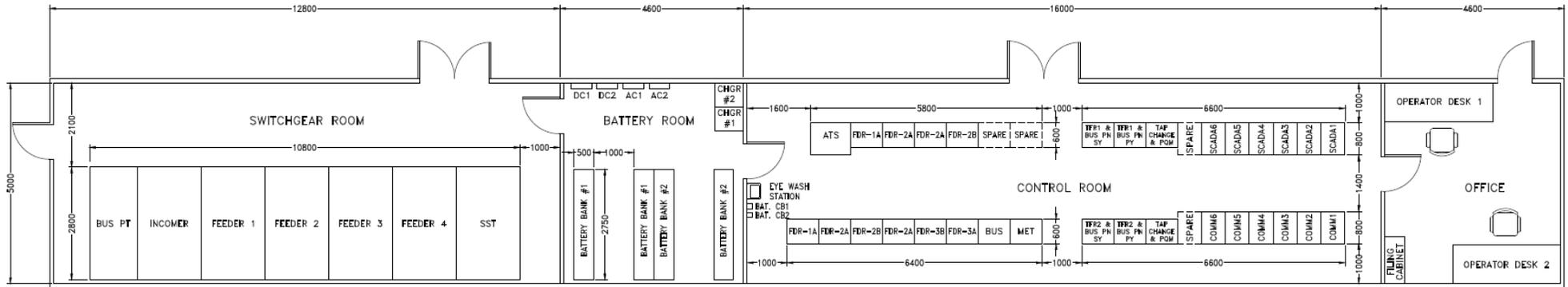
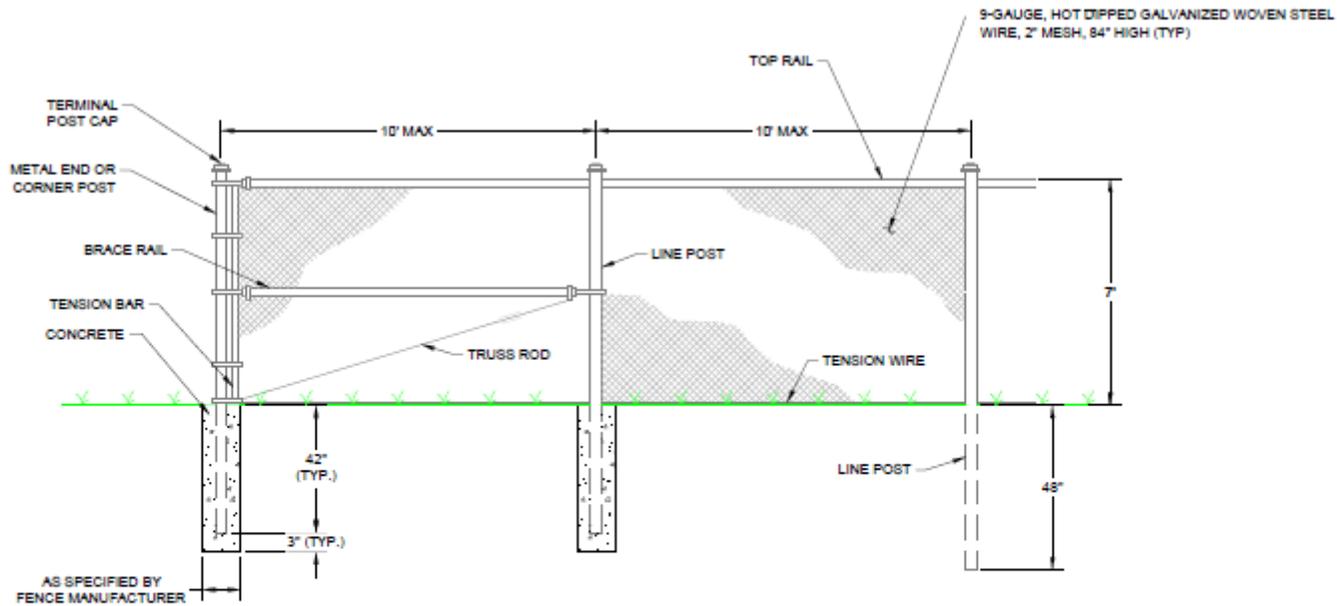


Figure 4. Typical Switchgear and Control Room

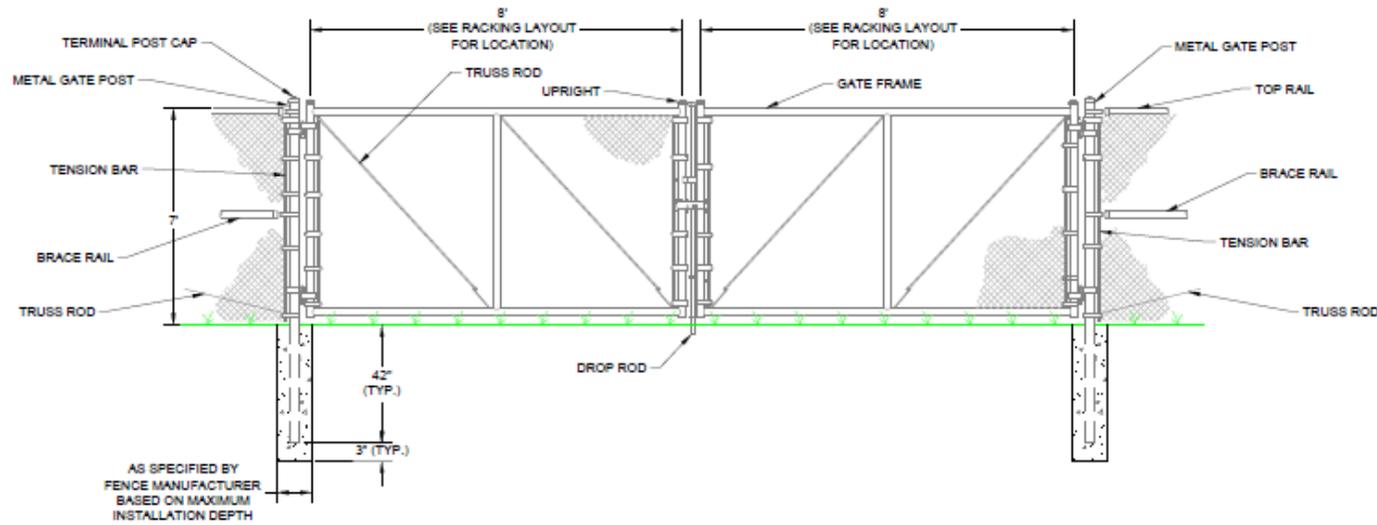


**NOTES:**

1. ALL FENCE SECTIONS NEED TO BE EXTENDED TO GROUND SURFACE.
2. PROVIDE CONCRETE FOR POSTS ADJACENT TO CORNER AND GATE POSTS AS SPECIFIED BY FENCE MANUFACTURER.
3. CONTRACTOR TO CONFIRM WITH FENCE INSTALLER/MANUFACTURER THAT FENCE POST DEPTHS AND ANCHORING ARE ADEQUATE PRIOR TO INSTALLATION.
4. IF SOIL SEPARATES FROM FENCE POST PENETRATION, CONTRACTOR SHALL PLACE BENTONITE OR A BENTONITE SLURRY AROUND THE PENETRATION.

**2**  
**DRIVEN POST CHAIN LINK FENCE DETAIL**  
 NOT TO SCALE

Figure 5. Perimeter Fencing Details



**NOTES:**

1. ALL FENCE SECTIONS NEED TO BE EXTENDED TO GROUND SURFACE.
2. PROVIDE CONCRETE FOR POSTS ADJACENT TO CORNER AND GATE POSTS.
3. CONTRACTOR TO CONFIRM WITH FENCE INSTALLER/MANUFACTURER THAT FENCE POST DEPTHS AND ANCHORING ARE ADEQUATE PRIOR TO INSTALLATION.
4. IF SOIL SEPARATES FROM FENCE POST PENETRATION, CONTRACTOR SHALL PLACE BENTONITE OR A BENTONITE SLURRY AROUND THE PENETRATION.

1  
C09

**CHAIN LINK FENCE WITH SWING GATE DETAIL**

NOT TO SCALE

Figure 6. Perimeter fencing and swing gate detail

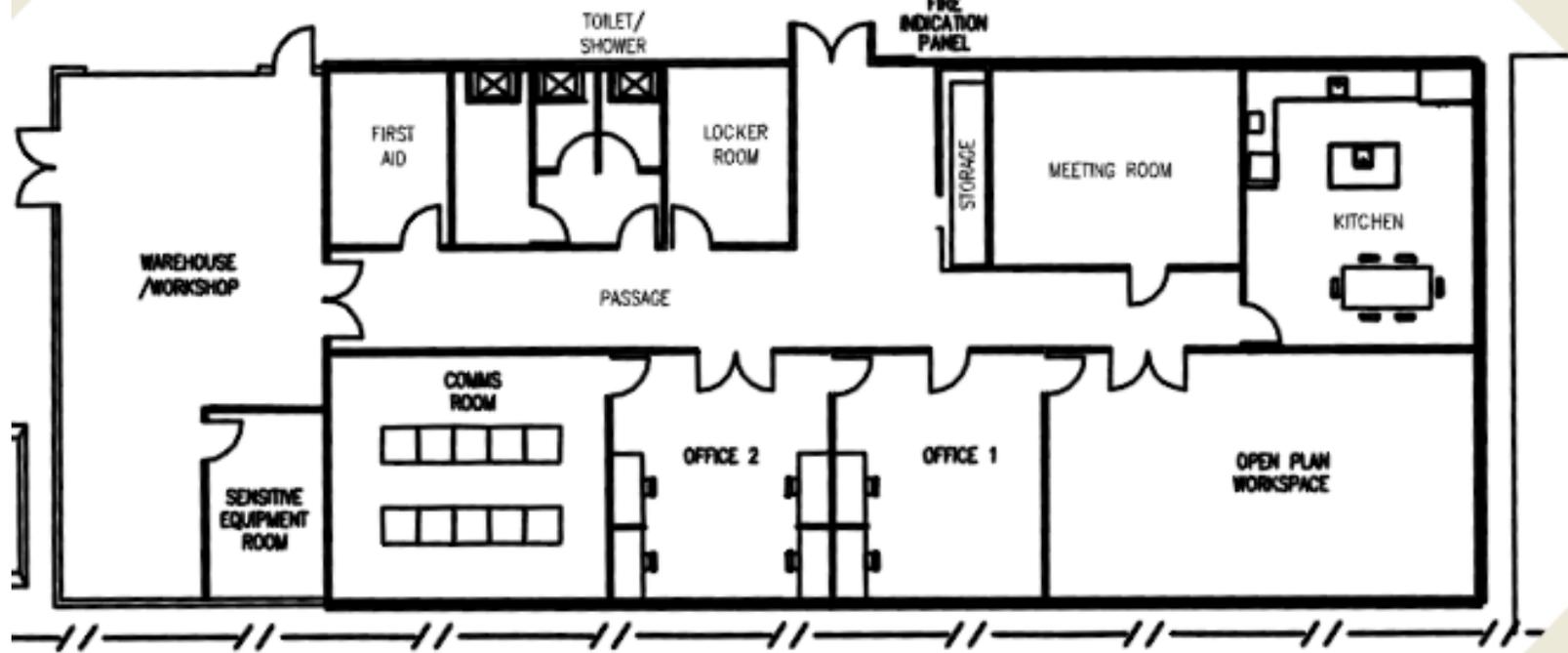


Figure 7. Typical O&M building

## Appendix A. Tracker Specification

## NX Horizon Self-Powered Tracker

### Our most amazing tracker yet.

In our mission to make solar a mainstream energy source, NEXTracker has engineered the most intelligent and flexible tracking technology yet. Using sustainable design methods with outcomes that benefit people and the planet, we bring you: NX Horizon™.

NX Horizon (formerly referred to as the Self-Powered Tracker or SPT), brings self-contained motor power to each row, eliminating power wiring and trenching. Our advanced horizontal tracker has the widest rotational range available, lowest O&M costs, and requires far less power to operate than other trackers. By offering more powerful systems at a greater value, NEXTracker enables greater deployment of renewable energy worldwide.

### NX Horizon key features and benefits include:

- Self-powered system with smart performance communications: Self-contained units on each row include a dedicated PV panel to provide power to the controller which drives the motor and hosts intelligent control electronics to position each tracker. With smart communications built in, NX Horizon systems can be accessed remotely, providing customers with a granular view to optimize tracker performance, operations and maintenance.
- Independent balanced rows with 120 degree rotational range: Each NX Horizon row has its own controlled motor with rotational range that delivers up to 2% more energy than typical linked row trackers. These agile, independent rows stow in less than 90 seconds to reduce wind forces

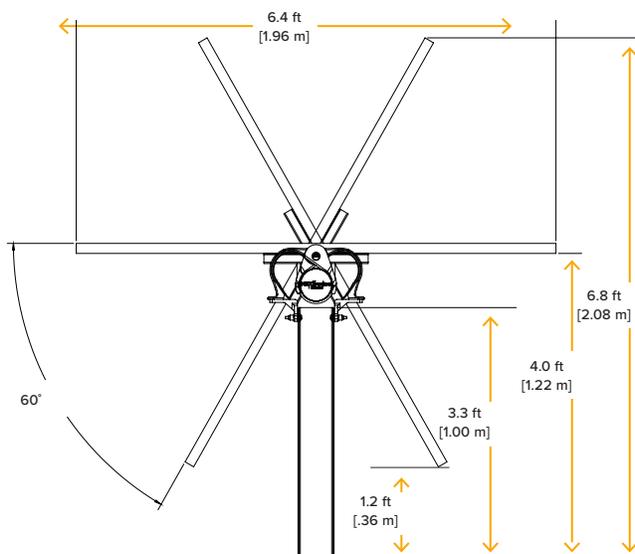
on the array, protecting the PV modules in harsh environments. NX Horizon solar trackers also have a mechanically balanced row design that aligns PV panels with the tracker's axis of rotation – which greatly reduces row torque, using less energy from the motor to track throughout the day.

- Self-grounded system with theft-proof fasteners: NX Horizon is the world's first horizontal tracker with an entirely self-grounded design. This means no separate bonding hardware is required. You save on material and associated costs by eliminating grounding washers, braided straps, bare copper wire, and grounding rods. What's more, we've designed our own fasteners that can only be removed with special tools – deterring PV theft.

# NX Horizon Specifications

<b>Tracking Technology</b>	Horizontal single-axis balanced-mass tracker with independently-driven rows
<b>Tracking Range</b>	Up to 120° (± 60°)
<b>Control System</b>	1 Self-Powered Controller (SPC) per tracker; 1 Network Control Unit (NCU) per 100 SPCs
<b>Communications</b>	Wireless ZigBee® mesh network/SCADA; no communication wiring required
<b>Drive System</b>	One slew gear, 24 VDC motor and self-powered controller w/dedicated solar panel per row
<b>DC Capacity</b>	23-35kWp per tracker row, depending on panel type. Row length up to 90 panels.
<b>System Voltage</b>	1,500 volt or 1,500 volt
<b>Power Consumption</b>	No grid power required
<b>Ground Coverage Ratio</b>	Fully configurable by customer; typical range 33%-50%
<b>Installation Method</b>	Rapid field assembly, no welding required
<b>Foundation Types</b>	Compatible with all major foundation types (driven pier, concrete foundation, ground screw)
<b>Standard Wind Design</b>	100 mph/161 kph, 3 second gust per ASCE7-10; configurable for higher wind speeds
<b>Safety Stowing</b>	Automated wind and snow stowing with self-contained backup power; no external power required
<b>Torsional Limiter</b>	Included at each foundation/bearing for additional wind and snow load protection
<b>Principal Materials</b>	Galvanized and stainless steel
<b>Grounding Method</b>	Self-grounding structure; separate materials and labor not required
<b>Compliance</b>	Grounding/bonding: UL2703; structural design: ASCE7-10
<b>Other Available Options</b>	Snow and flood sensors
<b>Warranty</b>	10 years on structural components; 5 years on drive and control systems
<b>Typical Dimensions</b>	Height 2.1 m/6.8 ft (@ 60°), Width 2.0 m/6.4 ft, Length 85 m/283 ft

Typical 72-cell c-Si configuration: 85 m row with 80 panels mounted in portrait:



**NEXTracker**

6200 Paseo Padre Parkway  
 Fremont, CA 94555 USA  
 +1 510 270 2500  
 nextracker.com

printed on post-consumer waste paper



## Appendix B. Solar Inverter Specification

# ABB megawatt station

## PVS980-MWS – 3.6 to 4.6 MW



The ABB megawatt station is a compact plug-and-play solution designed for large-scale solar power generation. It houses all the electrical equipment that is needed to rapidly connect a photovoltaic (PV) power plant to a medium voltage (MV) electricity grid. All the components within the ABB megawatt station are from ABB's product portfolio.

—  
01

—  
01 ABB megawatt station, PVS980-MWS, with two PVS980 central inverters, MV transformer and MV switchgear

### Turnkey-solution for PV power plants

The ABB megawatt station design capitalizes on ABB's long experience in developing and manufacturing secondary substations for utilities and major endusers worldwide in conventional power transmission installations.

A station houses two outdoor 1500 V<sub>DC</sub> ABB central inverters, an optimized ABB dry type- or oil immersed transformer, MV switchgear, a monitoring system and DC connections from solar array. The ABB megawatt station is used to connect a PV power plant to a MV electricity grid easily and rapidly. To meet the PV power plant's demanded capacity, several ABB megawatt station can be used.

### Compact design eases transportation

The station has standard, 40-foot High Cube shipping container dimensions. The small inverter footprint makes the station compact and easy to lift via a standard crane. The total package weighs less than 30 metric tons. The standardized shipping dimensions ensures cost-effective and

safe transportability to the site even overseas. The station's optimized air circulation and filtering system together with thermal insulation for dry type transformer or open air design for oil immersed transformer enable installations to various ambient conditions, from harsh desert temperatures to cold and humid environments. The ABB megawatt station is designed for at least 25 years of operation.

### Highlights

- Proven technology and reliable components
- Compact and robust design
- Outstanding endurance for outdoor use
- High DC input voltage up to 1500 V<sub>DC</sub>
- High total efficiency
- Extensive DC and AC side protection
- Self-contained cooling system for inverters
- Modular and serviceable system
- Embedded auxiliary power distribution system
- Extendable manufacturing footprint with fast deliveries
- Global life cycle services and support

## PVS980-MWS

### Solar inverters

Like other ABB central inverters, the PVS980 has been developed on the basis of decades of experience in the industry and proven technology platform. Unrivalled expertise from the world's market and technology leader in frequency converters is the hallmark of this solar inverter series. The PVS980 inverter is one of the most efficient and cost-effective ways of converting the direct current (DC) generated by solar modules into high quality and CO<sub>2</sub>-free alternating current (AC) that can be fed into the power distribution network. Two ABB central inverters are used in the ABB megawatt station. The inverters provide high conversion efficiency with low auxiliary power consumption with very low maintenance need.

### Transformer

The ABB megawatt station includes an ABB vacuum cast coil dry-type- or alternatively ABB oil immersed transformer. The transformer is designed to meet the reliability, durability, and efficiency required in PV applications. It is specifically designed and optimized for ABB solar inverters to provide the best performance throughout the lifetime of the plant.

As a major global transformer manufacturer, ABB offers a wide range of transformers. Alternate power transformers are available to meet customer requirements. All ABB's transformers are manufactured in accordance with the most demanding industry and international standards.

### Switchgear

ABB offers a complete range of medium voltage switchgear for secondary distribution, including air-insulated and gas-insulated switchgear.

The ABB megawatt station is equipped, as standard, with the widely proven ABB SafeRing, SF<sub>6</sub>-insulated switchgear.

A sealed steel tank with constant atmospheric conditions ensures a high level of reliability as well as personnel safety. The virtually maintenance-free system comes in a compact and flexible design that allows for a versatile switchgear configuration. As an option ABB's gas-insulated SafePlus and air insulated Unisec switchgear are also available.

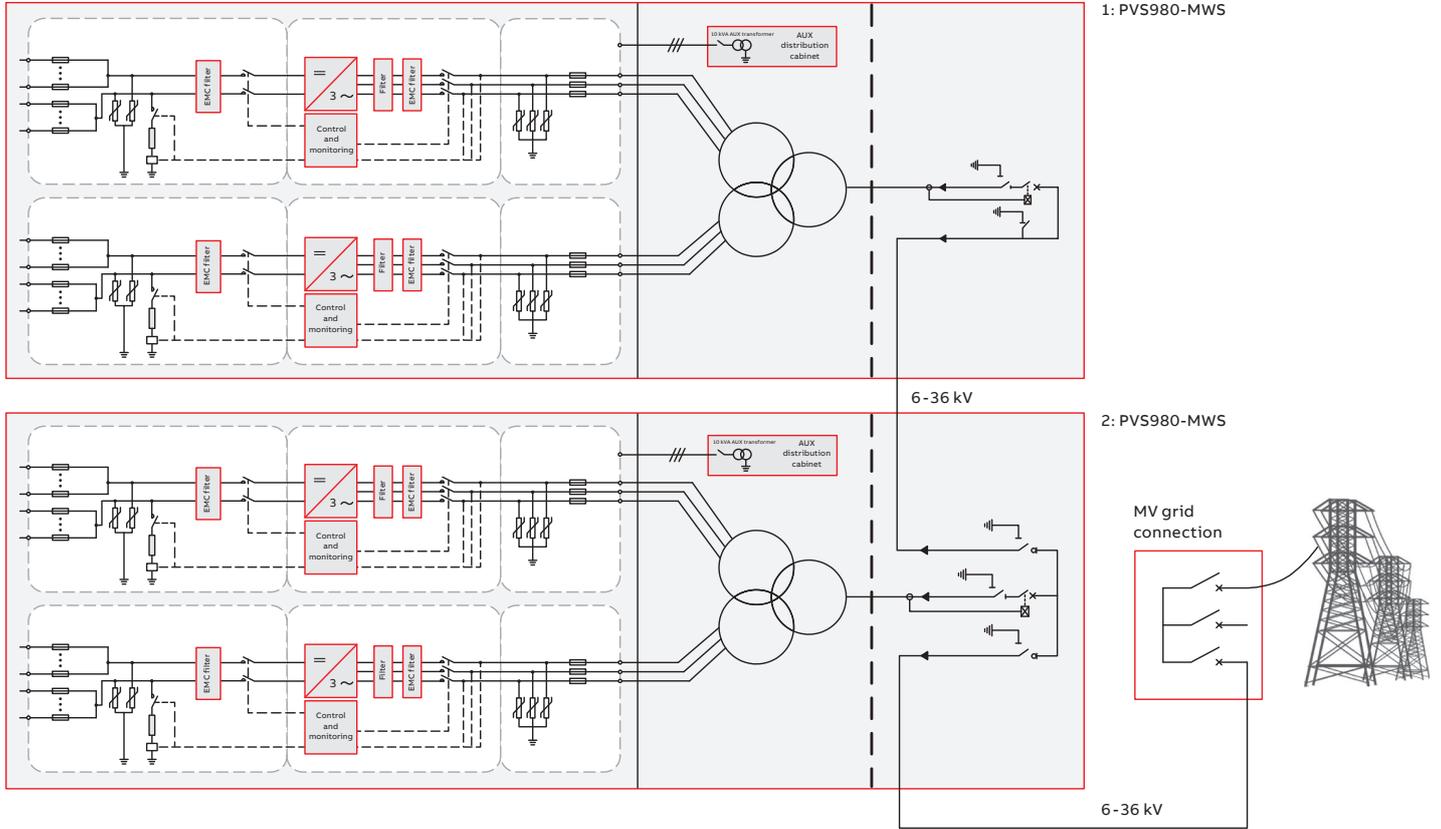
### Technical data and types

Type designation <sup>1)</sup>	-3636kVA-I-xx-zzz	-3818kVA-J-xx-zzz	-4000kVA-K-xx-zzz	-4182kVA-L-xx-zzz
Maximum rating	4000 kVA	4200 kVA	4400 kVA	4600 kVA
<b>Input (DC)</b>				
Maximum input power ( $P_{PV,max}$ )	2x2909 kWp	2x3056 kWp	2x3200 kWp	2x3346
DC voltage range, mpp ( $U_{DC,mpp}$ ) @ 35 °C (122°F)	850...1500 V	893...1500 V	935...1500 V	978...1500 V
(@ $S_{nom}$ ) @ 50 °C (122°F)	850...1100 V	893...1100 V	935...1100 V	978...1100 V
Maximum operational DC voltage ( $U_{DC,max}$ )	1500 V			
Number of protected DC inputs (parallel)	2x8 (up to 24 as option)			
Number of mppt trackers	2			
<b>Output (AC)</b>				
Inverter type (2x ABB central inverter)	PVS980-58-1818kVA-I	PVS980-58-1909kVA-J	PVS980-58-2000kVA-K	PVS980-58-2091kVA-L
Nominal AC output power ( $S_{N(AC)}$ ) @ 50 °C (122°F)	3636 kVA	3818 kVA	4000 kVA	4182 kVA
Maximum AC output power ( $S_{MAX(AC)}$ ) @ 35 °C (122°F)	4000 kVA	4200 kVA	4400 kVA	4600 kVA
Medium voltage range ( $U_{N(AC)}$ )	12 kV to 36 kV <sup>2)</sup>			
Output frequency	50/60 Hz			
Harmonic distortion, current <sup>3)</sup>	< 3%			
Power factor compensation (cosφ)	Yes			
Transformer type	ABB Vacuum cast coil dry type (AF), or ABB Oil immersed type (ONAN)			
Medium voltage switchgear type <sup>4)</sup>	ABB SafeRing, SF <sub>6</sub> -insulated, DeV, CV or CCV			
Enclosure	Painted steel outdoor enclosure, IP54, C4 corrosion protection			
<b>Efficiency</b>				
Maximum (inverter only)	98.8%			
Euro-eta (inverter only)	98.6%			

<sup>1)</sup> Where xx-medium voltage level, zzz-transformer type, oil or dry  
<sup>2)</sup> Nominal voltage 12 kV to 36 kV, from 6 kV on as option

<sup>3)</sup> At nominal power  
<sup>4)</sup> Other ABB switchgear types available as an option

ABB megawatt station design and grid connection



Technical data and types

Type designation <sup>1)</sup>	-3636kVA-I-xx-zzz	-3818kVA-J-xx-zzz	-4000kVA-K-xx-zzz	-4182kVA-L-xx-zzz
PVS980-MWS-				
Maximum rating	4000 kVA	4200 kVA	4400 kVA	4600 kVA
<b>Power consumption</b>				
Own consumption in operation	1500...5500 W			
Standby operation consumption	600 W			
Auxiliary voltage for customer use	3 ~ 400 V/50 Hz, up to 40 kVA			
<b>Dimensions and weight</b>				
Width/Height/Depth, mm	12190 mm/2900 mm/2440 mm (40' HC container dimensions)			
Weight approx.	< 30 t			
<b>Environmental limits</b>				
Degree of protection	Inverter IP56/IP66, UL Type 3R. IP44/54 RMU and dry type transformer housing			
Ambient temperature range (nominal ratings) <sup>5)</sup>	-20 °C to +50 °C			
Maximum altitude (above sea level) <sup>6)</sup>	1000 m			
Relative humidity, non condensing	5% to 95%			
<b>User interface and communications</b>				
Local user interface	Inverter's control panel and PC interface through ABB Drive Studio			
Fieldbus connectivity	Modbus RTU, -TCP, Ethernet IP, Profinet			
<b>Product compliance</b>				
Conformity	IEC 60364, IEC 61936-1, IEC 60502-1			
Grid support	Reactive power compensation <sup>7)</sup> , Power reduction, LVRT, HVRT, FqRT			

<sup>5)</sup> Extended range upon request

<sup>6)</sup> Higher altitude upon request

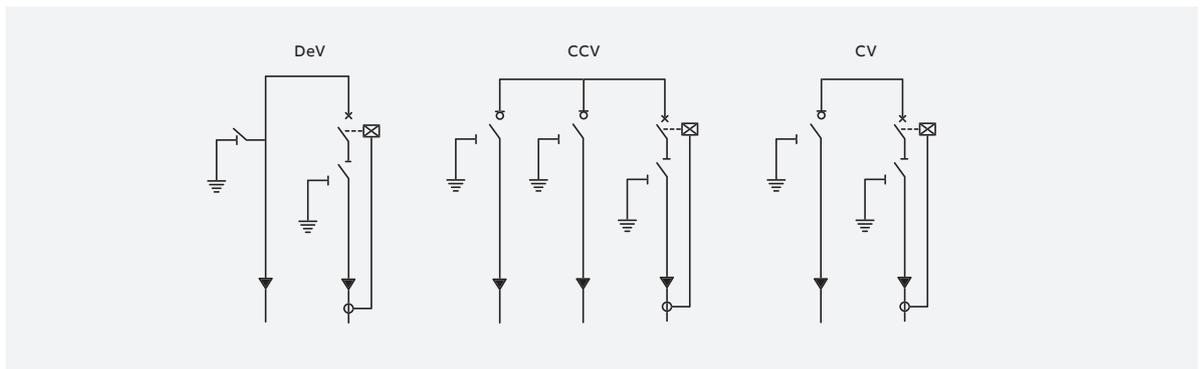
<sup>7)</sup> Also during the night



02

02 ABB megawatt station, PVS980-MWS - a compact plug-and-play solution for utility-scale PV plants

**MV switchgear standard configurations for ABB megawatt station**



**Accessories**

- Solar array junction boxes with string monitoring
- Remote monitoring solutions
- Warranty extensions
- Solar inverter care contracts

**Options**

- MV AC output voltages (6 to 36 kV)
- Different MV switchgear configurations
- I/O extensions
- DC grounding, positive
- Floating DC
- Fieldbus and Ethernet connections
- Auxiliary power supply from main power connections
- C5M enclosure corrosion protection

**Support and service**

ABB supports its customers with a dedicated service network in more than 60 countries and provides a complete range of life cycle services from installation and commissioning to preventative maintenance, spare parts, repairs and recycling.

For more information please contact your local ABB representative or visit:

[www.abb.com/solarinverters](http://www.abb.com/solarinverters)  
[www.abb.com](http://www.abb.com)

We reserve the right to make technical changes or modify the contents of this document without prior notice. With regard to purchase orders, the agreed particulars shall prevail. ABB does not accept any responsibility whatsoever for potential errors or possible lack of information in this document.

We reserve all rights in this document and in the subject matter and illustrations contained therein. Any reproduction, disclosure to third parties or utilization of its contents – in whole or in parts – is forbidden without prior written consent of ABB. Copyright © 2017 ABB. All rights reserved



## Appendix C. PV Module Specification



Preliminary Technical  
Information Sheet



# KuMax

## HIGH EFFICIENCY POLY MODULE

### CS3U-350 | 355 | 360 | 365P

#### (1000 V / 1500 V)

With Canadian Solar's industry leading poly cell technology and the innovative LIC (Low Internal Current) module technology, we are now able to offer our global customers high power poly modules up to 365 W.

The KuMax poly modules with a dimension of 2000 x 992 mm, close to our 72 cell MaxPower modules, have the following unique features:

- **Higher** power classes for equivalent module sizes
- **High** module efficiency up to 18.40 %
- **LOW** hot spot temperature risk
- **LOW** temperature coefficient (Pmax): -0.37 % / °C
- **LOW NMOT** (Nominal Module Operating Temperature):  $43 \pm 2$  °C



More power output thanks to  
low NMOT:  $43 \pm 2$  °C



Low power loss in  
cell connection



Safer: lower hot spot  
temperature



Heavy snow load up to 5400 Pa,  
wind load up to 2400 Pa



Low BoS cost with  
1500 VDC system voltage



High PTC rating of up to: 92.26 %



**25**  
years  
linear power output  
warranty



**10**  
years  
product warranty on materials  
and workmanship

#### PRODUCT CERTIFICATES\*

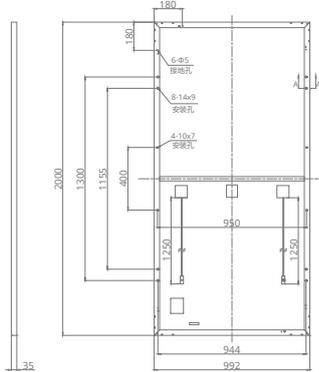
IEC 61215 / IEC 61730: VDE / CE (pending)

\* If you need specific product certificates, and if module installations are to deviate from our guidance specified in our installation manual, please contact your local Canadian Solar sales and technical representatives.

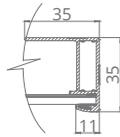


## ENGINEERING DRAWING (mm)

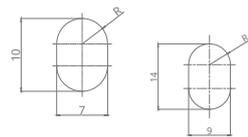
### Rear View



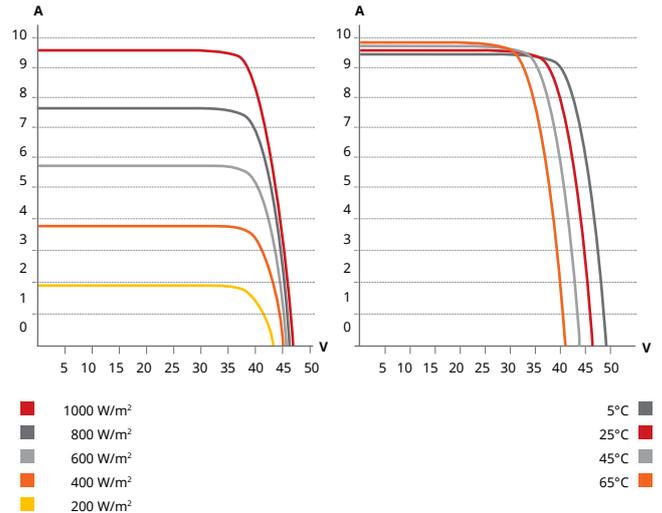
### Frame Cross Section A-A



### Mounting Hole



## CS3U-355P / I-V CURVES



## ELECTRICAL DATA | STC\*

CS3U	350P	355P	360P	365P
Nominal Max. Power (Pmax)	350 W	355 W	360 W	365 W
Opt. Operating Voltage (Vmp)	39.2 V	39.4 V	39.6 V	39.8 V
Opt. Operating Current (Imp)	8.94 A	9.02 A	9.10 A	9.18 A
Open Circuit Voltage (Voc)	46.6 V	46.8 V	47.0 V	47.2 V
Short Circuit Current (Isc)	9.51 A	9.59 A	9.67 A	9.75 A
Module Efficiency	17.64%	17.89%	18.15%	18.40%
Operating Temperature	-40°C ~ +85°C			
Max. System Voltage	1500V (IEC/UL) or 1000V (IEC/UL)			
Module Fire Performance	TYPE 1 (UL 1703) or CLASS C (IEC 61730)			
Max. Series Fuse Rating	30 A			
Application Classification	Class A			
Power Tolerance	0 ~ + 5 W			

\* Under Standard Test Conditions (STC) of irradiance of 1000 W/m<sup>2</sup>, spectrum AM 1.5 and cell temperature of 25°C. Measurement uncertainty: ±3 % (Pmax).

## ELECTRICAL DATA | NMOT\*

CS3U	350P	355P	360P	365P
Nominal Max. Power (Pmax)	259 W	263 W	267 W	270 W
Opt. Operating Voltage (Vmp)	36.1 V	36.2 V	36.4 V	36.6 V
Opt. Operating Current (Imp)	7.19 A	7.25 A	7.32 A	7.38 A
Open Circuit Voltage (Voc)	43.6 V	43.7 V	43.9 V	44.1 V
Short Circuit Current (Isc)	7.68 A	7.74 A	7.80 A	7.87 A

\* Under Nominal Module Operating Temperature (NMOT), irradiance of 800 W/m<sup>2</sup>, spectrum AM 1.5, ambient temperature 20°C, wind speed 1 m/s.

## MECHANICAL DATA

Specification	Data
Cell Type	Poly-crystalline, 156.75 X 78.38 mm
Cell Arrangement	144 [2 X (12 X 6)]
Dimensions	2000 X 992 X 35 mm (78.7 X 39.1 X 1.38 in)
Weight	22.5 kg (49.6 lbs)
Front Cover	3.2 mm tempered glass
Frame	Anodized aluminium alloy, crossbar enhanced
J-Box	IP68, 3 diodes
Cable	4 mm <sup>2</sup> (IEC), 12 AWG (UL) 1250 mm (49.2 in), 1670 mm (65.7 in)
Cable Length	is optional for single tracking system with leap-frog connection
Connector	T4 series or MC4 series
Per Pallet	30 pieces
Per Container (40' HQ)	660 pieces

## TEMPERATURE CHARACTERISTICS

Specification	Data
Temperature Coefficient (Pmax)	-0.37 % / °C
Temperature Coefficient (Voc)	-0.29 % / °C
Temperature Coefficient (Isc)	0.05 % / °C
Nominal Module Operating Temperature	43 ± 2°C

## PARTNER SECTION



\* The specifications and key features contained in this datasheet may deviate slightly from our actual products due to the on-going innovation and product enhancement. Canadian Solar Inc. reserves the right to make necessary adjustment to the information described herein at any time without further notice.

## CANADIAN SOLAR INC.

Canadian Solar MSS (Australia) Pty Ltd., 44 Stephenson St, Cremorne VIC 3121, Australia  
support@canadiansolar.com, www.canadiansolar.com/au

## **Appendix A      Certificate of Title**

This page has been left blank intentionally

## Certificate of Title

**Title Reference** CT 5330/490  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** YES  
**Owner Number** 80199629  
**Address for Notices** POST OFFICE BOX 107, PORT AUGUSTA, SA 5700  
**Area** 40.87HA (CALCULATED)

## Estate Type

Fee Simple

## Registered Proprietor

WONGI-AHRAH ABORIGINAL ASSOCIATION INC.  
OF PO BOX 107 PORT AUGUSTA SA 5700

## Description of Land

ALLOTMENT 91 FILED PLAN 170763  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA

## Last Sale Details

**Dealing Reference** Transfer (T) 8435606  
**Dealing Date** 22/12/1997  
**Sale Price** \$0  
**Sale Type** Change of ownership for no monetary consideration or undisclosed consideration

## Constraints

### Encumbrances

NIL

### Stoppers

Dealing Type	Dealing Number	Beneficiary
CAVEAT	8435607	INDIGENOUS LAND CORPORATION

## Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303599504	CURRENT	Lot 190 PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

## Notations



## **Dealings Affecting Title**

NIL

## **Notations on Plan**

NIL

## **Registrar-General's Notes**

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

## **Administrative Interests**

NIL

## Crown Record

**Title Reference** CR 5759/905  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** NO  
**Owner Number** 90000652  
**Address for Notices** ADELAIDE SA 5000  
**Area** 112.9HA (CALCULATED)

## Estate Type

Crown Land (Alienated)

## Owner

The Crown

## Custodian

THE CROWN  
OF ADELAIDE SA 5000

## Description of Land

SECTION 201  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

TOTAL AREA: 112.9HA (CALCULATED)

## Constraints

### Encumbrances

NIL

### Stoppers

NIL

### Conditions

LAND DEDICATED FOR WATER WORKS PURPOSES PURSUANT TO THE CROWN LANDS ACT, 1929 BY GAZETTE 18/11/1937

## Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303603008	CURRENT	Lot 201 RESERVOIR ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

## Notations

### Dealings Affecting Title

NIL

## Notations on Plan

NIL

## Registrar-General's Notes

NIL

## Administrative Interests

NIL

## Valuation Record

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303603008
<b>Type</b>	Site & Capital Value
<b>Date of Valuation</b>	01/01/2018
<b>Status</b>	CURRENT
<b>Operative From</b>	01/07/1978
<b>Property Location</b>	Lot 201 RESERVOIR ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495
<b>Local Government</b>	MOUNT REMARKABLE
<b>Owner Names</b>	SOUTH AUSTRALIAN WATER CORPORATION
<b>Owner Number</b>	90004901
<b>Address for Notices</b>	ADELAIDE, SA 5000
<b>Zone / Policy / Precinct</b>	WP - Water Protection\\
<b>Water Available</b>	No
<b>Sewer Available</b>	No
<b>Land Use</b>	6290 - Water Utility Operation / Irrigation Or Sewage Disposal N.E.C.
<b>Description</b>	WATER UTILITY
<b>Local Government Description</b>	Other

## Parcels

Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 SECTION 201	CR 5759/905

## Values

Financial Year	Site Value	Capital Value	Notional Site Value	Notional Capital Value	Notional Type
Current	\$19,000	\$22,000			
Previous	\$19,000	\$22,000			

## Building Details



<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303603008
<b>Building Style</b>	Not available
<b>Year Built</b>	Not available
<b>Building Condition</b>	Not available
<b>Wall Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Roof Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Equivalent Main Area</b>	Not available
<b>Number of Main Rooms</b>	Not available

This page has been left blank intentionally

## Crown Record

**Title Reference** CR 5757/872  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** NO  
**Owner Number** 90004442  
**Address for Notices** ADELAIDE, SA 5000  
**Area** 28.0HA (APPROXIMATE)

## Estate Type

Crown Land (Alienated)

## Owner

The Crown

## Custodian

MINISTER FOR INFRASTRUCTURE  
OF ADELAIDE SA 5000

## Description of Land

SECTION 214  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

TOTAL AREA: 28.0HA (APPROXIMATE)

## Constraints

### Encumbrances

NIL

### Stoppers

NIL

### Conditions

LAND DEDICATED FOR WATER WORKS PURPOSES PURSUANT TO THE CROWN LANDS ACT, 1929 BY GAZETTE  
14/07/1983

## Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303609004	CURRENT	964 RESERVOIR ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

## Notations

### Dealings Affecting Title

NIL

## Notations on Plan

NIL

## Registrar-General's Notes

NIL

## Administrative Interests

NIL

## Valuation Record

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303609004
<b>Type</b>	Site & Capital Value
<b>Date of Valuation</b>	01/01/2018
<b>Status</b>	CURRENT
<b>Operative From</b>	01/07/1978
<b>Property Location</b>	964 RESERVOIR ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495
<b>Local Government</b>	MOUNT REMARKABLE
<b>Owner Names</b>	SOUTH AUSTRALIAN WATER CORPORATION
<b>Owner Number</b>	90004901
<b>Address for Notices</b>	ADELAIDE, SA 5000
<b>Zone / Policy / Precinct</b>	RULP - Rural Landscape Protection\2 - Conservation
<b>Water Available</b>	No
<b>Sewer Available</b>	No
<b>Land Use</b>	6290 - Water Utility Operation / Irrigation Or Sewage Disposal N.E.C.
<b>Description</b>	PUMPINGSTATION
<b>Local Government Description</b>	Other

## Parcels

Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 SECTION 214	CR 5757/872

## Values

Financial Year	Site Value	Capital Value	Notional Site Value	Notional Capital Value	Notional Type
Current	\$8,600	\$13,000			
Previous	\$8,600	\$13,000			

## Building Details



<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303609004
<b>Building Style</b>	Not available
<b>Year Built</b>	Not available
<b>Building Condition</b>	Not available
<b>Wall Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Roof Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Equivalent Main Area</b>	Not available
<b>Number of Main Rooms</b>	Not available

This page has been left blank intentionally

## Certificate of Title

**Title Reference** CT 5673/711  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** YES  
**Owner Number** 00946832  
**Address for Notices** PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495  
**Area** 146HA (APPROXIMATE)

## Estate Type

Fee Simple

## Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BAROOTA SA 5495

## Description of Land

SECTION 37W  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

## Last Sale Details

There are no sales details recorded for this property

## Constraints

### Encumbrances

Dealing Type	Dealing Number	Beneficiary
ENCUMBRANCE	3819297	RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS

### Stoppers

NIL

## Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303521467	CURRENT	Lot 37W PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

## Notations

### Dealings Affecting Title

NIL

### Notations on Plan

NIL

## Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

## Administrative Interests

NIL

## Valuation Record

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303521467
<b>Type</b>	Site & Capital Value
<b>Date of Valuation</b>	01/01/2017
<b>Status</b>	CURRENT
<b>Operative From</b>	01/07/2000
<b>Property Location</b>	Lot 37W PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495
<b>Local Government</b>	MOUNT REMARKABLE
<b>Owner Names</b>	PETER ROBERT DENNIS
<b>Owner Number</b>	00946832
<b>Address for Notices</b>	PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495
<b>Zone / Policy / Precinct</b>	PRPRO - Primary Production\\
<b>Water Available</b>	No
<b>Sewer Available</b>	No
<b>Land Use</b>	9150 - Cereals And Sheep
<b>Description</b>	L
<b>Local Government Description</b>	Primary Production

## Parcels

Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 Section 41S	CT 5590/97
H330200 Section 38	CT 5673/710,CT 6111/452
H330200 Section 53	CT 5760/852
H330200 Section 183	CT 5675/837,CT 6111/452
H330200 Section 41N	CT 5590/97
H330200 Section 37W	CT 5673/711,CT 6108/973
H330200 Section 54S	CT 5673/709,CT 6108/973
H330200 Section 54N	CT 5639/780,CT 6108/973
H330200 Section 106	CT 5673/712,CT 6111/452
H330200 Section 184	CT 5675/837



Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 Section 185	CT 5675/837
H330200 Section 89	CT 5673/710,CT 6111/452

## Values

Financial Year	Site Value	Capital Value	Notional Site Value	Notional Capital Value	Notional Type
Current	\$660,000	\$720,000			
Previous	\$590,000	\$650,000			

## Building Details

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303521467
<b>Building Style</b>	Not available
<b>Year Built</b>	Not available
<b>Building Condition</b>	Not available
<b>Wall Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Roof Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Equivalent Main Area</b>	Not available
<b>Number of Main Rooms</b>	Not available

This page has been left blank intentionally

## Certificate of Title

**Title Reference** CT 5639/780  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** YES  
**Owner Number** 00946832  
**Address for Notices** PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495  
**Area** 16.6HA (APPROXIMATE)

## Estate Type

Fee Simple

## Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BAROOTA SA 5495

## Description of Land

SECTION 54N  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

## Last Sale Details

There are no sales details recorded for this property

## Constraints

### Encumbrances

Dealing Type	Dealing Number	Beneficiary
ENCUMBRANCE	3819297	RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS

### Stoppers

NIL

## Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303521467	CURRENT	Lot 37W PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

## Notations

### Dealings Affecting Title

NIL

### Notations on Plan

NIL



## Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

## Administrative Interests

NIL

## Certificate of Title

**Title Reference** CT 5673/709  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** YES  
**Owner Number** 00946832  
**Address for Notices** PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495  
**Area** 95.90HA (CALCULATED)

## Estate Type

Fee Simple

## Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BAROOTA SA 5495

## Description of Land

SECTION 54S  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

## Last Sale Details

There are no sales details recorded for this property

## Constraints

### Encumbrances

Dealing Type	Dealing Number	Beneficiary
ENCUMBRANCE	3819297	RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS

### Stoppers

NIL

## Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303521467	CURRENT	Lot 37W PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

## Notations

### Dealings Affecting Title

NIL

### Notations on Plan

NIL

## Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

## Administrative Interests

NIL

## Valuation Record

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303521467
<b>Type</b>	Site & Capital Value
<b>Date of Valuation</b>	01/01/2017
<b>Status</b>	CURRENT
<b>Operative From</b>	01/07/2000
<b>Property Location</b>	Lot 37W PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495
<b>Local Government</b>	MOUNT REMARKABLE
<b>Owner Names</b>	PETER ROBERT DENNIS
<b>Owner Number</b>	00946832
<b>Address for Notices</b>	PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495
<b>Zone / Policy / Precinct</b>	PRPRO - Primary Production\\
<b>Water Available</b>	No
<b>Sewer Available</b>	No
<b>Land Use</b>	9150 - Cereals And Sheep
<b>Description</b>	L
<b>Local Government Description</b>	Primary Production

## Parcels

Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 Section 41S	CT 5590/97
H330200 Section 38	CT 5673/710,CT 6111/452
H330200 Section 53	CT 5760/852
H330200 Section 183	CT 5675/837,CT 6111/452
H330200 Section 41N	CT 5590/97
H330200 Section 37W	CT 5673/711,CT 6108/973
H330200 Section 54S	CT 5673/709,CT 6108/973
H330200 Section 54N	CT 5639/780,CT 6108/973
H330200 Section 106	CT 5673/712,CT 6111/452
H330200 Section 184	CT 5675/837



Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 Section 185	CT 5675/837
H330200 Section 89	CT 5673/710,CT 6111/452

## Values

Financial Year	Site Value	Capital Value	Notional Site Value	Notional Capital Value	Notional Type
Current	\$660,000	\$720,000			
Previous	\$590,000	\$650,000			

## Building Details

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303521467
<b>Building Style</b>	Not available
<b>Year Built</b>	Not available
<b>Building Condition</b>	Not available
<b>Wall Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Roof Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Equivalent Main Area</b>	Not available
<b>Number of Main Rooms</b>	Not available

This page has been left blank intentionally



## Certificate of Title

**Title Reference** CT 5576/38  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** NO  
**Owner Number** 1155296\*  
**Address for Notices** PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495  
**Area** 104HA (APPROXIMATE)

## Estate Type

Fee Simple

## Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
 BEVERLEY LORAIN DENNIS  
 OF PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN SA 5495  
 WITH NO SURVIVORSHIP

## Description of Land

SECTION 88  
 HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
 IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

## Last Sale Details

**Dealing Reference** Transfer (T) 8701775  
**Dealing Date** 09/06/1999  
**Sale Price** \$0  
**Sale Type** Change of ownership for no monetary consideration or undisclosed consideration

## Constraints

### Encumbrances

NIL

### Stoppers

NIL

## Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303552503	CURRENT	Lot 88 BAROOTA ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

## Notations

### Dealings Affecting Title

NIL

## Notations on Plan

NIL

## Registrar-General's Notes

NIL

## Administrative Interests

NIL

## Valuation Record

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303552503
<b>Type</b>	Site & Capital Value
<b>Date of Valuation</b>	01/01/2016
<b>Status</b>	CURRENT
<b>Operative From</b>	01/07/1999
<b>Property Location</b>	Lot 88 BAROOTA ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495
<b>Local Government</b>	MOUNT REMARKABLE
<b>Owner Names</b>	PETER ROBERT DENNIS BEVERLEY LORAIN DENNIS
<b>Owner Number</b>	1155296*
<b>Address for Notices</b>	PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495
<b>Zone / Policy / Precinct</b>	RULP - Rural Landscape Protection\1 - Agriculture
<b>Water Available</b>	No
<b>Sewer Available</b>	No
<b>Land Use</b>	9301 - Vines - Irrigated
<b>Description</b>	VINES/CROP
<b>Local Government Description</b>	Primary Production

## Parcels

Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 Section 88	CT 5576/38

## Values

Financial Year	Site Value	Capital Value	Notional Site Value	Notional Capital Value	Notional Type
Current	\$115,000	\$250,000			
Previous	\$115,000	\$310,000			



## Building Details

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303552503
<b>Building Style</b>	Not available
<b>Year Built</b>	Not available
<b>Building Condition</b>	Not available
<b>Wall Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Roof Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Equivalent Main Area</b>	Not available
<b>Number of Main Rooms</b>	Not available

This page has been left blank intentionally

## Certificate of Title

**Title Reference** CT 5673/710  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** YES  
**Owner Number** 00946832  
**Address for Notices** PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495  
**Area** 261HA (APPROXIMATE)

## Estate Type

Fee Simple

## Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BAROOTA SA 5495

## Description of Land

SECTIONS 38 AND 89  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

## Last Sale Details

There are no sales details recorded for this property

## Constraints

### Encumbrances

Dealing Type	Dealing Number	Beneficiary
ENCUMBRANCE	3819297	RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS

### Stoppers

NIL

## Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303521467	CURRENT	Lot 37W PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

## Notations

### Dealings Affecting Title

NIL

### Notations on Plan

NIL

## Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

## Administrative Interests

NIL

## Valuation Record

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303521467
<b>Type</b>	Site & Capital Value
<b>Date of Valuation</b>	01/01/2017
<b>Status</b>	CURRENT
<b>Operative From</b>	01/07/2000
<b>Property Location</b>	Lot 37W PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495
<b>Local Government</b>	MOUNT REMARKABLE
<b>Owner Names</b>	PETER ROBERT DENNIS
<b>Owner Number</b>	00946832
<b>Address for Notices</b>	PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495
<b>Zone / Policy / Precinct</b>	PRPRO - Primary Production\\
<b>Water Available</b>	No
<b>Sewer Available</b>	No
<b>Land Use</b>	9150 - Cereals And Sheep
<b>Description</b>	L
<b>Local Government Description</b>	Primary Production

## Parcels

Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 Section 41S	CT 5590/97
H330200 Section 38	CT 5673/710,CT 6111/452
H330200 Section 53	CT 5760/852
H330200 Section 183	CT 5675/837,CT 6111/452
H330200 Section 41N	CT 5590/97
H330200 Section 37W	CT 5673/711,CT 6108/973
H330200 Section 54S	CT 5673/709,CT 6108/973
H330200 Section 54N	CT 5639/780,CT 6108/973
H330200 Section 106	CT 5673/712,CT 6111/452
H330200 Section 184	CT 5675/837



Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 Section 185	CT 5675/837
H330200 Section 89	CT 5673/710,CT 6111/452

## Values

Financial Year	Site Value	Capital Value	Notional Site Value	Notional Capital Value	Notional Type
Current	\$660,000	\$720,000			
Previous	\$590,000	\$650,000			

## Building Details

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303521467
<b>Building Style</b>	Not available
<b>Year Built</b>	Not available
<b>Building Condition</b>	Not available
<b>Wall Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Roof Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Equivalent Main Area</b>	Not available
<b>Number of Main Rooms</b>	Not available

This page has been left blank intentionally

## Certificate of Title

**Title Reference** CT 5673/712  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** YES  
**Owner Number** 00946832  
**Address for Notices** PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495  
**Area** 116HA (APPROXIMATE)

## Estate Type

Fee Simple

## Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BAROOTA SA 5495

## Description of Land

SECTION 106  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

## Last Sale Details

There are no sales details recorded for this property

## Constraints

### Encumbrances

Dealing Type	Dealing Number	Beneficiary
ENCUMBRANCE	3819297	RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS

### Stoppers

NIL

## Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303521467	CURRENT	Lot 37W PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

## Notations

### Dealings Affecting Title

NIL

### Notations on Plan

NIL



## Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

## Administrative Interests

NIL



## Crown Lease

**Title Reference** CL 784/39  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** YES  
**Owner Number** 80199629  
**Address for Notices** PO BOX 2247 PORT AUGUSTA 5700  
**Area** 195.9HA (CALCULATED)

## Estate Type

Crown Lessee

## Owner

THE CROWN

## Crown Lessee

WONGI-AHRAH ABORIGINAL ASSOC INC  
OF PO BOX 2247 PORT AUGUSTA SA 5700

## Description of Land

SECTION 225  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

TOTAL AREA: 195.9HA (CALCULATED)

## Lease Details

**Lease Number** OP014553  
**Lease Type** PERPETUAL  
**Commencing On** 01/02/1931

IN PERPETUITY

## Last Sale Details

**Dealing Reference** Transfer (T) 8435606  
**Dealing Date** 22/12/1997  
**Sale Price** \$0  
**Sale Type** Change of ownership for no monetary consideration or undisclosed consideration

## Constraints

**Encumbrances**

NIL

### Stoppers

Dealing Type	Dealing Number	Beneficiary
CAVEAT	8435607	INDIGENOUS LAND CORPORATION

### Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303599504	CURRENT	Lot 190 PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

### Notations

#### Dealings Affecting Title

NIL

#### Notations on Plan

NIL

#### Registrar-General's Notes

NIL

#### Administrative Interests

NIL

### Valuation Record

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303599504
<b>Type</b>	Site & Capital Value
<b>Date of Valuation</b>	01/01/2016
<b>Status</b>	CURRENT
<b>Operative From</b>	01/07/1997
<b>Property Location</b>	Lot 190 PIPELINE ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495
<b>Local Government</b>	MOUNT REMARKABLE
<b>Owner Names</b>	WONGI-AHRAH ABORIGINAL ASSOCIATION INC.
<b>Owner Number</b>	80199629
<b>Address for Notices</b>	PO BOX 2247 PORT AUGUSTA 5700
<b>Zone / Policy / Precinct</b>	RULP - Rural Landscape Protection\2 - Conservation
<b>Water Available</b>	No

**Sewer Available** No  
**Land Use** 9150 - Cereals And Sheep  
**Description** L  
**Local Government Description** Primary Production

## Parcels

Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 Section 261	CL 460/3
H330200 Section 190	CL 460/3
H330200 Section 262	CL 460/3
H330200 Section 264	CL 460/3
H330200 Section 266	CL 460/3
H330200 Section 265	CL 460/3
H330200 Section 225	CL 784/39
H330200 Section 260	CL 460/3
F170763 Allotment 91	CT 5330/490
H330200 Section 263	CL 460/3

## Values

Financial Year	Site Value	Capital Value	Notional Site Value	Notional Capital Value	Notional Type
Current	\$630,000	\$750,000			
Previous	\$630,000	\$750,000			

## Building Details

**Valuation Number** 8303599504  
**Building Style** Not available  
**Year Built** Not available  
**Building Condition** Not available  
**Wall Construction** Not available  
**Roof Construction** Not available  
**Equivalent Main Area** Not available  
**Number of Main Rooms** Not available

This page has been left blank intentionally

## Certificate of Title

**Title Reference** CT 5245/609  
**Status** CURRENT  
**Easement** YES  
**Owner Number** 00946832  
**Address for Notices** PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495  
**Area** 126HA (APPROXIMATE)

## Estate Type

Fee Simple

## Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BAROOTA VIA PORT GERMEIN SA 5495

## Description of Land

ALLOTMENT 297 DEPOSITED PLAN 38564  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA

## Last Sale Details

There are no sales details recorded for this property

## Constraints

### Encumbrances

Dealing Type	Dealing Number	Beneficiary
ENCUMBRANCE	3819297	RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS
ENCUMBRANCE	7791968	RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS
LEASE	7791969	MINISTER FOR INFRASTRUCTURE

### Stoppers

NIL

## Valuation Numbers

Valuation Number	Status	Property Location Address
8303520106	CURRENT	931 RESERVOIR ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495

## Notations

### Dealings Affecting Title

NIL

## Notations on Plan

NIL

## Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

## Administrative Interests

NIL

## Valuation Record

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303520106
<b>Type</b>	Site & Capital Value
<b>Date of Valuation</b>	01/01/2018
<b>Status</b>	CURRENT
<b>Operative From</b>	01/07/2000
<b>Property Location</b>	931 RESERVOIR ROAD, BAROOTA, SA 5495
<b>Local Government</b>	MOUNT REMARKABLE
<b>Owner Names</b>	PETER ROBERT DENNIS
<b>Owner Number</b>	00946832
<b>Address for Notices</b>	PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN 5495
<b>Zone / Policy / Precinct</b>	RULP - Rural Landscape Protection\1 - Agriculture
<b>Water Available</b>	No
<b>Sewer Available</b>	No
<b>Land Use</b>	9150 - Cereals And Sheep
<b>Description</b>	2HSESSPSS MS HS
<b>Local Government Description</b>	Primary Production

## Parcels

Plan/Parcel	Title Reference(s)
H330200 SECTION 257	CT 5426/941,CT 5481/848
H330200 SECTION 35	CT 5673/708,CT 5803/119,CT 6078/103
D38564 ALLOTMENT 297	CT 5245/609
H330200 SECTION 34	CT 5673/708,CT 5803/119,CT 6078/103,CT 6108/973

## Values



Financial Year	Site Value	Capital Value	Notional Site Value	Notional Capital Value	Notional Type
Current	\$220,000	\$520,000			
Previous	\$200,000	\$500,000			

## Building Details

<b>Valuation Number</b>	8303520106
<b>Building Style</b>	Not available
<b>Year Built</b>	Not available
<b>Building Condition</b>	Not available
<b>Wall Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Roof Construction</b>	Not available
<b>Equivalent Main Area</b>	Not available
<b>Number of Main Rooms</b>	Not available

This page has been left blank intentionally

This page has been left blank intentionally

## **Appendix B    Surface Water Assessment**

This page has been left blank intentionally



**TECHNICAL REPORT:**

Baroota Solar Hydro Project: Surface Water and Groundwater  
Assessment

July 2018



## Document history

### Revision:

Revision no.	FINAL
Author/s	Jason Carter Tony Weber James Teague
Checked	Misko Ivezich
Approved	Jason Carter

### Distribution:

Revision no.	FINAL
Issue date	26 July 2018
Issued to	Rob Porter (JBS&G)

Description: FINAL

### Citation:

Alluvium (2018) *Baroota Solar Hydro Project: Surface Water and Groundwater Assessment*. Technical Report for JBS&G.

### Acknowledgements:

We would like to acknowledge and thank the following people for their assistance and input of information for this report:

Rob Porter and Anges Cantin, JBS&G  
Mark Williams, SA Water  
Matt and Robert Dennis

### Ref:

T:\Projects\2018\P218019\_Baroota\_Solar\_Hydro\1\_Deliverables\P218019\_Baroota\_Solar\_Hydro\_Project-Surface\_Water\_and\_Groundwater\_Assessment\_FINAL.docx

# Contents

<b>1</b>	<b>Introduction</b>	<b>1</b>
1.1	Location	1
1.2	Project description and main components	1
1.3	Assessment Methodology	3
<b>2</b>	<b>Groundwater</b>	<b>4</b>
2.1	Geology	4
2.2	Groundwater	5
	Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area	6
<b>3</b>	<b>Surface Water – Baseline Assessment</b>	<b>9</b>
3.1	Climate	9
	Evaporation	11
3.2	Hydrology	11
	Landform and drainage	11
	Watercourse categorisation	11
	Summary of watercourse values	18
3.3	Soils	18
	Separation Creek Land System	18
	Nelshaby Land System	19
<b>4</b>	<b>Surface water – Quantity and Quality Impacts</b>	<b>23</b>
4.1	Water balance	23
	Baroota Reservoir and Hydropower Storage	23
	Solar Plant	25
4.2	Water quality	26
	PHES Project	26
	Solar Plant Project	26
	Other project components	26
	Cumulative impacts	27
<b>5</b>	<b>Groundwater – Quantity and Quality Impacts</b>	<b>28</b>
	Upper reservoir	28
	Powerhouse shaft	28
	Switchyard	28
	Penstock	28
	Lower Reservoir water level	29
	Lower Reservoir intake structure	29
	Other PHES Project components	29
	Solar Project	29
<b>6</b>	<b>Mitigation measures to minimise impacts to water quantity and quality</b>	<b>31</b>
	PHES Project	31
	Lower Reservoir	31
	Potential erosion and sediment impacts	32
	Wastewater	32
<b>7</b>	<b>References</b>	<b>33</b>

## Figures

Figure 1. <i>Location of the Project</i>	1
Figure 2. <i>Project components</i>	3
Figure 3. <i>1:250,000 Geology (Department for Manufacturing Industry, Trade, Resources and Energy, 2012)</i>	4
Figure 4. <i>Inclined sedimentary rocks of the Tapley Hill Formation (photo: R Porter)</i>	5
Figure 5. <i>Aquifers, water drill holes and TDS</i>	6
Figure 6. <i>Spring flow and gauging weir below Baroota Reservoir wall. (photo: J Carter)</i>	7
Figure 7. <i>Port Pirie mean monthly rainfall</i>	9
<b>Figure 8. <i>Annual (July–June) and monthly rainfall for the past five water-use years, and the five-year and long-term average annual rainfall recorded at Port Germein (BoM Station 19037) (DEWNR, 2017)</i></b>	10
Figure 9. <i>Port Pirie mean 3pm temperature (1946 to 2010)</i>	10
Figure 10. <i>Port Pirie mean 3pm relative humidity (1946 to 2010)</i>	11
Figure 11. <i>Strahler stream ordering example (NSW office of Water, 2012)</i>	12
Figure 12. <i>Stream orders within the study area</i>	13
Figure 13. <i>Geomorphic stream types within the study area</i>	14
Figure 14. <i>Headwater streams in the unnamed upper reservoir catchment (photo: R Porter)</i>	15
Figure 15. <i>Confined reach of the unnamed catchment watercourse (photo: J Carter)</i>	15
Figure 16. <i>Partly confined reach with some lateral movement (photo: J Carter)</i>	16
Figure 17. <i>A floodout at the Solar Plant site (upstream and downstream views) (photos: J Carter)</i>	17
Figure 18. <i>Unnamed watercourse catchment looking down towards the location of the upper reservoir (photo: R Porter)</i>	18
Figure 19. <i>Alluvial plain and fans looking from the location of the Solar Plant towards the ranges (photo: J Carter)</i>	20
Figure 20. <i>Land systems within the study area</i>	21
Figure 21. <i>Soil Landscape Units within the study area</i>	21
Figure 22. <i>Simulation of existing Baroota Reservoir</i>	24
Figure 23. <i>Simulation of future combined operations</i>	24

## Tables

Table 1. <i>Monthly Evaporation (mm/day)</i>	11
Table 2. <i>Watercourse geomorphic categories, attributes and management implications</i>	14
Table 3. <i>Attributes of the Soil Landscape Units</i>	22
Table 4. <i>Project components with the potential to impact water quality</i>	26

## Abbreviations

Alluvium	Alluvium Consulting Australia Pty Ltd
ARI	Average Recurrence Interval
PV	Photo-voltaic
PWRA	Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area
WAAP	Water Affecting Activity Permit
WAP	Water Allocation Plan

## Glossary

ephemeral	A watercourse that does not have a permanent flow. Flows are during and shortly after rainfall.
penstock	Water conveyance pipe

# 1 Introduction

Alluvium Consulting Australia Pty Ltd (Alluvium) has been engaged by JBS&G to provide an assessment of groundwater and surface water relevant to a proposed combined Pumped Hydro Electric Storage (PHES) project and Solar Farm project (together referred to in this report as the Project) near the Baroota reservoir, in the Southern Flinders Ranges of South Australia. This report documents a high level desktop assessment and targeted field assessment to assess groundwater and surface water relevant to the proposed Project.

## 1.1 Location

Rise Renewables Pty Ltd proposes to develop a pumped hydro and solar project in the District Council of Mt Remarkable area of South Australia, at a site located approximately 12 km north-east of Pt Germein. The proposed project is located entirely within the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area and includes the construction of an approximately 40 ha upper reservoir approximately 1 km from the lower and existing reservoir, which has an existing 63 ha footprint. The upper reservoir will be connected to a generator, with 75% of the transfer pipeline underground and the remaining 25% above ground. The solar component of the project will include a 300 MW photo-voltaic (PV) solar farm plant, anticipated to be located in a 600 ha land parcel W-NW from the Baroota Reservoir. The location of the project is shown in Figure 1.

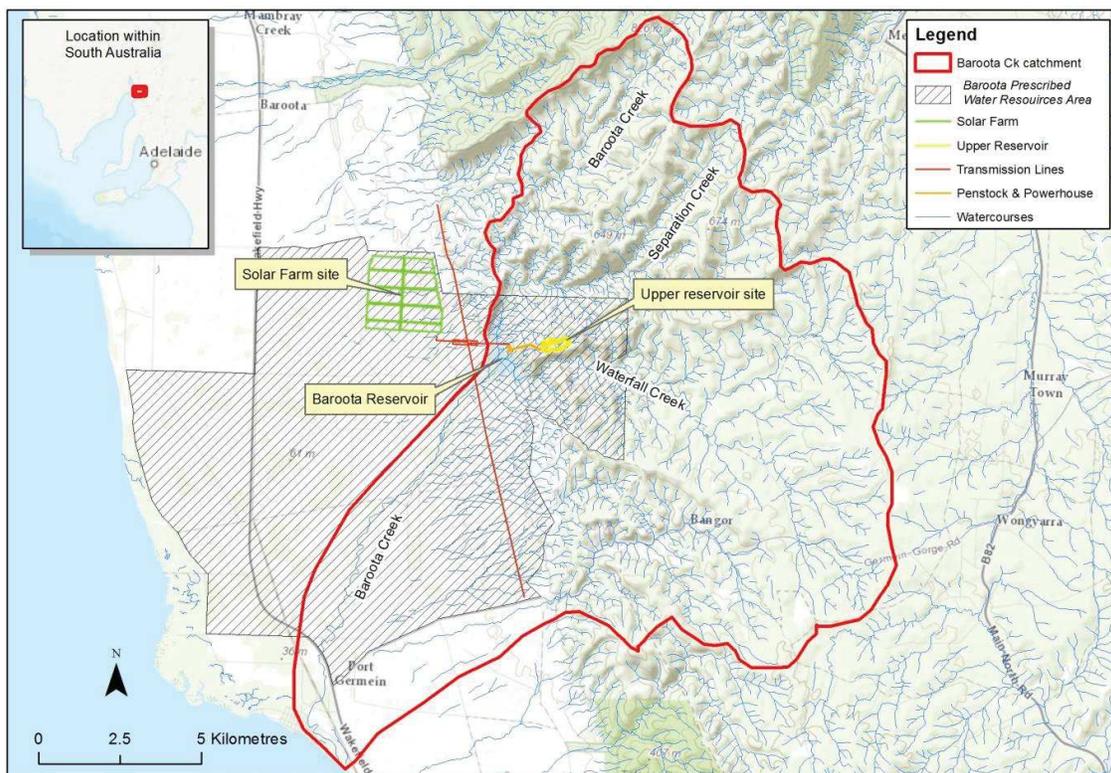


Figure 1. Location of the Project

## 1.2 Project description and main components

A full description of the preliminary Project design, which will be refined during the detailed design phase, is provided in JBS&G (2018). A summary of the key components is provided below.

The Project is within a region that has been determined as being Native Title of the Nukunu People. The site identified for the PHES Project is located within land held under perpetual lease by the Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association (Wongi-Ahrah), which is the heritage -branch of the Nukunu People's Council Inc. The majority of the PHES project site is located on land held the Wongi-Ahrah and SA Water, approximately 30 km

north-east of Port Pirie. The project site includes the existing Baroota Reservoir (SA Water); the escarpment and upper plateau to the east which forms the western boundary of the Southern Flinders Ranges (Wongi-Ahrah); as well as freehold land to the north west of the existing Baroota Reservoir, where the combined substation will be located.

The PHES Project has three main areas, being the upper and lower reservoirs, as well as the powerhouse/switchyard. The project shares a combined substation with the Solar Project.

The upper reservoir will be located approximately 1 km to the east of the existing reservoir, excavated into a naturally occurring topographic 'bowl'. The upper reservoir will have a footprint of approximately 40 hectares

The powerhouse is proposed for the approximate mid-point along the eastern boundary of the lower reservoir, on SA Water owned land. The water conveyance pipe (penstock) runs between the lower and upper reservoir, traversing both SA Water owned land adjacent the lower reservoir, as well as Wongi-Arah land to the east of the power house to the upper reservoir. A switch yard is connected to the powerhouse, located immediately to the north of the building on SA Water land. The switchyard connects directly to the combined substation located to the south east of the Solar Project, west of Kenihan Road

The project will include:

- Civil / earthworks for the upper reservoir (saddle dams) and concrete intake / headrace infrastructure;
- Civil / earthworks for the lower reservoir intake / tailrace infrastructure;
- Civil / earthworks including internal access roads and security fencing;
- Civil / earthworks for the powerhouse, switchyard and combined substation;
- Civil / earthworks for penstock;
- Two 100-135 MW reversible turbine-pumps;
- Operational facilities including a site office, maintenance building with on-site sewage management system, parking area, material laydown area, undercover storage area and waste storage area;
- A substation (combined with Solar Project) with 275kV step-up transformers and control room;
- NEM compliant metering arrangements for all energy exported into the grid as well as internal metering to measure turbine output; and
- Connection into the existing Bungama to Davenport 275 kV line running to the west of the lower reservoir.

The Project's main components have been considered as a whole where they have the potential to interact with surface water and groundwater, which are the focus of consideration of this report. They are:

- a Solar Plant including substation located on farm land on the alluvial fan below the range;
- a new upper reservoir located in the upper part of a small catchment of an ephemeral, unnamed tributary of Baroota Reservoir.
- Penstock
- Powerhouse, switchyard and combined substation
- Existing Baroota Reservoir
- Internal access roads and powerline infrastructure

The location of the Project components is shown in Figure 2.

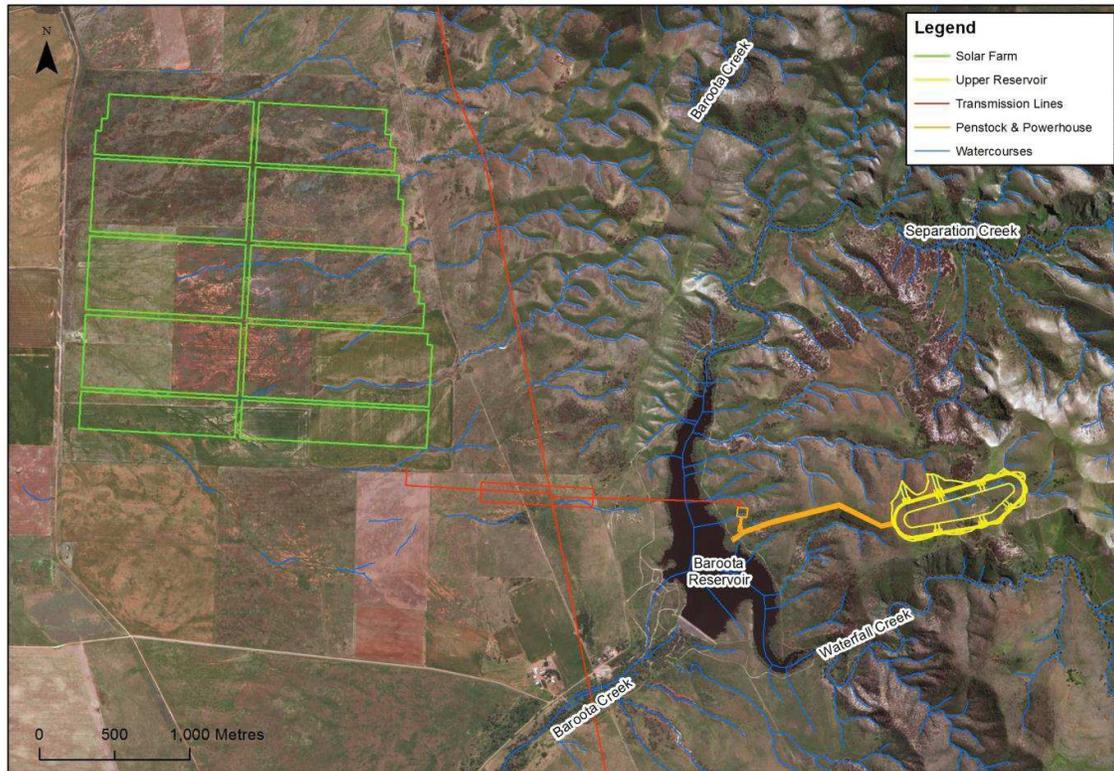


Figure 2. Project components

### 1.3 Assessment Methodology

This assessment has been undertaken as a desktop study, supported with a one day field review. The report details aspects groundwater and surface water as follows:

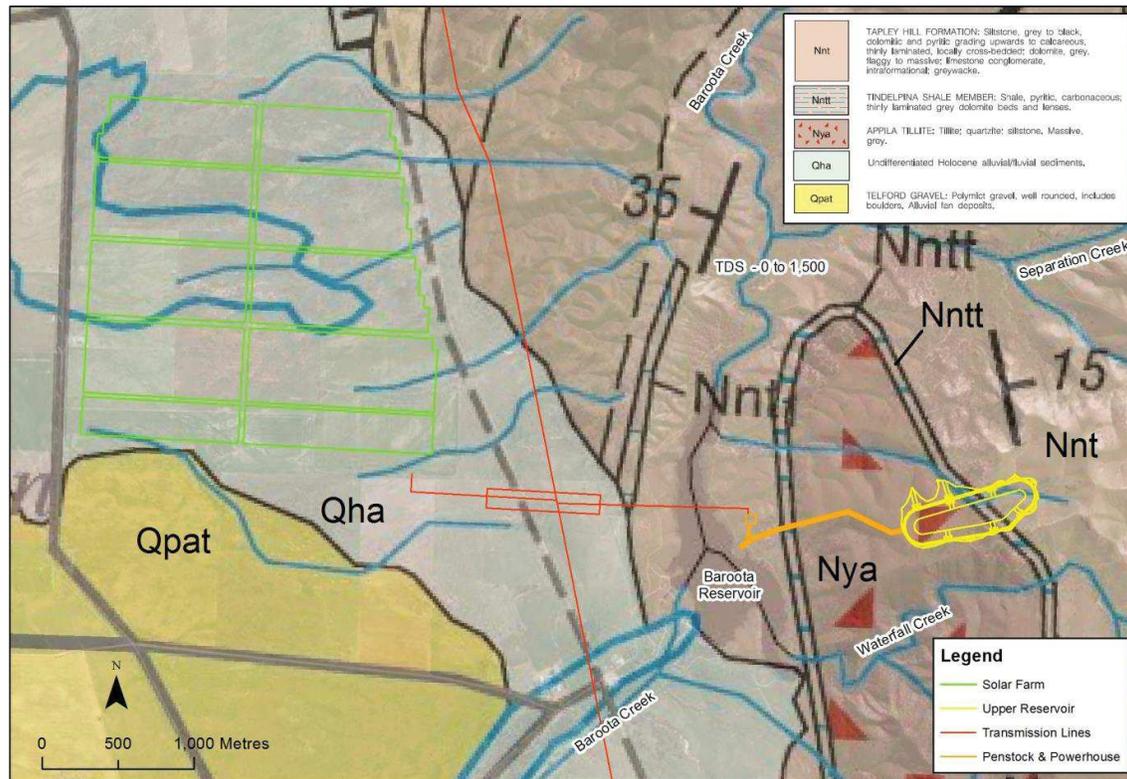
- Groundwater: aquifer types, water quality and potential for interaction with the project.
- Surface water: climate, hydrology, soils, water quality, water balance and interactions with the project.

An assessment is provided of potential impacts together with identification of avoidance, mitigation and management measures to manage those impacts.

## 2 Groundwater

### 2.1 Geology

The underlying geology, as mapped by the Geological Survey of South Australia is shown on the 1:250,000 scale Orroroo map sheet (Department for Manufacturing Industry, Trade, Resources and Energy, 2012). The section underlying the project components is shown in Figure 3.



**Figure 3.** 1:250,000 Geology (Department for Manufacturing Industry, Trade, Resources and Energy, 2012)

The upper reservoir site is located across the Tapley Hill Formation, Tindelpina Shale Member and the Appila Tillite, which are described as follows:

- **Nnt**- Tapley Hill Formation: Siltstone, grey to black, dolomite and pyritic grading upwards to calcareous, thinly laminated, locally cross-bedded; dolomite, grey, flaggy to massive; limestone conglomerate. Intraformational, greywacke.
- **Nntt** - Tindelpina Shale Member
- **Nya** - Appila Tillite: Tillite; quartzite; siltstone. Massive grey.

The geology mapping also identifies inclined sedimentary bedding in the Tapley Hill Formation, which is clearly evident in the surface expression of rock in the unnamed catchment above the site of the upper reservoir, as shown in Figure 4.

No faulting is identified on the 1:250 000 scale mapping at the site of the upper reservoir.



**Figure 4.** *Inclined sedimentary rocks of the Tapley Hill Formation (photo: R Porter)*

The Solar Plant site is located on:

- **Qha** - undifferentiated Holocene alluvial/fluvial sediments and Telford Gravel: Polymict gravel, well rounded, includes boulders
- **Qpat** - alluvial fan deposits.

## 2.2 Groundwater

The project is located entirely within the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area and as such requires consideration of any activities that could result in impacts to groundwater.

There are two aquifers identified for the project site (see Figure 5):

- **Solar Plant:** Sedimentary Rocks - basins include limestone, often cavernous, sandstone, sand shale and clay
- **Upper Reservoir:** Fractured Rocks - Cambrian and Precambrian rocks - quartzite, sandstone, limestone, dolomite, slate, marble, siltstone, phyllite, schist and gneiss

The SARIG map database provides information on a range of groundwater attributes, however detailed information is not currently available for the site of the proposed upper reservoir. The closest water drill holes are approximately 800 m and 1,400 m in the Waterfall Creek catchment, where historical data (1962 and 1936 respectively) identifies Total Dissolved Solids (TDS) as 2,256 and 2,241 mg/L. Depth of the bores and depth to groundwater are not recorded. Drill hole locations and TDS for the surrounding area are illustrated in Figure 5.

As stated in the previous section, no faulting is identified on the 1:250 000 geology mapping. With no faulting, groundwater flows through the fractured rocks aquifer can be expected to be low based on the SARIG recorded water drill hole logs, which show a yield range of 0.5 to 3 L/s. At the time of preparing this report, exploration bores were planned as part of project investigations. Further information on geology and groundwater can be expected to be obtained once that drilling is completed. Groundwater conditions and the potential for interaction with the project components will be further investigated at the detailed design stage.

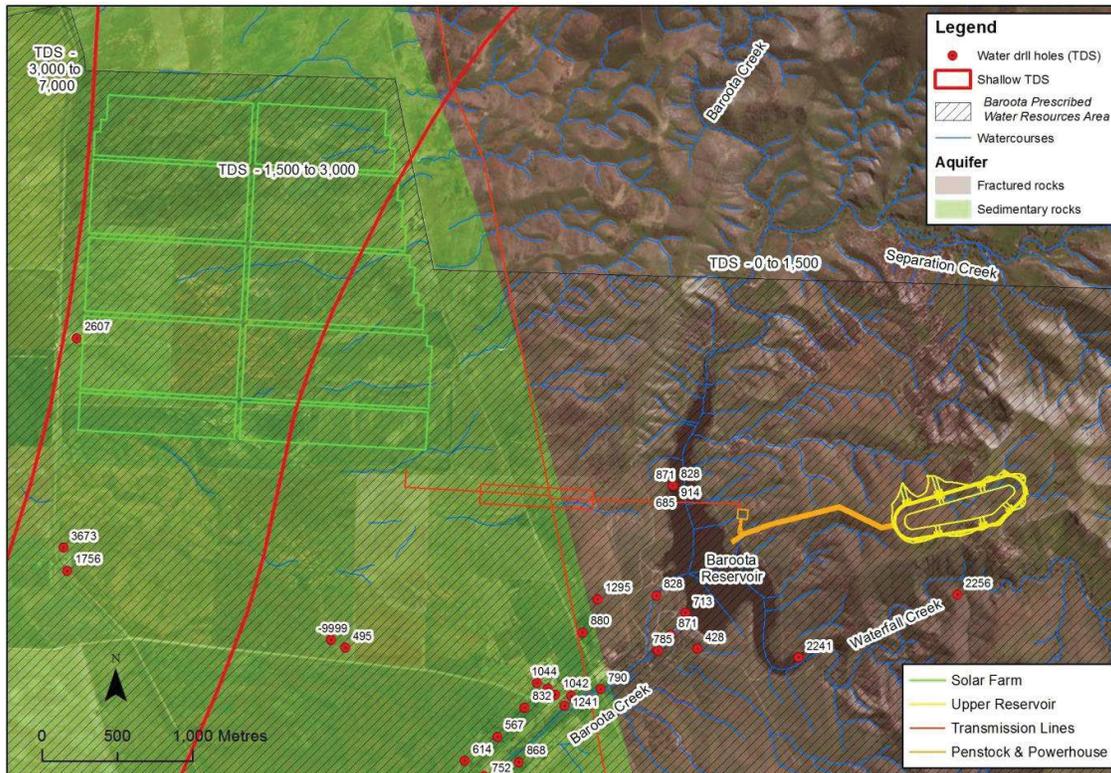


Figure 5. Aquifers, water drill holes and TDS

Evidence of the potential interaction between the upper reservoir and groundwater can be seen by considering current groundwater discharge below the Baroota Reservoir, where constant spring flow is evident below the dam wall (Figure 6) and is monitored by SA Water (M. Williams (SA Water), pers. comm). Consideration has also been given to the lower reservoir and powerhouse, which includes the pump shaft, installed to 60m below ground level (discussed in Section 5).

#### Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area

The project is located entirely within the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area (PWRA), which was prescribed in 2008. The PWRA is a local-scale resource for which groundwater, surface water and watercourse water are prescribed under South Australia's *Natural Resources Management Act 2004*. Groundwater extractions are limited under a Notice of Prohibition, pending the development and adoption of a water allocation plan that will provide for sustainable management of the resource (DNWR, 2017).

Groundwater extractions in the Baroota PWRA occur from the Quaternary aquifer, which is comprised of clay and gravel sediments that were deposited as outwash from the Flinders Ranges, and can have thickness up to 100 m. These shallow sediments are underlain by a deeper Tertiary sand aquifer.

Variations in rainfall and rates of groundwater extraction are important factors in groundwater level and salinity changes in the Baroota PWRA. Below-average rainfall may result in a reduction in recharge to the aquifers. Below-average summer rainfall can also result in increasing irrigation extractions, and these two elements can cause the groundwater levels to fall and salinity to increase. Conversely, increases in rainfall may

result in increases in recharge, decreases in irrigation extractions and groundwater levels may rise and salinity may stabilise or decrease.

Connections between surface water bodies and groundwater may also affect groundwater levels and salinity in the Baroota PWRA. Leakage from the Baroota Reservoir manifests as streamflow along Baroota Creek and may contribute recharge to the groundwater system, especially when the reservoir is full and overflow occurs. Below-average rainfall between 2002 and 2009 saw lower surface water inflows to the reservoir and consequently, recharge to the aquifers that underlie Baroota Creek was reduced (DNWR, 2017).

In 2009 the Department of Water, Land and Biodiversity Conservation published a “Technical Note: Groundwater Resource Assessment of the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area” (Barnett, S.R., 2009), which states that soon after the Baroota Dam was completed “it was noted the dam was leaking, with the amount of seepage in Baroota Creek below the dam proportional to the reservoir water level (Clarke, 1990). In 1942, collection of the seepage began by pumping from a system of ditches in the streambed. A more recent investigation (Warneke, 1979), found that although the amount recovered varied between 0.5 and 6 ML/day (depending on the reservoir level), an average of 2 ML/day was not recovered and would have contributed to groundwater recharge”.



**Figure 6.** Spring flow and gauging weir below Baroota Reservoir wall. (photo: J Carter)

The Baroota Water Allocation Plan (WAP) is being prepared as a requirement of the Baroota PWRA. The WAP aims to:

- protect the resource for all water users and water dependent ecosystems, now and into the future
- provide greater certainty for water users.

The WAP is being developed by the Northern and Yorke Natural Resources Management Board in collaboration with key stakeholders (Natural Resources Northern and Yorke: <http://www.naturalresources.sa.gov.au/northernandyorke/water/water-allocation-plans/baroota-wap> -

accessed 27 May 2018). The project can be expected to be required to demonstrate no negative impacts to groundwater.

### 3 Surface Water – Baseline Assessment

#### 3.1 Climate

The BOM weather station at Port Pirie Nyrstar Comparison (Latitude: 33.17 °S Longitude: 138.01 °E), operated from 1877 to 2012 and recorded annual average rainfall as 345.9 mm. Mean monthly rainfall is illustrated in Figure 7, showing the wettest months as May to October. For the Nelshaby Land System (see Section 5.3), DEWNR Soil and Land Program reports the average rainfall to be 290-485 mm, whilst for the Separation Land System it is reported as 400-550 mm. There is a difference in average rainfall between the Solar Plant site and the Upper Reservoir site due to the increase in elevation.

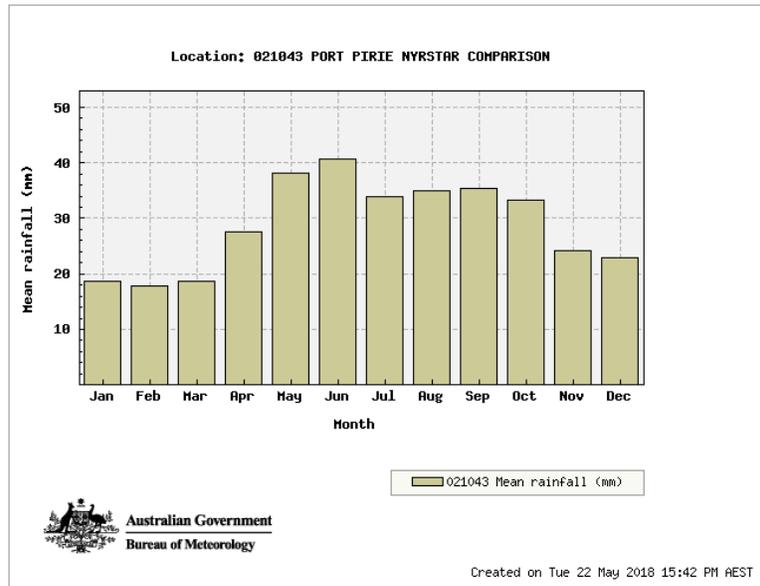
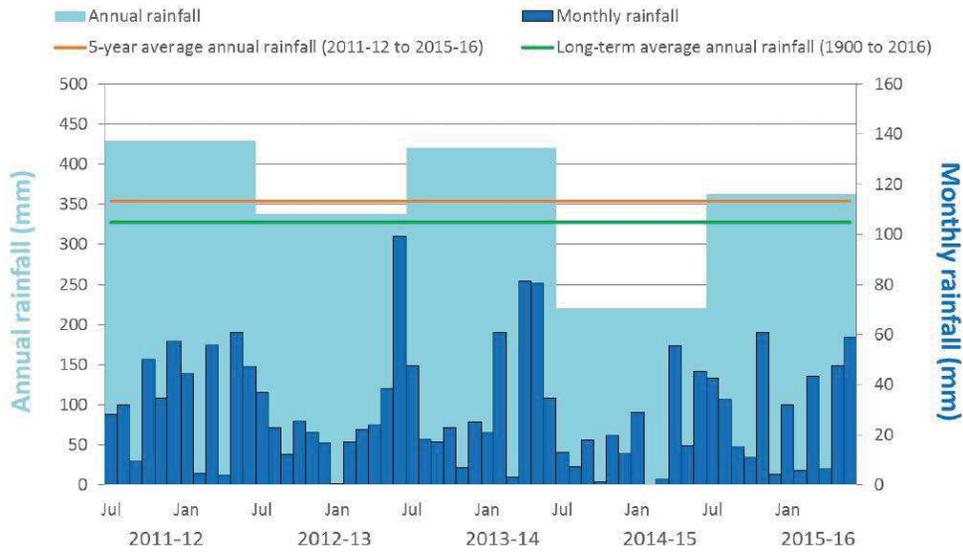


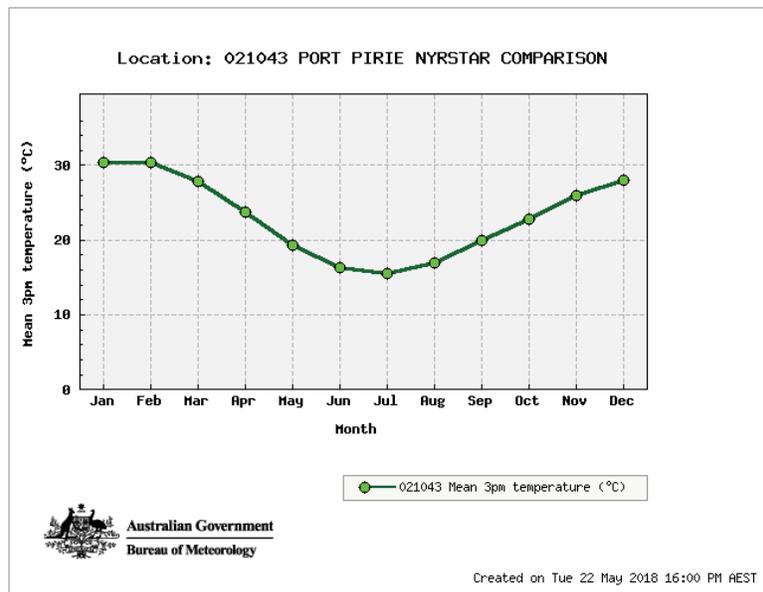
Figure 7. Port Pirie mean monthly rainfall

The Port Germein rainfall station (BoM Station 19037) shows annual (July-June) and monthly rainfall for the years 2011-2016 and the long-term averages, which are illustrated in Figure 8.



**Figure 8.** Annual (July–June) and monthly rainfall for the past five water-use years, and the five-year and long-term average annual rainfall recorded at Port Germein (BoM Station 19037) (DEWNR, 2017)

Mean temperature and mean humidity at 3 pm are shown in Figure 9 and Figure 10 respectively.



**Figure 9.** Port Pirie mean 3pm temperature (1946 to 2010)

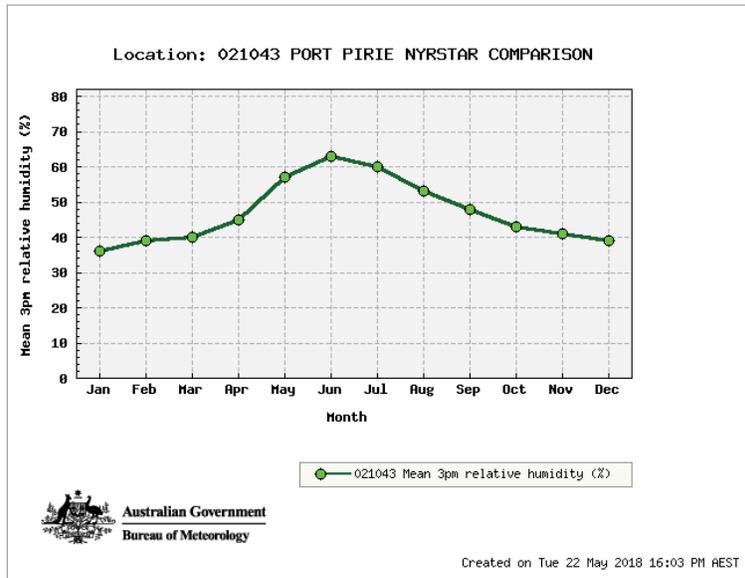


Figure 10. Port Pirie mean 3pm relative humidity (1946 to 2010)

### Evaporation

Average monthly class A pan evaporation data was obtained from the BOM for the Port Pirie Township, Latitude -33.1791, Longitude 138.0083 (Tonkin 2014) as is shown in Table 1. The annual average evaporation across the project area is 1,600-1,800 mm.

Table 1. Monthly Evaporation (mm/day)

Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
9.01	8.74	6.54	4.39	2.72	1.95	2.14	2.82	3.86	5.34	7.09	8.29

## 3.2 Hydrology

### Landform and drainage

The two main components of the projects, the PHES Project and the Solar Plant are located in separate catchments, illustrated in Figure 1 and described as follows.

#### **Baroota Creek catchment (PHES Project site)**

The Baroota Creek catchment is located in the Southern Flinders Ranges, within the Mambray Coast drainage basin in the North St Vincent-Spencer Gulf region.

#### **Floodout creeks catchments (Solar Plant site)**

Also located in the Southern Flinders Ranges, within the Mambray Coast drainage basin in the North St Vincent-Spencer Gulf region. These unnamed, short run catchments have a length of between 1 and 3 kilometres, containing only ephemeral watercourses that run off the ranges before flooding out on the adjacent alluvial fans and plains, where they lose their defined channels and dissipate. These types of watercourse channels are called floodouts and are shown clearly in Figure 1. Matt Dennis (pers comm) observed that he had never seen them flowing for much more than a day as they respond quickly to rainfall, with watercourse flows ceasing a short time after cessation of rainfall.

### Watercourse categorisation

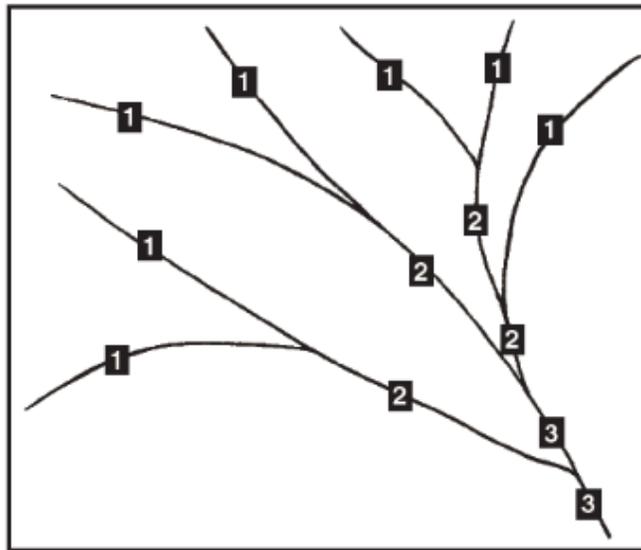
It can be useful for projects to categorise watercourses that could potentially be impacted by projects activities and operations. Different types of watercourses respond differently to disturbance and require different

management approaches. The categories that have been applied to this study are stream order and geomorphic stream type, which are described in the following sections.

**Stream ordering**

The SARIG “TOPO\_Watercourses” layer was refined by the project team to include Strahler stream ordering for the potentially affected watercourses. Stream ordering provides an indication of the relative size of a watercourse within a climatic and geomorphic setting.

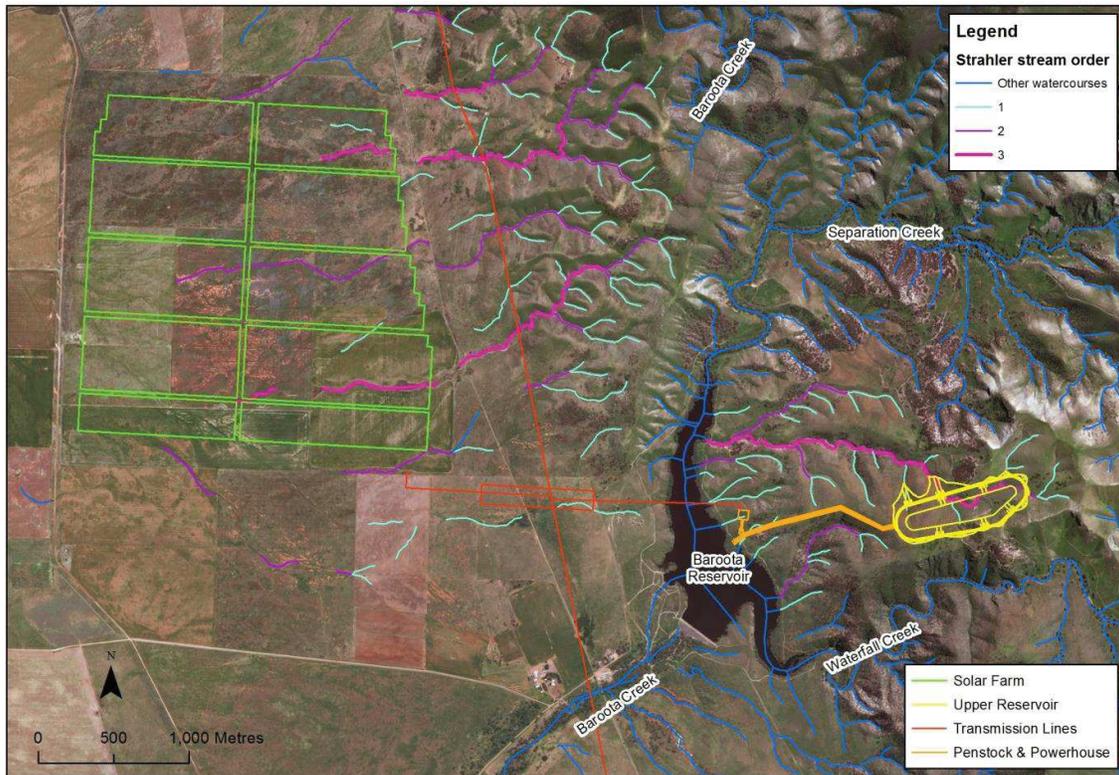
Strahler's (1952) stream order system is a simple method of classifying stream segments based on the number of tributaries upstream. A stream with no tributaries (headwater stream) is considered a first order stream. A segment downstream of the confluence of two first order streams is a second order stream. Thus, a  $n^{\text{th}}$  order stream is always located downstream of the confluence of two  $(n-1)^{\text{th}}$  order streams<sup>1</sup>. An example is shown in Figure 11. The stream order was manually applied, within the study area, for all stream orders potentially interacting with the project components, the largest being 3<sup>rd</sup> order.



**Figure 11.** Strahler stream ordering example (NSW office of Water, 2012)

The stream orders for the project area are shown in Figure 12. The largest order is 3<sup>rd</sup>. All watercourses of the stream ordered mapped watercourses are ephemeral, reacting quickly when sufficient rainfall occurs to generate runoff and with flows ceasing rapidly upon cessation of rainfall. As a guide all the 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> order streams are robust due to bedrock confinement, requiring few special management measures. The 3<sup>rd</sup> order watercourses transport larger flows and may require some additional management actions to minimise erosion risk.

<sup>1</sup> <http://www.geog.soton.ac.uk/users/WheatonJ/Definitions/QD0109.htm> - accessed 18 July 2017. Strahler, A. N. (1952). Dynamic basis of geomorphology. Geological Society of America Bulletin, 63, 923-938.



**Figure 12.** Stream orders within the study area

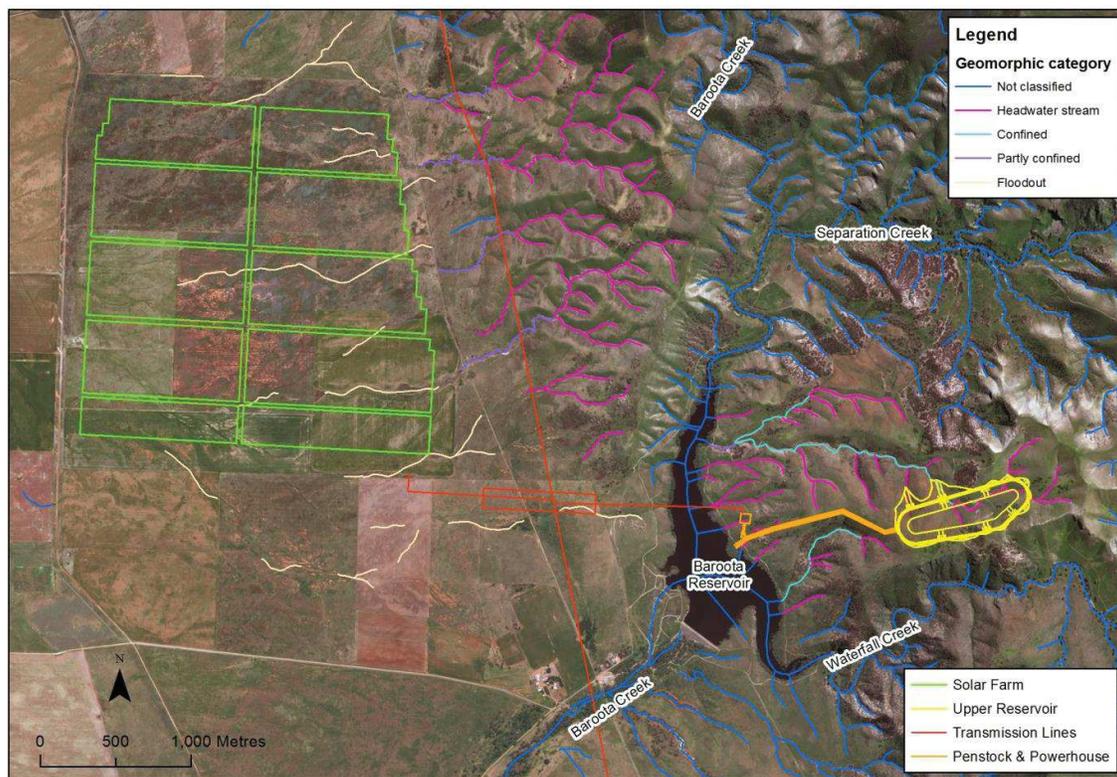
**Geomorphic categorisation**

Another useful method of categorising watercourses is by geomorphic type. This describes the physical attributes of watercourses reaches and is useful in order to understand how robust streams are that may interact with project activities. Different geomorphic types require different management approaches, particularly in regard to erosion control.

Four types of geomorphic category have been assigned to the watercourses that could interact with project components. They are shown in Figure 13 and listed in the following table together with discussion of their attributes and management considerations. Some photographic of each stream type are shown in Figure 14, Figure 15, Figure 16 and Figure 17.

**Table 2. Watercourse geomorphic categories, attributes and management implications**

Geomorphic category	Attributes	Management implications
Headwaters	Steep flowing upper catchment watercourses that are usually erosion resistant due to bedrock controls and small catchment areas.	Robust streams with some historical incision but limited potential for further erosion. If track crossing of these watercourses is required, then bed level crossing should be constructed.
Confined	90% or greater of these channels are confined by rock at the valley margins. They are highly robust with no potential to migrate laterally.	Very robust watercourses largely with rock bed and banks and very limited potential for erosion.
Partly confined	These watercourses are intermittently confined on at least one side of their valley margins, which limits the potential to migrate laterally.	Robust watercourses largely on rock bed and rock at the margins. Some potential for erosion.
Floodout	These watercourses have a low gradient and when flowing across the alluvial fans and plains floodout or dissipate completely to no defined channel. They are generally robust but can be susceptible to erosion if disturbed.	Some of the drainage lines inspected exhibit erosion over time with some deepening prior to the points where they floodout and dissipate. Erosion is episodic and related to large, infrequent rainfall events. Any project access tracks should avoid channelization of flows and install bed level crossings where crossing of these watercourses is required.



**Figure 13. Geomorphic stream types within the study area**



**Figure 14.** *Headwater streams in the unnamed upper reservoir catchment (photo: R Porter)*



**Figure 15.** *Confined reach of the unnamed catchment watercourse (photo: J Carter)*



**Figure 16.** *Partly confined reach with some lateral movement (photo: J Carter)*



*Upstream*



*downstream*

**Figure 17.** A floodout at the Solar Plant site (upstream and downstream views) (photos: J Carter)

### Summary of watercourse values

All of the watercourses that could interact with the Project are, ephemeral, ungauged, 1<sup>st</sup> to 3<sup>rd</sup> order streams. They are robust with limited erosion risk due to disturbance; have low environmental values due to lack of aquatic habitat values; and are common stream types within the region.

### 3.3 Soils

Soils information has been gathered from the DEWNR Soil and Land Program (undated). The two main site components (Solar Plant and PHES Project) are located on different land systems. The Solar Plant will be located on the Separation Creek Land System and the PHES Project on the Nelshaby Land System as shown in Figure 20. Details of these land systems follow.

#### Separation Creek Land System

This is the steep to very steep hills east of Baroota Reservoir.

#### Geology

The Separation Creek Land System is comprised of siltstones, sandstones, tillites and dolomites of the Willochra, Appila and Skillogalee Formations. In the higher rainfall eastern parts these rocks are freshly weathered and in the west they are commonly capped by soft windblown carbonates. There is very little alluvial deposition in the system.

#### Topography

Strongly dissected steep to very steep hills of the Baroota, Separation and Waterfall Creek catchments. The unnamed watercourse where the upper reservoir will be located lies between the Separation and Waterfall Creek catchments. The Separation Creek Land System also includes the steep frontal slopes of the ranges to the south of Baroota Reservoir. These slopes drain directly on to the plains to the west, where the Solar Plant will be located. Slopes vary from 20% to over 100% and there are areas of precipitous cliffs. Watercourses occupy very narrow valleys with a strongly pronounced V-shaped cross section. Rock outcrop is extensive, up to 50% in places, and surface stones are abundant.



**Figure 18.** *Unnamed watercourse catchment looking down towards the location of the upper reservoir (photo: R Porter)*

The Separation Creek Land System is steep to precipitous hill country. It is virtually all non-arable and mostly inaccessible to implements. Although many of the soils are moderately deep and inherently fertile, use is restricted to grazing.

### **Soils**

Most soils are shallow over basement rock, but there are also deeper soils with red or brown clayey subsoils forming in weathering rock. The site of the upper reservoir is mapped as soil subgroup L1 – shallow soil on rock including calcareous loam on rock and gradational loam on rock. Soil subgroups and Soil Landscape Units (SLU) are illustrated in and described in Figure 21.

### **Nelshaby Land System**

This is the gently sloping outwash fans abutting the Southern Flinders Ranges.

### **Geology**

Gravelly and stony clays, sandy clays and less commonly clayey sands, eroded from the ranges to the east and deposited by streams in a more or less uniform apron abutting the range. The sediments are mantled by soft carbonate which has blown in from the west over time and has leached into the soil.

### **Topography**

Alluvial plains and fans occurring as a band up to 5 km wide along the western side of the Southern Flinders Ranges. Slopes range from 12% near the ranges to 1% on the flatter western side. There are isolated bands of short steeper slopes to 20% abutting the ranges. The slopes are traversed by watercourses most of which originate on the frontal escarpment and are closely spaced (about 500 m apart). Several larger streams from further east in the ranges also cross the Nelshaby land system including Baroota Creek. Watercourses are eroded in places, particularly on the steeper slopes adjacent to the ranges. Where the watercourses cross the flatter land they often “floodout”, losing their defined channel.

The land surface is characterized by a variable cover of quartzite stones, usually less than 20 cm across. These tend to be more concentrated (up to 20% cover), nearer the ranges.



**Figure 19.** Alluvial plain and fans looking from the location of the Solar Plant towards the ranges (photo: J Carter)

### **Soils**

Most soils are deep loamy texture contrast or gradational types with red clayey subsoils. There are limited calcareous loams and minor stony sandy loams. Soil subgroups and Soil Landscape Units (SLU) are illustrated in and described in Figure 21. The Nelshaby Land System is characterized by broad gently inclined outwash fans with deep, inherently fertile but often poorly structured soils. Hard setting surfaces are very common, causing excessive runoff and associated erosion, sub optimal workability and patchy emergence. Waterholding capacity is also reduced. Very stony (quartzite) soils are also a feature of the land. Heavy stone reduces waterholding capacity and abrades implements.

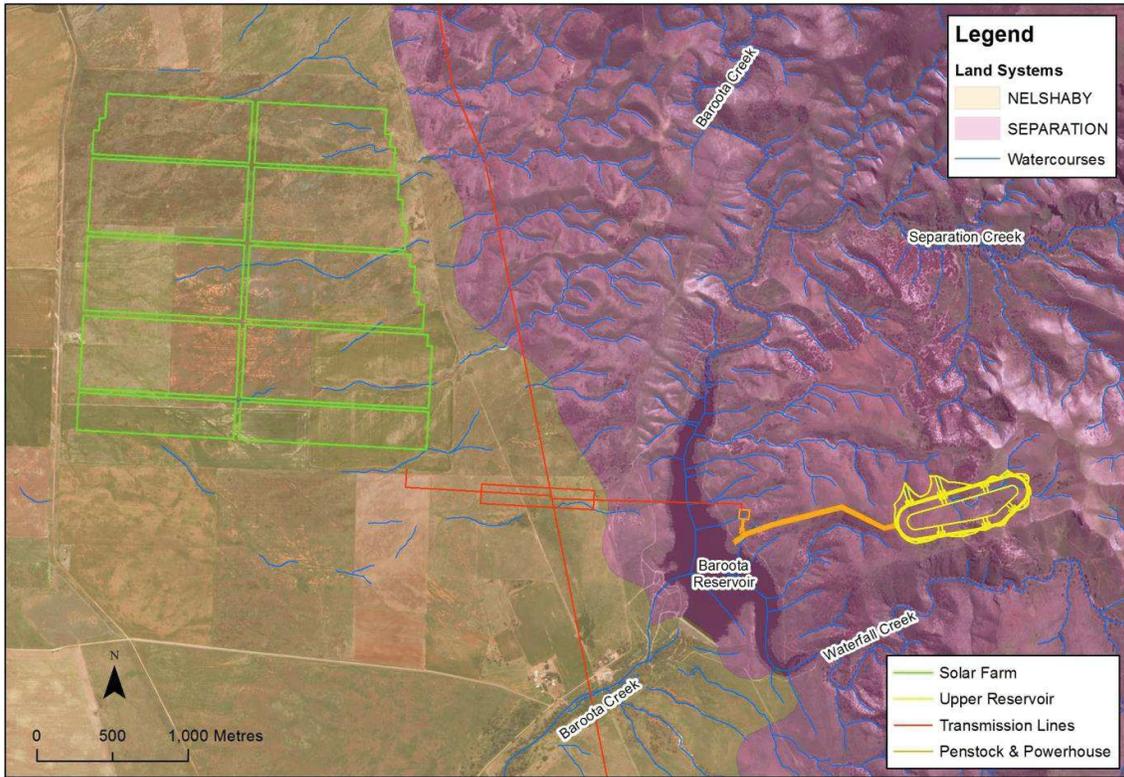


Figure 20. Land systems within the study area

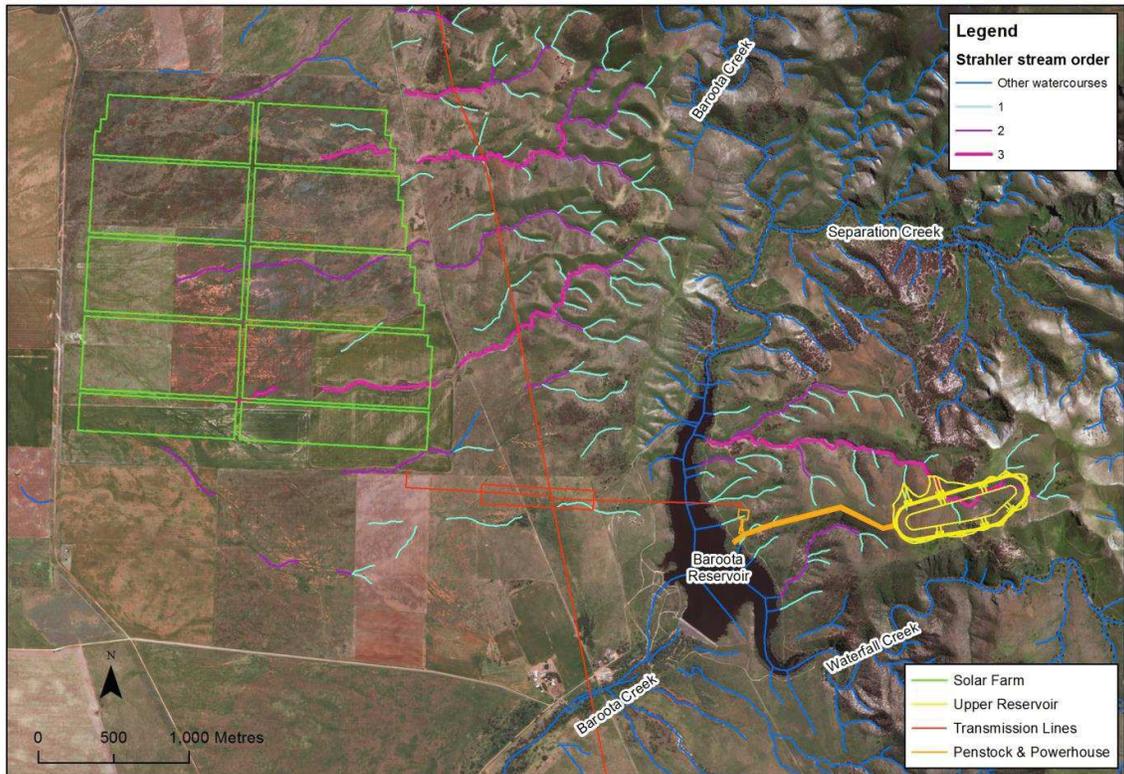


Figure 21. Soil Landscape Units within the study area

The following table describes the attributes of the SLUs.

**Table 3. Attributes of the Soil Landscape Units**

SLU	Main features
<b>Separation Creek Land System</b>	
SEPAAE SEPAAF	<p><b>AAE</b> - Steep hillslopes of 30-60% with relief to 150 m. There is 10-20% rock outcrop and 20-50% surface stone.</p> <p><b>AAF</b> - Very steep slopes of more than 60% and relief to 450 m. There is 10-20% rock outcrop and 20-50% surface stone.</p> <p>Main soils: shallow stony loam - <b>L1b</b> (E) and shallow stony loam over calcareous rock - <b>L1a</b> (E) with shallow calcareous loam - <b>A2</b> (L) and gradational loam - <b>C2</b> (L). These hills are non arable and largely inaccessible with some extremely steep and rocky slopes. Soils are generally very shallow with very limited water holding capacity. There is a high to severe erosion potential.</p>
SEPAGE	<p>Steep rocky hills with slopes of 30-100% and relief of 100 m to 200 m, formed on fine grained rocks. There is 5-10% rocky outcrop and 20% or more surface siltstone and quartzite fragments. There are sporadic landslips.</p> <p>Main soils: shallow stony loam - <b>L1b</b> (E) and loam over red clay - <b>K2</b> (E), with sandy loam over brown clay - <b>K4</b> (L) and shallow calcareous loam - <b>A2</b> (L). This land is too steep for cropping but has high pasture production potential with inherently fertile, moderately deep soils, although accessibility is limited on the steeper slopes.</p>
SEPAYC	<p>Rolling low hills with slopes of 20-40% and relief to 80 m. There is extensive rock outcrop and surface stone.</p> <p>Main soils: shallow calcareous loam - <b>A2</b> (V) and shallow stony loam over calcareous rock - <b>L1a</b> (E). The hills are mostly steep and rocky with shallow stony calcareous soils and occur in the lowest rainfall part of the Land System. Use is restricted to rough grazing.</p>
SEP-R	Reservoir.
<b>Nelshaby Land System</b>	
NELEPC	<p>Undulating rises with slopes of 5-10% and relief to 20 m formed on calcareous rocks.</p> <p>Main soil: shallow calcareous loam - <b>A2</b> (D). The shallowness of the soil is the main limitation on this land; fertility problems caused by high carbonate contents, and erosion potential are less significant.</p>
NELJFK NELJFU NELJFV NELJFW	<p><b>JFK</b> - Level to very gently inclined plains with slopes of 1-2% and occasional low sandy rises.</p> <p>There is up to 10% surface quartzite stone. Subsoil salinity is moderate to high.</p> <p><b>JFU</b> - Level to very gently inclined plains with slopes of 1-2%. There is 5-10% scalding, particularly adjacent to weakly defined watercourses. There is up to 10% surface quartzite stone.</p> <p><b>JFV</b> - Very gentle slopes of 2-4% and 5-10% scalding particularly adjacent to weakly defined watercourses. There is up to 10% surface quartzite stone.</p> <p><b>JFW</b> - Gently inclined slopes of 4-12% crossed by well defined, generally stable watercourses. 5-10% of the land is scalded. There is 10-20% surface quartzite stone.</p>
NELXGS	<p>Drainage depressions comprising watercourses and adjacent flood out flats formed on coarse textured sediments with extensive boulder beds – surface quartzite rocks are common.</p> <p>Main soils: stony alluvial sandy loam - <b>M3</b> (E) and deep sandy loam - <b>M1</b> (C), with gradational loam - <b>C3</b> (L) and gradational sandy loam - <b>M4</b> (L). The land has variable potential as some of the stonier areas are non-arable, while other areas have moderately deep, fertile soils with good cropping potential. However, the fragility of the watercourses combined with the potential for flooding and erosion restrict land use options on this land.</p>

## 4 Surface water – Quantity and Quality Impacts

To examine the impact of the pumped hydropower storage on the existing water infrastructure within the Baroota Prescribed Water Resource Area (PWRA), an analysis was undertaken of the water fluxes in the Baroota Reservoir as they currently exist and with the addition of the hydropower storage. The changes in runoff within the Solar Plant have also been considered.

### 4.1 Water balance

#### **Baroota Reservoir and Hydropower Storage**

The existing Baroota Reservoir was used as a balancing storage for the River Murray pipeline up until 1997. Since that time it has not been in active use and exists as an emergency storage only (DEWNR 2014). Downstream, most rural users access groundwater supplies and there are a myriad of farm dams that are also available for stock and domestic supply. Given the importance of groundwater systems in the PWRA, and that there is existing evidence of groundwater infiltration and expression in the vicinity of the storage (DEWNR 2017), changes to the hydrology of the catchment may have an impact on downstream users.

As part of this study, a water balance model was developed to examine the changes in Baroota Reservoir as a result of the operation of the proposed hydropower storage. This storage lies within the existing Baroota Reservoir catchment and will be operated on a pump/drawdown cycle as part of the nearby Solar Plant energy storage.

The result of this infrastructure is therefore expected to be confined to changes in the areas available for evaporation of stored water. Ultimately, the pumped hydropower reservoir will only be able to operate with water stored within Baroota Reservoir. The additional storage volume available from the hydropower dam is there only on a temporary basis, it will fill and drain frequently and therefore the need to retain "headspace" in the storage will mean that the total new storage actually available will only be that currently provided by Baroota Reservoir.

Given that the pumped hydro storage will be filled during daytime periods when the Solar Plant is producing electricity, there will be additional surface area available for evaporation, albeit offset by partial drawdown of Baroota Reservoir.

To establish the model, data from the Bureau of Meteorology site A5080500 Baroota Creek at Baroota Reservoir was used for rainfall inputs, with evaporation taken from site 200912 Snowtown Rayville Park as indicative of evaporation at Baroota Reservoir. As noted in previous reports (DEWNR 2014), there is a lack of stream gauging and other hydrologic data for the storage, so values for the model parameters such as runoff coefficients, infiltration and recharge were taken from literature or based on previous values.

The model was established over the time period 2009-2017 as this was the only period where there was daily rainfall and evaporation data available with which to run the model. The model simulates catchment runoff, evaporation, direct rainfall, groundwater infiltration and groundwater recharge for a reservoir of known surface area and depth/volume. For each day, the inflows and losses are summed and a daily change in storage calculated. From this, estimates of changes in storage volume, spills and losses can be assessed over the climatic period used. To calibrate the model, adjustments to infiltration rates, runoff coefficients and recharge were made until a stable reservoir volume was obtained (not continuously filling or draining), consistent with observations in recent hydrologic studies (DEWNR 2014).

Results from running the model with the current configuration of Baroota Reservoir, and in the future case with the hydropower storage are shown below.

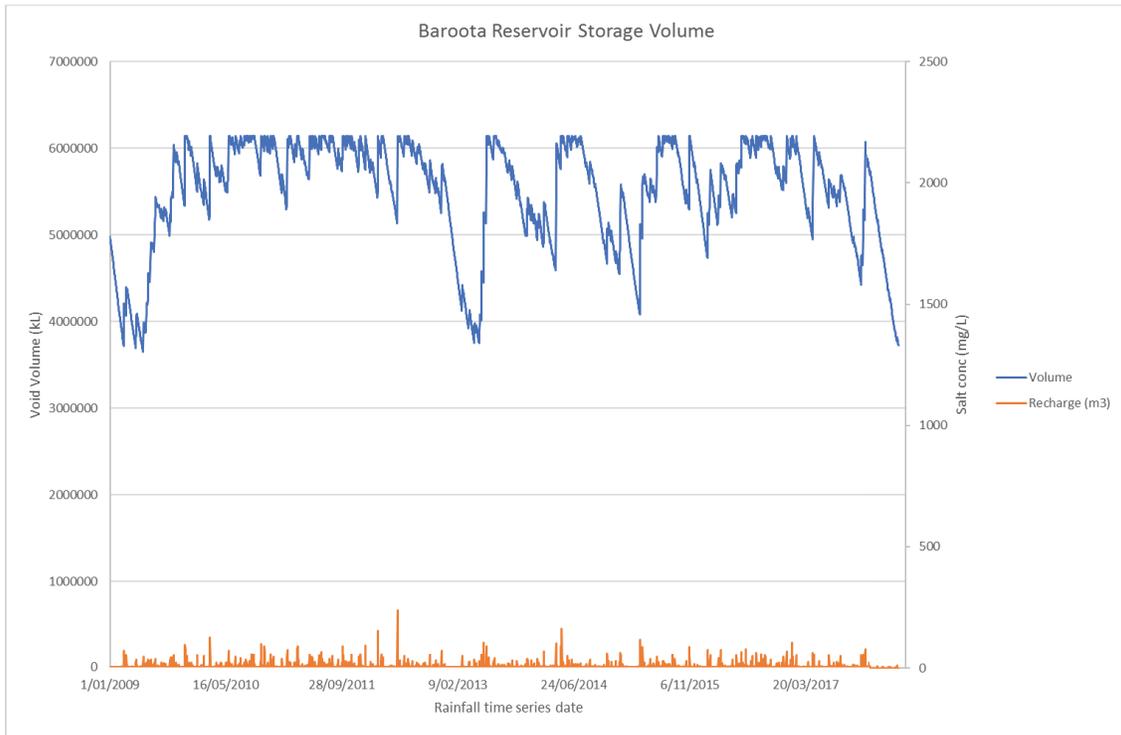


Figure 22. Simulation of existing Baroota Reservoir

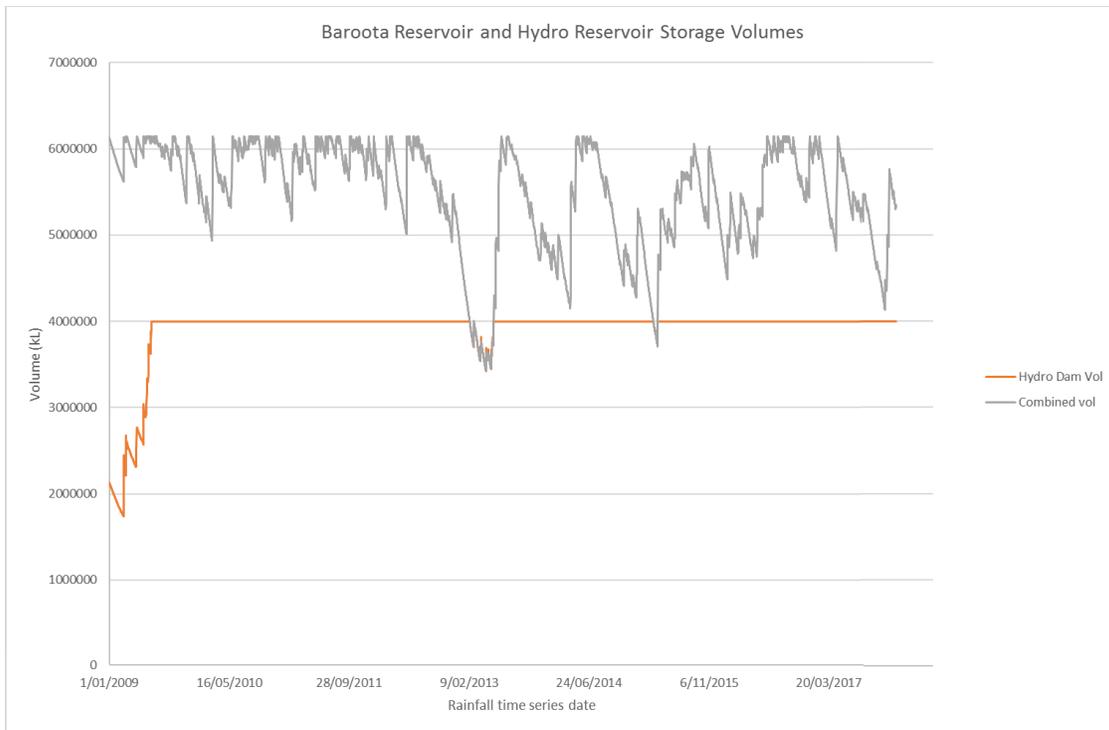


Figure 23. Simulation of future combined operations

In the above charts, it can be seen that currently, without any significant extractions, Baroota Reservoir is likely to overtop occasionally but can also draw down considerably in dry conditions. The period of modelling is representative of wetter conditions across the catchment, so it would be expected that the reservoir will occasionally spill and the results of the existing case showed agreement with previous observations (note that no current observed data was available that covered the time periods used in this analysis).

When the hydropower storage is then simulated, the combined storage volume (Baroota Reservoir plus the pumped hydropower storage), follows similar patterns to the existing reservoir, but it also shows that increasing the area available for evaporation results in the overall combined volume being lower than Baroota Reservoir in isolation. This is to be expected, as a greater surface area of evaporation would be available, in addition to a similar increase in the area of water available to infiltrate out of the combined storages.

To represent this, conceptual diagrams of the existing and future water balances are shown below. These have been determined by running the model over the same climatic period (1/1/2009 – 31/12/2017).

What the two previous figures show is that the future increases in evaporation and infiltration loss, while slightly offset by increased direct rainfall on the dams and increased potential recharge, results in a lower surplus of water.

These results are highly dependent on the amount of water volume being exchanged between the pumped hydropower storage and Baroota Reservoir. For the simulations above, the exchange volume has been assumed as 4000 ML per day.

Currently, there is also a reasonable level of groundwater flow near the base of the Baroota Dam Wall, and this is largely expected to be as a result of the infiltration out of the existing reservoir. In calibrating the model, stable reservoir volumes were only able to be achieved with relatively high infiltration rates, indicating that there are likely to be significant losses already from the storage through this pathway. In the future case, this is not expected to change to any great degree, in fact the overall infiltration rate increases due to the increase in surface area of the combined dams, though there may be reductions at Baroota Reservoir if lower storage volumes result from the increased evaporation. Given the current infiltration losses though, any reductions would not be expected to be significant. |

### **Solar Plant**

While no modelling has been conducted of the hydrology of the Solar Plant area, examination of the rainfall, infiltration rates and changes in perviousness were reviewed from the proposed drawings. The introduction of solar panels will result in increased imperviousness from the panels themselves and any access roads and buildings, however it is anticipated that the ground below the panels will remain as exposed soils. Therefore, any additional runoff created from increased imperviousness of the panels themselves would still run off onto the existing ground and infiltrate. The net change in runoff and infiltration is expected to be very minor for the Solar Plant area.

## 4.2 Water quality

### PHES Project

Existing water quality in Baroota Reservoir is indicative of storages in the temperate regions of Australia, with low turbidity values, low concentrations of nutrients, but presence of cyanobacteria and phytoplankton. What is of interest is the relatively high levels of salinity for a water storage, with conductivities in the order of 1,000mg/L. This would indicate that the storage is nearing the limit of usability for irrigation due to high salt content impacting on sodium absorption ratios of irrigated soils.

Water quality impacts from the changes in reservoir operation with the inclusion of the pumped hydropower storage are expected to be confined to changes in temperature and possibly turbidity due to turbulence from the major water exchange. It may be that changes in the average depth of both storages due to distributing water across them may result in slight increases in temperature if the depths are shallower, but given both storages are relatively deep, the reductions in depth are not anticipated to result in significant shallow areas for heating. Given the existing presence of cyanobacteria and phytoplankton in Baroota Reservoir, these would also be expected in the pumped hydropower storage. An advantage of the large volumes of water that are expected to be transferred between the existing reservoir and future storage is that this may result in much better mixing of both storages, therefore limiting the potential for strong thermoclines to establish and anoxic conditions developing within both reservoirs. The existing condition of sediments within Baroota Reservoir is unknown but given that the exchange volume will be greater than 50% of the total volume of the existing reservoir, there will be some disturbance of those sediments. It would therefore be recommended that analysis of the sediments be conducted prior to operations commencing, as there may be liberation of sulphides if the sediments are anoxic, and release of porewaters which may contain higher concentrations of bioavailable nutrients. If the sediments are anoxic, the increase in oxygen demand as a result of their disturbance may cause a significant decrease in dissolved oxygen concentrations within Baroota Reservoir for short periods initially, and dependent on the amount of aquatic fauna in the reservoir, this may result in significant impacts. A second recommendation would be that the system be worked up gradually to maximum exchange volumes, to limit disturbance of sediments or at least allow them to slowly move with the new water exchange regime.

### Solar Plant Project

For the Solar Plant, again, the water quality impacts are likely to be minimal as the existing site has very low vegetative ground cover and low rainfall. Increased imperviousness from the solar panels would result in some runoff occurring immediately at the base of the panels, however based on the existing soil conditions, this is unlikely to produce concentrated runoff and therefore not liberate sediments through erosion, except in extreme events where this would be occurring across the catchment anyway.

### Other project components

Potential water quality impacts could occur during the construction phase or decommissioning phase if works were to occur during a significant runoff event. Disturbed areas such as access roads and storage areas could also be sources of soil erosion if not maintained adequately during the operational phase. If the construction sites and access roads are well managed with appropriate drainage and erosion controls, these impacts could be minimised or avoided. This is discussed further in Section 6.

Project components with the potential to impact water quality are described in Table 4.

**Table 4. Project components with the potential to impact water quality**

Component	Potential water quality impact pathway
Civil / earthworks for the upper reservoir (saddle dams) and concrete intake / headrace infrastructure	Soil disturbance during construction and decommissioning. Soil erosion during operation if not treated appropriately.
Civil / earthworks for the lower reservoir intake / tailrace infrastructure	Soil disturbance during construction and decommissioning. Soil erosion during operation if not treated appropriately.

Civil / earthworks including internal access roads and security fencing	Soil disturbance during construction and decommissioning. Soil erosion during operation if not maintained appropriately.
Civil / earthworks for the powerhouse, switchyard and combined substation	Soil disturbance during construction and decommissioning. Soil erosion during operation if not treated appropriately.
Civil / earthworks for penstock	Soil disturbance during construction and decommissioning. Soil erosion during operation if filled trenched surface is not treated appropriately.
Operational facilities including a site office, maintenance building with on-site sewage management system, parking area, material laydown area, undercover storage area and waste storage area	Soil disturbance during construction and decommissioning. Soil erosion during operation if not maintained appropriately. On-site sewage treatment disposal. Material and chemical storage.
Substation (combined with Solar Project) with 275kV step-up transformers and control room	Soil disturbance during construction and decommissioning.
Connection into the existing Bungama to Davenport 275 kV line running to the west of the lower reservoir	Soil disturbance at tower sites and access road during construction and decommissioning.

**Cumulative impacts**

There are no other projects under development in the catchments where the PHES project and Solar Project are located, therefore there will be no cumulative impacts.

## 5 Groundwater – Quantity and Quality Impacts

The potential for groundwater interaction with the project is limited but some project components do require consideration.

### Upper reservoir

JBS&G (2018) have identified that “based on the nature of the rock formation (to be confirmed during geotechnical investigations), it considered unlikely that the upper reservoir will require an engineered synthetic liner to prevent losses to groundwater following commissioning. If determined that the permeability of the local geology is not sufficient during detailed design, a high-density polyethylene (HDPE) liner (or suitable equivalent) will be installed where appropriate. The top of the embankment will be approximately 350 m AHD with an average operating water level at 340 m AHD, equating to a nominal operating head between the upper and lower reservoir of 242 m” If there is loss from the upper reservoir to groundwater it could potentially reduce salinity, which may be a beneficial effect for users if the zone of influence extends to extraction points.

### Powerhouse shaft

The powerhouse shaft and building will be located on the central eastern edge of the lower reservoir, connected to the upper reservoir by the penstock, and to the lower reservoir by the tailrace pipe. The powerhouse building will be a concreted building approximately 60 x 60 m, with an approximately 30-40 m radius shaft, excavated to approximately 60 m below ground level. As required, a perimeter dewatering system will be installed to reduce hydrostatic pressure from regional groundwater on the powerhouse shaft (JBS&G, 2018).

To drill the powerhouse shaft, it will be necessary to dewater the drill hole temporarily. Some groundwater drawdown can be expected associated with dewatering for the powerhouse shaft. The drawdown is expected to be short-term subject to details of the perimeter dewatering system, which were not known at the time of preparing this report: further consideration of potential impacts to groundwater flow will be undertaken at the detailed design stage, following geotechnical investigations, which will inform assessment of potential groundwater impacts.

### Switchyard

An air insulated switchyard will be constructed to the north of the powerhouse, connecting the powerhouse to the substation. A small footprint with no expected impacts to groundwater.

### Penstock

JBS&G (2018) have identified that “Water will be conveyed between the upper and lower reservoir, by approximately 1,200 m of above-ground, and as required, tunnelled, pipe. The preference is for all conveyance piping to be shallow buried, rather than installed within conventional tunnels. The requirement for tunnelling will be determined during detailed design.

Water will be conveyed from the upper reservoir via the concrete intake structure, via a short headrace pipe (approximately 10 m), which connects directly to the penstock.

The penstock trench (and tunnel, as required) will be shotcrete lined, and up to 6-8 m in diameter (to be confirmed during final design). The penstock will consist of a single 5-6 m diameter steel and concrete lined pipe, with limited turns to reduce friction losses. The pipe will be shallow buried, with a maximum depth of approximately 20 m. The penstock will connect directly to the powerhouse through concrete bifurcated pipes, connected to the internal conveyance pipes within the powerhouse, and ultimately, to each of the turbine pumps.

The powerhouse is connected to the lower reservoir via a 100 m tailrace pipe, approximately 5 m in diameter. The tailrace pipes will be concreted into an intake structure, complete with trash racks and sediment socks.”

Interaction with groundwater is expected to be limited. It is possible that shallow groundwater could be encountered in some sections and dewatering of the trench to complete construction may be required. Upon completion of construction, which will include backfilling of the trench and rehabilitation of the surface, no further interaction should be expected with the possible exception of ingress of shallow groundwater into the filled trench, which may require management. However, further consideration will be undertaken at the detailed design stage and following geotechnical investigations, which will provide a more informed basis for assessment

#### **Lower Reservoir water level**

The alteration of the levels of the Lower Reservoir due to pumping to the upper reservoir could potentially result in the groundwater gradient with the Lower reservoir being altered. Groundwater could therefore be impacted to some extent but with the level of exchange between the Upper Reservoir and the existing Lower Reservoir, such impacts would need to be confirmed with further investigation. The downstream users of the groundwater resource lie some distance away from the reservoir itself, and given it is likely that the groundwater table in the mountainous area around the existing reservoir is elevated, the fluxes between the reservoir and the existing groundwater system are likely to be greater (i.e. there will be more variability), but the overall impact on downstream users may not be as significant (the average will remain relatively similar).

#### **Lower Reservoir intake structure**

An intake structure will be constructed on the eastern central portion of the lower reservoir, connecting the tailrace pipes and the powerhouse (described further below). The tailrace will be installed on the base of the lower reservoir, with an installed depth below the average nominal water level (final depth to be determined during detailed design). The tailrace will be installed with a combined filter sock and trash rack to prevent the ingress of sediment and gross pollutants, if present, from entering the powerhouse. The intake structure will consist of a concrete headwall, installed into the existing walls of the reservoir (JBS&G, 2018). No impacts to groundwater are expected but will be considered when undertaking the detailed design.

#### **Other PHES Project components**

In terms of potential impacts to groundwater the other PHES Project components are considered not to have the potential to impact groundwater due to their surface configuration and limited footprint. This includes transmission lines, underground cabling (which may not be included in the final design), telecommunications and power, access roads, perimeter fencing and material laydown areas.

Wastewater generated during construction will be captured in septic tanks / portable water closets and removed from site by a licensed waste contractor. Operational wastewater management may utilise a small sewage treatment system, or alternatively it may also use septic tanks with removal by a licensed waste contractor. The sewage treatment system would be designed with a peak capacity adequate for the expected number of staff and visitors at the site (JBS&G, 2018).

#### **Solar Project**

The six land parcels that make up the PV solar site have a total area of approximately 636 ha. The substation and other associated infrastructure will be located on two land parcels south of the solar panel area, which have a total area of approximately 230 ha. There will be additional infrastructure including:

- Operational facilities including a site office, maintenance building, ablution block with on-site sewage treatment system, parking area, material laydown area, undercover storage area, waste storage area;
- Underground cabling and electrical connections between solar arrays, panel inverters and the 33 kV substation;
- 275/33 kV substation interconnection, associated switchgear and control room;
- Internal access tracks between solar arrays to provide access for construction, maintenance and inspection services.

Whilst there will be an increase in impervious area, the solar panels will be installed off the ground, and infiltration will still be high in the alluvial soils and no increase in runoff from the property or reduction in infiltration is expected. Therefore no impacts to groundwater are expected from the Solar Project.

## 6 Mitigation measures to minimise impacts to water quantity and quality

Management measures will be fully documented at the detailed design stage. As a general guide a number of design and construction principles will be applied to minimise risk to impacts upon water quality.

### **PHES Project**

#### ***Upper Reservoir***

Construction phase erosion, sediment and drainage controls established and works avoided during wetter periods. Given that the storage will be acting as a sediment basin regardless, it may be appropriate to use the storage as a temporary sediment basin during the construction and decommissioning phases and then discharge to land or use flocculation agents to settle it prior to commissioning and decommissioning as a hydropower storage.

Soil material will be generated as a result of the excavation works at the upper reservoir. Surplus soil will be used to contour the dam wall face and associated saddle dam embankments. Surplus soil material will be used to contour surrounding valleys, minimising trucking offsite. The surplus soil will be sprayed with a vegetation cover immediately following placement, and will be placed in a manner that minimises potential erosion and sedimentation (JBS&G, 2018).

During construction and into the operational phase the overflow from the reservoir will be managed with a culvert type outlet, which will be integrated into the downstream natural channel with appropriate erosion control.

Further details will be documented once details of the final infrastructure are available.

#### **Lower Reservoir**

The Lower Reservoir works have a small footprint with limited disturbance. Standard industry practice erosion and sediment control measures will be applied during construction works.

#### ***Transmission powerlines***

Designed to avoid placement of infrastructure within drainage lines.

#### ***Penstock (Water conveyance pipeline)***

The penstock will be mostly trenched and will require appropriate rehabilitation of the backfilled trench using standard industry practice stabilisation measures to manage erosion during construction and operation. One minor watercourse may be crossed depending upon detailed design. If a watercourse is to be crossed the pipeline will be buried below any mobile bed material into rock to avoid risk of scour damage and to maintain geomorphic processes.

#### ***Powerhouse and switchyard***

Detailed design to avoid placement of infrastructure within drainage lines and above 1 in 100 year ARI flood level or provision of flood protection to at least 1 in 100 year ARI flood level. The building will also include office space and site amenities for workers during operation. Rainwater from the building will either be captured for re-use in site amenities, or directed straight into the reservoir. Disturbance during construction will be managed with standard industry practice erosion and sediment control measures.

#### ***Tracks and track crossings***

Design will include, where relevant, the Guide to Road Design (Austroads, 2015).

#### ***Solar Project***

Construction phase erosion, sediment and drainage controls established and works avoided during wetter periods. Given the flatness of the terrain and existing low cover on the proposed site, drainage controls that divert water around the construction area would be recommended, with sediment basin/s to collect any fugitive runoff.

During the operation phase, ensure that any runoff from solar panels is able to infiltrate into soils around and below the panels themselves to avoid concentrating any runoff.

Substation, transmission lines, underground cabling, communications, power and other operational facilities will be managed with standard industry practice erosion and sediment control measures.

Further details will be included once details of the final infrastructure are available.

#### **Potential erosion and sediment impacts**

All project components will be designed and constructed in accordance with the Code of Practice for the Building and Construction Industry, (Environment Protection Agency Government of South Australia, 1999), a Soil Erosion and Drainage Management Plan (SEDMP) will be prepared for the construction phase of the Project to specify erosion and sediment management controls. The SEDMP will include soil and erosion control best practice as detailed in the IECA (2008) guidelines “Best Practice Erosion and Sediment Control”.

#### **Wastewater**

Wastewater generated during construction will be captured in septic tanks / portable water closets and removed from site by a licensed waste contractor. Operational wastewater management may utilise a small sewage treatment system, or alternatively it may also use septic tanks with removal by a licensed waste contractor. The sewage treatment system would be designed with a peak capacity adequate for the expected number of staff and visitors at the site (JBS&G, 2018).

#### **Water Affecting Activity Permits**

Where an activity diverts water or alters flows from a natural watercourse within a region or potentially impacts on the landscape in a way that threatens the health, a Water Affecting Activity Permit (WAAP) is required under the NRM Act (2004).

Activities likely to require a WAAP include excavation of the upper reservoir and watercourse crossings (tracks or pipeline). The drainage infrastructure and any other water affecting activities proposed will be reviewed during detailed design and Natural Resources Northern and Yorke (the relevant NRM Board) consulted regarding any activities that will require a permit.

Particular consideration of potential impacts (if any) to groundwater recharge will be required as part of the detailed design to ensure that any relevant requirements of the Baroota WAP are met.

## 7 References

Austrroads (2015). *Guide to Road Design*.

Barnett, S.R. (2009) *Technical Note: Groundwater Resource Assessment of the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area*. South Australia. Department of Water, Land and Biodiversity Conservation. DWLBC Technical Note 2009/27.

Clarke, D.K. (1990). Groundwater and irrigation in the Baroota Area, Southern Pirie-Torrens Basin. South Australia. Department of Mines and Energy, Report Book 90/39.

DEWNR Soil and Land Program (undated). *Nelshaby Land system report*.  
<https://data.environment.sa.gov.au/Content/Land-System-reports/NEL.pdf>

DEWNR Soil and Land Program (undated). *Separation Creek Land system report*.  
<https://data.environment.sa.gov.au/Content/Land-System-reports/SEP.pdf>

DEWNR (2017) Baroota PWA: 2016 Groundwater level and salinity status report. Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources.

Department for Manufacturing Industry, Trade, Resources and Energy (2012) Orreroo 1:250 000 Geology map sheet. Geological Survey of South Australia. Department for Manufacturing Industry, Trade, Resources and Energy.

Environment Protection Agency Government of South Australia (1999) *Code of Practice for the building and Construction Industry*.

Government of South Australia (2016) *Natural Resources Management Act (2004)*.

International Erosion Control Association (IECA) (2008) *Best Practice Erosion and Sediment Control*.

JBS&G (2018) *Baroota Solar Hydro Project –Development Application*. For Rise Renewables.

NSW Office of Water (2012) *Guidelines for riparian corridors on waterfront land*. Department of Primary Industries: Office of Water – through the Department of Trade and Investment, Regional Infrastructure and Services.

Tonkin (2014) *Port Pirie Stormwater Harvesting: Yield Investigation*. For Port Pirie Regional Council.

Warneke, L.J. (1979) *Baroota Dam Leakage Report*. South Australia. Engineering and Water Supply Department, EWS 1632/79.

## **Appendix C    Ecology Assessment**

This page has been left blank intentionally

# Flora and Fauna Evaluation: Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project



April 2018

T&M Ecologists

<b>Document Information</b>	
<b>Client</b>	JBS&G
<b>Issue Date</b>	28/5/2018
<b>Version</b>	2.1
<b>Author</b>	Tim Milne
<b>Title</b>	Director
<b>Signature</b>	
<b>Verified by</b>	Sarah Telfer
<b>Title</b>	Director

<b>Document History</b>	
<b>Version</b>	<b>Issue Date</b>
1.0	30/4/2018
2.0	17/5/2018

T&M Ecologists Pty Ltd have prepared this report for the sole purposes of the Client for the specific purpose only for which it is supplied. We accept no liability for any direct or consequential loss arising from the transmission of this information to third parties. This report is current at the date of writing only and T&M Ecologists Pty Ltd will not be responsible for informing of any future changes in circumstances which may affect the accuracy of the information contained in this report. T&M Ecologists Pty Ltd does not offer or hold itself out as offering any advice relating to legal or regulatory implications.

Certain assumptions have been made in the preparation of this report. We have assumed that all information and documents provided to us by the Client or as a result of a specific request or enquiry were complete, accurate and up-to-date. Where we have obtained information from a government register or database, we have assumed that the information is accurate. Where an assumption has been made, we have not made any independent investigations with respect to the matters the subject of that assumption. We are not aware of any reason why any of the assumptions are incorrect.

T&M Ecologists Pty Ltd  
5/26 Hack St  
Mount Barker, South Australia 5251  
Telephone: (08) 8185 3225  
tim.milne@tmecologists.com.au

## 1. Contents

Executive Summary.....	1
1. Introduction .....	2
2. Study Area .....	2
3. Methodology.....	4
3.1 Literature Review .....	4
3.2 Field methodology .....	4
3.2.1 Vegetation mapping.....	4
3.2.2 Vegetation Survey .....	5
3.3.3 Anabat recording .....	7
3.3.4 Bird Survey .....	7
3.3.5 Reptile Survey .....	7
4. Results.....	8
4.1 Weather and climate at the time of survey .....	8
4.2 Site Overview .....	9
4.2.1 Hydro Block .....	9
4.2.2 Solar Farm .....	11
4.3 Vegetation.....	13
4.3.1 Vegetation communities/habitats in the Hydro Block .....	13
4.3.2 Vegetation communities/habitats in the Solar Farm Block .....	27
4.3.3 Vegetation condition .....	36
4.3.4 Native Plant Species.....	39
4.3.5 Introduced plant species.....	45
4.4 Fauna.....	49
4.4.1 Reptiles.....	49
4.4.2 Amphibians .....	52
4.4.3 Native Terrestrial Mammals .....	53
4.4.4 Bats.....	55
4.4.5 Birds .....	56
4.4.6 Introduced Mammals.....	58
4.5 Threatened Flora.....	58
4.6 Threatened Fauna and Fauna with international obligations.....	78
4.6.1 Birds .....	78

---

4.6.2 Mammals .....	100
4.6.3 Reptiles.....	102
5. Initial Significant Impact Assessment:.....	105
5.1 Listed Migratory Species .....	105
5.2 Listed Threatened Species .....	106
6. Discussion.....	108
Appendix 1: Echolocation call identification report.....	i
Appendix 2: Habitat preference of bird species previously recorded and/or recorded as part of this survey within 20km of the proposed project area .....	vii

## Executive Summary

This report details the flora and fauna within the area that may be impacted by the Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project. Two areas were assessed, the area that may be impacted by the solar farm and substation on flattish land to the west of the existing SA Water Baroota Reservoir (Solar Farm block), and the area that may be impacted by the hydro development on generally steep slopes to the east of the SA Water Baroota Reservoir (Hydro Block).

The native vegetation in the Solar Farm block is generally quite degraded. There are some sections that have been recently ploughed and have no remnant vegetation. Areas where native vegetation remain are predominantly chenopod shrublands. These shrublands have been exposed to long-term grazing, and have been substantially modified by this impact.

Two bird species of State Conservation significance, the state Rare Elegant Parrot (*Neophema elegans*) and the state Vulnerable Blue-winged Parrot (*Neophema chrysostoma*), may occasionally utilise these open shrubland areas for feeding. The Solar Farm block is considered unlikely to provide **critical** habitat for any fauna species of state or national conservation significance. One plant species of conservation significance, Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*), was present in the Solar Farm area. This species is a dominant overstorey component in the south-east corner of the block, in an area that may be impacted by construction of a substation, and is also present as scattered plants in other vegetation types in the Solar Farm area.

The native vegetation in the Hydro Block encompasses a diversity of vegetation types in a variety of different conditions. The whole area is exposed to sheep grazing, but steep, rocky sections in the central and western parts of this block still retain a dense native shrub layer, with emergent trees in some locations. These areas (Habitat Types 5 and 6) also contained three plants rated as Rare at a state level, and were considered the most likely areas to contain other plant species of conservation significance. The remainder of the Hydro Block was considered to be in generally poor condition overall.

With regard to fauna in the area that may be impacted by the Hydro development, the thin band of Red Gum (*Eucalyptus camaldulensis*) woodland around the reservoir may provide habitat for the state Rare Common Brushtail Possum (*Trichosurus vulpecula*). The open water and fringing habitats of the reservoir area also provide habitat for a number of waterbirds of state or national significance. Some of the mallee areas contain trees with hollows that are likely to provide nesting resources and shelter for bats and birds. Overall the Hydro block is considered unlikely to provide **critical** habitat for any fauna species of state or national conservation significance.

In addition to the project receiving development approval under the *Development Act 1993*, it will also require approval to clear native vegetation on the site under *Regulation 12(34) – Infrastructure of the Native Vegetation Act 1991*. This Regulation allows for clearance of vegetation incidental to the construction or expansion of a building or infrastructure (and associated services) where the Minister has declared that the clearance is in the public interest. Data collected for this assessment report will be used to prepare an application for clearance under this Regulation.

## 1. Introduction

The following document details the flora, fauna and habitats that occur within the vicinity of a proposed Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project near the SA Water Baroota Reservoir, in the Southern Flinders Ranges of South Australia. The project involves two key components – a Hydro component that will require construction of a dam and associated pipework to the east of the SA Water Baroota Reservoir, and a solar farm that is proposed for west of the SA Water Baroota Reservoir. Expected impacts include clearance and shading associated with the Solar farm, and clearance associated with dam wall construction and the flooded area in the hydro part of the project.

This report also provides an assessment of the proposed clearance area with reference to listed threatened species and ecological communities, and migratory species protected under international agreements under the Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999.

## 2. Study Area

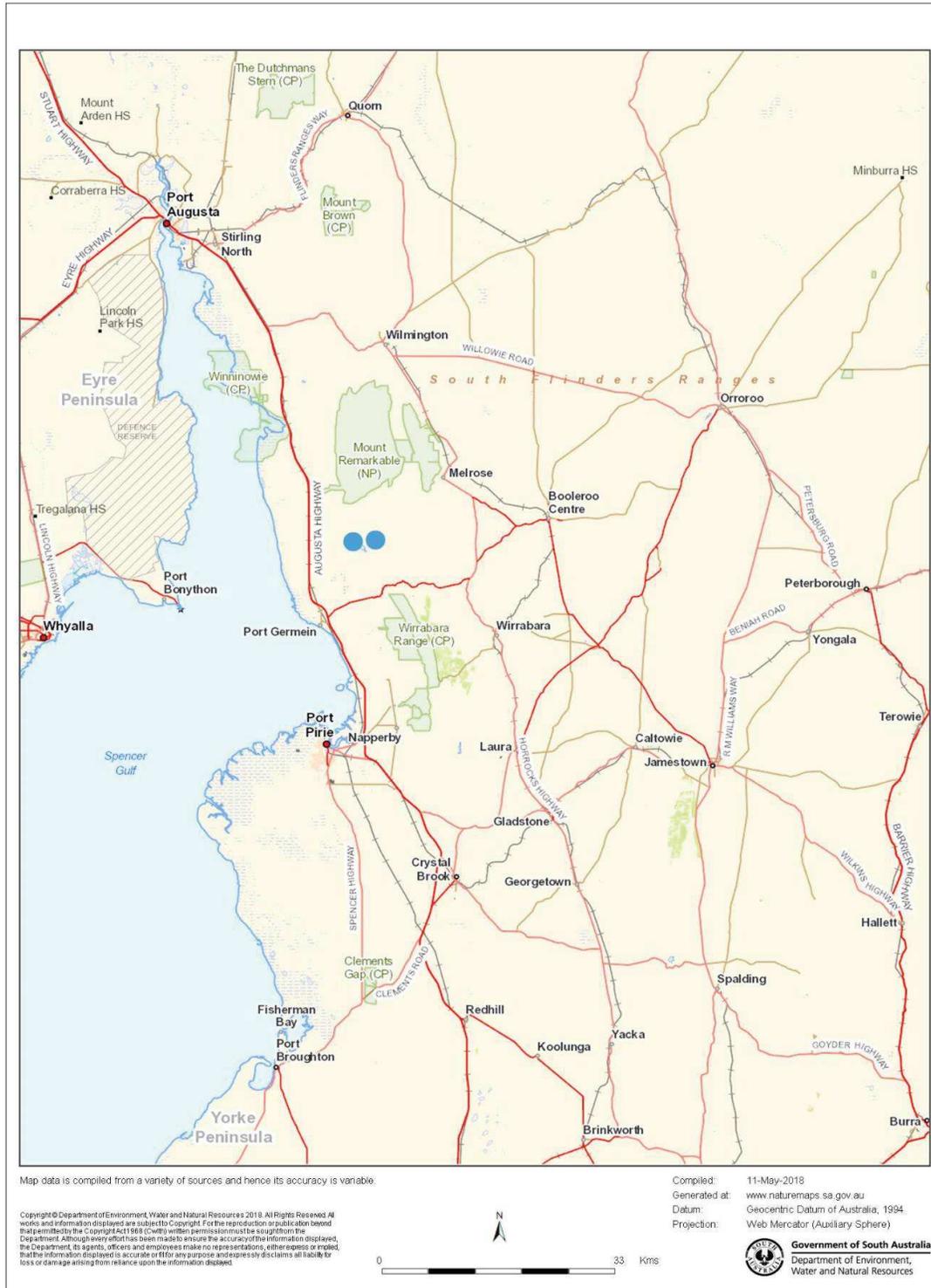
The study area is located in the vicinity of Baroota Reservoir Reserve, approximately 12-13km north-east of Port Germein in the Southern Flinders Ranges region of South Australia (Figure 1). It includes two separate 'blocks':

- the 'Hydro Block' is located on hills and ranges immediately to the east of Baroota Reservoir Reserve.
- The 'Solar Farm Block' is situated on flatter country to the west of Baroota Reservoir Reserve.

The following Sections may be impacted by the development:

Hydro Block: Hundred of Baroota Section 263 (principally), and Section 201 (small area only adjacent Baroota Reservoir)

Solar Farm Block: Hundred of Baroota Sections 37W, 38, 54N, 54S, 89, 106 in their entirety, and parts (depending on final design) of Section 88, D38564 A297 and F170763 A91



**FIGURE 1: LOCATION OF THE PROPOSED SOLAR AND HYDRO PROJECT** (The proposed Solar Farm is indicated by the left blue dot, the Hydro area is to the right).

---

## 3. Methodology

### 3.1 Literature Review

A desktop review was undertaken to determine fauna and flora species that have been recorded in proximity to the site. A 20 kilometre buffer was allowed from centroid of the site and the following resources were utilised:

- the Atlas of Living Australia database;<sup>1</sup>
- South Australian Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources Biological Database of South Australia search<sup>2</sup>; and
- Commonwealth Department of Environment and Energy (DoEE) Protected Matters Search Tool (PMST);<sup>3</sup>

Marine species were excluded from the review, as this project will not impact on any marine environments.

### 3.2 Field methodology

A variety of field methods were employed from 9<sup>th</sup> to 12<sup>th</sup> April 2018 to gain an understanding of the flora, fauna and habitats present across the study area. Initial site survey, examining the type and extent of habitats present within the project area, was undertaken on 9<sup>th</sup> April. This reconnaissance, along with vegetation mapping data from the literature review, formed the basis for identification of 16 distinct habitat types which formed the basis for bird survey, floristic assessment and opportunistic fauna sightings. Table 1 summarises the habitat types that were present.

#### 3.2.1 Vegetation mapping

Vegetation mapping was based upon existing SA Vegetation mapping boundaries and current aerial photography. This was supplemented by field observations, including using tracking on a hand-held GPS whilst walking the boundaries of vegetation associations that were difficult to detect on aerial photography. Final shapefiles were digitised based upon field notes and tracks, photographs and attributes that could be detected on the aerial photography.

---

<sup>1</sup> Atlas of Living Australia occurrence download at <http://www.ala.org.au>. Spatially valid records only. Accessed .

<sup>2</sup> Department of Environment and Natural Resources, Biological Databases of SA (BDSA). This data has been sourced from the South Australian Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources Biological Database of SA. Recordset number .

<sup>3</sup> Australian Government (2018). <http://www.environment.gov.au/epbc/protected-matters-search-tool> accessed 21/3/2018.

**TABLE 1: SUMMARY OF HABITAT TYPES PRESENT IN THE ASSESSED AREA**

Habitat type
<b>Hydro Block</b>
1. <i>Eucalyptus gracilis</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> ssp. Mallee / Open mallee
2. <i>Eucalyptus oleosa</i> ssp. <i>ampliata</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> ssp. <i>viridans</i> +/- <i>E. leptophylla</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> Mallee
3. <i>Acacia victoriae</i> Shrubland / Open shrubland
4. <i>Triodia scariosa</i> Grassland with scattered emergent shrubs
5. <i>Cassinia laevis</i> , <i>Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata</i> Shrubland with scattered emergent <i>Eucalyptus</i> spp., <i>Allocasuarina verticillata</i> , <i>Callitris gracilis</i>
6. <i>Eucalyptus socialis</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> +/- <i>E. cajuputea</i> (patchy) Mallee over <i>Cassinia laevis</i> , <i>Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata</i>
7. <i>Pimelea microcephala</i> , <i>Acacia victoriae</i> , <i>Rhagodia parabolica</i> , <i>Maireana brevifolia</i> Open shrubland
8. <i>Solanum cleistogamum</i> Very open low shrubland +/- <i>Austrostipa</i> sp., <i>Rytidosperma</i> sp. with scattered emergent <i>Acacia victoriae</i> , <i>Pimelea microcephala</i>
9. <i>Alectryon oleifolius</i> Low woodland
10. <i>Eucalyptus oleosa</i> +/- <i>E. socialis</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> Open mallee
11. <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> woodland
<b>Solar Farm Block</b>
A. <i>Maireana rohrlachii</i> , <i>M. brevifolia</i> +/- <i>M. pyramidata</i> , <i>Reopera aurantiaca</i> Low shrubland with scattered emergent <i>Acacia victoriae</i>
B. <i>Acacia victoriae</i> +/- <i>A. oswaldii</i> Shrubland
C. <i>Maireana brevifolia</i> +/- <i>M. pyramidata</i> Open shrubland
SF1. <i>Maireana pyramidata</i> +/- <i>M. brevifolia</i> Shrubland
SF2. <i>Maireana brevifolia</i> +/- <i>M. pyramidata</i> Shrubland
SF3. +/- <i>Maireana pyramidata</i> +/- <i>M. aphylla</i> , <i>M. turbinata</i> , <i>M. brevifolia</i> Open shrubland

### 3.2.2 Vegetation Survey

Vegetation survey was undertaken in each of the habitats listed in Table 1. Individual species cover/abundance data was based upon categorisation used by the Biological Survey of South Australia (Table 2). Data were gathered from a representative one-hectare area (100m by 100m), based upon locations (photopoints) shown in Figure 1. However, these data were also supplemented by opportune sightings or observations in that habitat type more generally. Where required, plant specimens were taken and subsequently identified using the resources of the South Australian Herbarium.

**TABLE 2: COVER/ABUNDANCE SCALE USED IN VEGETATION ASSESSMENT**

Code	Description
<b>N</b>	Not many, 1-10 individuals. Where large shrubs or trees involved a category was chosen which reflected the cover rather than the number of individuals
<b>T</b>	Sparsely or very sparsely present; cover very small
<b>1</b>	Plentiful but of small cover (less than 5%)
<b>2</b>	Any number of individuals covering 5-25% of the area
<b>3</b>	Any number of individuals covering 25-50% of the area
<b>4</b>	Any number of individuals covering 50-75% of the area
<b>5</b>	Any number of individuals covering more than 75% of the area

To provide a broad indication of condition of remnant vegetation across the site, each habitat type was assessed against the following condition criteria<sup>4</sup> to allocate a condition score.

Condition	General Description	Indicated by:
Very Poor	Weed-dominated with only scattered areas or patches of native vegetation	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Vegetation structure no longer intact (eg. removal of one or more vegetation strata)</li> <li>• Scope for regeneration, but not to a state approaching good condition without intensive management</li> <li>• Dominated by very aggressive weeds</li> <li>• Partial or extensive clearing (&gt; 50% of area)</li> <li>• Evidence of heavy grazing (tracks, browse lines, species changes, no evidence of soil surface crust)</li> </ul>
Poor	Native vegetation with considerable disturbance	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Vegetation structure substantially altered (eg. one or more vegetation strata depleted)</li> <li>• Retains basic vegetation structure or the ability to regenerate it</li> <li>• Very obvious signs of long-term or severe disturbance</li> <li>• Weed dominated with some very aggressive weeds</li> <li>• Partial clearing (10 – 50% of area)</li> <li>• Evidence of moderate grazing (tracks, browse lines, soil surface crust extensively broken)</li> </ul>
Moderate	Native vegetation with some disturbance	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Vegetation structure altered (eg. one or more vegetation strata depleted)</li> <li>• Most seed sources available to regenerate original structure</li> <li>• Obvious signs of disturbance (eg. tracks, bare ground)</li> <li>• Minor clearing (&lt;10% of area)</li> <li>• Considerable weed infestation with some aggressive weeds</li> <li>• Evidence of some grazing (tracks, soil surface crust patchy)</li> </ul>
Good	Native vegetation with little disturbance	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Vegetation structure intact (eg. all strata intact)</li> <li>• Disturbance minor, only affecting individual species</li> <li>• Only non-aggressive weeds present</li> <li>• Some litter build-up</li> </ul>
Excellent	Intact vegetation	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• All strata intact and botanical composition close to original</li> <li>• Little or no signs of disturbance</li> <li>• Little or no weed infestation</li> <li>• Soil surface crust intact</li> <li>• Substantial litter cover</li> </ul>

<sup>4</sup> Based upon condition assessment used in Native Vegetation Council (2005). Guidelines for a Native Vegetation Significant Environmental Benefit Policy for the clearance of native vegetation associated with the minerals and petroleum industry.

### 3.3.3 Anabat recording

Anabat Express recorders, which gather acoustic data to help identify bat species present, were used to provide some baseline data on bats that may be present in the site. Bat calls were recorded between sunset and sunrise. Bat detectors offer significant advantages over capture techniques because they can be operated without specialist training, they are non-invasive and they do not require an operator to be present once they are set. Bat detectors also have limitations because the analysis of calls is complex and not all bat species can be distinguished by their calls.

Bats were recorded over two nights in two vegetation types that were considered to represent key areas that may be impacted. Table 3 shows the locations and time of sampling. Anabat data were analysed by Dennis Matthews, an independent expert on echolocation call analysis. The analysis follows standards for reporting bat detector surveys developed by the Australasian Bat Society Inc<sup>5</sup>. The detailed results of the anabat assessment are provided in Appendix 1, and the data are included in the results of this survey.

**TABLE 3: LOCATIONS AND DATES OF ANABAT RECORDINGS (WGS 84, ZONE 54)**

Habitat type	Date start	Date Finish	Easting	Northing
1. <i>Eucalyptus gracilis</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> ssp. Mallee / Open mallee	9 <sup>th</sup> April	11 <sup>th</sup> April	227160	6354337
3. <i>Acacia victoriae</i> Shrubland / Open shrubland	9 <sup>th</sup> April	11 <sup>th</sup> April	227311	6354360

### 3.3.4 Bird Survey

Bird data was collected at each of the habitat types assessed, as described in Table 1. At least one hour was spent during the early morning and late afternoon recording bird species present in each assessment area. Identification was either visual or by call. Opportune observations were also gathered outside the assessment sites, as and when they arose.

### 3.3.5 Reptile Survey

At least one hour was spent gathering opportunistic observations in each habitat type (Table 1). This searching included examining in and under suitable substrate that was present in each area, such as rocks or logs.

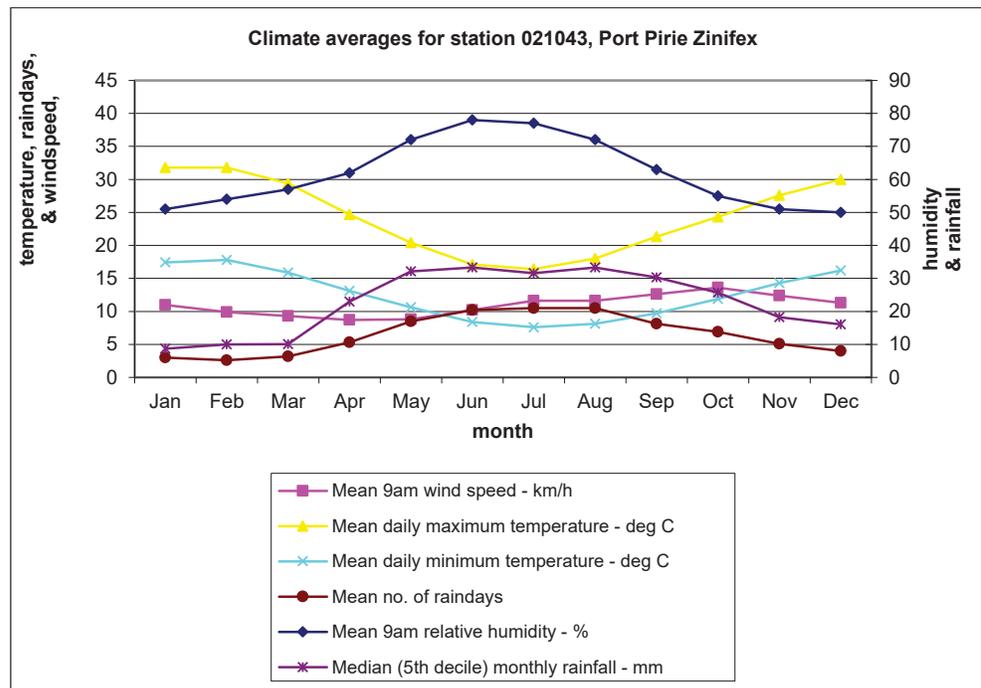
<sup>5</sup>Australasian Bat Society (Inc.) (undated). Recommendations of the Australasian Bat Society Inc for reporting standards for insectivorous bat surveys using bat detectors. [ausbats.org.au/download/i/mark\\_dl/u/.../ABS\\_Anabat\\_survey\\_standards.pdf](https://ausbats.org.au/download/i/mark_dl/u/.../ABS_Anabat_survey_standards.pdf) accessed 8/1/2018.

## 4. Results

### 4.1 Weather and climate at the time of survey

Data from the closest weather station (Port Pirie) shows the climate in the region is typically temperate with warm to hot, dry summers and cool, wet winters. The average rainfall is 345 mm/year and mainly falls between the months of May and October. Characteristics of the climate in this region are given below from the Bureau of Meteorology (BOM) monthly averages for station 021043 Port Pirie Nyrstar Comparison. Climatic averages are shown in Figure 2 and summarised as follows:

- The median (5th decile) monthly rainfall, suggested by BOM to be the most representative of rainfall, is 339.8 mm/yr at Port Pirie Nyrstar Comparison.
- The highest rainfall is in June and August (33.2 mm) and the most raindays in July and August (10.5 d).
- The lowest rainfall is in January (8.6 mm) and least number of raindays are in February (1.8 d).
- The mean daily maximum temperature is greatest in January (32 °C) and lowest in July (16.4 °C).
- The mean daily minimum temperature is highest in February (17.9 °C) and lowest in July (7. °C).
- The mean daily maximum temperature is greatest in January (32 °C) and lowest in July (16.4 °C).
- The mean daily minimum temperature is highest in February (17.9 °C) and lowest in July (7. °C).
- Wind speed is highest in October (13.6 km/hr) and lowest in April (8.7 km/hr).



**FIGURE 2: CLIMATE AVERAGES FOR STATION 021043, PORT PIRIE NYRSTAR COMPARISON**

The weather at the time of survey was hot, dry and windy, with daily maximum temperatures exceeding 35°C, and moderate to strong winds from the north (Table 4). From January to March 2018, only 20.8mm of rain had fallen, compared to the long-term average of 55mm. Given the

conditions prior to and during the survey, along with the time of year, many annual plant species were not detectable. The windy weather would also have impacted on the number and variety of birds observed.

**TABLE 4: WEATHER CONDITIONS AT THE TIME OF SURVEY**

Date	Maximum (°C)	Minimum (°C)	Rainfall (mm)	9am wind direction and speed	3pm wind direction and speed
8/4/2018	37.6	13.2	0	NNW 26	NNW 28
9/4/2018	38.2	17.1	0	N 24	N 31
10/4/2018	39.0	24.3	0	NNW 31	N 28
11/4/2018	37.6	13.6	0	N 19	NNW 50
April average <sup>6</sup>	24.8	13.2	0.9 <sup>7</sup>	8.6	14.6

## 4.2 Site Overview

### 4.2.1 Hydro Block

The Hydro Block is located in hilly country to the east of Baroota Reservoir. Rainfall is approximately 520 mm per annum<sup>8</sup>

The broader area that may be impacted by the suite of activities (dam walls, flooded area, pipework) has been assessed, with the highest degree of impact likely at the eastern end where it is proposed to construct the retention dam (shown in Figure 3A as the shaded area). This dam construction area is principally moderate to steep slopes with no large rocky outcrops, forming an amphitheatre around a drainage line. The vegetation (which is discussed comprehensively in Section 4.3.1) is predominantly very open low shrub and grassy vegetation, with scattered mallee (*Eucalyptus spp.*) on hillslopes, with two larger patches on the northern and southern sides. Shrubs (mostly *Acacia victoriae*) occur along the drainage line, and are also scattered throughout this area. This area is exposed to sheep grazing, and overall condition is generally poor.

The central sections of the assessed area (west of the proposed dam) have a ridgeline that runs generally north-east. On the ridgeline itself it is principally open low shrub and grassy vegetation of relatively poor quality. Steep slopes and gullies on each side of this ridge contain rocky outcrops, and dense shrubby vegetation with mallee (*Eucalyptus sp.*) in patches, particularly on both sides of the drainage line in the south western corner of the assessed area. This dense shrubby vegetation is generally less impacted by sheep grazing and is in moderate to good condition. The site then slopes facing generally westwards towards the Baroota Reservoir. These westward facing slopes above the SA Water Reservoir are mostly open shrubland, with scattered mallee and bullock bush along drainage lines. These areas have been substantially impacted by grazing.

<sup>6</sup> Note Nyrstar comparison no longer operative. Daily temperatures from Pt Pirie Aerodrome, which has only been open since 2015. Long term averages from Nyrstar comparison, situated <5km away.

<sup>7</sup> Based on average April total of 27.5mm.

<sup>8</sup> Based on mean annual rainfall 1976-2005. [www.naturemaps.sa.gov.au](http://www.naturemaps.sa.gov.au) accessed 12/5/2018.

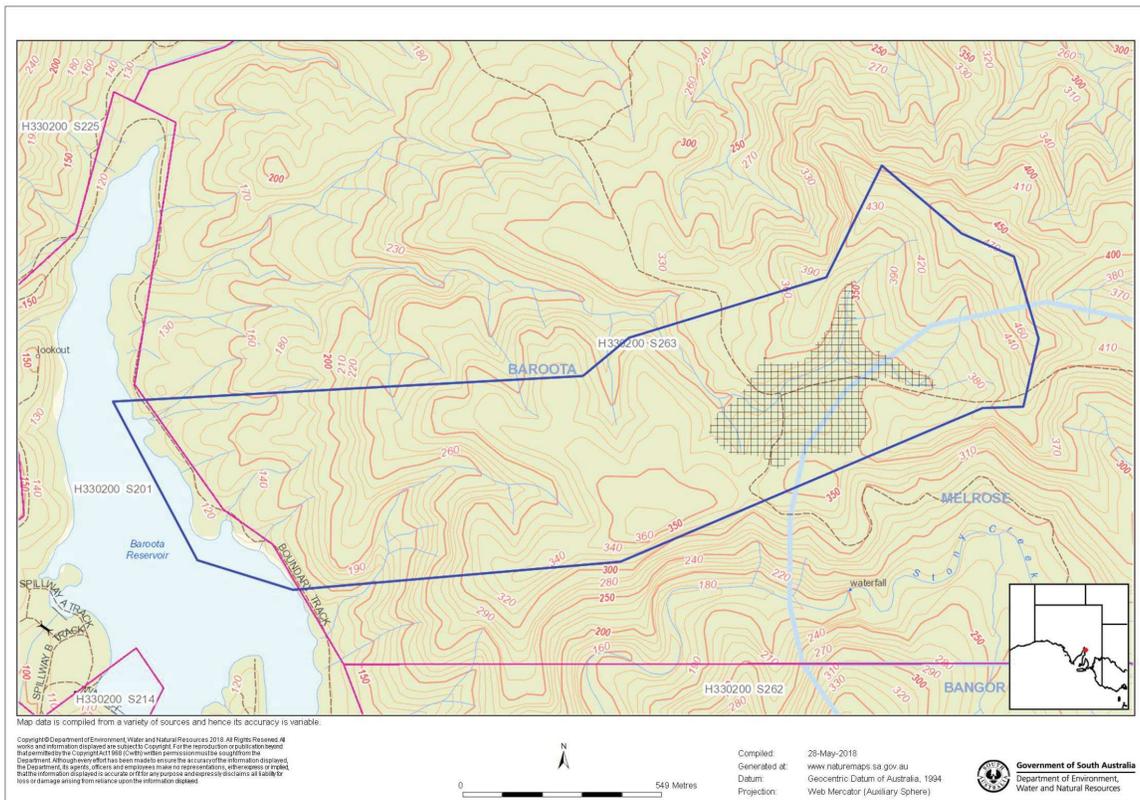


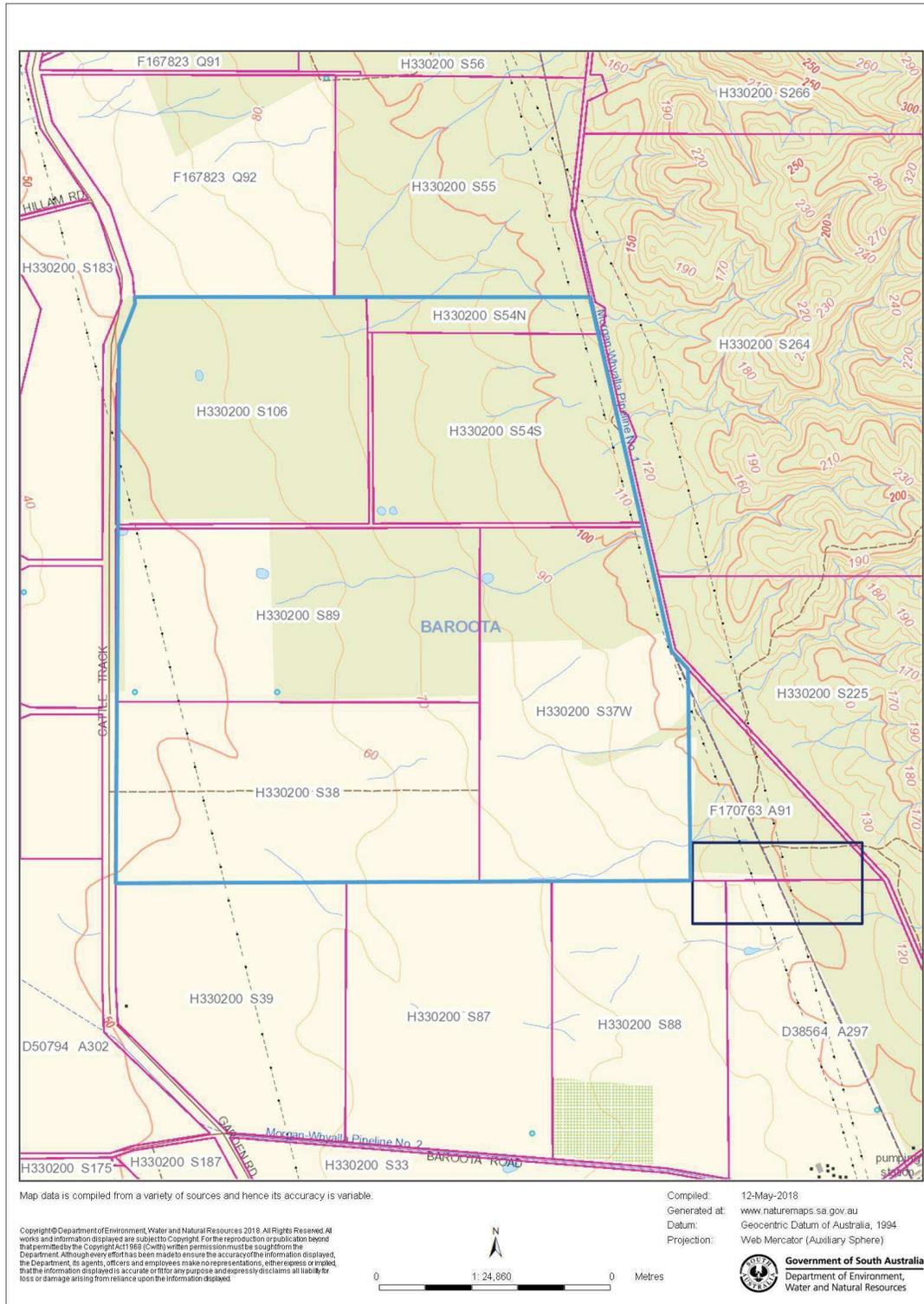
FIGURE 3A: EXTENT OF AREA ASSESSED AND TOPOGRAPHY OF HYDRO BLOCK

#### 4.2.2 Solar Farm

The Solar Farm area is on westward facing gentle slopes to the west of the SA Water Baroota Reservoir. Rainfall at this site is much lower than in the Hydro section, estimated at around 350mm per year<sup>9</sup>. The site has sections of cropped land in the south, with broad areas of chenopod shrubland in the north and west. Minor drainage lines traverse the site from west to east, which generally have a cover of moderate sized shrubs (mostly *Acacia victoriae*).

---

<sup>9</sup> Based on mean annual rainfall 1976-2005. [www.naturemaps.sa.gov.au](http://www.naturemaps.sa.gov.au) accessed 12/5/2018.



**FIGURE 3B: BOUNDARIES AND TOPOGRAPHY OF THE SOLAR FARM AREA** (The blue line shows the extent of the Solar Farm area, with the black line marking potential substation location.)

## 4.3 Vegetation

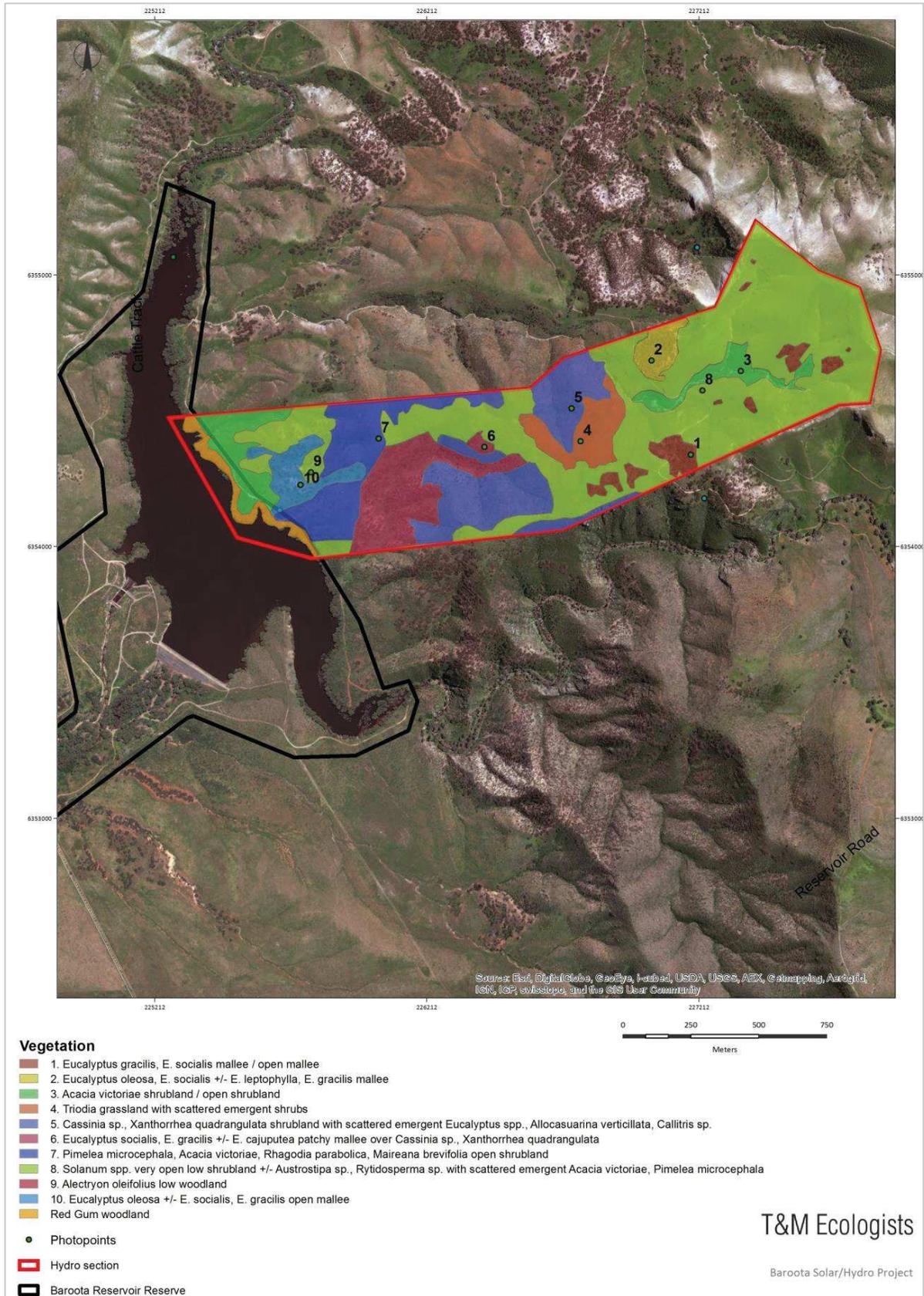
### 4.3.1 Vegetation communities/habitats in the Hydro Block

The native vegetation in the Hydro Block encompasses a diversity of vegetation types in a variety of different conditions. A total of eleven vegetation types were mapped in this area (Figure 4A). Indicative photographs and descriptions for each of these communities are provided in the following section, with Table 5 providing a brief summary of each of the vegetation types present. The whole area is exposed to sheep grazing, but steep, rocky sections in the central and southern areas have been less impacted by grazing and retain a dense shrub understorey, with patchy emergent trees (Vegetation types 5 and 6). The remainder of the Hydro Block was considered to be in generally poor condition overall, principally due to ongoing grazing impacts.

**TABLE 5: SUMMARY OF VEGETATION/HABITAT TYPES PRESENT IN THE HYDRO BLOCK**

Habitat type	Brief Summary
1. <i>Eucalyptus gracilis</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> ssp. Mallee / Open mallee	In eastern sections of the Hydro Block. Low, mixed mallee canopy over a very open understorey, significantly impacted by grazing. There are many hollows in the trees, ranging in size from small (<5cm) to large (>10cm). Considered as poor/moderate condition.
2. <i>Eucalyptus oleosa</i> ssp. <i>ampliata</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> ssp. <i>viridans</i> +/- <i>E. leptophylla</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> Mallee	One patch in north eastern section. Low, mixed mallee canopy over negligible understorey, significantly impacted by grazing. Contains scattered larger trees with hollows. Considered as poor/moderate condition. A rabbit warren was noted in this area.
3. <i>Acacia victoriae</i> Shrubland / Open shrubland	These shrublands occur on gently to moderately sloping lower areas and open plains, both at the eastern end of the Hydro block and adjacent to Baroota Reservoir. Condition of the understorey would generally be described as poor, with low cover of native grasses and low shrubs.
4. <i>Triodia scariosa</i> Grassland with scattered emergent shrubs	Occurs on a flatter, elevated central area of the Hydro block. Triodia grassland with scattered emergent shrubs, including Elegant Wattle ( <i>Acacia victoriae</i> ), Thorn Wattle ( <i>A. continua</i> ), Curry Bush ( <i>Cassinia laevis</i> ), Narrow-leaf Hop-bush ( <i>Dodonaea viscosa</i> ) and Rock Grass-tree ( <i>Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata</i> ). Signs of grazing are abundant, and overall condition considered poor/moderate.
5. <i>Cassinia laevis</i> , <i>Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata</i> Shrubland with scattered emergent <i>Eucalyptus</i> spp., <i>Allocasuarina verticillata</i> , <i>Callitris gracilis</i>	Occurs on steep slopes and rocky outcrops in central and western parts of the Hydro block. Dense shrub understorey with some emergent trees. Grazing pressure high near edge but decreasing within interior. Considered to be in moderate condition.
6. <i>Eucalyptus socialis</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> +/- <i>E. cajuputea</i> (patchy) Mallee over <i>Cassinia laevis</i> , <i>Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata</i>	On steep slopes at the western end of the Hydro block. Moderate to dense shrub understorey with patches of mallee present. Three State Rare plant species noted. Some grazing impacts around edges, but generally considered to be in moderate to good condition.
7. <i>Pimelea microcephala</i> , <i>Acacia victoriae</i> , <i>Rhagodia parabolica</i> , <i>Maireana brevifolia</i> Open shrubland	On upper slopes at the western end and along the northern boundary of the Hydro block. Generally a sparse shrub layer, with scattered, heavily grazed understorey. Considered to be in poor condition.

Habitat type	Brief Summary
8. <i>Solanum cleistogamum</i> Very open low shrubland +/- <i>Austrostipa</i> sp., <i>Rytidosperma</i> sp. with scattered emergent <i>Acacia victoriae</i> , <i>Pimelea microcephala</i>	On crests and gently sloping areas throughout the Hydro site, and principal habitat to be effected by the proposed retention dam. Very heavily grazed, sparse native species only, and likely to be predominantly weedy annual grasses in springtime. Poor condition overall, with some rabbit warrens present.
9. <i>Alectryon oleifolius</i> Low woodland	One patch on lower, west facing slopes near the SA Water Baroota Reservoir. Considered to be in poor condition due to grazing pressure, with a sparse understorey and substantial patches of bare ground.
10. <i>Eucalyptus oleosa</i> +/- <i>E. socialis</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> Open mallee	On lower west facing slopes and gullies at the western end of the Hydro block. Open mallee woodland with a sparse medium and low shrub layer. Substantially impacted by ongoing grazing pressure, with overall condition being poor/moderate. Hollow-bearing trees present.
11. <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> (Red Gum) woodland	Restricted to a thin band of trees around the edges of the SA Water Baroota Reservoir. Moderately dense medium to tall shrub understorey. Less grazing pressure than adjacent areas, and considered to be in moderate condition. Some larger trees with hollows present, although patchy.



**FIGURE 4A: VEGETATION COMMUNITIES PRESENT: HYDRO BLOCK**

### 1. *Eucalyptus gracilis*, *E. socialis* ssp. Mallee / Open mallee

Small patches of this vegetation type are scattered across more southern hillslopes in the Hydro block, with one larger patch present near the southern edge of the area assessed. This vegetation has been exposed to significant grazing pressure, and the understorey is in generally poor condition. The community comprises a generally low, mixed canopy over a very open understorey which is characterised by a sparse layer of both sclerophyll and chenopod shrubs. Shrubby Riceflower (*Pimelea microcephala*) is the most abundant tall shrub in the understorey. The State Rare Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) is present as very scattered, heavily grazed plants. There are relatively large areas of open ground between shrubs and the ground layer includes native grasses and chenopod herbs. There are many hollows in the trees, ranging in size from small (<5cm) to large (>10cm). Weeds of concern include a few African Boxthorn (*Lycium ferocissimum*), scattered Horehound (*Marrubium vulgare*) and Saffron Thistle (*Carthamus lanatus*).



Representative photograph of habitat type 1, taken facing south at 227184E, 6354338N.

## 2. *Eucalyptus oleosa* ssp. *ampliata*, *E. socialis* ssp. *viridans*+/- *E. leptophylla*, *E. gracilis* Mallee

One patch of this vegetation type occurs on a west-facing hillslope on the northern boundary of the Hydro block. The structure of this community is similar to Community 1, although species diversity is lower. Scattered larger trees with hollows are present. *Eucalyptus oleosa* ssp. *ampliata*, *E. socialis* ssp. *viridans* are more prominent through central sections, with *E. gracilis* mostly confined to edges. As with community 1, this area has been exposed to significant grazing pressure which means the understorey is in a generally poor condition. A rabbit warren was noted in this area. Weeds of concern include scattered African Boxthorn (*Lycium ferocissimum*) and Saffron Thistle (*Carthamus lanatus*).



Representative photograph of habitat type 2, taken facing south at 227039E, 6354684N.

### 3. *Acacia victoriae* Shrubland / Open shrubland

These shrublands occur on lower slopes and open plains within the Hydro block. Elegant Wattle (*Acacia victoriae*) is persistent throughout this habitat type, but ranges in density from >40% cover to only scattered individuals. Shrubby Riceflower (*Pimelea microcephala*) is also patchily present. The understorey includes very scattered chenopod shrubs typical of the adjoining plains vegetation, but generally only in areas where grazing impact is less, such as along the creekline. Ground strata, such as grasses and herbaceous species, have been significantly impacted by grazing, and the diversity and abundance of understorey species has been reduced by this long term impact. Condition of the understorey would generally be described as poor. The State Rare Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) is present as very scattered, heavily grazed plants along the creekline. A total of 16 native plant species were recorded in this habitat type. Weeds of concern include a few African Boxthorn (*\*Lycium ferocissimum*) and Rose (*\*Rosa* sp.), and scattered Saffron Thistle (*\*Carthamus lanatus*).



Representative photograph of habitat type 3, taken facing south at 227367E, 6354646N.

#### 4. *Triodia scariosa* Grassland with scattered emergent shrubs

Occurs on a flatter, elevated central area of the Hydro block. Whilst *Triodia* is the dominant 'overstorey' species, a number of very scattered emergent shrubs occur within this habitat type, including Elegant Wattle (*Acacia victoriae*), Thorn Wattle (*A. continua*), Curry Bush (*Cassinia laevis*), Narrow-leaf Hop-bush (*Dodonaea viscosa*) and Rock Grass-tree (*Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata*). Lemon-grass (*Cymbopogon ambiguus*) is a prominent species in this vegetation type and signs of grazing are abundant. The State Rare Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) is present as very scattered, heavily grazed plants. *Triodia* forms habitat for many reptile and bird species that would not be found in adjoining more open areas (Community type 8). Weeds of concern include scattered Saffron Thistle (\**Carthamus lanatus*).



Representative photograph of habitat type 4, taken facing south at 226778E, 6354387N.

#### 5. *Cassinia laevis*, *Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata* Shrubland with scattered emergent *Allocasuarina verticillata*, *Callitris gracilis*

These shrublands occur on slopes and rocky outcrops in the more central parts of the Hydro block. A total of 17 native plant species was recorded in this vegetation community, and the ratio of native:exotic understorey biomass was estimated to be >76%. The dominant overstorey is medium sized shrubs, principally Curry Bush (*Cassinia laevis*) and Rock Grass-tree (*Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata*), but several other medium sized shrubs are present in places but seldom dominant. There are scattered emergent trees, including Golden Wattle (*Acacia pycnantha*), Drooping Sheoak (*Allocasuarina verticillata*) and Southern Cypress Pine (*Callitris gracilis*), with the latter present on patches in the southern portion of the site. Hard Mat-rush (*Lomandra multiflora* ssp. *dura*) is prominent in the understorey, however it has been heavily grazed, especially near edges of the vegetation. The high native biomass and diverse array of native plant life forms would mean this area provides habitat for many reptile and bird species, and condition ranges from poor/moderate around the edges to moderate/good in the centre of patches. Weeds of concern include scattered Saffron Thistle (*\*Carthamus lanatus*).



Representative photograph of habitat type 5, taken facing south at 226744E, 6354508N.

**6. *Eucalyptus socialis*, *E. gracilis* +/- *E. cajuputea* (patchy) Mallee over *Cassinia laevis*, *Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata***

This community generally occurs on steep slopes at the western end of the Hydro block. This vegetation type recorded the highest number of native plant species (27). It is characterised by a mixed canopy, including Green Mallee (*Eucalyptus cajuputea*) which is listed as Rare in South Australia. The understorey comprises a variety of medium to tall shrubs. Some grazing impacts around edges, but mostly in a moderate to good condition. The State Rare species Cane Spear-grass (*Austrostipa breviglumis*) Flinders Ranges Wattle (*Acacia iteaphylla*) were also recorded in this area. Weeds of concern include a few Apple of Sodom (*\*Solanum linnaeanum*), scattered Horehound (*\*Marrubium vulgare*) and Saffron Thistle (*\*Carthamus lanatus*).



Representative photograph of habitat type 6, taken facing south at 226425E, 6354366N.

### 7. *Pimelea microcephala*, *Acacia victoriae*, *Rhagodia parabolica*, *Maireana brevifolia* Open shrubland

This more degraded community generally occurs on upper slopes at the western end and along the northern boundary of the Hydro block. Understorey species are sparse and heavily grazed. The State Rare Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) is present as very scattered, heavily grazed plants. Weeds of concern include Horehound (*\*Marrubium vulgare*), Saffron Thistle (*\*Carthamus lanatus*) and widely scattered Apple of Sodom (*\*Solanum linnaeanum*).



Representative photograph of habitat type 7, taken facing south at 226036E, 6354397N.

**8. *Solanum cleistogamum* Very open low shrubland +/- *Austrostipa* sp., *Rytidosperma* sp. with scattered emergent *Acacia victoriae*, *Pimelea microcephala***

This vegetation occurs on crests and gently sloping areas throughout the Hydro site. This is also the vegetation type that occurs through most of the potential upper retention dam area. Very heavily grazed, with bare ground was estimated to be 31-50% and native:exotic understorey biomass was estimated to be 5-40%. Whilst there is still a diversity of plant species present, including grasses and low and medium shrubs, these native species are generally widely spaced. In spring grass cover is expected to be more prominent, although would likely be dominated by introduced annuals. Poor condition overall, with some rabbit warrens present. Weeds of concern include Saffron Thistle (*\*Carthamus lanatus*), Salvation Jane (*\*Echium plantagineum*) and widely scattered Apple of Sodom (*\*Solanum linnaeanum*).



Representative photograph of habitat type 8, taken facing south at 227226E, 6354574N.

### 9. *Alectryon oleifolius* Low woodland

A patch of this vegetation type occurs on lower, west facing slopes near the Baroota Reservoir. It supports the lowest number of species (8) of any community in the Hydro block. Considered to be in poor condition due to grazing pressure. Shrubby Riceflower (*Pimelea microcephala*) is the dominant tall shrub understorey, with Short-leaf Bluebush (*Maireana brevifolia*) and Ruby Saltbush (*Enchylaena tomentosa*) comprising the low shrub layer. Weeds of concern include Horehound (\**Marrubium vulgare*).



Representative photograph of habitat type 9, taken facing south at 225787E, 6354273N.

### 10. *Eucalyptus oleosa* +/- *E. socialis*, *E. gracilis* Open mallee

Occurs on lower west facing slopes and gullies at the western end of the Hydro block. Dominant overstorey species is Red Mallee (*Eucalyptus oleosa*), with scattered Yorrell (*Eucalyptus gracilis*) and Beaked Red Mallee (*Eucalyptus socialis* ssp. *socialis*). Eighteen native species recorded in this area, mostly scattered medium (*Erememophila scoparia*, *Acacia oswaldii*, *Rhagodia* spp.) and low (*Maireana* spp., *Enchylaena tomentosa*) shrubs. Considered to be substantially impacted by ongoing grazing pressure, with overall condition being poor/moderate. Hollow-bearing trees present. Weeds of concern include Horehound (*\*Marrubium vulgare*) and African Boxthorn (*\*Lycium ferocissimum*).



Representative photograph of habitat type 10, taken facing south at 225750E, 6354226N.

### 11. *Eucalyptus camaldulensis* (Red Gum) woodland

This vegetation community is restricted to a thin band of trees around the edges of the Baroota Reservoir. The understorey is generally a continuation of shrubs species found in nearby shrublands, such as *Acacia victoriae* ssp. *victoriae*, *Pimelea microcephala* ssp. *microcephala*, *Rhagodia parabolica* and *Cassinia laevis*. Scattered African Boxthorn (*Lycium ferocissimum*) is the most threatening woody weed present. Some larger trees with hollows present, although patchy.



Representative photograph of Red Gum woodland that forms a narrow band around Baroota Reservoir. Photo facing SW at 225595, 6354153.

### 4.3.2 Vegetation communities/habitats in the Solar Farm Block

The native vegetation in the Solar Farm block is generally quite degraded, and is different to the vegetation in the hydro area due to topography, rainfall and soils. There are some sections that have been recently ploughed and have no remnant vegetation. A total of six vegetation types were mapped in this area (Figure 4B).

Areas where native vegetation remain are predominantly chenopod shrublands, with taller Elegant Wattle (*Acacia victoriae*) shrublands along drainage lines. These shrublands have been exposed to long-term grazing, and have been substantially modified by this impact. Vegetation types A, B and C are found in areas that may be impacted by construction of a substation associated with the solar farm, with areas SF1, SF2 and SF3 in the broader area that will be impacted by the solar farm. Table 6 provides an overall summary of these six different vegetation types. One plant species of conservation significance, Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) was present as scattered plants in the Solar Farm area, but of higher cover (5-25%) in the area that may be impacted by the substation as part of the Solar Farm development.

**TABLE 6: SUMMARY OF VEGETATION/HABITAT TYPES PRESENT IN THE SOLAR FARM BLOCK**

Habitat type	Brief Summary
A. <i>Maireana rohrlachii</i> , <i>M. brevifolia</i> +/- <i>M. pyramidata</i> , <i>Roepora aurantiaca</i> Low shrubland with scattered emergent <i>Acacia victoriae</i>	Occurs on relatively flat land in an area that may be impacted by construction of a substation. It has a moderate diversity of native plant species, and is considered in a poor to moderate condition. Bluebush species ( <i>Maireana spp.</i> ) and, in patches, Shrubby Twinleaf ( <i>Roepora aurantiaca ssp. aurantiaca</i> ) are the dominant medium shrub overstorey, with Fan Saltbush ( <i>Atriplex angulata</i> ) and the grass species Bottle Washers ( <i>Enneapogon spp.</i> ) the main understorey. State Rare Rohrlach's Bluebush ( <i>Maireana rohrlachii</i> ) has cover of 5-25%.
B. <i>Acacia victoriae</i> +/- <i>A. oswaldii</i> Shrubland	Generally, along drainage lines. Elegant Wattle ( <i>Acacia victoriae</i> ) is the dominant overstorey, with scattered Umbrella Wattle ( <i>Acacia oswaldii</i> ) also present. Understorey shrubs include Short-leaf Bluebush ( <i>Maireana brevifolia</i> ), Bitter Saltbush ( <i>Atriplex stipitata</i> ). Poor to moderate condition in substation patch, whereas poor condition in broader Solar Farm area, with significant impacts from grazing.
C. <i>Maireana brevifolia</i> +/- <i>M. pyramidata</i> Open shrubland	Degraded low shrubland community on north western side where a substation may be built associated with the solar farm. Short-leaf Bluebush ( <i>Maireana brevifolia</i> ) the dominant overstorey. Low species diversity (7 species) and low shrub density and considered in poor condition due to long term grazing impacts.
SF1. <i>Maireana pyramidata</i> +/- <i>M. brevifolia</i> Shrubland	Widespread community in the northern half of the Solar Farm block, on slightly lower lying areas, and away from grazing points. Retains a moderate species diversity of 16 species, with Black Bluebush ( <i>Maireana pyramidata</i> ) the main overstorey plant. The State Rare Rohrlach's Bluebush ( <i>Maireana rohrlachii</i> ) is present as very scattered, heavily grazed plants. Overall considered to be in poor condition due to long term grazing impacts.

Habitat type	Brief Summary
SF2. <i>Maireana brevifolia</i> +/- <i>M. pyramidata</i> Shrubland	Patches occur throughout the unploughed sections of the proposed Solar Farm block, along with a large block along the western side. On disturbed land near grazing points or where past clearance has occurred, and on slightly more elevated ground than community SF1. Short-leaf Bluebush ( <i>Maireana brevifolia</i> ) is the dominant overstorey shrub. Low species diversity (8 species) and low shrub density, and as such considered to be in poor condition.
SF3. +/- <i>Maireana pyramidata</i> +/- <i>M. aphylla</i> , <i>M. turbinata</i> , <i>M. brevifolia</i> Open shrubland	Occurs in the north-west section of the proposed Solar Farm section, in the lowest lying part of the proposed development area. Moderate species diversity, with a variety of different Bluebush ( <i>Maireana spp.</i> ) species in the overstorey, and Saltbush ( <i>Atriplex spp.</i> ) also present in patches. Native grasses are more prominent in the understorey than in other parts of the proposed solar farm area, forming 5-25% cover in sections. Rated as poor to moderate condition, with less grazing impacts than SF1 and SF2.

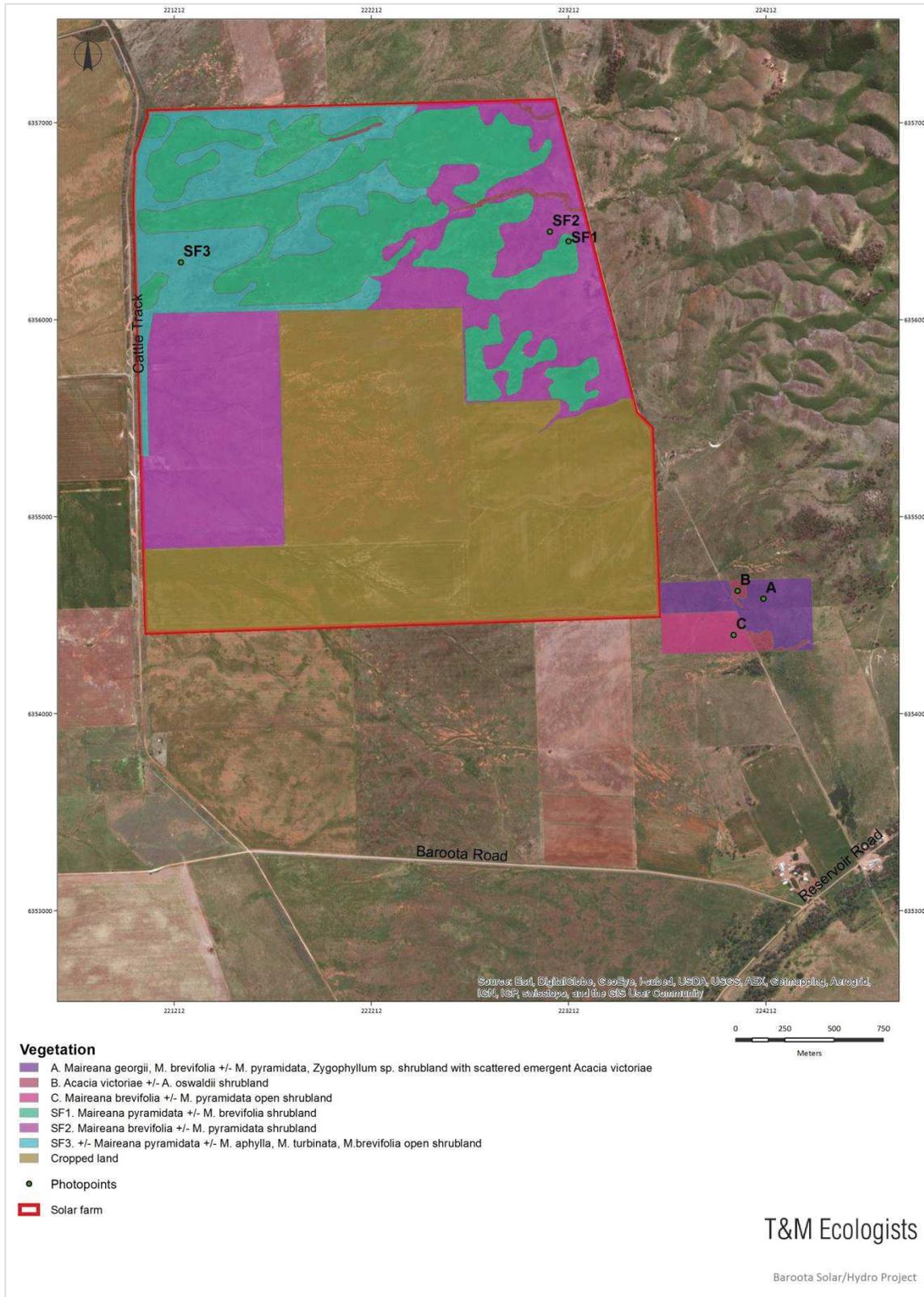


FIGURE 4B: VEGETATION COMMUNITIES PRESENT: SOLAR FARM BLOCK

**A. *Maireana rohrlachii*, *M. brevifolia* +/- *M. pyramidata*, *Roepora aurantiaca* Low shrubland with scattered emergent *Acacia victoriae***

This low shrubland community occurs on relatively flat land in an area that may be impacted by construction of a substation. It has a moderate diversity of native plant species, and whilst grazing impacts are present, this area generally seems to have been exposed to less grazing pressure than vegetation in the Solar Farm area. Bluebush species (*Maireana spp.*) (including the State Rare Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) at cover 5-25%) and, in patches, Shrubby Twinleaf (*Roepora aurantiaca ssp. aurantiaca*) are the dominant medium shrub overstorey, with Fan Saltbush (*Atriplex angulata*) and the grass species Bottle Washers (*Enneapogon spp.*) the main understorey. Bare ground was estimated to be 11-20%, with Ward's Weed (*\*Carrichtera annua*), whilst dead at the time of inspection, likely to be a significant ground cover, especially in years of above average rainfall. Weeds of concern include scattered Apple of Sodom (*\*Solanum linnaeanum*).



Representative photograph of habitat type A, taken facing south at 224201E, 6354398N.

### B. *Acacia victoriae* +/- *A. oswaldii* Shrubland

Scattered patches of this community occur in the proposed Solar Farm section of the study area, generally along drainage lines. Elegant Wattle (*Acacia victoriae*) is the dominant overstorey, with scattered Umbrella Wattle (*Acacia oswaldii*) also present. Other taller shrubs in this community include Shrubby Riceflower (*Pimelea microcephala*) and prominent low shrubs include Short-leaf Bluebush (*Maireana brevifolia*) and Bitter Saltbush (*Atriplex stipitata*). Scattered plants of the State Rare Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) are found around the verges of this community in the patch at the south of the Block (the substation area). Ward's Weed (*\*Carrichtera annua*), whilst dead at the time of inspection, is likely to be a significant ground cover, especially in years of above average rainfall. The patches of this vegetation type present in the potential substation area are of poor to moderate condition, whereas in the broader solar farm area they are generally in poor condition, with significant impacts from grazing. Weeds of concern include widely scattered African Boxthorn (*\*Lycium ferocissium*).



Representative photograph of habitat type B, taken facing south at 224069E, 6354623N.

### C. *Maireana brevifolia* +/- *M. pyramidata* Open shrubland

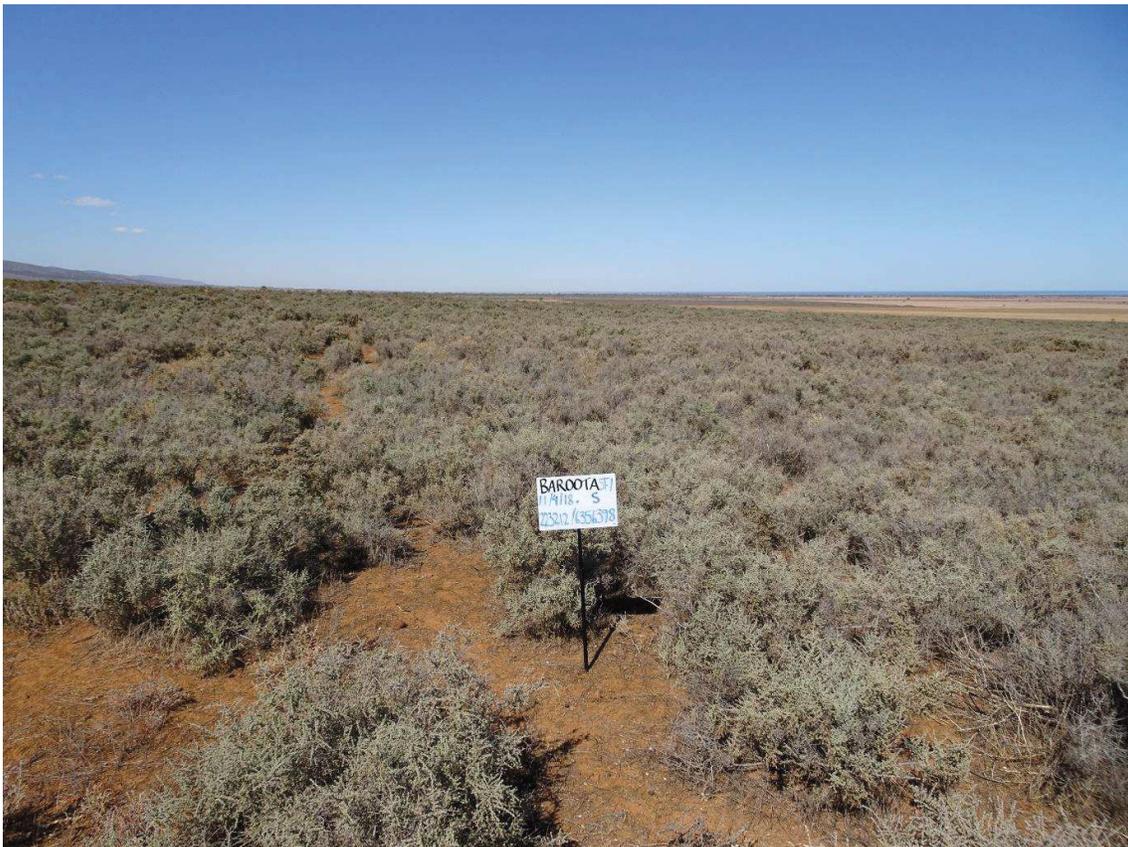
A more degraded low shrubland community which occurs in the area where a substation may be built associated with the solar farm. This area is open shrubland, with Short-leaf Bluebush (*Maireana brevifolia*) the dominant overstorey. Shrub cover has been significantly impacted by grazing, with low species diversity (7 species) and low shrub density compared to an area in better condition. Ward's Weed (*Carrichtera annua*) is likely to be a significant understorey weed in spring, and there are substantial patches of bare ground (estimated to be >50% cover). African Boxthorn (*Lycium ferocissimum*) is also scattered through this area. Ward's Weed (*Carrichtera annua*), whilst dead at the time of inspection, likely to be a significant ground cover, especially in years of above average rainfall.



Representative photograph of habitat type C, taken facing south at 224049E, 6354398N.

### SF1. *Maireana pyramidata* +/- *M. brevifolia* Shrubland

A widespread community in the northern half of the proposed Solar Farm block, it is dominated by drought and stock resistant chenopod shrubs ie the vegetation has been fundamentally modified by long term grazing, and as such is considered overall to be in poor condition (compared to its original, pre-disturbance state). It is principally found on slightly lower lying areas, and away from grazing points (where vegetation type SF2 is prominent). Despite long term grazing, it still retains a moderate species diversity of 16 species. The State Rare Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) is present as very scattered, heavily grazed plants. Weeds of concern include widely scattered African Boxthorn (*\*Lycium ferocissimum*) and Horehound (*\*Marrubium vulgare*). Ward's Weed (*\*Carrichtera annua*), whilst dead at the time of inspection, likely to be a significant ground cover, especially in years of above average rainfall.



Representative photograph of habitat type SF1, taken facing south at 223212E, 6356398N.

**SF2. *Maireana brevifolia* +/- *M. pyramidata* Shrubland**

This community has been differentiated from SF1 because of its generally poorer and more degraded condition. It was generally found on land that was slightly elevated, and also near watering points, with patches occurring throughout the proposed Solar Farm block, along with a large block along the western side where past clearance and grazing has impacted. These areas have low species diversity (8 species) and low shrub density, and as such are considered to be in poor condition. Ward's Weed (*\*Carrichtera annua*), whilst dead at the time of inspection, is likely to be a significant ground cover, especially in years of above average rainfall. Weeds of concern include widely scattered African Boxthorn (*\*Lycium ferocissimum*) and Horehound (*\*Marrubium vulgare*).



Representative photograph of habitat type SF2, taken facing south at 223119E, 6356446N.

**SF3. +/- *Maireana pyramidata* +/- *M. aphylla*, *M. turbinata*, *M. georgii*, *M. brevifolia* Open shrubland**

This low shrub community occurs in the north-west section of the proposed Solar Farm section of the study area, in the lowest lying part of the proposed development area. A total of 17 native plant species was recorded in this habitat type, representing a moderate species diversity. A variety of different Bluebush (*Maireana spp.*) species are found in the overstorey, with Saltbush (*Atriplex lindleyi ssp. inflata*, *Atriplex vesicaria*) also present in patches. Grasses, especially Umbrella Grass (*Enteropogon acicularis*) are more prominent in the understorey than in other parts of the proposed solar farm area, forming 5-25% cover in sections. This vegetation has been impacted by grazing, but considered to be less compromised than other solar farm areas, and is rated as poor to moderate condition. Ward's Weed (*\*Carrichtera annua*), whilst dead at the time of inspection, is likely to be a significant ground cover, especially in years of above average rainfall.



Representative photograph of habitat type SF3, taken facing south at 221248E, 6356290N.

### 4.3.3 Vegetation condition

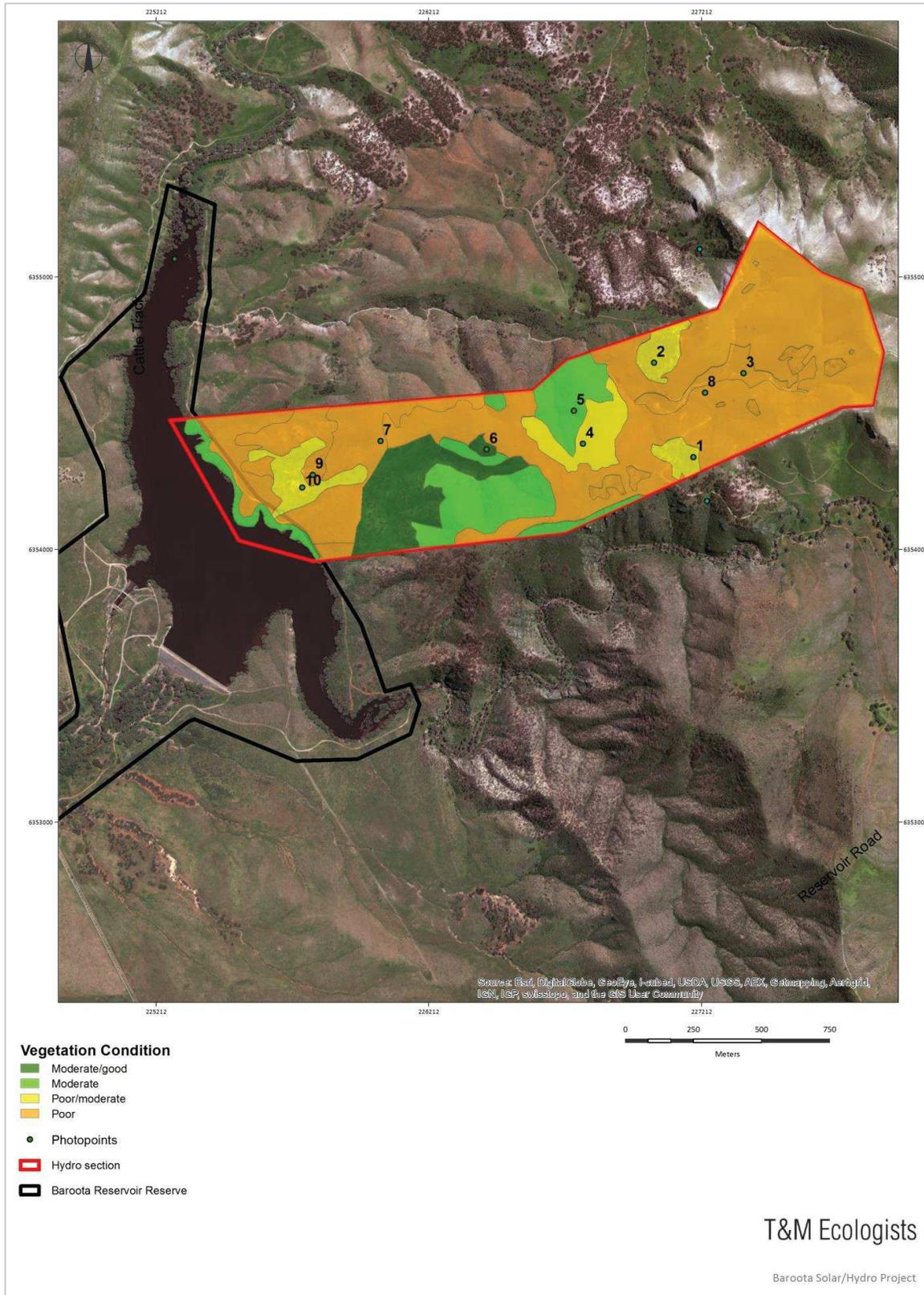
Figures 5A and 5B show overall indicative maps of native vegetation condition.

#### **Hydro Block**

The Hydro area shows a broader range of condition, from poor to moderate/good (Figure 5A). The vegetation considered to be in the best condition was in Habitat Types 5 and 6, which were both found on steep, stony ground in the central parts of the Hydro block. Most of the vegetation found in the eastern part of the Hydro Block (where impacts from the retention dam are most likely) is considered to be in a poor condition from a native vegetation perspective, due to impacts of long term (and ongoing) grazing as well as past clearance.

#### **Solar Farm Block**

The Solar Farm area contains a significant proportion of cropped land (Figure 5B), with the patches of remnant vegetation generally being assessed as being in a poor condition (Habitat Types C, SF1 and SF2), with some patches assessed as being in a poor to moderate condition (Habitat Types A, B and SF3). Most of the north-eastern section of the block is considered to be in poor condition, as are patches in the north-west corner (vegetation type SF3) and areas in the south-western corner, within the area assessed for the substation (vegetation type C). Differences in condition relate to past and present grazing practices, topography, watering points and possibly past clearance in some areas (eg the block of vegetation type SF2 on the western side of the Solar Farm block).



**FIGURE 5A: ASSESSED CONDITION OF VEGETATION IN THE HYDRO BLOCK**

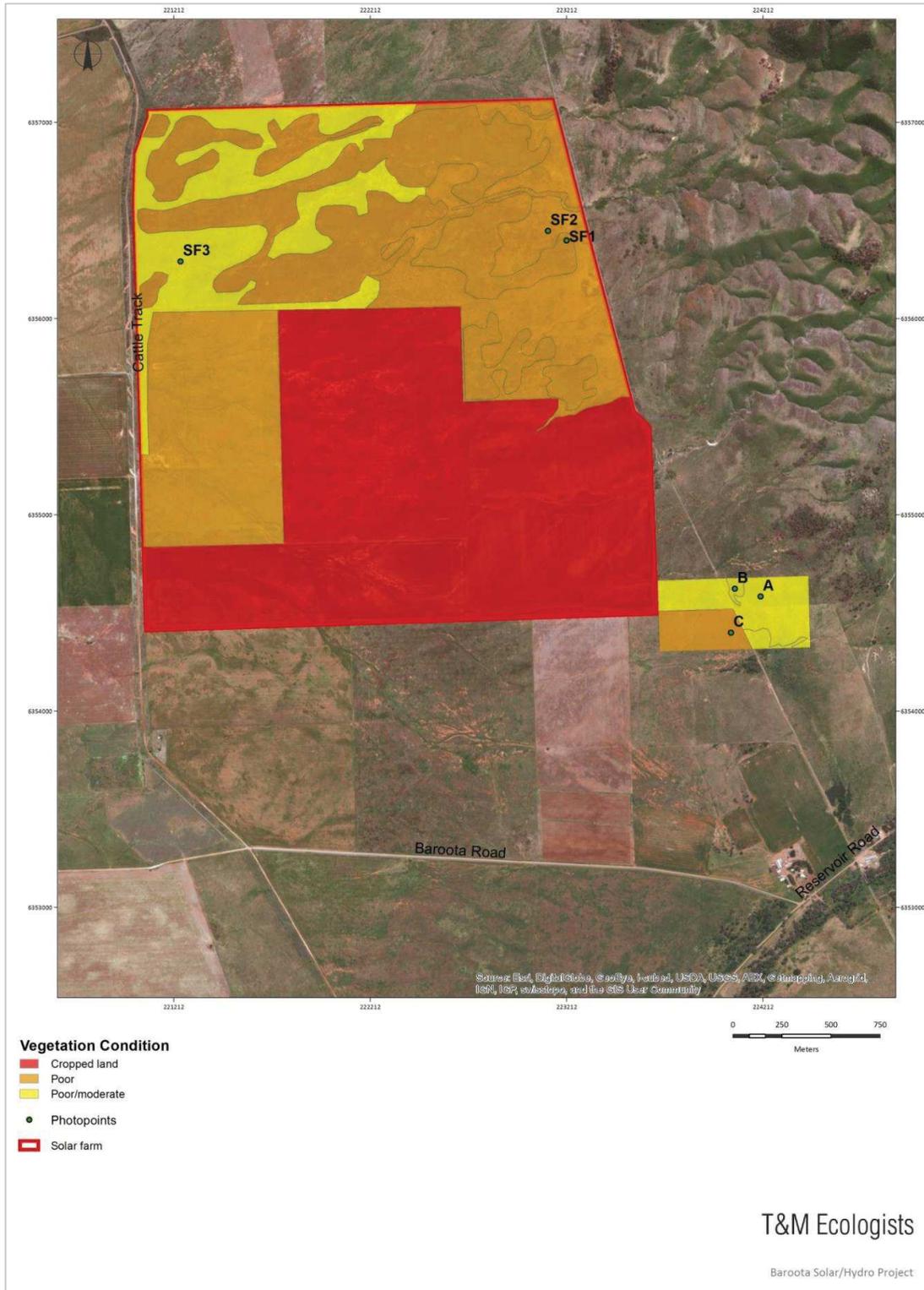


FIGURE 5B: ASSESSED CONDITION OF VEGETATION IN THE SOLAR FARM BLOCK

#### 4.3.4 Native Plant Species

A total of 89 species was observed during the assessment undertaken as part of this project (Table 7A). However, both the timing (autumn) and weather conditions during and prior to the survey would mean that many plants, particularly seasonally evident species, may not have been detected. For this reason, all threatened plant species found within 20km of the site have been assessed for the likelihood of presence, based on the habitat types present in the assessment area. The results of this assessment are provided in Section 4.4.

##### Hydro area

Sixty-eight native plant species were observed in the hydro block section (Table 7A). Species richness was highest in the mallee community 6 (*Eucalyptus socialis*, *E. gracilis* +/- *E. cajuputea* (patchy) Mallee over *Cassinia laevis*, *Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata*) where 27 native plant species were recorded. The lowest species richness of eight was recorded in community 9, the Bullock Bush (*Alectryon oleifolius*) Low woodland.

No plant species of conservation significance at a national level (EPBC) were recorded at the time of the survey. Four plant species rated as Rare in South Australia (NPWSA) were recorded. These were:

- Flinders Ranges Wattle (*Acacia iteaphylla*)
- Cane Spear-grass (*Austrostipa breviglumis*)
- Green Mallee (*Eucalyptus cajuputea*)
- Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*)

##### Solar Farm area

A total of 39 native plant species were observed in the solar farm area (Table 7B). Diversity was highest in vegetation community SF3 (+/- *Maireana pyramidata* +/- *M. aphylla*, *M. turbinata*, *M. brevifolia* Open shrubland), where seventeen species were recorded and was lowest in Community C (*Maireana brevifolia* +/- *M. pyramidata* Open shrubland) where seven native plant species were recorded.

No plant species of conservation significance at a national level (EPBC) were recorded at the time of the survey. One plant species rated as Rare in South Australia (NPWSA) was recorded, Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*), which was found as an overstorey dominant species (with 5-25% cover) in vegetation community A, and as scattered plants in vegetation community B and SF1. It may possibly occur in other vegetation community types in this area.

Threatened flora is discussed further in Section 4.4.

TABLE 7A: PLANT SPECIES RECORDED ON SITE – VEGETATION COMMUNITIES 1-10 (PROPOSED HYDRO SECTION)

Name	Common Name	*Conservation Status			Vegetation Community									
		EPBC	NPWSA	NY	Site 1	Site 2	Site 3	Site 4	Site 5	Site 6	Site 7	Site 8	Site 9	Site 10
<i>Acacia calamifolia</i>	Wallowa			RA					RL					
<i>Acacia continua</i>	Thorn Wattle			NT				RN	RN	RN				
<i>Acacia iteaphylla</i>	Flinders Ranges Wattle		R	RA						LN				
<i>Acacia oswaldii</i>	Umbrella Wattle			LC									LN	LN-T
<i>Acacia pycnantha</i>	Golden Wattle			LC	LN r				LN r					
<i>Acacia victoriae ssp. victoriae</i>	Elegant Wattle			LC			R 2	RN		RN	R 2 r	RN r		
<i>Alectryon oleifolius ssp. canescens</i>	Bullock Bush			LC						LN gr			R 3 suckering	LN
<i>Allocasuarina verticillata</i>	Drooping Sheoak			LC					RN	RT r				
<i>Amaranthus mitchellii</i>	Boggabri Weed						RT							
<i>Amyema miquelii</i>	Box Mistletoe			NT	SN	SN				ST				ST
<i>Atriplex angulata</i>	Fan Saltbush			LC										
<i>Atriplex eardleyae</i>	Eardley's Saltbush			LC										
<i>Atriplex lindleyi ssp. inflata</i>	Corky Saltbush			LC										
<i>Atriplex semibaccata</i>	Berry Saltbush			LC			LN							
<i>Atriplex stipitata</i>	Bitter Saltbush			LC										
<i>Atriplex vesicaria</i>	Bladder Saltbush													
<i>Austrostipa acrociliata</i>	Graceful Spear-grass			NT	LN									
<i>Austrostipa breviglumis</i>	Cane Spear-grass		R	NT						R 2				
<i>Austrostipa sp.</i>					LN	LN	LT	RT	RT	R 1	R 1 gr	R 1	LT	RN
<i>Boerhavia dominii</i>	Tar-vine			RA	RT		R 1				R 1 gr	R 1 r		
<i>Calotis hispidula</i>	Hairy Burr-daisy			LC										
<i>Cassinia laevis</i>	Curry Bush			LC	LN gr		RT	R 2	W 2 r	W 2 r	RT gr			
<i>Cheilanthes lasiophylla</i>	Woolly Cloak-fern			LC					LN					
<i>Chenopodium curvispicatum</i>	Cottony Goosefoot			LC	LN									
<i>Convolvulus microsepalus</i>	Small-flower Bindweed			NE			LT							
<i>Convolvulus remotus</i>	Grassy Bindweed			LC	LN		LN		LN	LN		RN		
<i>Cullen australasicum</i>	Tall Scurf-pea			RA										
<i>Cymbopogon ambiguus</i>	Lemon-grass			LC			LT	R 1-2	R 1-2	R 2	R 2 gr	RN		
<i>Dianella revoluta var. revoluta</i>	Black-anther Flax-lily			LC	LN									
<i>Dichondra repens</i>	Kidney Weed			RA	LN gr									

Name	Common Name	*Conservation Status			Vegetation Community									
		EPBC	NPWSA	NY	Site 1	Site 2	Site 3	Site 4	Site 5	Site 6	Site 7	Site 8	Site 9	Site 10
<i>Dissocarpus paradoxus</i>	Ball Bindyi			LC										
<i>Dodonaea lobulata</i>	Lobed-leaf Hop-bush			NT				LN						
<i>Dodonaea viscosa ssp. angustissima</i>	Narrow-leaf Hop-bush			LC				LN r gr		RN				
<i>Einadia nutans ssp. nutans</i>	Climbing Saltbush			LC	LN	LN			LT					
<i>Enchylaena tomentosa var. tomentosa</i>	Ruby Saltbush			LC	LN	LN					LT		L 2	L 2
<i>Enneapogon avenaceus</i>	Common Bottle-washers			LC										
<i>Enneapogon cylindricus</i>	Jointed Bottle-washers			LC										
<i>Enneapogon nigricans</i>	Black-head Grass			LC				LT						
<i>Enteropogon acicularis</i>	Umbrella Grass			LC										
<i>Eremophila deserti</i>	Turkey-bush			LC					RN	LN				
<i>Eremophila scoparia</i>	Broom Emubush			LC										LT r gr
<i>Eucalyptus cajuputea</i>	Green Mallee		R	NE						L 2				
<i>Eucalyptus gracilis</i>	Yorrell			NT	W 3	L 2				L 2				RT
<i>Eucalyptus leptophylla</i>	Narrow-leaf Red Mallee			RA		L 2								
<i>Eucalyptus oleosa ssp. ampliata</i>	Red Mallee			LC		W 2-3				L 2				R 2
<i>Eucalyptus pososa</i>	Mallee Box			LC						L 2				
<i>Eucalyptus socialis ssp. socialis</i>	Beaked Red Mallee			NT	R 2					L 2				R 2
<i>Eucalyptus socialis ssp. viridans</i>	Beaked Red Mallee				R 2	W 3								
<i>Euphorbia dallachyana</i>	Caustic Weed				LN	LN				LN		RT		
<i>Glycine rubiginosa</i>	Twining Glycine			NT							LN			
<i>Lomandra multiflora ssp. dura</i>	Hard Mat-rush			LC				RN gr	R 2 gr					
<i>Lysiana exocarpi ssp. exocarpi</i>	Harlequin Mistletoe			LC										SN
<i>Maireana aphylla</i>	Cotton-bush			LC										
<i>Maireana brevifolia</i>	Short-leaf Bluebush			LC	LT					L 1	R 2		R 3	RT-2
<i>Maireana enchylaenoides</i>	Wingless Fishure-plant			LC	L 1	RN	RT							
<i>Maireana georgei</i>	Satiny Bluebush			LC										LT
<i>Maireana pentatropis</i>	Erect Mallee Bluebush			LC		RN r								
<i>Maireana pyramidata</i>	Black Bluebush			LC		RN r								
<i>Maireana rohrlachii</i>	Rohrlach's Bluebush		R	VU	RN		RN	RN gr			RT gr			

Name	Common Name	*Conservation Status			Vegetation Community									
		EPBC	NPWSA	NY	Site 1	Site 2	Site 3	Site 4	Site 5	Site 6	Site 7	Site 8	Site 9	Site 10
<i>Maireana turbinata</i>	Top-fruit Bluebush			LC										
<i>Myoporum platycarpum</i> ssp. <i>platycarpum</i>	False Sandalwood			LC										
<i>Osteocarpum salsuginosum</i>	Inland Bonefruit			DD										
<i>Pimelea microcephala</i> ssp. <i>microcephala</i>	Shrubby Riceflower			LC	W 2	RT-2	L 2	LN		L 2	R 2	R N r	R 2	R N
<i>Pittosporum angustifolium</i>	Native Apricot			LC	LN	LN				LN				
<i>Pomaderris paniculosa</i> ssp. <i>paniculosa</i>	Mallee Pomaderris			LC						R 2 r				
<i>Portulaca oleracea</i>	Common Purslane			LC										
<i>Ptilotus obovatus</i>	Silver Mulla Mulla			LC		R N	RT					R N gr		
<i>Ptilotus spathulatus</i>	Pussy-tails			LC			RT					R N		
<i>Rhagodia parabolica</i>	Mealy Saltbush			LC						LT	LT		LT	L 2
<i>Rhagodia spinescens</i>	Spiny Saltbush			LC										LN
<i>Roepora aurantiaca</i> ssp. <i>aurantiaca</i>	Shrubby Twinleaf			RA	R N		RT				LT		R 2	RT-2
<i>Roepora confluens</i>	Forked Twinleaf			LC										
<i>Roepora crenata</i>	Notched Twinleaf			NT										RT
<i>Rytidosperma</i> sp.					LN		LT	L 2		W 2		R N		
<i>Salsola australis</i>	Buckbush			LC			R N							
<i>Scaevola humilis</i>	Inland Fanflower			NT				R 1						
<i>Sclerolaena brachyptera</i>	Short-wing Bindyi			LC										
<i>Sclerolaena divaricata</i>	Tangled Bindyi			LC										
<i>Sclerolaena obliquispis</i>	Oblique-spined Bindyi			LC										
<i>Sclerolaena patentispis</i>	Spear-fruit Bindyi			LC										
<i>Senecio quadridentatus</i>	Cotton Groundsel			LC				LT						
<i>Solanum cleistogamum</i>	Shy Nightshade			VU	LT gr		LT	LT		LT	R 2-3	L 1-2		LT
<i>Themeda triandra</i>	Kangaroo Grass			LC						LT				
<i>Triodia scariosa</i>	Spinifex			EN				W 3-4 r	RT					
<i>Vittadinia</i> sp.	New Holland Daisy				LN			R N	RT	L 1				
<i>Wahlenbergia communis</i>	Tufted Bluebell			LC				LN	LN					
<i>Wahlenbergia luteola</i>	Yellow-wash Bluebell			LC							LN			
<i>Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata</i>	Rock Grass-tree			NT				R N gr	W 2 r					

TABLE 7B: PLANT SPECIES RECORDED ON SITE – VEGETATION COMMUNITIES A-C AND SF1 – SF3 (PROPOSED SOLAR FARM)

Name	Common Name	*Conservation Status			Vegetation Community					
		EPBC	NPWSA	NY	A	B	C	SF1	SF2	SF3
<i>Acacia oswaldii</i>	Umbrella Wattle			LC		LN				
<i>Acacia victoriae ssp. victoriae</i>	Elegant Wattle			LC	R N	R 2-3 r	LN	R N		
<i>Atriplex angulata</i>	Fan Saltbush			LC	LT-2					
<i>Atriplex eardleyae</i>	Eardley's Saltbush			LC			R 1			
<i>Atriplex lindleyi ssp. inflata</i>	Corky Saltbush			LC						R 2
<i>Atriplex stipitata</i>	Bitter Saltbush			LC	LT	R 2				
<i>Atriplex vesicaria</i>	Bladder Saltbush									W 2-3
<i>Austrostipa sp.</i>						RT			LT	R 1
<i>Calotis hispidula</i>	Hairy Burr-daisy			LC				W 1		
<i>Convolvulus remotus</i>	Grassy Bindweed			LC	LT	LT		LT	LT	
<i>Cullen australasicum</i>	Tall Scurf-pea			RA				L 2	LN	LN
<i>Dissocarpus paradoxus</i>	Ball Bindyi			LC				R N		
<i>Enchylaena tomentosa var. tomentosa</i>	Ruby Saltbush			LC	RT	RT	R N	LT		LT
<i>Enneapogon avenaceus</i>	Common Bottle-washers			LC	RT-1					
<i>Enneapogon cylindricus</i>	Jointed Bottle-washers			LC	LN					
<i>Enteropogon acicularis</i>	Umbrella Grass			LC						R 1-2
<i>Maireana aphylla</i>	Cotton-bush			LC		R N	LN			L 2
<i>Maireana brevifolia</i>	Short-leaf Bluebush			LC	R 2	R 2	R 2 gr	RT	W 2	W 1
<i>Maireana georgei</i>	Satiny Bluebush			LC						L 2
<i>Maireana pyramidata</i>	Black Bluebush			LC	RT	RT		R 3	LT	W 2
<i>Maireana rohrlachii</i>	Rohrlach's Bluebush		R	VU	R 2	RT		RT		
<i>Maireana turbinata</i>	Top-fruit Bluebush			LC						R 2
<i>Myoporum platycarpum ssp. platycarpum</i>	False Sandalwood			LC	LN					
<i>Osteocarpum salsuginosum</i>	Inland Bonefruit			DD				L 1		LT
<i>Pimelea microcephala ssp. microcephala</i>	Shrubby Riceflower			LC		L 2 r	LT			
<i>Portulaca oleracea</i>	Common Purslane			LC				LT		
<i>Ptilotus obovatus</i>	Silver Mulla Mulla			LC		LN				

Name	Common Name	*Conservation Status			Vegetation Community					
		EPBC	NPWSA	NY	A	B	C	SF1	SF2	SF3
<i>Rhagodia parabolica</i>	Mealy Saltbush			LC		R N				
<i>Rhagodia spinescens</i>	Spiny Saltbush			LC		LN		LT-2	R N	LN
<i>Roepora aurantiaca ssp. aurantiaca</i>	Shrubby Twinleaf			RA	RT-2	RT				
<i>Roepora confluens</i>	Forked Twinleaf			LC				LT		
<i>Rytidosperma sp.</i>										LT
<i>Salsola australis</i>	Buckbush			LC		LT r				LT
<i>Sclerolaena brachyptera</i>	Short-wing Bindyi			LC				RT		RT
<i>Sclerolaena divaricata</i>	Tangled Bindyi			LC						RT
<i>Sclerolaena obliquispis</i>	Oblique-spined Bindyi			LC				LT	RT	
<i>Sclerolaena patentispis</i>	Spear-fruit Bindyi			LC			R 2			
<i>Sida intricata</i>	Twiggy Sida			NT						RT
<i>Solanum cleistogamum</i>	Shy Nightshade			VU	LT			LT	LT	

**\*Conservation Status**

EPBC = Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999

NPWSA = Schedules of the National Parks and Wildlife Act 1972 accessed April 2018

NY = Gillam, S. and Urban, R. (2008) Species Risk Assessment Pilot Project Phase 1 Report: Regional Species Conservation Assessments, Northern and Yorke Region. Department for Environment and Heritage, South Australia.

CR = Critically Endangered, EN = Endangered, VU = Vulnerable, RA = Rare, NT = Near Threatened, LC = Least Concern

**Vegetation Community Cover Abundance Codes (adapted from the Biological Survey of SA):**

- N = Not many (1-10 plants and <5%)
- T = sparsely present; cover small (<5%)
- 1 = plentiful, but of small cover (<5%)
- 2 = any number of individuals covering 5-25% of area
- 3 = any number of individuals covering 25-50% of area
- 4 = any number of individuals covering 50-75% of area
- 5 = covering more than 75% of area

**Manner of Distribution:**

- L = Localised
- S = Skewed
- C = Clumped
- R = Random
- Re = Regular (eg planted)
- W = Widespread

**Additional codes:**

- r = regenerating
- gr = grazed

### 4.3.5 Introduced plant species

Note that as with native plants, the timing of the survey may have meant that some seasonally evident species could not be detected. Some species could not be identified (eg grasses) for similar reasons – the timing of the survey meant that required material for identification (such as seed) was not present.

#### Hydro Block

All sites contained two or more introduced (weed) species (Table 8A). The least number of weed species was recorded in Community 9 – *Alectryon oleifolius* Low woodland, and the highest number of weeds was in Community 3 - *Acacia victoriae* Shrubland.

No Weeds of National Significance (WONS) were recorded within the Hydro Block. Five Declared plant species were recorded:

- Salvation Jane (*Echium plantagineum*)
- African Boxthorn (*Lycium ferocissimum*)
- Horehound (*Marrubium vulgare*)
- Bathurst Burr (*Xanthium spinosum*)
- Apple of Sodom (*Solanum linnaeanum*)

Salvation Jane, Boxthorn and Horehound were widespread but generally of low cover throughout most habitats in the proposed project area. Bathurst Burr was noted in one specific location, shown in Figure 6, along the drainage line at the eastern end of the Hydro site. Apple of Sodom was generally detected as scattered individuals across a variety of habitats (shrubland, woodland and low shrubland). Grassy and herbaceous weeds were common through most of the assessment areas, probably reflecting the impacts of long term grazing.

#### Solar Farm Block

All sites contained two or more introduced (weed) species (Table 8B). Ward's Weed was estimated at in excess of 5% cover in all sites, with this cover likely to increase in spring when these plants are more evident. As noted previously, a higher diversity of weed species is likely to be present (and identifiable) in spring, but notwithstanding this, the highest number of weeds (five species) was observed in SF1 (*Maireana pyramidata* +/- *M. brevifolia* Shrubland), with three species observed in vegetation communities A (*Maireana rohrlichii*, *M. brevifolia* +/- *M. pyramidata*, *Reopera aurantiaca* Low shrubland with scattered emergent *Acacia victoriae*) and SF3 (+/- *Maireana pyramidata* +/- *M. aphylla*, *M. turbinata*, *M. brevifolia* Open shrubland). These areas were also generally considered to be amongst the best condition areas in the solar farm block (see Section 4.3.3).

No Weeds of National Significance (WONS) were recorded within the Solar Farm Block. Three Declared plant species were recorded (although note that it is highly likely that Salvation Jane (*Echium plantagineum*) is also present but was not identifiable at the time of survey):

- African Boxthorn (*Lycium ferocissimum*)
- Horehound (*Marrubium vulgare*)
- Apple of Sodom (*Solanum linnaeanum*)

Boxthorn and Horehound were widespread but generally of low cover through habitats in the site. Apple of Sodom was detected as scattered individuals in vegetation community A (*Maireana rohrlachii*, *M. brevifolia* +/- *M. pyramidata*, *Reopera aurantiaca* Low shrubland with scattered emergent *Acacia victoriae*).

Whilst not observed within the survey area, Buffel Grass (*Cenchrus ciliaris*) has been recorded on nearby roadsides. Buffel Grass is a perennial tussock grass from Africa and Asia and it has the capacity to spread widely and dominate arid and semi-arid zone habitats. It is an erect, deep-rooted, tussock forming, summer-growing perennial grass (summer growing grasses are known as C4 grasses) that forms dense single-species stands that displace native species and change fire regimes<sup>10</sup>. This species was introduced for rangeland improvement, and is now widespread across northern Australia where its control has proved to be highly problematic. It is recommended that hygiene procedures are implemented, if future works proceed, to ensure that this species (along with other problematic weeds) does not become established in the project area.

---

<sup>10</sup> Government of South Australia (2014). Declared Plant Policy under the *Natural Resources Management Act 2004*; Buffel Grass (*Cenchrus ciliaris* and *C. pennisetiformis*).

**TABLE 8A: INTRODUCED PLANT SPECIES RECORDED IN DIFFERENT HABITATS – PROPOSED HYDRO BLOCK**

Name	Common Name	Declared Species <sup>11</sup> , Weed of National Significance	Habitat Type/Vegetation Community Cover/Abundance										
			1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	
<i>Avena barbata</i>	Bearded Oat		1a		1	1			1a		1a		
<i>Brassica sp.</i>			1a	1a									
<i>Bromus sp.</i>	Brome		1										
<i>Carrichtera annua</i>	Ward's Weed			1a					1a	2		2	2
<i>Carthamus lanatus</i>	Saffron Thistle		2	1	2	1a	1a	1a	2	2			
<i>Citrullus lanatus</i>	Bitter Melon										1		
<i>Echium plantagineum</i>	Salvation Jane	Declared								1a	2		
<i>Galenia secunda/pubescens var. pubescens</i>	Galenia									1			1
<i>Gramineae sp.</i>					2			1a	1a	1a	2		
<i>Heliotropium europaeum</i>	Common Heliotrope		1a		1					1a	1a		
<i>Hordeum sp.</i>			1a		1a								
<i>Lycium ferocissimum</i>	African Boxthorn	Declared	1	1a	1								1
<i>Marrubium vulgare</i>	Horehound	Declared	1a						1a	2		1	1
<i>Nicotiana sp.</i>					1								
<i>Rapistrum sp.</i>			1a										1a
<i>Rosa sp.</i>					1								
<i>Salvia verbenaca var. verbenaca</i>	Wild Sage				1	1					1a		
<i>Solanum linnaeanum</i>	Apple Of Sodom	Declared			1				1	1	1		
<i>Sonchus sp.</i>	Sow-thistle				1								
<i>Vulpia sp.</i>	Fescue					1	1a						
<i>Xanthium spinosum</i>	Bathurst Burr	Declared			1								

**TABLE 8B: INTRODUCED PLANT SPECIES RECORDED IN DIFFERENT HABITATS – PROPOSED SOLAR FARM BLOCK**

Name	Common Name	Declared Species <sup>12</sup> , Weed of National Significance	Habitat Type/Vegetation Community Cover/Abundance					
			A	B	C	SF1	SF2	SF3
<i>Carrichtera annua</i>	Ward's Weed		2	3	3	2	4	2
<i>Gramineae sp.</i>			2	2	2	1a	1a	1a
<i>Lycium ferocissimum</i>	African Boxthorn	Declared		1	1	1		
<i>Marrubium vulgare</i>	Horehound	Declared				1	1	
<i>Medicago sp.</i>						2	2	1a
<i>Solanum linnaeanum</i>	Apple Of Sodom	Declared	1					

<sup>11</sup> Under the *Natural Resources Management Act 2004*.<sup>12</sup> Under the *Natural Resources Management Act 2004*.



## 4.4 Fauna

### 4.4.1 Reptiles

Five reptile species were observed during fieldwork (Table 9). One reptile species was observed in the Solar Farm block and four reptile species in the Hydro Block. All of these species are considered to be widespread and common. An additional six reptile species have previously been observed in the potential impact area and a further 40 reptile species could potentially be present in the impact area. This represents the generally broad diversity of the reptile fauna of the region, rather than any unique habitats in the impact area. By minimising impacts to shrublands, woodlands and Triodia hummock grasslands in the proposed Hydro Block, particularly communities 4,5,6 and 10, impacts on reptiles would be minimised. Reptiles of conservation significance are discussed in Section 4.5.3.

**TABLE 9: REPTILE SPECIES OBSERVED ON-SITE, OR PREVIOUSLY RECORDED WITHIN 20KM OF THE SITE**

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Habitat type	Recorded previously in area	Notes
<i>Acanthophis antarcticus</i>	Common Death Adder	1,2				Usually in sandy, coastal soils in this region. Unlikely to be present.
<i>Anilius bicolor</i>	Southern Blind Snake	1,2				Burrowing species usually only seen above ground on warm, humid nights. Possibly present.
<i>Anilius bituberculatus</i>	Rough-nosed Blind Snake	1,2			✓	Burrowing species usually only seen above ground on warm, humid nights. Possibly present.
<i>Aprasia inaurita</i>	Red-tailed Worm-lizard	1,2				Burrowing species that prefers sandy soil types. Unlikely to be present in the site.
<i>Aprasia pseudopulchella</i>	Flinders Worm-lizard	1,2				Occurs in open woodland, native tussock grassland, riparian habitats and rocky isolates. It prefers stony soils or clay soils with a stony surface, and can be found sheltering in soil beneath stones and rotting stumps. Possibly present, especially on eastern hillslopes of habitat type 8.
<i>Brachyuropsis australis</i>	Coral Snake	1,2				Nocturnal burrowing snake, usually found under logs and other ground shelter during the day. Sparse records in this region and considered unlikely to be present.
<i>Christinus marmoratus</i>	Marbled Gecko	1,2	✓ Hydro	5		Probably present in most treed or rocky habitats.
<i>Cryptoblepharus pannosus</i>	Speckled Wall Skink	1,2				Prefers areas with some dead standing timber present. Possibly present in mallee areas.
<i>Ctenophorus decresii</i>	Tawny Dragon	1,2	✓ Hydro	5,6		Observed to be common in rocky outcrops.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Habitat type	Recorded previously in area	Notes
<i>Ctenophorus pictus</i>	Painted Dragon	2				Usually found in sandy soils, in mallee or coastal shrubland. Unlikely to be present in the site.
<i>Ctenotus regius</i>	Eastern Desert Ctenotus	1,2				Likely to be present, especially in <i>Maireana</i> spp. shrubland.
<i>Ctenotus spaldingi</i>	Straight-browed Ctenotus	1,2	✓ Solar Farm	SF3		Probably present, in most shrubland vegetation types in the site.
<i>Cyclodomorphus venustus</i>	Saltbush Slender Blue-Tongue	2				Recorded from samphire flats and gibber/chenopod associations on heavy clay soils. Possibly present.
<i>Delma australis</i>	Barred Snake-lizard	1,2				Usually found in <i>Triodia</i> grasslands on sandy soils. Possibly present.
<i>Delma butleri</i>	Spinifex Snake-lizard	1,2			✓	Highly likely to be present in the spinifex ( <i>Triodia</i> ) vegetation type (Habitat 4).
<i>Delma mollerii</i>	Adelaide Snake-lizard	1,2				Prefers grassland/woodland vegetation types.
<i>Demansia psammophis</i>	Yellow-faced Whipsnake	1,2				Found in a wide range of habitats. Possibly present.
<i>Diplodactylus furcosus</i>	Ranges Stone Gecko	1,2				Possibly present, especially in areas where rocky strew is abundant.
<i>Diporiphora nobbi</i>	Nobbi Dragon	1,2				Very scant records in this region. Considered unlikely to be present.
<i>Egernia stokesii</i>	Gidgee Skink	1,2				Possibly present in rocky outcrops in the south-western corner of the hydro block survey area (habitat type 5,6).
<i>Egernia striolata</i>	Eastern Tree Skink	1,2				Possibly present in mallee woodlands and shrublands that have a rocky component (eg habitats 5,6).
<i>Eremiascincus richardsonii</i>	Broad-banded Sandswimmer	1,2				Unlikely to be present, as usually found in sandy soils.
<i>Furina diadema</i>	Red-naped Snake	1,2			✓	Possibly present in habitats 5,6 /mallee – more prevalent in woodland in hilly country.
<i>Gehyra lazelli</i>	Purple Dtella	1,2				Possibly present in shrubland and woodland areas.
<i>Gehyra versicolor</i>	Dtella	1,2				Possibly present in shrubland and woodland areas.
<i>Hemiergis decresiensis</i>	Three-toed Earless Skink	1,2				Likely to be present in most habitat types.
<i>Heteronotia binoei</i>	Bynoe's Gecko	1,2				Likely to be present, especially in/near rocky outcrops.
<i>Lampropholis guichenoti</i>	Garden Skink	1,2				Generally common when present. Prefers higher rainfall woodlands.
<i>Lerista bougainvillii</i>	Bougainville's Skink	1,2			✓	Shelters under surface rocks and logs. Prefers grassland and woodland vegetation.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Habitat type	Recorded previously in area	Notes
<i>Lerista dorsalis</i>	Southern Four-toed Slider	1,2				Found in coastal and chenopod shrublands. Possibly present in solar farm and substation areas.
<i>Lerista edwardsae</i>	Myall Slider	1,2				Possibly present, but would prefer mallee woodland with a chenopod shrub understorey.
<i>Lerista frosti</i>	Centralian Slider	2				Likely a spurious record – generally found near the South Australia – Northern Territory border.
<i>Lerista punctatovittata</i>	Eastern Robust Slider	2				Unlikely – prefers deep leaf litter in broad areas of mallee woodland. The small, degraded patches in the site would be unlikely to support a population of this species.
<i>Lerista timida</i>	Dwarf Three-toed Slider	1,2				Possible in <i>Acacia victoriae</i> shrublands.
<i>Lialis burtonis</i>	Burton's Legless Lizard	1,2				Highly likely to be present in the spinifex ( <i>Triodia</i> ) vegetation type.
<i>Liopholis margaretae</i>	Masked Rock Skink	1,2				Possibly present in rocky outcrops.
<i>Liopholis whitii</i>	White's Skink	2				Unlikely – generally found in higher rainfall areas south of here.
<i>Menetia greyii</i>	Dwarf Skink	1,2	✓ Hydro	10	✓	Probably present in most habitat types in the area.
<i>Morelia spilota</i>	Carpet Python	1,2				Unlikely, but if present would be in rocky outcrops in the south western corner of the hydro block survey area (habitat type 5,6), or Red Gums around Baroota Reservoir and adjacent drainage lines.
<i>Morethia adelaidensis</i>	Adelaide Snake-eye	1,2				Likely to be present
<i>Morethia boulengeri</i>	Common Snake-eye	1,2	✓ Hydro	10		Probably present in most habitats.
<i>Notechis scutatus</i>	Tiger Snake	1,2				Possibly present in association with Baroota Reservoir.
<i>Parasuta nigriceps</i>	Mitchell's Short-tailed Snake	1,2				Possibly present in mallee woodlands.
<i>Parasuta spectabilis</i>	Mallee Black-headed Snake	1,2				Possibly present in mallee woodlands.
<i>Pogona barbata</i>	Bearded Dragon	2				Likely to be present in most habitat types.
<i>Pogona vitticeps</i>	Central Bearded Dragon	1,2				Likely to be present in most habitat types.
<i>Pseudechis australis</i>	Mulga Snake	1,2			✓	Possibly present.
<i>Pseudonaja aspidorhyncha</i>	Patch-nosed Brown Snake	1,2			✓	Likely to be present.
<i>Pseudonaja textilis</i>	Eastern Brown Snake	1,2				Likely to be present in most habitat types.
<i>Pygopus lepidopus</i>	Common Scaly-foot	1,2				Possibly present in areas of more structurally complex habitat, such as vegetation types 5&6.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Habitat type	Recorded previously in area	Notes
<i>Pygopus schraderi</i>	Hooded Scaly-foot	1,2				Possibly present in areas of more structurally complex habitat, such as vegetation types 5&6.
<i>Simoselaps bertholdi</i>	Desert Banded Snake	1,2				Generally found in sandier soils. Possibly present.
<i>Strophurus intermedius</i>	Southern Spiny-tailed Gecko	1,2				Possibly present, although would only be in <i>Acacia victoriae</i> shrublands or Red Gum woodlands.
<i>Suta suta</i>	Curl Snake	1,2				Possibly present, although there is a lack of suitable shelter sites (rocks, logs) on the ground.
<i>Tiliqua occipitalis</i>	Western Bluetongue	1,2				Possibly present in shrubland areas.
<i>Tiliqua rugosa</i>	Sleepy Lizard	1,2	✓			Will be present in most habitats in both the Solar Farm and Hydro Blocks.
<i>Tiliqua scincoides</i>	Eastern Bluetongue	1,2				Likely to be present.
<i>Tympanocryptis lineata</i>	Lined Earless Dragon	2				Very few records nearby, and none verified with a specimen. Unlikely.
<i>Tympanocryptis tetraporphora</i>	Eyrean Earless Dragon	1,2				Possibly present in clay soils on western side of the solar farm area.
<i>Underwoodisaurus milled</i>	Common Barking Gecko	1,2				Likely to be present, especially in areas where rocks or fallen timber are present.
<i>Varanus varius</i>	Lace Monitor	1,2				Possibly present in area around Baroota Reservoir.
<i>Vermicella annulata</i>	Common Bandy Bandy	1,2				Unlikely. Very few records exist for this species in the area.

#### 4.4.2 Amphibians

No amphibians have been recorded in the impact area, and none were heard to be calling at the time of site inspection. However, it is considered likely that up to six species *may* be present (Table 10). Five of these would primarily be associated with Baroota Reservoir and associated creeks, and consequently would be unlikely to be impacted by works associated with this project. Only one species, the widespread and common Burrowing Frog (*Neobatrachus pictus*) would be expected to be present, in both the Hydro and Solar Farm Blocks. This frog requires only temporary water to breed, and burrows in the soil to survive extended dry periods. This species *may* potentially be impacted by works associated with this project.

**TABLE 10: AMPHIBIAN SPECIES OBSERVED ON-SITE, OR PREVIOUSLY RECORDED WITHIN 20KM OF THE SITE**

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Habitat type	Recorded previously in area	Notes
<i>Crinia riparia</i>	Southern Flinders Ranges Froglet	1,2		Reservoir - Hydro		Likely to be present in association with Baroota Reservoir and associated waterways.
<i>Crinia signifera</i>	Common Froglet	1,2		Reservoir - Hydro		Likely to be present in association with Baroota Reservoir and associated waterways.
<i>Limnodynastes dumerilii</i>	Banjo Frog	1,2		Reservoir - Hydro		Likely to be present.
<i>Limnodynastes tasmaniensis</i>	Spotted Grass Frog	1,2		Reservoir - Hydro		Likely to be present in association with Baroota Reservoir and associated waterways.
<i>Litoria ewingii</i>	Brown Tree Frog	1,2		Reservoir - Hydro		Likely to be present in association with Baroota Reservoir and associated waterways.
<i>Neobatrachus pictus</i>	Burrowing Frog	1,2		Hydro and Solar Farm		Likely to be present. A burrowing species that only needs temporary water.
<i>Pseudophryne bibronii</i>	Brown Toadlet	1,2				Unlikely. Usually found in higher rainfall areas.

#### 4.4.3 Native Terrestrial Mammals

##### Hydro Block

Western Grey Kangaroos (*Macropus fuliginosus*) and, to a lesser extent Euros (*Macropus robustus*), were frequently observed during field survey. Echidna (*Tachyglossus aculeatus*) scratchings were observed in a number of the woodland and shrubland habitats. A further three species of native terrestrial mammals may be present (Table 11). The small insectivorous/carnivorous Fat-tailed Dunnart (*Sminthopsis crassicaudata*) is more likely to be present in more complex shrubland/woodland habitat types, particularly communities 4,5,6 and 10. The Brush-tailed Possum (*Trichosurus vulpecula*) is probably present in Red Gums around Baroota Reservoir and associated creeklines. No signs were observed of this species in mallee vegetation communities, and whilst containing hollows that could house this species, these relatively degraded mallee areas are considered to have few resources to support a population of Brushtail Possums.

##### Solar Farm Block

Western Grey Kangaroos (*Macropus fuliginosus*) were observed during field survey and it is likely that Euros (*Macropus robustus*) are present at times, although this species is more frequent in hilly country. No signs of Echidnas (*Tachyglossus aculeatus*) were observed, although this species is likely to be present in all habitat types. The small insectivorous/carnivorous Narrow-nosed Planigale (*Planigale tenuirostris*) and Fat-tailed Dunnart (*Sminthopsis crassicaudata*) are possibly present, most likely in the areas in better condition (A, B, SF3).

**TABLE 11: MAMMAL SPECIES OBSERVED ON-SITE, OR PREVIOUSLY RECORDED WITHIN 20KM OF THE SITE**

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Habitat type	Recorded previously in area	Notes
<i>Hydromys chrysogaster</i>	Water Rat	1,2				Needs permanent water. No recent records and has not been observed in Baroota Reservoir so is considered unlikely to be present.
<i>Leggadina forresti</i>	Central Short-tailed Mouse (Forrest's Mouse)	1,2				Unlikely. Most records for this species are much further north.
<i>Macropus fuliginosus</i>	Western Grey Kangaroo	1,2	✓	All		Abundant.
<i>Macropus robustus</i>	Euro	1,2	✓	3,4,5,6,7,8	✓	Several specimens sighted, but not as common as Western Grey. Prefers hilly / rocky areas.
<i>Osphranter rufus</i>	Red Kangaroo	1,2				Possible, but more likely in flatter country associated with the solar farm.
<i>Petrogale xanthopus xanthopus</i>	Yellow-footed Rock Wallaby	1,2				Inhabits rocky outcrops in semi-arid country, ranging from sandstones, limestones and conglomerates in the Flinders Ranges, to granites in the Gawler Ranges and Olary Hills. Unlikely to be impacted by the development.
<i>Planigale tenuirostris</i>	Narrow-nosed Planigale	1,2				Recent (2014) records within 20km. Possibly present, but more likely in Solar Farm area as this species prefers open plains shrubland habitats <sup>13</sup> .
<i>Pseudocheirus peregrinus</i>	Common Ringtail Possum	1,2				Generally associated with higher rainfall areas. Unlikely to be present.
<i>Pseudomys bolami</i>	Bolam's Mouse	2				One nearby record only – unlikely to be present.
<i>Pseudomys desertor</i>	Desert Mouse	1,2				Numerous specimens captured nearby in 2011. An irruptive species that responds to rainfall – unlikely to be present on the site at the current time.
<i>Sminthopsis crassicaudata</i>	Fat-tailed Dunnart	1,2				Likely to be present in both Solar Farm and Hydro areas as the species is found in a wide variety of habitat types.
<i>Tachyglossus aculeatus</i>	Short-beaked Echidna	1,2	✓	1,2,6,9,10		Echidna scratchings were observed in a number of habitats in the Hydro area. They are also likely to be present in the Solar Farm area.
<i>Trichosurus vulpecula</i>	Common Brushtail Possum	1,2			✓	Probably present in Red Gums around Baroota Reservoir and up creeklines. No signs observed in mallee vegetation communities, and whilst containing hollows that could house this species, these relatively degraded mallee areas have few resources to support a population of Brushtail Possums.

<sup>13</sup> Menkhorst, P. and Knight, F. (2011). A Field Guide to the Mammals of Australia Third Edition. Oxford Press, South Melbourne.

#### 4.4.4 Bats

Table 12 includes bats that are likely to be present in the broader region. No bats have previously been recorded in the impact area. Two sites in the Hydro area were surveyed using the Anabat recorder, with five bat species detected, all of which are considered to be widespread and common. These species may also forage over the Solar Farm block, although there is no suitable hollows or refuges for the species to use in the area. It should be noted that the calls of the genus *Ozimops* cannot be distinguished by echolocation analysis, however it is considered likely that the calls recorded were from the Little Mastiff Bat (*Ozimops petersi*)<sup>14</sup>.

**TABLE 12: BAT SPECIES RECORDED IN SITE, OR CONSIDERED POSSIBLY PRESENT IN THE BROADER REGION<sup>15</sup>**

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Habitat type*	Recorded previously in area	Notes
<i>Austronomus australis</i>	White-striped Freetail-bat	1,2	✓	1,3		Occurs in a wide variety of habitats through temperate and arid Australia.
<i>Chalinolobus gouldii</i>	Gould's Wattle Bat	1,2	✓	1,3		Widespread throughout Australia in a variety of habitat types.
<i>Chalinolobus morio</i>	Chocolate Wattle Bat	1,2	✓	1		Not previously recorded within 20km, but considered likely to be present in the broader area <sup>7</sup> .
<i>Nyctophilus geoffroyi geoffroyi</i>	Lesser Long-eared Bat	1,2	✓	1,3		Widespread and abundant across much of the Australian continent.
<i>Ozimops petersi</i>	Inland Free-tailed Bat					Not previously recorded within 20km, but considered likely to be present in the broader area.
<i>Ozimops planiceps</i>	Little Mastiff-bat	1,2				Widespread throughout southern Australia. Can nest in small cracks and hollows in trees.
<i>Ozimops sp.</i>	Free-tailed Bat	1	✓	1,3		<i>Ozimops sp</i> can not be separated with Anabat, but most likely all calls were <i>Ozimops planiceps</i> , as they were 30khz or lower calls <sup>16</sup> .
<i>Saccolaimus flaviventris</i>	Yellow-bellied Sheath-tail Bat					Widespread across Australia. Not previously recorded within 20km, but considered likely to be present in the broader area. Rare under the <i>National Parks and Wildlife Act 1972</i> .
<i>Scotorepens balstoni</i>	Inland Broad-nosed Bat					Arid zone species, often found in Red Gum woodland habitats near water sources. Not previously recorded within 20km, but considered likely to be present in the broader area.
<i>Vespadelus baverstocki</i>	Inland Forest Bat	1,2				Occurs widely in mainland Australian states, generally in woodland areas with rainfall less than 400mm.
<i>Vespadelus darlingtoni</i>	Large Forest Bat					Generally observed further south in higher rainfall areas, but may possibly be present in the broader area.
<i>Vespadelus regulus</i>	Southern Forest Bat	1,2				Widespread across temperate and semi arid environments.

<sup>14</sup> Dennis Matthews pers. comm.

<sup>15</sup> Based upon Dennis Matthew's report see Appendix 1

<sup>16</sup> Dennis Matthews pers. comm.

#### 4.4.5 Birds

Twenty-three (23) species of bird were observed across the whole project site during the survey. The number of birds that have previously been recorded in the project area (based on Biological Database of SA, Atlas of Living Australia and local Bird Life Australia records) is 94. The weather conditions at the time of survey were hot, dry and windy, which would have reduced the number of bird species seen.

#### Hydro Block

Sixteen bird species were observed in the Hydro Block. The highest number of species was recorded in the *Eucalyptus gracilis*, *E. socialis* ssp. Mallee / Open mallee, with nine species recorded. No species were recorded in the relatively degraded open areas of community 8, *Solanum cleistogamum* Very open low shrubland +/- *Austrostipa* sp., *Rytidosperma* sp. with scattered emergent *Acacia victoriae*, *Pimelea microcephala*. The most commonly observed species was the Singing Honeyeater (*Gavicalis virescens*).

#### Solar Farm Block

Eleven species were recorded in the Solar Farm Block. The highest number of species was observed in vegetation community A. *Maireana rohrlachii*, *M. brevifolia* +/- *M. pyramidata*, *Reopera aurantiaca* Low shrubland with scattered emergent *Acacia victoriae*, with the lowest number recorded in the relatively degraded habitat C *Maireana brevifolia* +/- *M. pyramidata* Open shrubland. The most commonly recorded species was the Australian Pipit (*Anthus australis*). Two species of State Conservation Significance were sighted: the Vulnerable Blue-Winged Parrot (*Neophema chrysostoma*) was flushed from habitat A. *Maireana rohrlachii*, *M. brevifolia* +/- *M. pyramidata*, *Reopera aurantiaca* Low shrubland, and the Rare Elegant Parrot (*Neophema elegans*) was observed in habitat B *Acacia victoriae* +/- *A. oswaldii* Shrubland. These species are discussed further in Section 4.6.1.

Table 13 lists bird species recorded during field survey. A comprehensive overview of the habitat preferences of birds recorded within the local region (within 20km) is provided in Appendix 2. Species of conservation significance known from the region are discussed further in Section 4.6.1. The presence or habitat that is suitable for threatened bird species has implications under the Native Vegetation Act 1991 and the Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999, as discussed in Section 5.1 and 6.1 respectively.

TABLE 13: BIRD SPECIES IDENTIFIED DURING FIELD SURVEY

Common name	Scientific name	HYDRO BLOCK										SOLAR FARM BLOCK						
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	A	B	C	SF1	SF2	SF3	
Australian Magpie	<i>Gymnorhina tibicen</i>			X		X	X									X		
Australian Pipit	<i>Anthus australis</i>											X		X	X	X	X	
Australian Raven	<i>Corvus coronoides</i>	X	X												X	X	X	
Blue-Winged Parrot	<i>Neophema chrysostoma</i>											X						
Crested Pigeon	<i>Ocyphaps lophotes</i>											X						
Elegant Parrot	<i>Neophema elegans elegans</i>												X					
Fairy Martin	<i>Petrochelidon ariel</i>											X						
Galah	<i>Eolophus roseicapillus</i>	X	X	X		X	X					X						
Grey Butcherbird	<i>Cracticus torquatus</i>					X	X				X							
Grey Fantail	<i>Rhipidura albiscapa</i>	X																
Grey Shrike-thrush	<i>Colluricincla harmonica harmonica</i>	X																
Kookaburra	<i>Dacelo novaeguineae</i>	X																
Nankeen Kestrel	<i>Falco cenchroides</i>											X			X			
Peaceful Dove	<i>Geopelia striata/placida</i>										X							
Rock Pigeon	<i>Columba livia*</i>					X	X											
Singing Honeyeater	<i>Gavicalis virescens</i>	X	X	X			X			X	X							
Spiny-cheeked Honeyeater	<i>Acanthagenys rufogularis</i>					X	X	X		X			X					
Wedge-tailed Eagle	<i>Aquila audax</i>			X	X	X												
Weebill	<i>Smicrornis brevirostris</i>	X																
White-winged Fairy-wren	<i>Malurus leucopterus</i>											X			X	X	X	
Willie Wagtail	<i>Rhipidura leucophrys</i>			X														
Yellow-rumped Thornbill	<i>Acanthiza chrysorrhoa</i>	X			X													
Yellow-throated Miner	<i>Manorina flavigula flavigula</i>						X											

#### 4.4.6 Introduced Mammals

Signs of two introduced mammals, were recorded in both the Hydro and Solar Farm blocks as part of this survey. Both the Solar Farm and Hydro area are currently grazed by sheep. Rabbit warrens were present in habitat types 2 and 8 in the Hydro Block, and scats were observed in the Solar Farm Block. Cats and foxes, both predatory animals that are known to impact on native animal populations, would be present in the site.

Table 14 lists introduced mammal species observed on-site and/or previously recorded within the study area.

**TABLE 14: INTRODUCED MAMMAL SPECIES OBSERVED ON-SITE, OR PREVIOUSLY RECORDED FROM THE SURROUNDING AREA**

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Notes
<i>Capra hircus</i>	Goat	1,2			
<i>Cervus dama</i>	Fallow Deer	1,2			
<i>Felis catus</i>	Cat	1,2			
<i>Lepus europaeus</i>	European Brown Hare	1,2			
<i>Mus musculus</i>	House Mouse	1,2			
<i>Oryctolagus cuniculus</i>	Rabbit	1,2	✓		Warrens observed in Habitat 2 and Habitat 8, and traces through most other habitats.
<i>Ovis aries</i>	Feral sheep	1,2	✓		Currently grazing in both the Solar Farm and Hydro area
<i>Rattus rattus</i>	Black Rat	1,2			
<i>Vulpes vulpes</i>	Fox	1,2	✓		Scat sighted in Habitat 3.

#### 4.5 Threatened Flora

Table 15 lists flora species of conservation status that have been observed within a 20km radius of the boundary of the site, or were identified by the EPBC Protected Matters Search Tool (PMST).

##### Hydro Block

Four species that are considered of State conservation significance were noted during the survey, namely;

- Flinders Ranges Wattle (*Acacia iteaphylla*)
- Cane Spear-grass (*Austrostipa breviglumis*)
- Green Mallee (*Eucalyptus cajuputea*)
- Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*)

These species are all classified as "Rare" at a State level.

Based on the habitats present on the site, there are only two species of National conservation status that might possibly be present – all other species identified in the literature review are considered unlikely. Both of these species, *Olearia pannosa ssp. pannosa* (Silver Daisy-bush) and *Senecio megaglossus* (Superb Groundsel) might possibly be present in the steep, rocky areas where the vegetation is in moderate to good condition (ie Habitat Types 5 and 6). Only one other plant species of state conservation significance is considered likely to be present, namely Annual Fern (*Anogramma leptophylla*), which is found in rocky crevices in the southern Flinders Ranges, and

would only be likely in Habitat Types 5 and 6, ie shrublands and mallee woodlands in the Hydro area. There are many species of State conservation significance that may possibly be present in the site, although most of these species, if present, would belkely in Habitat Types 5 and 6.

**Solar Farm Block**

One species considered of State conservation significance was noted during the survey, namely;

- Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Maireana rohrlachii*) - listed as "Rare" at a State level.

Based on the relatively degraded nature of the habitats present on the site, it is considered unlikely that there are any species of National conservation status present. It is also considered unlikely that there are any additional species of State conservation significance present (other than Rohrlach's Bluebush).

**TABLE 15: FLORA OF CONSERVATION SIGNIFICANCE IDENTIFIED THROUGH LITERATURE REVIEW**

A tick in a likelihood category means that is considered the likelihood for both the Hydro and Solar Farm components of the project. Where a species has a different likelihood for the hydro and solar farm blocks it is flagged in the table. The notation Reservoir-Hydro means the species may be found in association with the Baroota Reservoir, which may be impacted by the Hydro part of the project.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Acacia gracilifolia</i>	Graceful Wattle	2,3	O(20)		R	Endemic to South Australia and restricted to the southern Flinders Ranges and northern Mount Lofty Ranges, growing on rocky hillsides and in gorges in open woodland scrub on shallow compact loam soil. <sup>18</sup> Nearest records associated with Telowie Gorge/ Wirrabara Forest and Mount Remarkable National Park.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Suitable habitat is present.
<i>Acacia iteaphylla</i>	Flinders Ranges Wattle	2,3	O(20)		R	Grows on hillsides amongst rocky outcrops or in valleys along rocky creek banks. <sup>19</sup> Nearest record approximately 6km south along a drainage line, but also found in Telowie Gorge/ Wirrabara Forest and Mount Remarkable National Park.	✓ Hydro			✓ Solar Farm	Species recorded during this survey.
<i>Acacia montana</i>	Mallee Wattle	2,3	O(20)		R	Grows in open scrub on hard alkaline red duplex and grey-brown calcareous loamy soils. <sup>20</sup> Nearest record approximately 10km south, near Telowie Gorge Conservation Park.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Suitable habitat is present.
<i>Acacia quornensis</i>	Quorn Wattle	2,3	O(20)		R	Restricted to two locations in the Flinders Ranges, around Quorn and Hawker, growing in low woodland vegetation associated with Callitris, along rocky creeks or on to the lower slopes of the ranges in shallow calcareous loamy soil. <sup>21</sup>				✓	One record only within 20km, about 200m from the northern boundary of the site, but this record has been allocated a low location reliability (>25km).

<sup>17</sup> Based upon this survey.

<sup>18</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=151](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=151) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>19</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=164](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=164) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>20</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=183](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=183) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>21</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=207](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=207) accessed 27/3/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Acacia spilleriana</i>	Spiller's Wattle	2	O(20)	E	E	Spiller's Wattle is endemic to South Australia and is currently only known from the northern Mount Lofty Ranges and the ranges around Burra and Auburn. The species grows on rocky hills, commonly along watercourses and roadsides. <sup>22</sup>				✓	One record only -18km SSE of site on edge of Wirrabara Forest from 1999.
<i>Acanthocladium dockeri</i>	Spiny Everlasting / Spiny Daisy	1,2,3	O(20)	CE	E	A low shrub to about 0.5m in height. Habitat of the known subpopulations is remnant grassland on low hills and plains. Soils range from sandy loam to brown light clay. Specific information on the historic habitat of the species is limited to notes included with herbarium specimens (low sand hills near Darling River and Overland Corner, River Murray) and soil attached to the roots of one specimen (reddish sand). This information suggests that the species may have occurred in landscapes of a different soil type and rainfall from those currently occupied. <sup>23</sup> Nearest records on Top Track roadside near Telowie Gorge Conservation Park, approximately 14km south. This is the only known population within 20km.				✓	Only one population recorded in a 20km radius of the study area. The extensive grazing pressure would preclude this species.
<i>Amphibromus archeri</i>	Pointed Swamp Wallaby-grass	2,3	O(20)		R	Grows in damp areas such as lagoons, waterholes and swamps, often on predominantly sandy soils. <sup>24</sup>				✓	One record only within 20km, in Mount Remarkable National Park, about 15km NNE from the site, but this record has been allocated a low location reliability (>25km).
<i>Anogramma leptophylla</i>	Annual Fern	2,3	O(20)		R	Common on damp banks amongst grasses or in rocky crevices. <sup>25</sup> Nearest records associated with Wirrabara Forest and Mount Remarkable National Park.		✓ Hydro		✓ Solar Farm	Suitable habitat is present in habitats 5 and 6.

<sup>22</sup> Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts (2009). Approved Conservation Advice for *Acacia spilleriana* (Spiller's Wattle). Canberra, ACT: Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/34123-conservation-advice.pdf>.

<sup>23</sup> Clarke, A., M.A. Robertson & A. Pieck (2013). Recovery Plan for *Acanthocladium dockeri* (Spiny Daisy). Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources, Clare, South Australia.

<sup>24</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=377](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=377) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>25</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts\\_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Anogramma\\_leptophylla](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Anogramma_leptophylla) accessed 27/3/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Anthocercis angustifolia</i>	Narrow-leaf Ray-flower	2,3	O(20)		R	Found in the Flinders Ranges and the southern Mount Lofty Ranges growing on steep rocky slopes on clay-loam; prolific particularly after fires. <sup>26</sup> Nearest record on drainage line about 10km SE from the site, and several records associated with Wirrabara Forest and Mount Remarkable National Park.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Suitable habitat is present in habitats 5 and 6.
<i>Asperula syrticola</i>	Southern Flinders Woodruff	2,3	O(20)		R	Restricted to Flinders Ranges and western Murray Darling Basin region in South Australia. Existing records from hillslopes, with mallee or <i>Triodia</i> and surface strew/rock present. <sup>27</sup> Nearest record about 9km SSE of the site.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Suitable habitat is present in habitats 5 and 6.
<i>Austrostipa breviglumis</i>	Cane Spear-grass	2,3	O(20)		R	Found in the Flinders Ranges and the Mount Lofty Ranges in South Australia growing in hills and ridges on sandy loam soils. <sup>28</sup> Nearest record on plains about 10km west of the site, and numerous records in Wirrabara Forest and Mount Remarkable National Park.	✓ Hydro			✓ Solar Farm	Species recorded during this survey.
<i>Austrostipa densiflora</i>	Fox-tail Spear-grass	2,3	O(20)		R	Found in the Flinders Ranges, southern Mount Lofty Ranges and Kangaroo Island, growing in rocky sites on sandy, shallow rock or low-fertility soils. <sup>29</sup> All nearby records are in Mount Remarkable National Park, about 10km north.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Scattered records are present in the region, and habitats are likely to be suitable, especially habitats 5 and 6.
<i>Austrostipa gibbosa</i>	Swollen Spear-grass	2,3	O(20)		R	Found growing on rich loamy soil along creeks and seasonally wet areas in woodland and grassland. <sup>30</sup> Two records only, nearest is 18km north in Mount Remarkable National Park.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Austrostipa tenuifolia</i>		2,3	O(20)		R	Found growing in sandy soils in grassland or grassy woodland associated with <i>Callitris</i> or <i>Allocasuarina</i> . <sup>31</sup> One record only within 20km, about 18km NE in Mount Remarkable National Park.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.

<sup>26</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=65](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=65) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>27</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/specimens\\_map\\_gd.cgi?genus=Asperula&species=syrticola&infraname=&region=SA](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/specimens_map_gd.cgi?genus=Asperula&species=syrticola&infraname=&region=SA) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>28</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=587](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=587) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>29</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=589](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=589) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>30</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=596](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=596) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>31</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=620](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=620) accessed 27/3/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Bothriochloa macra</i>	Red-leg Grass	2,3	O(20)		R	Found mainly in the southern part of South Australia (from Port Augusta) but with a few scattered records further north in grasslands and grassy woodland communities but often in degraded sites. <sup>32</sup> Scattered records in the area, nearest being about 8km south of the site.				✓	Habitat is not considered to be suitable for this species.
<i>Brachyscome ciliaris</i> var. <i>subintegrifolia</i>		2	O(20)		R	One nearby record has the following habitat notes: " <i>Eucalyptus porosa</i> low woodland over scattered <i>Rhagodia parabolica</i> , <i>Olearia decurrens</i> and <i>Dodonaea viscosa</i> ssp. <i>angustissima</i> . Flat area at top of main ridge, loam. Immediately below rocky buttress of summit." <sup>33</sup> The only record within 20km is about 10km north in Mount Remarkable National Park.				✓	Unlikely given that there is only one record within a 20km radius.
<i>Caladenia arenaria</i>		3	O(20)	E		This species is confined to central western New South Wales. May be a record of <i>Arachnorchis flindersica</i> , the Flinders Range Spider Orchid, which has no state or national conservation rating, but is found in open heathy woodland, forest and scrubs, in better soils and usually associated with Sugar gums ( <i>Eucalyptus cladocalyx</i> ). <sup>34</sup>				✓	NA
<i>Caladenia flaccida</i>	Drooping Spider-orchid	2	O(20)		V	In woodland and low scrub, in gorges of the Flinders Ranges including rocky soils; and perhaps near the River Murray. <sup>35</sup> Three records associated with Telowie Gorge Conservation Park, nearest being about 10km away.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Some habitats present are possibly suitable. Would require survey during the flowering period.

<sup>32</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=720](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=720) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>33</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/specimens\\_map\\_list.cgi?key=AD\\_995\\_33\\_011](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/specimens_map_list.cgi?key=AD_995_33_011) accessed 5/4/2018.

<sup>34</sup> Bates, R.J. (2011). South Australia's Native Orchids. Native Orchid Society of South Australia Incorporated, Unley.

<sup>35</sup> Bates, R.J. (2011). South Australia's Native Orchids. Native Orchid Society of South Australia Incorporated, Unley.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Caladenia gladiolata</i>	Bayonet Spider-orchid	1,2,3	O(20)	E	E	The Bayonet Spider-orchid is known to grow in South Australian Blue Gum ( <i>Eucalyptus leucoxylon</i> )/Sugar Gum ( <i>E. cladocalyx</i> ), and South Australian Blue Gum/Pink Gum ( <i>E. fasciculosa</i> ) Woodland. Understorey vegetation includes Golden Wattle ( <i>Acacia pycnantha</i> ), Graceful Wattle ( <i>A. gracilifolia</i> ), Cough Bush ( <i>Cassinia laevis</i> ), Scented Bush-pea ( <i>Pultenaea graveolens</i> ), Dusty Miller ( <i>Spyridium parvifolium</i> ), Cranberry Heath ( <i>Astroloma humifusum</i> ) and Common Raspwort ( <i>Gonocarpus tetragynus</i> ). All extant subpopulations grow on slopes (moderate to steep) in sandy loam soils with scattered shale and quartzite. <sup>36</sup> Records exist in both Telowie Gorge / Wirrabara Forest (approximately 11km south) and Mount Remarkable CP (approximately 13km north).				✓	No suitable habitat is present within the study area.
<i>Caladenia macroclavia</i>	Large-club Spider Orchid	1,2,3	O(20)	E	E	The Large-club Spider-orchid grows in fertile shallow loams in mallee-boombrush woodland in sandy loam over limestone <sup>37</sup> . Mallee species such as Yorrel ( <i>Eucalyptus gracilis</i> ), Red Mallee ( <i>E. socialis</i> ) and the Ridge Fruited Mallee ( <i>E. incrassata</i> ) dominate the canopy at all sites. <sup>38</sup> Two records in Telowie Gorge CP, approximately 15km south.				✓	Suitable habitats have been extensively degraded by grazing and so it is considered unlikely that this species is present.
<i>Caladenia saxatilis</i>	Star Spider-orchid	2	O(20)		R	Grows mostly around rocky mountain ridges, under yaccas ( <i>Xanthorrhoea</i> sp.) and sugar gums ( <i>Eucalyptus cladocalyx</i> ); once locally common. Also found in open woodlands of <i>Eucalyptus</i> and <i>Callitris</i> . <sup>39</sup> Nearest record just north of Telowie Gorge CP, with only one other record within 20km within Mount Remarkable NP.				✓	Some habitats present are possibly suitable. Would require survey during the flowering period

<sup>36</sup> Quarmby, J.P. (2010). Recovery Plan for Twelve Threatened Orchids in the Lofty Block Region of South Australia 2010. Department of Environment and Natural Resources, South Australia.

<sup>37</sup> Bates, R.J. (2011). South Australia's Native Orchids. Compact disc. Native Orchid Society of South Australia.

<sup>38</sup> Quarmby, J.P. (2010). Recovery Plan for Twelve Threatened Orchids in the Lofty Block Region of South Australia 2010. Department of Environment and Natural Resources, South Australia.

<sup>39</sup> Bates, R.J. (2011). South Australia's Native Orchids. Native Orchid Society of South Australia Incorporated, Unley.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Caladenia tensa</i>	Greencomb Spider-orchid	1,2,3	O(20)	E		This species occurs in <i>Callitris</i> spp. (cypress pine), <i>Eucalyptus leucoxylon</i> (yellow gum) woodland and <i>Melaleuca uncinata</i> (broombush) mallee on Tertiary and Quaternary Aeolian sandy loams in the Murray-Darling Depression bioregion. <sup>40</sup> Several records in both Telowie Gorge/ Wirrabara Forest (nearest being 11km SSE) and Mount Remarkable NP approximately 12km north.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Caladenia woolcockiorum</i>	Woolcock's Spider-orchid	1,2,3	O(20)	V	E	Typically grows in <i>Eucalyptus cladocalyx</i> , <i>E. goniocalyx</i> , <i>E. leucoxylon</i> subsp. <i>pruinosa</i> open forest or woodland with an understorey of <i>Acacia pycnantha</i> , <i>Cassinia laevis</i> , <i>Hibbertia exutiacies</i> , <i>Lomandra densiflora</i> , <i>Bulbine bulbosa</i> , <i>Caesia vittata</i> , and <i>Plantago</i> spp. <i>C. woolcockiorum</i> grows on the mid to lower slopes of steep gullies, in relatively open, herbaceous understorey vegetation with loam soils. <i>Caladenia woolcockiorum</i> also grows in <i>Eucalyptus leucoxylon</i> subsp. <i>pruinosa</i> , <i>Allocasuarina verticillata</i> woodland over <i>Acacia pycnantha</i> , <i>A. gracilifolia</i> , <i>Pultenaea graveolens</i> and <i>Cassinia laevis</i> . In this habitat type <i>C. woolcockiorum</i> grows on gentle south facing slopes and flats with clay loam soils. Historically <i>Caladenia woolcockiorum</i> also grew in <i>Eucalyptus microcarpa</i> woodland over <i>Acacia pycnantha</i> , <i>Bursaria spinosa</i> , and <i>Cassinia laevis</i> on mossy rock ledges and rocky slopes with shallow dark loam soil in Mambray Creek. <sup>41</sup> Numerous records, but restricted (within nearest 20km) to Mount Remarkable National Park, approximately 11km north.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.

<sup>40</sup> Threatened Species Scientific Committee (2016). Approved Conservation Advice for *Caladenia tensa* (rigid spider-orchid). Canberra: Department of the Environment and Energy. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/24390-conservation-advice-16122016.pdf>.

<sup>41</sup> Quarmby, J.P. (2010). Recovery Plan for Twelve Threatened Orchids in the Lofty Block Region of South Australia 2010. Department of Environment and Natural Resources, South Australia.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Caladenia xantholeuca</i>	White Rabbits	1,2,3	O(20)	E	E	Occurs in <i>Callitris glaucophylla</i> woodland, often on south-facing slopes in heavily shaded areas, where it grows on mossy rock ledges and red-brown loam soils. Observed in Mount Remarkable following fire in 2011. All native vegetation within five-hundred metres of historical sub-populations is considered to be habitat critical to the survival of the species <sup>42</sup> . Records exist in both Telowie Gorge / Wirrabara Forest (approximately 11km south) and Mount Remarkable CP (approximately 10 km north).				✓	No matching habitat was found in the site.
<i>Callitriche umbonata</i>	Water Starwort	2,3	O(20)		V	Found growing in damp and swampy places <sup>43</sup> . One records only, in Wirrabara Forest about 12km SSE.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Calotis lappulacea</i>	Yellow Burr-daisy	2,3	O(20)		R	Perennial herb or undershrub to 50 cm high with hairy, erect, much-branched, wiry stems, becoming woody in the lower part <sup>44</sup> . Occurs on loamy sand to clay loam red earths. Found in all mainland States. One record only, about 12km north of the site in Mount Remarkable NP.				✓	Sparse records and generally degraded habitats in the site mean this species is considered unlikely to be present.
<i>Carex gunniana</i>	Mountain Sedge	2,3	O(20)		R	Grows in wet places in the South East, Mount Lofty Ranges and southern Flinders Ranges. <sup>45</sup> One record only, about 12km north of the site in Mount Remarkable NP.				✓	Unlikely given that there is only one record within a 20km radius and no suitable habitats are present.
<i>Choretrum chrysanthum</i>	Yellow Sour-bush	2,3	O(20)		R	Many-stemmed virgate shrub to 1-3 m high. Found in the southern part of South Australia from the west coast to the lower South-east. <sup>46</sup> Several records, about 12km north of the site in Mount Remarkable NP.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Less grazed habitats in the Hydro site (communities 5,6) may be suitable.
<i>Christella dentata</i>	Soft Shield-fern	2,3	O(20)		R	Found mainly along the Murray River in South Australia, with a few records from the southern Flinders Ranges and the upper Eyre Peninsula, growing on damp banks or in hollows in the limestone cliffs. <sup>47</sup> Two records, about 16km NNE of the site in Mount Remarkable NP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area

<sup>42</sup> Quarmby, J.P. (2010). Recovery Plan for Twelve Threatened Orchids in the Lofty Block Region of South Australia 2010. Department of Environment and Natural Resources, South Australia.

<sup>43</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=906](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=906) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>44</sup> Government of South Australia (2018). Seeds of South Australia: *Calotis lappulacea* Yellow Burr-daisy. South Australian Seed Conservation Centre, Botanic Gardens of South Australia

<sup>45</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts\\_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Carex\\_gunniana](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Carex_gunniana) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>46</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=4870](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=4870) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>47</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1116](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1116) accessed 27/3/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Citrus glauca</i>	Desert Lime	2,3	O(20)		V	Desert lime is usually restricted to heavy brown clays, desert loams or red earths, and usually occurs as small trees or as shrubs in dense thickets. <sup>48</sup> One record about 9km NNW of the site, just outside Mount Remarkable NP.				✓	Unlikely given that there is only one record within a 20km radius and habitats are not really suitable.
<i>Cladium procerum</i>	Leafy Twig-rush	2,3	O(20)		R	Found in the northern and southern Flinders Ranges, southern Mount Lofty Ranges and the lower South-east in South Australia, growing in coastal swamps and margins of creeks. <sup>49</sup> One record from 1994 about 4km NNW of the site, with 3 other records in or in close proximity to Mount Remarkable NP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Crassula peduncularis</i>	Purple Crassula	2,3	O(20)		R	Grows in marshy areas which are rarely flooded; occurring mainly in south-eastern Australia. <sup>50</sup> Nearest record on drainage line about 15km ENE of the site, with one other record in Wirrabara Forest.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Cryptandra campanulata</i>	Long-flower Cryptandra	2,3	O(20)		R	Generally found in rocky clay loams on low hills and ranges. Nearest record about 14km south in Telowie Gorge CP, also found in Mount Remarkable NP and one record in hills about 18km east.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Habitat types 5 and 6 may be suitable.
<i>Cullen parvum</i>	Small Scurf-pea	2,3	O(20)		V	Found in the southern Flinders Ranges to the Mount Lofty Ranges in South Australia, growing in grasslands, grassy woodland or open forest vegetation dominated by <i>Eucalyptus</i> species on alluvial plains, creeks, ephemeral pools and river channels. <sup>51</sup> One record only on drainage line 14km NE of the site, near Mount Remarkable NP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Cyperus sanguinolentus</i>	Dark Flat-sedge	2	O(20)		R	Found in the southern Flinders Ranges and the southern Mount Lofty Ranges in South Australia, growing in wet areas around swamps and on stream-banks. <sup>52</sup> One records only, about 17km north of the site in Mount Remarkable National Park.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.

<sup>48</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts\\_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Eremocitrus\\_glauca](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Eremocitrus_glauca) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>49</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=4881](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=4881) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>50</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts\\_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Crassula\\_peduncularis](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Crassula_peduncularis) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>51</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1299](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1299) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>52</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1362](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1362) accessed 27/3/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Dianella longifolia</i> var. <i>grandis</i>	Pale Flax-lily	2	O(20)		R	Recorded from the southern Flinders Ranges, Mount Lofty Ranges and the South-east in South Australia, growing in grassy woodland. <sup>53</sup> Three records in Mount Remarkable National Park, nearest being about 15km north.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Diuris behrii</i>	Behr's Cowslip Orchid	2,3	O(20)		V	Grows in native grassland, open woodland and grassy forest on more fertile soils, especially amongst Kangaroo Grass and <i>Triodia</i> on gentle slopes and flats <sup>54</sup> . Two records in the hills about 18km west, but also recorded in Mount Remarkable NP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Diuris chryseopsis</i>		3	O(20)		E	Extinct in the Mt Lofty Ranges and found only between Naracoorte and Mount Gambier in South Australia, growing in damper grassy patches in woodland around waterholes along creeks, on cooler slopes, in rich, moist soils. <sup>55</sup> One undated record from about 10km south, just north of Telowie Gorge CP.				✓	One (undated) record only within a 20km radius and there is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Echinopogon ovatus</i>	Rough-bearded Grass	3	O(20)		R	This species needs grassy woodlands; comes back after fire. <sup>56</sup> Nearest record about 11km NE in Mount Remarkable National Park, with records also in Wirrabara Forest.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Elatine gratioloides</i>	Waterwort	2,3	O(20)		R	Found scattered across South Australia except for Kangaroo Island, growing in or on the margins of stationary or slow-flowing water to 40 cm deep. <sup>57</sup> Two records in Mount Remarkable NP and one in Telowie Gorge RP, closest being about 12km south.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Eremophila subfloccosa</i> ssp. <i>glandulosa</i>	Green-flower Emubush	2	O(20)		R	Broom-like shrub to 3 m tall; Loam, gravelly clay loam in gently undulating plains and disturbed roadsides. <sup>58</sup> Nearest records associated with Telowie Gorge/ Wirrabara Forest and Mount Remarkable National Park.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Scattered records are present in the region, and habitats are likely to be suitable.
<i>Eucalyptus albens</i>	White Box	2,3	O(20)		R	Found in the southern Flinders Ranges, growing in undulating to hilly terrain on loam to clay soils. <sup>59</sup> Nearest record about 1km west of site boundary, with numerous records north, south and west of the site.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Possibly present in difficult to access areas of habitat type 6.

<sup>53</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1424](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1424) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>54</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1492](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1492) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>55</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1494](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1494) accessed 5/4/2018.

<sup>56</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1557](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1557) accessed 5/4/2018.

<sup>57</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1579](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1579) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>58</sup> <https://florabase.dpaw.wa.gov.au/browse/profile/14633> accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>59</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1782](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1782) accessed 27/3/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Eucalyptus behriana</i>	Broad-leaf Box	3	O(20)		R	Found on southern Eyre Peninsula, southern Flinders Ranges, northern Mount Lofty Ranges and upper South-east in South Australia, growing on heavy soils in slight depressions or in gently undulating terrain <sup>60</sup> . One record from 1879, about 12km SSE from the site, near Wirrabara Forest Reserve.				✓	One record only from 1879 within a 20km radius.
<i>Eucalyptus cajuputea</i>	Green Mallee	2,3	O(20)		R*	Found growing on rocky hillslopes and ridges and deeper soils on the footslopes and undulating plains. <sup>61</sup> Nearest record is approximately 7.5km north of site boundary in Mount Remarkable National Park.	✓ Hydro			✓ Solar Farm	Species recorded during this survey.
<i>Eucalyptus percostata</i>	Ribbed White Mallee	2,3	O(20)		R	Found growing on well-drained clay-loams in woodland and mallee on slopes and foot of rocky hills <sup>62</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 6km north of site boundary in Mount Remarkable National Park.		✓ Hydro		✓ Solar Farm	Could possibly be present in difficult to access sections of habitat type 6.
<i>Eucalyptus polybractea</i>	Flinders Ranges Box	2,3	O(20)		R	Found in the northern Flinders Ranges in South Australia, growing on slopes and ridges of rocky hills and ranges in mallee shrubland. <sup>63</sup> One record from 1946, approximately 16km SSE of the site boundary.				✓	One record only from 1946 within a 20km radius.
<i>Festuca benthamiana</i>	Bentham's Fescue	2,3	O(20)		R	Flinders Ranges specimens appear to be in Long-leaved Box ( <i>Eucalyptus goniocalyx</i> ) or Red Gum ( <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> ) communities on loams and clay loams. <sup>64</sup> Nearest record is approximately 10km NNE of site boundary in Mount Remarkable National Park.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Frankenia cupularis</i>		2,3	O(20)		R	Small much-branched shrub. Found on the north and north-eastern parts of South Australia, growing on sand flats and salt pans <sup>65</sup> . One record from 1993, approximately 19.5km NW of the site boundary.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.

<sup>60</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1787](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1787)

<sup>61</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1879](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1879) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>62</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1858](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1858) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>63</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=1864](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=1864) accessed 27/3/2018

<sup>64</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/specimens\\_map\\_list.cgi?key=AD\\_999\\_26\\_212\\_,AD\\_995\\_30\\_294\\_](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/specimens_map_list.cgi?key=AD_999_26_212_,AD_995_30_294_) accessed 27/3/2018

<sup>65</sup> Government of South Australia (2018). Seeds of South Australia: *Frankenia cupularis* Cupped Sea-heath. South Australian Seed Conservation Centre, Botanic Gardens of South Australia.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Glycine latrobeana</i>	Clover Glycine	2,3	O(20)	V	V	The Clover Glycine occurs mainly in grassland and grassy woodland habitats, less often in dry forests, and only rarely in heathland. South Australian sites include low lying, seasonally inundated grassy woodlands dominated by <i>Eucalyptus viminalis</i> subsp. <i>cygnetensis</i> (Manna Gum) and/or <i>E. leucoxylon</i> subsp. <i>leucoxylon</i> (Yellow Gum) or <i>E. obliqua</i> (Messmate Stringybark). <sup>66</sup> One record only within 20km, approximately 15km SSE in Wirrabara Forest Reserve.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Glycine tabacina</i>	Variable Glycine	2,3	O(20)		V	Found in three disjunct population in South Australia, in the southern Flinders Ranges, southern Mount Lofty Ranges and the lower Southeast, growing in <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> woodland, more often in shady or moist gullies on sandy loam soils. <sup>67</sup> Nearest record is approximately 12km NNE of site boundary on the bank of the Willochra Creek at Melrose.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Hovea purpurea</i>	Tall Hovea	2,3	O(20)		R	Erect shrub 2-3 m high that grows on rocky ridges and by streams on various substrates in forest, woodland and riparian scrub. <sup>68</sup> Nearest record is approximately 10.5km NNE of site boundary in Mount Remarkable.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Juncus homalocalis</i>	Wiry Rush	2,3	O(20)		V	Found growing in damp sites in grassland, woodland and dry sclerophyll forests. <sup>69</sup> Nearest record is approximately 7.6km west of site boundary in Baroota Gorge.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Juncus radula</i>	Hoary Rush	2,3	O(20)		V	Found growing on seasonally damp areas in depressions and along drainage lines in woodland and open grassland. <sup>70</sup> One record from the Melrose Railway Station in 1972 – approximately 15km NNE of the site boundary.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Lachnagrostis robusta</i>	Salt Blowgrass	3	O(20)		R	Herbarium records indicate this species is found on poorly drained clay soils in association with species that tolerate temporary inundation. <sup>71</sup>				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.

<sup>66</sup> Carter, O. & G. Sutter (2010). National Recovery Plan for the Clover Glycine *Glycine latrobeana*. Department of Sustainability and Environment, Melbourne.

<sup>67</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=2081](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=2081) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>68</sup> <http://plantnet.rbgsyd.nsw.gov.au/cgi-bin/NSWfl.pl?page=nswfl&lvl=sp&name=Hovea~purpurea> accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>69</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=2481](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=2481) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>70</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=2488](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=2488) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>71</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/specimens\\_map\\_gd.cgi?genus=Agrostis&species=billardieri&infraname=&region=SA](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/specimens_map_gd.cgi?genus=Agrostis&species=billardieri&infraname=&region=SA) accessed 5/4/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Lepidium pseudotasmanicum</i>	Shade Peppergrass	2,3	O(20)		V	Found in the southern Flinders Ranges, Mid-North and along the Murray River in South Australia, growing in rocky areas. <sup>72</sup> Nearest record is approximately 2km south of the site boundary in Baroota Gorge.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Suitable habitat is present, especially in habitats 5 and 6. Would require survey work following good rains.
<i>Leptorhynchus elongatus</i>	Lanky Buttons	3	O(20)		R	Found in the southern Flinders Ranges, the Mount Lofty Ranges and the northern Yorke Peninsula in South Australia, growing in woodland and grassland on sandy to sandy loam soils <sup>73</sup> .				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Logania saxatilis</i>	Rock Logania	2,3	O(20)		R	Endemic to South Australia and found in the Flinders Ranges and the Mount Lofty Ranges, growing on steep-sided sandstone gorges in open woodland community and in crevices of rocky outcrops in shallow sandy or clay-rich soils. <sup>74</sup> Nearest record is just outside the southern site boundary, above the waterfall in Waterfall Creek at Baroota.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Scattered records are present in the region, and habitats 5 and 6 are possibly suitable.
<i>Maireana excavata</i>	Bottle Bluebush	3	O(20)		V	A grassland species, found in hilly areas. <sup>75</sup>				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Maireana rohrlachii</i>	Rohrlach's Bluebush	2,3	O(20)		R	Intricately branched shrub to 1 m high found in heavy soil. <sup>76</sup> Nearest record is approximately 9km north of the site boundary in Mt Remarkable National Park.	✓				Species recorded during this survey.
<i>Mentha satuireioides</i>	Native Pennyroyal	2,3	O(20)		R	Found scattered from the Gammon, Flinders and Mount Lofty Ranges, southern Eyre Peninsula and the upper South-east in South Australia, growing on heavy, seasonally wet soils. <sup>77</sup> Nearest record is approximately 12.5km north of the site boundary, adjacent to Mt Remarkable NP on disused rail reserve between Melrose-Wilmington Road and Mt Remarkable NP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Olearia glutinosa</i>	Sticky Daisy_bush	3	O(20)		E	Found only in the Naracoorte Coastal Plain region <sup>78</sup> – likely to be a spurious record.				✓	NA

<sup>72</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=2590](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=2590) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>73</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=2630](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=2630) accessed 5/4/2018.

<sup>74</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=2718](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=2718) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>75</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=2796](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=2796) accessed 5/4/2018.

<sup>76</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts\\_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Maireana\\_rohrlachii](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Maireana_rohrlachii) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>77</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=2918](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=2918) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>78</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=3104](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=3104) accessed 5/4/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Olearia pannosa</i> ssp. <i>cardiophylla</i>	Velvet Daisy-bush	2	O(20)		R	Known from dry open-forest, on shallow rocky soils <sup>79</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 14.4km north of site boundary in Mt Remarkable NP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Olearia pannosa</i> ssp. <i>pannosa</i>	Silver Daisy-bush	1,2	O(20)	V	V	A spreading undershrub or shrub growing up to 1.5 m high. The silver daisy-bush occurs in sandy, flat areas and in hilly, rocky areas in woodland or mallee. Hilly area soil types include hard pedal mottled-yellow duplex and hard pedal red duplex. <sup>80</sup> One record only within 20km, approximately 18km north in Mount Remarkable National Park.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Habitats are possibly suitable on site, however there is only one record within a 20km radius. Only considered possible in areas of better condition in the hills – namely habitats 5 and 6.
<i>Olearia picridifolia</i>	Rasp Daisy-bush	2,3	O(20)		R	Found mainly in mallee and heath on alkaline soils derived from limestone or dunes. <sup>81</sup> Nearest record is approximately 7km south-west of the site boundary.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Ottelia ovalifolia</i> ssp. <i>ovalifolia</i>	Swamp Lily	2	O(20)		R	Found growing in still water such as dams, lakes, billabongs and slow-moving rivers. <sup>82</sup> One record approximately 19km north-east of site boundary in Mt Remarkable NP				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Ozothamnus scaber</i>	Rough Bush-everlasting	2,3	O(20)		V	Endemic to South Australia and found in the Flinders Ranges. Nearest record is approximately 10km NNE of site boundary in Mt Remarkable NP.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Preferred habitat may be present on the site.
<i>Phlegmatospermum eremaeum</i>	Spreading Cress	3	O(20)		R	Scattered distributions on the Nullarbor and in the north-eastern and central parts of South Australia, growing in open mallee on calcareous clay or loam <sup>83</sup> .				✓	Outside known range of the species, and preferred habitat does not match habitats present in the site.
<i>Philothea angustifolia</i> ssp. <i>angustifolia</i>	Narrow-leaf Wax-flower	2	O(20)		R	Found in rocky areas in ranges. Nearest record is approximately 15km south of site boundary in Telowie Gorge Conservation Park.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Habitat types 5 and 6 may be suitable.
<i>Phyllangium sulcatum</i>	Rock Mitrewort	2,3	O(20)		V	Found growing in sheltered, rocky areas on shallow soils overlying rock. <sup>84</sup> Nearest record is approximately 9km south of site boundary in Telowie Gorge Conservation Park.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Preferred habitat may be present on the site.

<sup>79</sup> <https://vicflora.rbg.vic.gov.au/flora/taxon/95c7be76-c6db-4373-aa1c-e37824ff43f2> accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>80</sup> Department of the Environment (2013). Approved Conservation Advice for *Olearia pannosa* subsp. *pannosa* (silver daisy-bush). Canberra: Department of the Environment. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/12348-conservation-advice.pdf>.

<sup>81</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=3117](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=3117) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>82</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=3171](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=3171) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>83</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=3303](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=3303) accessed 5/4/2018.

<sup>84</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=3316](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=3316) accessed 27/3/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Poa umbricola</i>	Shade Tussock-grass	3	O(20)		R	This species occurs in rocky seeps in the Mount Lofty Ranges. <sup>85</sup>				✓	Outside known range of the species, and preferred habitat does not match habitats present in the site.
<i>Podolepis muelleri</i>	Button Podolepis	2,3	O(20)		V	Occurs on coastal cliffs and on stony sites further inland. <sup>86</sup> One record from 1906, approximately 8km west of site boundary.				✓	One record only from 1906 within a 20km radius.
<i>Prasophyllum pallidum</i>	Pale Leek-orchid	1,2,3	O(20)	V	R	Pale Leek-orchid is known singly or in groups in well-grassed open forests from the Flinders Ranges to the Northern and Southern Lofty regions of South Australia. <sup>87</sup> Habitats recorded include: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li><i>Eucalyptus leucoxylon</i> open forest, low open forest, and low woodland</li> <li><i>E. goniocalyx</i> woodland</li> <li><i>E. fasciculosa</i> low woodland, and low open woodland</li> <li><i>E. microcarpa</i> woodland</li> <li><i>Callitris gracilis/Eucalyptus fasciculosa</i> low open forest</li> <li><i>Allocasuarina verticillata</i> over <i>Lissanthe strigosa</i>, <i>Amphipogon strictus</i> and <i>Tricoryne elatior</i>.<sup>88</sup></li> </ul> Records in both Telowie Gorge Conservation Park, 12km south, and Mount Remarkable National Park (15km north).				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Prasophyllum validum</i>		1,2,3	O(20)	V	V	Little is known of the ecology or biology of the species, although it seems to prefer relatively dry woodland habitats. In South Australia, this species occurs in <i>Eucalyptus cladocalyx</i> woodland with porcupine grass <i>Triodia</i> species understorey, on loamy soils. <sup>89</sup> Records in both Telowie Gorge Conservation Park, 14km south, and Mount Remarkable National Park (12km north-east).				✓	No <i>Eucalyptus cladocalyx</i> woodland is present in the site, so no preferred habitat is present.

<sup>85</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=3431](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=3431) accessed 5/4/2018.

<sup>86</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts\\_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Podolepis\\_muelleri](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Podolepis_muelleri) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>87</sup> Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts (2008). Approved Conservation Advice for *Prasophyllum pallidum* (Pale Leek-orchid). Canberra: Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/20351-conservation-advice.pdf>.

<sup>88</sup> Department for Environment and Heritage (2008). Threatened Species Profile: *Prasophyllum pallidum*. Department for Environment and Natural Resources, Adelaide.

<sup>89</sup> Duncan, M. (2010). National Recovery Plan for the Sturdy Leek Orchid *Prasophyllum validum*. Department of Sustainability and Environment, Melbourne.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Pterostylis chlorogramma</i>		3	O(20)	V	E	In South Australia this species is confined to the South East region <sup>90</sup> . Likely a spurious record.				✓	NA
<i>Pterostylis curta</i>	Blunt Greenhood	2	O(20)		R	Forms small to extensive colonies in fertile loams in deeply shaded gullies and along creeks in high rainfall areas. <sup>91</sup> One record approximately 14km north of site boundary in Mt Remarkable NP.				✓	There is only one record within a 20km radius and suitable habitat is not present in the study area.
<i>Pycnosorus globosus</i>	Drumsticks	2,3	O(20)		V	On clay soils in woodland, grassland and saltbush steppe, forming dense colonies. <sup>92</sup> One record from 1915, approximately 12km NE of site boundary.				✓	One record only from 1915 within a 20km radius.
<i>Rhodanthe anthemoides</i>		3	O(20)		E	Only specimens in South Australian Herbarium comes from the top of Mount Bryan <sup>93</sup> .				✓	.
<i>Rytidosperma tenuius</i>	Short-awn Wallaby-grass	2,3	O(20)		R	Often grows in dry sclerophyll forest on sandy soils. <sup>94</sup> One record approximately 12km south of site boundary in Telowie Gorge CP.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Preferred habitat may be present on the site.
<i>Santalum spicatum</i>	Sandalwood	2,3	O(20)		V	Tall shrub to 5 m high and semi-parasitic on other plants. Found throughout the arid to semi-arid zone. In the eastern part of its range in South Australia it occurs in clayey soils on stony hillsides and flats in gullies, and along watercourses. Nearest record approximately 13km south of site boundary in Telowie Gorge CP.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Suitable habitat is present, but would likely have been observed if present in Solar Farm area.
<i>Scutellaria humilis</i>	Dwarf Skullcap	2,3	O(20)		R	Found in moist sheltered places such as along creeks or ravines. <sup>95</sup> Recorded at the southern end of the site, in Baroota Gorge.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Senecio macrocarpus</i>	Large-fruit Fireweed	3	O(20)	V	V	In South Australia, Large-fruit Fireweed occurs most commonly in depressions in low-lying closed sedgeland but may occur in sedgeland, herbland, low shrubland to low open woodland where competition from understorey plants is low. The soils range from clay to loamy sand. <sup>96</sup>				✓	Suitable habitat may be present.

<sup>90</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=56510](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=56510) accessed 4/4/2018.

<sup>91</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts\\_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Pterostylis\\_curta](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Pterostylis_curta) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>92</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts\\_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Craspedia\\_globosa](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Craspedia_globosa) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>93</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=3773](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=3773) accessed 5/4/2018.

<sup>94</sup> [http://plantnet.rbgsyd.nsw.gov.au/cgi-bin/NSWfl.pl?page=nswfl&lvl=sp&name=Rytidosperma\\_tenuius](http://plantnet.rbgsyd.nsw.gov.au/cgi-bin/NSWfl.pl?page=nswfl&lvl=sp&name=Rytidosperma_tenuius) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>95</sup> [http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts\\_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Scutellaria\\_humilis](http://flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Scutellaria_humilis) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>96</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=16333](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=16333) accessed 5/4/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Senecio megaglossus</i>	Superb Groundsel	1		V	E	This species is a perennial shrub, usually erect but much-branched, growing up to 80 cm high. It primarily inhabits rocky gorges and valley slopes and has been recorded from a number of vegetation types including grasslands; tall open shrublands with Native Apricot ( <i>Pittosporum angustifolium</i> ), Bullock Bush ( <i>Alectryon oleifolius</i> ), and Emu Bush ( <i>Eremophila longifolia</i> ); in association with Spinifex ( <i>Triodia irritans</i> ); and in association with White Cypress-pine ( <i>Callitris columellaris</i> ) and River Red Gum ( <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> ). <sup>97</sup>			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Suitable habitat may be present, however only considered likely in habitat types 5 and 6.
<i>Swainsona behriana</i>	Behr's Swainson-pea	2,3	O(20)		V	Scattered throughout sandy soils, loamy earths or heavy clay, in flood-plains or gibber-plains <sup>98</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 13.5km north-east of site boundary in Mt Remarkable NP.				✓	Habitat types present do not align well, and the habitats present on the plains are depauperate in species due to long term grazing.
<i>Swainsona procumbens</i>	Broughton Pea	2,3	O(20)		V	Found in heavy soil prone to waterlogging. <sup>99</sup> One record approximately 13km north-east of site boundary in Mt Remarkable NP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Swainsona pyrophylla</i>	Yellow Swainson-pea	1		V	R	The Yellow Swainson-pea occurs in mallee vegetation communities on a variety of soil types including well-drained sands, sandy loams and heavier clay loams. The only detailed habitat information is from South Australia, where the species was recorded from mallee woodland with Eucalyptus species including <i>E. brachycalyx</i> , <i>E. calycogona</i> , <i>E. dumosa</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> , <i>E. incrassata</i> , <i>E. leptophylla</i> , <i>E. oleosa</i> and <i>E. socialis</i> , sometimes with Broombush <i>Melaleuca uncinata</i> tall shrubland. <sup>100</sup>				✓	Mallee habitats present on site are generally quite degraded.

<sup>97</sup> Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts (2008). Approved Conservation Advice for *Senecio megaglossus* (Superb Groundsel). Canberra: Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/13374-conservation-advice.pdf>.

<sup>98</sup> Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources (2007). Electronic Flora of South Australia species Fact Sheet *Swainsona oroboides*. [http://www.flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts\\_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Swainsona\\_oroboides](http://www.flora.sa.gov.au/cgi-bin/speciesfacts_display.cgi?form=speciesfacts&name=Swainsona_oroboides) accessed 22/4/2017.

<sup>99</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=4368](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=4368) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>100</sup> Tonkinson, D. & G. Robertson (2010). National Recovery Plan for Yellow Swainson-pea *Swainsona pyrophylla*. Melbourne, Victoria : DSE.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Swainsona sericea</i>	Silky Swainson-pea	3	O(20)		E	This species is considered to be regionally extinct in the Flinders Lofty Block. <sup>101</sup> New South Wales specimens have generally been in grassland and grassy woodland habitats. <sup>102</sup>				✓	Unlikely given that is considered to be extinct in the region.
<i>Thelymitra batesii</i>		2	O(20)		R	In fertile soils in grassy well drained woodland sites, often on ridges in shallow red earths. <sup>103</sup> Nearest record is 10km north of site boundary in Mt Remarkable NP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Thelymitra grandiflora</i>	Great Sun-orchid	2	O(20)		R	Forest clearings, woodland and scrub in well drained gravelly clay soils which may be laterite or podsols, or mixed with sand, extending to dry rocky ridges in better soils. <sup>104</sup> Nearest record is approximately 10.5km north-east of site boundary.			✓ Hydro.	✓ Solar Farm	Some habitats present are possibly suitable, but only those where condition is moderate or better. Would require survey during the flowering period
<i>Thelymitra peniculata</i>	Blue Star Sun-orchid	2	O(20)		V	Restricted to damper, heathy, often sandy sites or under tea-tree. <sup>105</sup> One record approximately 18km north of the site boundary in Mt Remarkable NP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Thysanotus tenellus</i>	Grassy Fringelily	2,3	O(20)		R	Found in a wide variety of soil types in open grassy woodland and grassland habitats (pers. obs.). Nearest record is approximately 12km north-east of site boundary in Mt Remarkable NP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.
<i>Veronica decorosa</i>	Showy Speedwell	2,3	O(20)		R	Bushy short lived perennial shrub to 1 m tall. Endemic to South Australia and found in rocky gullies and ridges mainly in the Flinders Ranges. <sup>106</sup> Nearest record is approximately 7km south of site boundary.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Suitable habitat is present. Would require survey work following good rains. Only suitable areas are habitats 5 and 6.

<sup>101</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=4371](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=4371) accessed 5/4/2018.

<sup>102</sup> <http://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/threatenedSpeciesApp/profile.aspx?id=10783> accessed 5/4/2018.

<sup>103</sup> Bates, R.J. (2011). South Australia's Native Orchids. Native Orchid Society of South Australia Incorporated, Unley.

<sup>104</sup> Bates, R.J. (2011). South Australia's Native Orchids. Native Orchid Society of South Australia Incorporated, Unley.

<sup>105</sup> Bates, R.J. (2011). South Australia's Native Orchids. Native Orchid Society of South Australia Incorporated, Unley.

<sup>106</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=52](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=52) accessed 27/3/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description and nearest record (within 20km)	Present <sup>17</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Veronica parkalliana</i>	Port Lincoln speedwell	1,2,3	O(20)	E	E	This species is a short-lived perennial herb with erect to ascending branches to 20cm tall. It is a fire ephemeral whereby the plant's seeds germinate following fire events, rapidly producing flowers and setting seed and then dying off and remaining dormant in the soil seed bank until the next fire or disturbance event. The Mt Remarkable National Park population of the Port Lincoln Speedwell is growing in <i>Eucalyptus goniocalyx</i> (Long-leaved Box) woodland on sandy loam flats amongst scattered strewn sandstone rocks with <i>Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata</i> (Mt Lofty grass-tree), <i>Gonocarpus elatus</i> (hill raspwort), <i>Calytrix tetragona</i> (common fringe-myrtle), <i>Pomaderris paniculosa</i> (mallee pomaderris) and <i>Hibbertia sp.</i> (guinea flower). <sup>107</sup> Several records in Telowie Gorge Conservation Park (11km south) and one record in Mount Remarkable National Park approximately 15km north east.				✓	Considered unlikely, as the site is generally heavily grazed and degraded aside from steep, rocky areas.
<i>Viminaria juncea</i>	Native Broom	2,3	O(20)		R	Found growing in swampy depressions in heathland or woodland. <sup>108</sup> One record approximately 17-18km SSE of site in Telowie Gorge CP.				✓	There is no matching habitat for this species in the study area.

### Key to Codes

**Source:** 1: Department of Environment and Energy (DoEE) Protected Matters Search Tool (PMST), 2: South Australian Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources Biological Database of SA search. This data has been sourced from the South Australian Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources Biological Database of SA. Record set number DEWNRBDBSA180112-1

**Record status:** P = Species flagged by the Protected Matters Search Tool (PMST), O = previously observed in site, O(20) = previously observed within 20km of the site, S = observed this survey

**Conservation Status:** R = Rare, V = Vulnerable, E = Endangered

<sup>107</sup> Threatened Species Scientific Committee (2016). Conservation Advice *Veronica parkalliana* Port Lincoln speedwell. Canberra: Department of the Environment. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/17458-conservation-advice-05052016.pdf>.

<sup>108</sup> [http://saseedbank.com.au/species\\_information.php?rid=4694](http://saseedbank.com.au/species_information.php?rid=4694) accessed 27/3/2018.

## 4.6 Threatened Fauna and Fauna with international obligations

### 4.6.1 Birds

Table 16 lists the birds of state or national conservation significance, and those species covered by international obligations. Two birds of state conservation significance were observed during the survey, the Vulnerable Blue-winged Parrot (*Neophema chrysostoma*), and the Rare Elegant Parrot (*Neophema elegans elegans*). Both these species were found in association with *Maireana* Shrubland and generally more open habitats where they feed on the ground.

A further five species of state conservation significance have had confirmed recent sightings in the adjacent Baroota Reservoir Reserve<sup>109</sup>, mainly in association with the water body and adjacent Red Gum Woodland. These species are:

- Musk Duck (*Bizuria lobata*) – Rare in South Australia
- Peregrine Falcon (*Falco peregrinus*) – Rare in South Australia
- Blue-billed Duck (*Oxyura australis*) – Rare in South Australia
- Diamond Firetail (*Stagonopleura guttata*) – Vulnerable in South Australia
- Freckled Duck (*Stictonetta naevosa*) – Vulnerable in South Australia

The State Rare White-winged Chough, *Corcorax melanoramphos*, may also use woodland and mallee areas in the Hydro Block. No listed Migratory bird species were observed during the field survey. Only one listed Migratory species, the Rainbow Bee-eater (*Merops ornatus*), has been previously observed, in association with the creeklines within Baroota Reservoir Reserve, although this species could potentially also be present in deep gullies of the study area.

Ten other Migratory species are considered as **possible** occasional visitors, mainly to the reservoir and associated habitats. These include:

- Common Sandpiper (*Actitis hypoleucos*)
- Great Egret (*Ardea alba/modesta*)
- Cattle Egret (*Ardea ibis*)
- Sharp-tailed Sandpiper (*Calidris acuminata*)
- Osprey (*Pandion haliaetus*)
- Black-faced Cormorant (*Phalacrocorax fuscescens*)
- Glossy Ibis (*Plegadis falcinellus*)
- Spotless Crake (*Porzana tabuensis*)
- Common Tern (*Sterna hirundo*)
- Common Greenshank (*Tringa nebularia*)

No other species of state or national conservation significance are considered likely to be using the site as habitat.

<sup>109</sup> Birdlife Australia, Port Augusta

**TABLE 16: BIRDS OF CONSERVATION SIGNIFICANCE, OR PROTECTED UNDER INTERNATIONAL OBLIGATIONS**

A tick in a likelihood category means that is considered the likelihood for both the Hydro and Solar Farm components of the project. Where a species has a different likelihood for the hydro and solar farm blocks it is flagged in the table. The notation Reservoir-Hydro means the species may be found in association with the Baroota Reservoir, which may be impacted by the Hydro part of the project.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Actitis hypoleucos</i>	Common Sandpiper	1		Ma,Mg	R	This species utilises a wide range of coastal wetlands and some inland wetlands, with varying levels of salinity, and is mostly found around muddy margins or rocky shores and rarely on mudflats <sup>111</sup> .			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	The species is usually found along the shoreline in rocky areas or mudflats. However, it can also be found on inland saline or inland wetlands <sup>1</sup> (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). It is possible the species could use the muddy areas exposed by the receding waterline of the reservoir.
<i>Amytornis merrotsyi merrotsyi</i>	Flinders Ranges Short-tailed Grasswren	1		V		Short-tailed grasswrens inhabit rocky (quartzitic) hillsides and hilltops, steep-sided gullies, stony rises and ridge-crests and, less often, foothills. The vegetation is spinifex ( <i>Triodia</i> ) tussock grassland, usually with scattered low shrubs, particularly <i>Acacia</i> spp., <i>Daviesia genistifolia</i> , <i>Xanthorrhoea quadrangulata</i> and <i>Cassia</i> spp., and occasionally an open overstorey of Cypress pine ( <i>Callitris</i> spp.) or mallee ( <i>Eucalyptus</i> spp.). <sup>112</sup>				✓	The area lies outside the area to likely or may have suitable species habitat (Aust. Gov. Dept of the Environment and Energy, Short-tailed Grasswren (Flinders Ranges) SPRAT Profile). There is a small isolated area of <i>Triodia</i> habitat present. However, the habitat is considered too small an area and isolated to provide enough viable habitat.
<i>Amytornis striatus striatus</i>	Striated Grasswren	3	O(20)		R	The habitat of Striated Grasswrens is <i>Triodia</i> including open mallee over a sparse layer of shrubs and a ground layer dominated by spinifex ( <i>Triodia</i> ),				✓	The subspecies primarily occurs in <i>Triodia</i> on rocky hillsides of at least one hectare. However, the habitat here is considered too small an area and isolated to

<sup>110</sup> Based upon this survey.

<sup>111</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment and Energy Species Profile and Threats Database. *Actitis hypoleucos* Common Sandpiper. [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=59309](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=59309) accessed 24/4/2017.

<sup>112</sup> Department of the Environment (2014). Conservation Advice *Amytornis merrotsyi merrotsyi* short-tailed grasswren (Flinders Ranges). Canberra: Department of the Environment. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/86269-conservation-advice.pdf>.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						though they are sometimes found in other vegetation types <sup>113</sup> .					provide enough viable habitat (Carpenter and Reid 1988).
<i>Apus pacificus</i>	Fork-tailed Swift	1	P	Mg		Known to use many habitat types, including coastal, arid and urban areas, migrating across broad regions of Australia. <sup>114</sup>		✓			This is a species recorded from widespread areas. They are highly mobile aerial birds feeding on flying insect, usually ahead of storms (T. Croft pers. ob). The species would likely be observed overhead in the area, but would not likely use the ground habitat.
<i>Ardea alba/modesta</i>	Great Egret	1		Ma		Eastern Great Egrets are widespread in Australia. It has been reported in a wide range of wetland habitats. The species may retreat to permanent wetlands or coastal areas when other wetlands are dry. <sup>115</sup>		✓ Reservoir - Hydro		✓ Solar Farm	Usually feeds wading in shallow water for fish, frogs, crustaceans (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). The species could use the edge of the reservoir, as water receded.
<i>Ardea ibis</i>	Cattle Egret	1,3	O(20) P	Ma		This species is found in grasslands, woodlands and wetlands, and is not common in arid areas <sup>116</sup> .			✓		The species is usually observed stalking in pasture, accompanying grazing animals, especially cattle, feeding on disturbed insects (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). It is less common in drier areas, but could possibly be found in the open areas with domestic stock or around the reservoir. There are some sparse records in the area (Atlas of Living Australia).
<i>Ardeotis australis</i>	Australian Bustard	2,3	O(20)		V	This species mainly inhabits tussock and hummock grasslands, though prefers tussock grasses to hummock grasses;			✓		It more readily observed inland in more undisturbed sparsely timbered pastoral habitats

<sup>113</sup> Department for Environment and Heritage (2009). Threatened Species of the South Australian Murray-Darling Basin. Striated Grasswren (sandplain subspecies) *Amytornis striatus striatus*. South Australian Murray-Darling Basin Natural Resources Management Board.

<sup>114</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment and Energy Species Profile and Threats Database. *Apus pacificus* — Fork-tailed Swift. [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=678](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=678)

<sup>115</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment and Energy Species Profile and Threats Database. *Ardea modesta* — Eastern Great Egret. [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=82410](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=82410)

<sup>116</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/Cattle-Egret> accessed 3/1/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						also occurs in low shrublands and low open grassy woodlands; occasionally seen in pastoral and cropping country, golf courses and near dams. Dispersive, with irregular widespread movements over long distances <sup>117</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 14.6km south-east of project area.					(Carpenter & Reid 1988, Atlas of Living Australia). Could occur in the area at times, although not prime tussock grassland habitat. At best a rare visitor to the area, after a population build-up following good inland rains.
<i>Arenaria interpres</i>	Ruddy Turnstone	1,2,3	O(20)	Ma,Mg	R	It is found in most coastal regions, with occasional records of inland populations. It strongly prefers rocky shores or beaches where there are large deposits of rotting seaweed <sup>118</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 14.4km south-east of project area.				✓	Restricted to the coastline where rocky shores and at times beaches (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). No habitat for the species in the area.
<i>Bizuria lobata</i>	Musk Duck	3,4	O(20)		R	Musk Ducks tend to be found in deep freshwater lagoons, with dense reed beds <sup>119</sup> .	✓ Reservoir - Hydro			✓ Solar Farm	Several birds have been observed on the deeper reservoir water in 2016, 2017 and 2018. They are not expected to be observed away from the reservoir.
<i>Burhinus grallarius</i>	Bush Stonecurlew	2,3	O(20)		R	This species inhabits open forests and woodlands with a sparse grassy groundlayer and fallen timber <sup>120</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 14km north-east of project area in Mount Remarkable National Park.				✓	This species prefers open forest and woodland with a grassy understorey, lacking in the project area. As the area is disturbed through grazing of domestic stock, it is not considered prime suitable habitat for the species.
<i>Calamanthus pyrrhopygius pedleri</i>	Chestnut-rumped Heathwren (Flinders Ranges subspecies)	2,3	O(20)		V	Prefers heath habitats with dense undergrowth <sup>121</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 9.2km north of project area in Mount Remarkable National Park.				✓	The subspecies primarily occurs in <i>Eucalyptus goniocalyx</i> and <i>E. cladocalyx</i> Woodland over a shrub understorey in the Alligator- Mt Remarkable NP area (Carpenter & Reid 1988). The project area

<sup>117</sup> NSW Government Office of Environment and Heritage (2016). Australian Bustard – profile. <http://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/threatenedspeciesapp/profile.aspx?id=10063> accessed 21/4/2017.

<sup>118</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=872](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=872) accessed 22-3-18.

<sup>119</sup> <https://australianmuseum.net.au/musk-duck-biziura-lobata> accessed 21/4/2017.

<sup>120</sup> <http://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/threatenedspeciesapp/profile.aspx?id=10113> accessed 21/4/2017.

<sup>121</sup> Simpson, K. and Day, N. (2010). Field Guide to the Birds of Australia. Penguin, Camberwell.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
											contains no suitable habitat for the species, and it is not expected to occur in the area.
<i>Calidris acuminata</i>	Sharp-tailed Sandpiper	1		Ma, Mg		This species prefers muddy edges of shallow fresh or brackish wetlands, with inundated or emergent sedges, grass, saltmarsh or other low vegetation. <sup>122</sup>			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	No birds have been observed around the reservoir, but it is possible the species could use the muddy area of the reservoir, as water recedes.
<i>Calidris alba</i>	Sanderling	1		Ma, Mg	R	The Sanderling occurs in coastal areas around Australia. Inland records have occurred in most states of singles or small groups, birds probably on migration. It is almost always found on the coast, mostly on open sandy beaches exposed to open sea-swell, and also on exposed sandbars and spits, and shingle banks, where they forage in the wave-wash zone and amongst rotting seaweed <sup>123</sup> .				✓	In Australia, the Sanderling is primarily found on ocean beaches (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). It is unlikely the species would use the reservoir habitat, even on migration, due to its proximity to the coast.
<i>Calidris canutus</i>	Red Knot	1,2,3	O(20)	E, Ma, Mg		The red knot is common in all the main suitable habitats around the coast of Australia, is less numerous in south-west Australia and is occasionally recorded inland in all regions. It mainly inhabits intertidal mudflats, sandflats and sandy beaches of sheltered coasts and sometimes on sandy ocean beaches or shallow pools on exposed rock platforms. <sup>124</sup>				✓	In Australia, the species can be found on intertidal coastal mud flats and estuaries (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). The nearest record is a single bird within 20km, approximately 18km WSW from the site, in the Spencer Gulf. It is unlikely the species would use the reservoir habitat, even on migration, due to its proximity to the coast.
<i>Calidris ferruginea</i>	Curlew Sandpiper	1,2,3	O(20)	Ma, Mg, CE		Primarily coastal, although when inland they are found around ephemeral and permanent lakes, dams, waterholes and				✓	In Australia, the species can be found on intertidal coastal mud flats and estuaries (Birdlife

<sup>122</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment and Energy Species Profile and Threats Database. *Calidris acuminata* Sharp-tailed Sandpiper. [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=874](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=874) accessed 24/4/2017.

<sup>123</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=875](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=875) accessed 22-3-2018.

<sup>124</sup> Threatened Species Scientific Committee (2016). Conservation Advice *Calidris canutus* Red knot. Canberra: Department of the Environment. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/855-conservation-advice-05052016.pdf>.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						bore drains, usually with bare edges of mud or sand <sup>125</sup> . Nearest record is 12.5km west of the project area.					Australia Bird Profiles 2018). Nearest record on the coastline approximately 14km west. It is unlikely the species would use the reservoir habitat, even on migration, due to its proximity to the coast.
<i>Calidris melanotos</i>	Pectoral Sandpiper	1		Ma, Mg		This species is usually found in coastal or near coastal habitat but is occasionally found further inland. It prefers wetlands that have open fringing mudflats and low, emergent or fringing vegetation, such as grass or samphire <sup>126</sup> .				✓	In Australia, the species can be found in coastal and sub-coastal Samphire shrubland. In South Australia it is primarily found east of Yorke Peninsula, and not so elsewhere in the State. The area does not provide suitable habitat for the species, even on migration.
<i>Calidris ruficollis</i>	Red-necked Stint	1		Ma, Mg		This species "is mostly found in coastal areas, including in sheltered inlets, bays, lagoons and estuaries with intertidal mudflats, often near spits, islets and banks and, sometimes, on protected sandy or coralline shores. Occasionally they have been recorded on exposed or ocean beaches, and sometimes on stony or rocky shores, reefs or shoals. They also occur in saltworks and sewage farms; saltmarsh; ephemeral or permanent shallow wetlands near the coast or inland, including lagoons, lakes, swamps, riverbanks, waterholes, bore drains, dams, soaks and pools in salt flats. They sometimes use flooded paddocks or damp grasslands. They have occasionally been recorded on dry				✓	The species can usually be found on intertidal coastal mud flats and estuaries (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). Although the species could use the muddy reservoir floor, it would more likely use prime habitat on the coast.

<sup>125</sup> Threatened Species Scientific Committee (TSSC) (2015). Approved Conservation Advice for *Calidris ferruginea* (Curlew Sandpiper). Canberra: Department of the Environment. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/856-conservation-advice.pdf> accessed 22/4/2017.

<sup>126</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment and Energy Species Profile and Threats Database. *Calidris melanotos* Pectoral Sandpiper. [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=858](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=858) accessed 21/4/2017.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						gibber plains, with little or no perennial vegetation. <sup>127</sup>					
<i>Calidris tenuirostris</i>	Great Knot	1,2,3	O(20)	Ma, Mg, CE	R	This species prefers "sheltered coastal habitats with large intertidal mudflats or sandflats. This includes inlets, bays, harbours, estuaries and lagoons. They are occasionally found on exposed reefs or rock platforms, shorelines with mangrove vegetation, ponds in saltworks, at swamps near the coast, salt lakes and non-tidal lagoons. The species rarely occurs on inland lakes and swamps. " <sup>128</sup> One record only within 20km, approximately 18km WSW from the site, in the Spencer Gulf.				✓	In Australia, the species can be found on intertidal coastal mud flats and estuaries (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). It is unlikely the species would use the reservoir habitat, even on migration, due to its proximity to the coast.
<i>Charadrius ruficapillus</i>	Red-capped Plover	1		Ma		The Red-capped Plover is widespread throughout Australia, and is found in wetlands, especially in arid areas, preferring saline and brackish waters. <sup>129</sup>				✓	Mostly found around saline and brackish wetlands, especially along the coast (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). It has been occasionally found on edges of freshwater wetlands, but less likely. It is possible at times the species could use the muddy areas around the reservoir, but has not so been observed in the area.
<i>Cladorhynchus leucocephalus</i>	Banded Stilt	2,3	O		V	Nomadic and often in dense flocks. Banded Stilts are found mainly in saline and hypersaline (very salty) waters of the inland and coast, typically large, open and shallow. Banded Stilts breed only in the arid inland when wetlands appear after rain or flooding and not much is known about their breeding				✓	The species prefers saline areas to freshwater, and is unlikely to use the reservoir freshwater.

<sup>127</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=860](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=860) accessed 22-3-2018.

<sup>128</sup> Threatened Species Scientific Committee (2016). Conservation Advice *Calidris tenuirostris* Great knot. Canberra: Department of the Environment. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/862-conservation-advice-05052016.pdf>

<sup>129</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2018). Red Capped Plover. <http://www.birdsinbackyards.net/species/Charadrius-ruficapillus>

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						habits <sup>130</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 13km west of project area in the Spencer Gulf.					
<i>Corcorax melanoramphos</i>	White-winged Cough	2,3	O(20)		R	White-winged Coughs are found in open forests and woodlands. Nearest record is approximately 8-9km north of project area in Mount Remarkable National Park.		✓ Hydro		✓ Solar Farm	The species could possibly occur in the <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> Woodland and Mallee areas as suitable habitat.
<i>Coturnix ypsilophora</i>	Brown Quail	2,3	O(20)		V	The Brown Quail prefers dense grasslands, often on the edges of open forests, and bracken. May sometimes be seen alongside roads <sup>131</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 13km south-west of project area in the Spencer Gulf.			✓		It is mostly recorded from the South-East region of SA, where there is more suitable habitat (Carpenter & Reid 1988). The species may occur at times around the edge of the reservoir where there is limited habitat.
<i>Egretta garzetta</i>	Little Egret	2,3	O(20)		R	The Little Egret frequents tidal mudflats, saltwater and freshwater wetlands, and mangroves. Nearest record is approximately 13km south-west of project area in the Spencer Gulf.				✓	The species prefers coastal mudflats and saline areas, but also occurs in freshwater wetlands. The species could at times occur on the muddy floor of the reservoir as the water recedes, but would prefer other areas.
<i>Egretta sacra</i>	Eastern Reef Egret	3	O(20)	Ma	R	This species lives on beaches, rocky shores, tidal rivers and inlets, mangroves, and exposed coral reefs <sup>132</sup> .				✓	The species usually only occurs along the coast and shoreline, and is not expected to use the project area habitat.
<i>Elanus scriptus</i>	Letter-winged Kite	2	O(20)		R	Found mostly in northern SA and adjacent semi-arid and arid areas in open Grassland with tree-lined watercourses. Usually hunts at twilight for primarily Long-tailed Rats and Mice <sup>133</sup> . Nearest record is				✓	Although there are records of the species in the district, it could be mis-identified with Black-shouldered Kite. It is mostly recorded in the northern semi-arid and arid pastoral areas of the State. It is possible the species

<sup>130</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/banded-stilt> accessed 3/1/2018.

<sup>131</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/brown-quail> accessed 21/4/2017.

<sup>132</sup> <http://www.birdsinbackyards.net/species/Egretta-sacra> accessed 4/4/2018.

<sup>133</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/spiny-cheeked-honeyeater> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						approximately 17km south-west of project area in the Spencer Gulf.					could occur at times in open habitat and treed creekline, the project area is not preferred habitat.
<i>Falco hypoleucos</i>	Grey Falcon	2,3	O(20)		R	The Grey Falcon inhabits woodland, shrubland and grassland in the arid and semi-arid zones, especially wooded watercourses. Grey Falcons use standing dead trees as lookout posts <sup>134</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 8.5km south-east of project area.				✓	Most reliable records of the species are from the semi-arid and arid pastoral areas of the State, primarily in <i>Acacia</i> Low Woodlands. Occasionally the species has been sighted in more southern areas. The species could occur at times in the project area, but is not considered prime habitat.
<i>Falco peregrinus</i>	Peregrine Falcon	2,3,4	O(20)		R	This species requires abundant prey and secure nest sites, and prefers coastal and inland cliffs or open woodlands near water <sup>135</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 6.5km north of project area.	✓ Hydro			✓ Solar Farm	The species has been recorded in the vicinity of the dam and reservoir, where there is suitable nesting areas and prey (eg. Rock Pigeons) occur.
<i>Falcunculus frontatus frontatus</i>	Eastern Shrike-tit	2,3	O(20)		R	Occurs predominantly in Eucalypt woodlands and forests. This species has a predilection for Eucalypts with decorticating bark, their preferred foraging substrate, however they will occupy a wide range of woodland/forest communities, including those dominated by stringybarks. <sup>136</sup> Nearest record is approximately 12km north-east of project area.				✓	Found primarily in younger <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> Open Woodland, but also in other eucalypt Woodlands not present in the project area. However, the habitat is likely too small, isolated and has limited young trees to provide sufficient habitat.
<i>Gallinago hardwickii</i>	Latham's Snipe	1		Ma, Mi	R	This species usually occurs in open, freshwater wetlands that have some form of shelter (usually low and dense				✓	Most SA records are in more suitable tea-tree shrubby freshwater wetland habitat in the

<sup>134</sup> NSW Scientific Committee (2009). Grey Falcon *Falco hypoleucos*. Review of current information in NSW. <http://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/resources/nature/schedules/GFalcon.pdf> accessed 21/4/2017.

<sup>135</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/peregrine-falcon> accessed 21/4/2017.

<sup>136</sup> Department for Environment and Heritage (2008). Threatened Species Profile: *Falcunculus frontatus frontatus* Crested Shrike-tit. Biodiversity Conservation Unit, Adelaide Region.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						vegetation) nearby. They generally occupy flooded meadows, seasonal or semi-permanent swamps, or open waters <sup>137</sup> .					SE, MLR, KI, along the River Murray. It is considered the habitat surrounding the reservoir is largely unsuitable for the species, lacking a sedge dominated fringe and dense shrubs to 1.5m tall.
<i>Grantiella picta</i>	Painted Honeyeater	1		V	R	The species utilises mistletoes in eucalypt forests/woodlands, riparian woodlands of black box and river red gum, box-ironbark-yellow gum woodlands, acacia-dominated woodlands, paperbarks, casuarinas, callitris, and trees on farmland or gardens. The species prefers woodlands which contain a higher number of mature trees, as these host more mistletoes <sup>138</sup> .				✓	The species is largely confined to eastern Australia. At best it may be vagrant to South Australia. The species is highly unlikely to occur in the project area.
<i>Haliaeetus leucogaster</i>	White-bellied Sea-eagle	1		Ma	E	The White-bellied Sea-Eagle is found in coastal habitats (especially those close to the sea-shore) and around terrestrial wetlands in tropical and temperate regions of mainland Australia and its offshore islands. The habitats occupied by the sea-eagle are characterised by the presence of large areas of open water (larger rivers, swamps, lakes, the sea). Birds have been recorded in (or flying over) a variety of terrestrial habitats <sup>139</sup> .				✓	The species is largely confined to the coast and along the River Murray in South Australia. It primarily feeds on fish caught in the water. It is unlikely the species would occur in the project area.
<i>Haemotopus fuliginosus</i>	Sooty Oystercatcher	2,3	O(20)		R	The Sooty Oystercatcher is strictly coastal, usually within 50 m of the ocean. It prefers rocky shores, but will be seen on coral reefs or sandy beaches				✓	The species is largely restricted to the shoreline, especially rocky shores. Here it feeds on molluscs, crustaceans, marine worms,

<sup>137</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment and Energy Species Profile and Threats Database. *Gallinago hardwickii* Latham's Snipe, Japanese Snipe. [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=863](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=863) accessed 24/4/2017.

<sup>138</sup> Threatened Species Scientific Committee (TSSC) (2015). Approved Conservation Advice for *Grantiella picta* (Painted Honeyeater). Canberra: Department of the Environment.

<sup>139</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment and Energy Species Profile and Threats Database. *Haliaeetus leucogaster* White-bellied Sea-Eagle. [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=943](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=943) accessed 24/4/2017.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						near mudflats. <sup>140</sup> Nearest record is approximately 11km south-west of project area in the Spencer Gulf.					starfish sea urchins, and small fish. It is highly unlikely the species would be use the area as habitat.
<i>Haemotopus longirostris</i>	(Australian) Pied Oystercatcher	2,3	O(20)		R	The Pied Oystercatcher prefers mudflats, sandbanks and sandy ocean beaches and is less common along rocky or shingle coastlines. Although rarely recorded far from the coast, the Pied Oystercatcher may occasionally be found in estuarine mudflats and short pasture. <sup>141</sup> Nearest record is approximately 11km south-west of project area in the Spencer Gulf.				✓	The species is largely restricted to the shoreline, especially coastal mudflats, sandbanks and sandy ocean beaches, and less so rocky shoreline. Here it feeds on on bivalve molluscs, but also worms, crustaceans and insects. It is highly unlikely the species would be use the area as habitat.
<i>Hamirostra melanosternon</i>	Black-Breasted Buzzard	3	O(20)		R	Found in lightly timbered plains, open country and tree-lined waterways through inland Australia and in semi-arid or arid regions. <sup>142</sup>			✓ Hydro		The species is largely found along tree-lined creeks surrounded by open country in the semi-arid and arid pastoral areas. However, the species could occur along the <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> Woodland along the creek in the project area.
<i>Heteroscelcus brevipes</i>	Grey-tailed Tattler	1		Ma		The Grey-tailed Tattler is often found on sheltered coasts with reefs and rock platforms or with intertidal mudflats. It can also be found at intertidal rocky, coral or stony reefs as well as platforms and islets that are exposed at low tide. It has been found around shores of rock, shingle, gravel or shells and also on intertidal mudflats in embayments, estuaries and coastal lagoons, especially fringed with mangroves. <sup>143</sup>				✓	The species is largely restricted to the coast. It is considered unlikely it would occur in the project area.

<sup>140</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2018). <http://birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/sooty-oystercatcher> accessed 27/3/2018/

<sup>141</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2018). <http://birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/australian-pied-oystercatcher> accessed 27/3/2018/

<sup>142</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2018). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/black-breasted-buzzard> accessed 4/4/2018.

<sup>143</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=59311](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=59311) accessed 22-3-2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Ixobrychus dubius</i>	Australian Little Bittern	3	O(20)		E	Favours reedbeds, dense freshwater swamps and well-fringed watercourses, including thick reedbeds <sup>144</sup>				✓	The species is largely found around freshwater swamps in eastern Australia, with fewer records in South Australia in the South East and Mount Lofty Ranges. It prefers swamps with a dense Reed and Bulrush cover. The species is considered unlikely to occur around the reservoir due to lack, and isolation of prime habitat.
<i>Limosa lapponica</i>	Bar-tailed Godwit	1,2	O(20)	V, Ma, Mg	R	This species is found mainly in coastal habitats such as large intertidal sandflats, banks, mudflats, estuaries, inlets, harbours, coastal lagoons and bays. It is rarely found on inland wetlands or in areas of short grass, such as farmland, paddocks and airstrips One record only within 20km, approximately 18km WSW from the site, in the Spencer Gulf.				✓	The species is largely restricted to intertidal areas of the coast. It is unlikely the species would use the reservoir habitat, even on migration, due to its proximity to the coast.
<i>Melanodryas cucullata cucullata</i>	Hooded Robin (south east subspecies)	2,3	O(20)		R	This species is found in Eucalypt woodland and mallee and Acacia shrubland. A remnant size of >50 hectares is required. There are three key components to their habitat; (1) the presence of relatively open areas, (2) patches of young Eucalypts or shrubs for nest-sites, and (3) the presence of suitable perches for foraging. They are often found near clearings or more open areas, such as paddocks. Nearest record is approximately 12km north-east of project area.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	In South Australia they inhabit <i>Eucalyptus oleosa</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> Mallee, and drier non-eucalypt Low Woodlands. The species could possibly occur in the Project area Mallee, however the patches are small, and degraded from a long history of domestic stock grazing. This would limit their use as Hooded Robin habitat.
<i>Melithreptus gularis gularis</i>	Black-chinned Honeyeater	2,3	O(20)		V	Occupy dry Eucalypt woodland with an annual rainfall range of 400-700 mm,				✓	The subspecies inhabits <i>Eucalyptus camaldulesis</i> , <i>E.</i>

<sup>144</sup> <https://www.hbw.com/species/australian-little-bittern-ixobrychus-dubius> accessed 4/4/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
	(south eastern subspecies)					particularly associations containing ironbark and box Favoured habitats incorporate a mixture of mature and regenerating woodland Eucalypts, although adjacent scattered paddock trees are also used. <sup>145</sup> Nearest record is approximately 19km south of project area in Wirrabara Forest Reserve.					<i>leucoxydon</i> . <i>E. fasciculosa</i> , and particularly drier areas <i>E. microcarpa</i> and <i>E. odorata</i> Woodlands (Carpenter & Reid 1988). However, the species is extremely rare in the southern Flinders Ranges, and is only listed for the Mount Lofty Ranges and South-East State regions in the State Vertebrate census (Owens & Graham 2018). It is not expected to occur in any of the project habitats, including the <i>E. camaldulensis</i> Woodland, due to small habitat area and isolation from other habitat.
<i>Merops ornatus</i>	Rainbow Bee-eater	1,2,3,4		Ma, Mg		A widespread species most often found in open forests, woodlands and shrublands, and cleared areas, usually near water. Nests in sand banks or sloping sandy soil. <sup>146</sup>	✓ Hydro			✓ Solar Farm	The species has been recorded in the <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> Woodland surrounding the reservoir, and along Baroota Creek. The species could also occur in the deep gullies of the project area.
<i>Motacilla cinerea</i>	Grey Wagtail	1	P	Ma, Mg		Extremely uncommon migrant to Australia. This species has a strong association with water, particularly rocky substrates along water courses but also lakes and marshes <sup>147</sup> .				✓	Extremely rare migrant to Australia, with no records from the region.
<i>Motacilla flava</i>	Yellow Wagtail	1	P	Ma, Mg		Included in international agreements but extremely uncommon migrant. Mostly well-watered open grasslands and the fringes of wetlands. Roosts in				Y	Rare migrant to mainly northern Australia, with one or two vagrant records in South Australia. No records exist in the region, and the project area does provide habitat for the species.

<sup>145</sup> Department for Environment and Heritage (2008). Threatened Species Profile: *Melithreptus gularis gularis* Black-chinned Honeyeater. Biodiversity Conservation Unit, Adelaide Region.

<sup>146</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment and Energy Species Profile and Threats Database. *Merops ornatus* — Rainbow Bee-eater. [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=670](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=670)

<sup>147</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment (2015). Draft Referral Guideline for 14 Migratory Birds Listed under the EPBC Act.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						mangroves and other dense vegetation <sup>148</sup> .					
<i>Myiagra cyanoleuca</i>	Satin Flycatcher	1		Mg		This species inhabits heavily vegetated gullies in eucalypt-dominated forests and taller woodlands, often near wetlands or watercourses.				✓	In South Australia, the species is a spring-summer visitor, primarily to stringybark open forest in the South East and to a lesser degree the Mount Lofty Ranges. The species is unlikely to use the project area.
<i>Myiagra inquieta</i>	Restless Flycatcher	2,3	O(20)		R	Occurs in <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> , <i>E. leucoxylon</i> and box woodlands and open mallee ( <i>E. oleosa</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> ) low woodland to low open forest <sup>149</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 7km north on the edge of Mount Remarkable NP.			✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	The species has been recorded from Mallee, <i>Eucalyptus leucoxylon</i> and box Woodland in the region (Carpenter & Reid 1988). The project area Mallee surrounded by open areas could provide habitat for the species, but the degraded nature of the area from grazing has limited its habitat value.
<i>Neophema chrysogaster</i>	Orange-bellied Parrot	1		Ma, CE	E	The habitat used by this species varies throughout the year, with birds inhabiting salt marshes, coastal dunes, pastures, shrub lands, estuaries, islands, beaches and moorlands generally within 10 km of the coast. The species' current mainland distribution, which covers approximately 1000 km of coastline, is from the mouth of the Murray River in South Australia, along the coast, to the east of Jack Smith Lake in South Gippsland, Victoria <sup>150</sup> .				✓	The species is a non-breeding visitor from Tasmania to mainland Australia, along the coast of Victoria and South Australia to the River Murray mouth. However, a bird was observed in the Upper Gulf area in the 1990s. This is considered irregular, and the bird likely travelled north with Elegant Parrots, rather than flying its regular path.
<i>Neophema chrysostoma</i>	Blue-Winged Parrot	3	O(20), S	Ma	V	The Blue-winged Parrot inhabits a range of habitats from coastal, sub-coastal and inland areas, right through to semi-	✓				While breeding in the State's South East and adjacent areas of western Victoria, when non-

<sup>148</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment (2015). Draft Referral Guideline for 14 Migratory Birds Listed under the EPBC Act.

<sup>149</sup> Department for Environment and Heritage (2008). Threatened Species Profile *Myiagra inquieta* (Restless Flycatcher). Department for Environment and Heritage, Adelaide.

<sup>150</sup> Threatened Species Scientific Committee (2006). Commonwealth Listing Advice on *Neophema chrysogaster*. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/neophema-chrysogaster.html>.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						arid zones. Throughout their range they favour grasslands and grassy woodlands. They are often found near wetlands both near the coast and in semi-arid zones. <sup>151</sup>					breeding, birds thinly disperse west and north, primarily to coastal salt marsh and dunes (Carpenter & Reid 1988). They also disperse more widely to various other habitat. One bird was flushed from the ground along the track through <i>Maireana</i> Shrubland. They often associate with Elegant Parrots when dispersed. It is likely occasional non-breeding birds will occur in the project area, from time to time.
<i>Neophema elegans</i>	Elegant Parrot	2,3,4	O(20). S		R	This species can be found in a wide variety of habitats, including grasslands, shrublands, mallee, woodlands and thickets, bluebush plains, heathlands, saltmarsh and farmland. They feed on the seeds of grasses and low growing shrubs <sup>152</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 7km south of project area.	✓				Whilst non-breeding, the species widely disperses, particularly to the coastal dunes of the Coorong. It also disperses elsewhere to various open habitats including <i>Maireana</i> Shrublands (Carpenter & Reid 1988). Few to several birds have been observed each year from 2016, primarily in the vicinity of the reservoir.
<i>Numenius madagascariensis</i>	Eastern Curlew	1,2	O(20)	Ma, Mg,CE	V	During the non-breeding season in Australia, the Eastern Curlew is most commonly associated with sheltered coasts, especially estuaries, bays, harbours, inlets and coastal lagoons, with large intertidal mudflats or sandflats, often with beds of seagrass (Zosteraceae). Occasionally, the species occurs on ocean beaches (often near				✓	In South Australia, records of the species are restricted to the coast, where it feeds on the mud and sand flats. It is considered unlikely the species would occur in the project area, as it prefers prime habitat available elsewhere. There is one record only, approximately 14km west, on the coast.

<sup>151</sup> <http://www.birdsinbackyards.net/species/Neophema-chrysostoma> accessed 4/4/2018.

<sup>152</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/elegant-parrot> accessed 21/4/2017.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						estuaries), and coral reefs, rock platforms, or rocky islets <sup>153</sup> .					
<i>Oxyura australis</i>	Blue-billed Duck	2,3,4	O(20)		R	The Blue-billed Duck is almost wholly aquatic, and is seldom seen on land <sup>154</sup> . Nearest record is in Baroota Reservoir Reserve on the western edge of the project area.	✓ Reservoir - Hydro			✓ Solar Farm	The species can be found on open freshwater. Birds have been observed regularly on the reservoir over the last few years.
<i>Pachycephala inornata</i>	Gilbert's Whistler	2,3	O(20)		R	This species usually inhabits semi-arid mallee or box-ironbark eucalypt, acacia, cypress-pine or Belah shrublands and woodlands (or mixed assemblages of these), usually with a dense, continuous or patchy understorey of shrubs such as acacias, <i>Eremophila</i> , <i>Dodonaea</i> or <i>Senna</i> ; they inhabit these shrubs in the understorey <sup>155</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 12km south in Telowie Gorge Conservation Park				✓	In South Australia, habitat includes <i>Eucalyptus oleosa</i> , <i>E. gracilis</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> Mallee over a taller shrub understorey, and <i>Dodonaea</i> and <i>Acacia</i> Shrubland on steep rocky hills in the Southern Flinders Ranges. It is considered the species is unlikely to occur, due to largely unsuitable habitat.
<i>Pandion haliaetus</i>	Osprey	1,2,3	O(20)	Ma, Mg	E	This species mostly found in coastal areas but occasionally travel inland along major rivers, particularly in northern Australia. They require extensive areas of open fresh, brackish or saline water for foraging <sup>156</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 11.5km north-west of project area.			✓ Reservoir-Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	In South Australia, the species is restricted to the coast, and along the River Murray. Although unlikely the species would use the reservoir area, it is possible the bird could occasionally occur.
<i>Parvipsitta pusilla</i>	Little Lorikeet	2,3	O(20)		E	Forages primarily in the canopy of open Eucalyptus forest and woodland, yet also finds food in Angophora, Melaleuca and other tree species. Riparian habitats are particularly used, due to higher soil fertility and hence greater productivity <sup>157</sup> . Nearest record is				✓	The species is highly mobile following the flowering of eucalypts. Within South Australia, it is primarily recorded from the South East, and now, less so, the Mount Lofty Ranges. Although the species will use flowering

<sup>153</sup> Threatened Species Scientific Committee (TSSC) (2015). Approved Conservation Advice for *Numenius madagascariensis* (Eastern Curlew). Canberra: Department of the Environment.

<sup>154</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/blue-billed-duck> accessed 3/1/2018.

<sup>155</sup> <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/gilberts-whistler> accessed 21/4/2017.

<sup>156</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=952](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=952) accessed 22/3/2018.

<sup>157</sup> <http://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/threatenedspeciesapp/profile.aspx?id=20111> accessed 27/3/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						approximately 9.5km south-west of project area.					<i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> , the habitat in the area is considered too small and patchy. There are no reliable records of the species in the region.
<i>Pedionomus torquatus</i>	Plains-wanderer	1	P	CE	E	Plains-wanderers inhabit sparse grasslands with about 50% bare ground, with most vegetation less than 5 cm in height and some widely spaced plants up to 30 cm high <sup>158</sup>				✓	In South Australia, the species is now considered confined to the northern pastoral area. It has largely disappeared from the agricultural areas. Although there are open grassy areas within the project area, these are considered too disturbed by domestic stock grazing.
<i>Petroica boodang boodang</i>	Scarlet Robin	2,3	O(20)		R	Occurs predominantly in Eucalypt woodlands and forests. Good leaf litter, perches in the height range 1-2 m, and fallen logs are important components of habitat. <sup>159</sup> Nearest record is approximately 7.5km south of project area.				✓	In the region, the species primarily occurs in <i>Eucalyptus cladocalyx</i> Woodland (Carpenter & Reid 1988). It is unlikely to occur in the project area, due to absence of suitable habitat.
<i>Pezoporus occidentalis</i>	Night Parrot	1	P	E	E	Most habitat records are of <i>Triodia</i> ( <i>Spinifex</i> ) grasslands and/or chenopod shrublands in the arid and semi-arid zones <sup>160</sup> . May also inhabit samphire habitats. Recent sightings in Great Sandy Desert in Western Australia and western Queensland and a feather found in a finch nest northern Lake Eyre.				✓	Although there is a small patch of <i>Triodia</i> in the project area, it is considered too small and isolated to provide habitat for this secretive species. Although there was a collection of a Night Parrot feather further north recently, there has been no positive sighting in the State for some time.
<i>Phalacrocorax fuscescens</i>	Black-faced Cormorant	1		Ma		The Black-faced Cormorant is found along the southern coasts of mainland				✓	The species distribution is largely confined to the coastline.

<sup>158</sup> Threatened Species Scientific Committee (TSSC) (2015). Approved Conservation Advice for *Pedionomus torquatus* (Plains-wanderer). Canberra: Department of the Environment.

<sup>159</sup> Department for Environment and Heritage (2008). Threatened Species Profile *Petroica boodang boodang* Scarlet Robin. Department for Environment and Heritage, Adelaide.

<sup>160</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment and Energy Species Profile and Threats Database. *Pezoporus occidentalis* — Night Parrot. [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=59350](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=59350)

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						Australia and Tasmania, and is common in Bass Strait and in Spencer Gulf, South Australia. Black-faced Cormorants frequent coastal waters and are found in flocks in large bays, deep inlets, rocky headlands and islands. <sup>161</sup>					However, it is possible from time to time, it may use the reservoir waters, but it is not its prime habitat.
<i>Plectorhyncha lanceolata</i>	Striped Honeyeater	3	O(20)		R	Found in forests and woodlands, often along rivers, as well as mangroves and in urban gardens. <sup>162</sup>				✓	In South Australia, the species is mostly observed in the River Murray Woodlands, and adjacent Mallee. Isolated populations also occur in northern Yorke Peninsula and Mid North, where it prefers. Mallee, <i>Eucalyptus porosa</i> , <i>Myoporum platycarpum</i> , and <i>Melaleuca lanceolata</i> Woodlands. The species is considered unlikely to occur in the project area, due to lacking or limited prime habitat.
<i>Plegadis falcinellus</i>	Glossy Ibis	3	O(20)	Ma, Mg	R	Preferred habitat for foraging and breeding are fresh water marshes at the edges of lakes and rivers, lagoons, flood-plains, wet meadows, swamps, reservoirs, sewage ponds, rice-fields and cultivated areas under irrigation. The species is occasionally found in coastal locations such as estuaries, deltas, saltmarshes and coastal lagoons. <sup>163</sup>		✓ Reservoir - Hydro		✓ Solar Farm	As the species prefers open muddy swamps (Carpenter & Reid 1988), it could likely occur around the edge of the reservoir, especially as water recedes.
<i>Pluvialis fulva</i>	Pacific Golden Plover	2	O(20)	Ma, Mg	R	This species usually inhabits coastal habitats, though it occasionally occurs around inland wetlands, such as fresh, brackish or saline lakes, billabongs, pools, swamps and wet claypans, especially those with muddy margins				✓	In South Australia, most records occur along the coast, with a few along the River Murray. It usually feeds on mudflats. The species is considered unlikely to occur around the reservoir, even as a

<sup>161</sup> <http://www.birdsinbackyards.net/species/Phalacrocorax-fuscescens> accessed 22/3/2018.

<sup>162</sup> <http://www.birdsinbackyards.net/species/Plectorhyncha-lanceolata> accessed 4/4/2018.

<sup>163</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=991](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=991) accessed 4/4/2018.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						and often with submerged vegetation or short emergent grass. <sup>164</sup> One record only within 20km, on the coastline approximately 12km west of project area.					stopover on migration, due to its proximity to the coast, and more limited habitat. Few records of the species occur in the upper gulf region.
<i>Pomatostomus temporalis</i>	Grey-crowned Babbler (south east subspecies)	2,3	O(20)		E	The Grey-crowned Babbler is found in open forests and woodlands, favouring inland plains with an open shrub layer, little ground cover and plenty of fallen timber and leaf litter. <sup>165</sup> Only one record within 20km, 15km north of the project area in Mount Remarkable NP.				✓	This sub-species has been only recorded in the South East of South Australia, where its population has suffered a major decline to near extinction. The area provides no suitable habitat for the species. The record for Mt Remarkable NP is likely a mis-identification. The northern subspecies, is only recorded in the vicinity of the Northern Territory border in different habitat.
<i>Porzana tabuensis</i>	Spotless Crane	3	O(20)	Ma	R	Found in well vegetated freshwater wetlands with rushes, reeds and cumbungi. Will also frequent muddy areas, reedbeds or wetlands <sup>166</sup> .			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	In South Australia, the species is mostly recorded along the River Murray, the Lower Lakes, and the Mount Lofty Ranges, where there is more suitable habitat. While it is possible the species could occur around the reservoir, it is considered suitable habitat is limited and isolated from other suitable areas.
<i>Rostratula australis</i>	Australian Painted Snipe	1		E, Ma	V	This species occurs in shallow freshwater (occasionally brackish) wetlands, both ephemeral and permanent, such as lakes, swamps, claypans, inundated or waterlogged grassland/saltmarsh, dams, rice crops, sewage farms and bore drains, generally				✓	In South Australia the species is primarily recorded in the South East, Mount Lofty Ranges and along the River Murray where suitable habitat occurs. The species is not considered to occur outside the above regions. The

<sup>164</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=25545](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=25545)

<sup>165</sup> <http://www.birdsinbackyards.net/species/Pomatostomus-temporalis> accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>166</sup> Department for Environment and Heritage (2008). Threatened Species Profile: Spotless Crane *Porzana tabuensis*. Government of South Australia, Adelaide.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
						with a good cover of grasses, rushes and reeds, low scrub, <i>Disa</i> spp. (lignum), open timber or samphire <sup>167</sup>					habitat around the reservoir was not considered prime habitat. The species is not likely to occur in the project area.
<i>Stagonopleura guttata</i>	Diamond Firetail	2,3,4	O(20)		V	Diamond Firetails are found in open grassy woodland, heath and farmland or grassland with scattered trees <sup>168</sup> . Nearest record is approximately 9km north of the project area in Mount Remarkable NP.		✓ Reservoir - Hydro		✓ Solar Farm	This species was observed in the vicinity of Baroota Reservoir in 2017 and 2018 by the Port Augusta birdwatchers. However, it is only likely to be found in association with the Red Gum habitats in the Reservoir and adjacent creeklines.
<i>Sterna hirundo</i>	Common Tern	2,3	O(20)	Ma, Mg	R	Common Terns are marine, pelagic and coastal. In Australia, they are recorded in all marine zones, but are commonly observed in near-coastal waters. Occasionally they are recorded in coastal and near-coastal wetlands, either saline or freshwater, including lagoons, rivers, lakes, swamps and saltworks. <sup>169</sup> One record only within 20km, on the coastline approximately 18km south-west of project area.			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	The species is largely confined to the coast in Australia, where the majority of records occur. It occasionally occurs in sub-coastal freshwater and saline wetlands, and could possibly occur around the reservoir.
<i>Sternula nereis nereis</i>	Australian Fairy Tern	1,2,3	O(20)	V	E	Fairy Terns utilise a variety of habitats including offshore, estuarine or lacustrine (lake) islands, wetlands, beaches and spits. <sup>170</sup> One record only within 20km, on the coastline approximately 18km south-west of project area.			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Mostly found in coastal and sub-coastal wetlands (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). However, it is possible the species may be found at times in the vicinity of the reservoir. One record only within 20km, approximately 18km WSW from the site, in the Spencer Gulf.

<sup>167</sup> Threatened Species Scientific Committee (TSSC) (2013). Commonwealth Conservation Advice on *Rostratula australis* (Australian Painted Snipe). Canberra: Department of Sustainability, Environment, Water, Population and Communities.

<sup>168</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/diamond-firetail> accessed 21/4/2017.

<sup>169</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=795](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=795) accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>170</sup> Department of Sustainability, Environment, Water, Population and Communities (2011). Approved Conservation Advice for *Sternula nereis nereis* (Fairy Tern). Canberra, ACT: Department of Sustainability, Environment, Water, Population and Communities. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/82950-conservation-advice.pdf>.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Stictonetta naevosa</i>	Freckled Duck	3,4	O(20)		V	Prefers permanent fresh water swamps and creeks with heavy growth of cumbungi (bullrushes), lignum or tea-tree. During drier times, the Freckled Duck moves from ephemeral (not permanent) breeding swamps to more permanent waters such as lakes, reservoirs, farm dams and sewerage ponds. <sup>171</sup>	✓ Reservoir - Hydro			✓ Solar Farm	The reservoir provides permanent freshwater non-breeding habitat for the species. 6 were observed on the reservoir in February 2016, and another 2 in January 2018.
<i>Thalasses bergii</i>	Crested Tern	1		Ma, Mg		The Crested Tern is usually a strictly coastal species, although there are occasional records in the arid interior of Australia, possibly as a result of severe weather events. <sup>172</sup>				✓	The species is usually restricted to its varied coastal habitat. It is not expected to use the reservoir area.
<i>Tringa brevipes</i>	Grey-tailed Tattler	1		Ma, Mg		This species "is often found on sheltered coasts with reefs and rock platforms or with intertidal mudflats. It can also be found at intertidal rocky, coral or stony reefs as well as platforms and islets that are exposed at low tide. It has been found around shores of rock, shingle, gravel or shells and also on intertidal mudflats in embayments, estuaries and coastal lagoons, especially fringed with mangroves." <sup>173</sup>				✓	In Australia, the species is primarily found on the sheltered coastline, especially intertidal mudflats (Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles 2018). It is unlikely the species would use the reservoir habitat, even on migration, due to its proximity to the coast.
<i>Tringa nebularia</i>	Common Greenshank	1		Ma, Mg		This species is found in a wide variety of inland wetlands and sheltered coastal habitats of varying salinity. It uses both permanent and ephemeral terrestrial wetlands, including swamps, lakes, dams, rivers, creeks, billabongs, waterholes and inundated floodplains, claypans and saltflats. <sup>174</sup>			✓ Reservoir - Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	The receding water and exposed mud of the reservoir may provide feeding opportunity for the species.

<sup>171</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2018). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/freckled-duck>. Accessed 4/4/2018.

<sup>172</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/crested-tern> 22/3/2018.

<sup>173</sup> [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=851](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=851) accessed 22/3/2018.

<sup>174</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment and Energy Species Profile and Threats Database. *Tringa nebularia* — Common Greenshank, Greenshank. [http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon\\_id=832](http://www.environment.gov.au/cgi-bin/sprat/public/publicspecies.pl?taxon_id=832)

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Present <sup>110</sup>	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Turnix varius</i>	Painted Buttonquail	2,3	O(20)		R	Temperate and eastern tropical forests and woodlands form the habitats of this species. They appear to prefer closed canopies with some understorey and deep leaf litter on the ground. Nearest record is approximately 8.5km north of the project area in Mount Remarkable NP. <sup>175</sup>				✓	Scattered records are found through the district in eucalypt Woodland and Mallee. However, the area surveyed has limited mallee habitat, and the area has been heavily grazed by sheep, feral goats and kangaroos, disturbing the soil and diminishing leaf litter presence.
<i>Zoothera lunulata halmaturina</i>	Bassian Thrush	1,2,3	O(20)	V	R	The subspecies mostly inhabits damp eucalypt forest or woodland. Densely forested areas and gullies are favoured, usually with a thick canopy overhead, a thick understorey of small trees and tall shrubs, and leaf-litter below. <sup>176</sup>				✓	Scattered records in Telowie Gorge and Mount Remarkable Conservation Parks, nearest being located 14km south and 15km north respectively. Most recent records are from 1999.

#### Key to Codes

**Source:** 1: Department of Environment and Energy (DoEE) Protected Matters Search Tool, 2: South Australian Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources Biological Database of SA search, 3: Atlas of Living Australia Search, 4= Birdlife Australia Port Augusta Group

**Record status:** P = Species flagged by the Department of Environment and Energy (DoEE) Protected Matters Search Tool (PMST), O = previously observed in site, O(20) = previously observed within 20km of the site, S = observed this survey

**Conservation Status:** R = Rare, V = Vulnerable, E = Endangered

<sup>175</sup> <http://www.birdsinbackyards.net/species/Turnix-varius> accessed 27/3/2018.

<sup>176</sup> Department of the Environment (2015). Conservation Advice *Zoothera lunulata halmaturina* Bassian thrush (South Australian). Canberra: Department of the Environment. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/67121-conservation-advice.pdf>.

#### 4.6.2 Mammals

Only two mammal species of conservation significance were noted from desktop review, the Yellow-footed Rock-wallaby (*Petrogale xanthopus xanthopus*), and Plains Rat (*Pseudomys australis*). Neither of these species was observed during field survey. Based on the known habitat preferences and distribution of these two species, it is considered unlikely that either would be present in either the Hydro or Solar Farm blocks (Table 17).

**TABLE 17: MAMMALS OF CONSERVATION SIGNIFICANCE, OR PROTECTED UNDER INTERNATIONAL OBLIGATIONS**

A tick in a likelihood category means that is considered the likelihood for both the Hydro and Solar Farm components of the project. Where a species has a different likelihood for the hydro and solar farm blocks it is flagged in the table. The notation Reservoir-Hydro means the species may be found in association with the Baroota Reservoir, which may be impacted by the Hydro part of the project.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Petrogale xanthopus xanthopus</i>	Yellow-footed Rock-wallaby	1,2	O(20)	V	V	Inhabits rocky outcrops in semi-arid country, ranging from sandstones, limestones and conglomerates in the Flinders Ranges, to granites in the Gawler Ranges and Olary Hills. Surrounding topography is generally low, with isolated rocky outcrops rising steeply from the surrounding landscape, consisting of mulga scrub as the dominant vegetation. These rocky outcrops provide shelter sites that enable the wallabies to escape predators <sup>177</sup> .			✓	Numerous records in Telowie Gorge and Mount Remarkable Conservation Parks, nearest being located 12km south and 10km north respectively. Local farmer has not observed them in this area, and most of the site is not rocky enough for this species.
<i>Trichosurus vulpecula</i>	Common Brushtail Possum	2	O(20)		R	Common Brushtail Possums are found in Eucalyptus and Sheoak woodlands. They make their dens in tree hollows or other dark confined spaces such as hollow logs or dense vegetation. <sup>178</sup>		✓ Reservoir - Hydro	✓ Solar Farm, all other Hydro areas	The large Red Gums associated with Baroota Reservoir may suit this species. Unlikely in other areas of the site as either too degraded or habitat is unsuitable.

#### Key to Codes

**Source:** 1: Department of Environment and Energy (DoEE) Protected Matters Search Tool, 2: South Australian Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources Biological Database of SA search

<sup>177</sup> Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts (2008). Approved Conservation Advice for *Petrogale xanthopus xanthopus* (Yellow-footed Rock-wallaby (SA and NSW)). Canberra: Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts.

<sup>178</sup> Natural Resources Adelaide and Mount Lofty Ranges (2016). Common Brushtail Possum *Trichosurus vulpecula*. Government of South Australia, Adelaide.

**Record status:** P = Species flagged by the Protected Matters Search Tool (PMST), O = previously observed in site, O(20) = previously observed within 20km of the site, S = observed this survey

**Conservation Status:** R = Rare, V = Vulnerable, E = Endangered

### 4.6.3 Reptiles

Table 18 lists the threatened reptile species which have been recorded in the wider area and the likelihood of their presence within the study area.

#### Hydro Block

The genetic work of Keogh et al. (2005) confirms earlier studies that the mainland and black tiger snake populations are conspecific, and all are treated as a single binomial, *Notechis scutatus*.<sup>179</sup> The Flinders Ranges population (referred to as *N. scutatus ater* in EPBC Act) is considered Vulnerable, but is not considered a distinct subspecies. Both the Tiger Snake (*Notechis scutatus*) and Lace Monitor (*Varanus varius*), if present, would only be found in association with the Baroota Reservoir and associated creeklines containing Red Gums (*Eucalyptus camaldulensis*). The nationally Vulnerable Flinders Ranges Worm Lizard (*Aprasia pseudopulchella*) may possibly be present in open areas where rocky strew is present on the ground. Note that recent survey work has resulted in many new records and significant areas of suitable habitat for this species being found, such that the species has been removed from the National Parks and Wildlife Schedules (ie it is not considered to be threatened at a state level). As such, the site would not form **critical** habitat for this species.

#### Solar Farm Block

It is considered unlikely that any reptile of conservation significance is using the Solar Farm Block as habitat.

---

<sup>179</sup> Owens, H. and Graham, A. (eds.) (2009) Census of South Australian Vertebrates. (Department of Environment and Natural Resources, South Australia and South Australian Museum.)

TABLE 18: REPTILES AND AMPHIBIANS OF CONSERVATION SIGNIFICANCE, OR PROTECTED UNDER INTERNATIONAL OBLIGATIONS

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Aprasia pseudopulchella</i>	Flinders Ranges Worm Lizard	1,2	O(20)	V		This is a very small, worm-like, burrowing lizard. It occurs in open woodland, native tussock grassland, riparian habitats and rocky isolates. It prefers stony soils or clay soils with a stony surface, and has been found sheltering in soil beneath stones and rotting stumps. <sup>180</sup> Nearest record approximately 8km north in Mount Remarkable National Park.		✓ Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	This species is possibly present in the sloping hills and valleys in the eastern part of the area associated with vegetation type 8.
<i>Morelia spilota</i>	Carpet Python	2	O(20)		R	This species is often associated with mature River Red Gum habitat, but can also be found in rocky areas and other habitats. <sup>181</sup>			✓	Scant records for this species in this area. Considered unlikely to be present.
<i>Notechis scutatus ater</i>	Krefft's Tiger Snake	1,2	O(20)	V		Krefft's Tiger Snake (Flinders Ranges) is restricted to the rocky, often steep margins of watercourses that often dry to become isolated pools during the summer. Typical riparian vegetation consists of woodland dominated by River Red Gum ( <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> ) and Sugar Gums ( <i>E. cladocalyx</i> ). Valley slope vegetation is dominated by Long-leafed Box ( <i>E. goniocalyx</i> ) with an understorey of Mustard Bush ( <i>Cassinia sp.</i> ) and <i>Hymenathera angustifolia</i> . <sup>182</sup> Nearest record approximately 5km northwest, along drainage line that ultimately ends in Baroota Reservoir.			✓	Habitats present in the potential impact area are not suited to this species.

<sup>180</sup> Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts (2008). Approved Conservation Advice for *Aprasia pseudopulchella* (Flinders Ranges Worm-lizard). Canberra: Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/1666-conservation-advice.pdf>.

<sup>181</sup> Natural Resources Adelaide and Mount Lofty Ranges (2016). Carpet Python *Morelia spilota*. Government of South Australia, Adelaide.

<sup>182</sup> Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts (2008). Approved Conservation Advice for *Notechis ater ater* (Krefft's Tiger Snake (Flinders Ranges)). Canberra: Department of the Environment, Water, Heritage and the Arts. <http://www.environment.gov.au/biodiversity/threatened/species/pubs/82287-conservation-advice.pdf>.

Scientific Name	Common name	Source	Record status	EPBC status	NPWS status	Preferred habitat description	Likely	Possible	Unlikely	Likelihood justification
<i>Pseudophryne bibronii</i>	Brown Toadlet	2	O(20)		R	Generally found singularly or in low numbers under rocks and logs and in grassy areas beside creeks in forest, heath and grassland habitats. <sup>183</sup>			✓	Generally found in higher rainfall habitats.
<i>Varanus varius</i>	Lace Monitor	2	O(20)		R	The Lace Monitor has a restricted distribution in South Australia, occurring in the upper reaches of the SA Murray-Darling Basin and an isolated population in the southern Flinders Ranges. The Lace Monitor prefers wooded areas with larger eucalypt trees with hollows. <sup>184</sup>		✓ Reservoir - Hydro	✓ Solar Farm	Possibly (but not likely) present in Red Gum woodland areas along creeks and associated with Baroota Reservoir.
<i>Vermicella annulata</i>	Common Bandy Bandy	2	O(20)		R	A nocturnal, burrowing snake found in a wide variety of habitats from wet coastal forests, savannah woodland, mallee, mulga and other Acacia scrubs to spinifex covered desert sandhills. <sup>185</sup>			✓	Unlikely – extremely few records for this species and generally associated with sandier soils than present in the site.

**Key to Codes**

**Source:** 1: Department of Environment and Energy (DoEE) Protected Matters Search Tool, 2: South Australian Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources Biological Database of SA search

**Record status:** P = Species flagged by the Protected Matters Search Tool (PMST), O = previously observed in site, O(20) = previously observed within 20km of the site, S = observed this survey

**Conservation Status:** R = Rare, V = Vulnerable, E = Endangered

<sup>183</sup> Department for Environment and Heritage (2008). Threatened Species Profile *Pseudophryne bibronii* Brown Toadlet. Department for Environment and Heritage, Adelaide.

<sup>184</sup> Government of South Australia (2015). Help save the Heath Goanna. [www.naturalresources.sa.gov.au/files/sharedassets/eyre/heath-goanna-fact.pdf](http://www.naturalresources.sa.gov.au/files/sharedassets/eyre/heath-goanna-fact.pdf) accessed 21/4/2017.

<sup>185</sup> Cogger, H. (2014). Reptiles and Amphibians of Australia. CSIRO publishing, Collingwood.

## 5. Initial Significant Impact Assessment:

The EPBC Act Significant Impact Guidelines<sup>186</sup> provide overarching guidance on determining whether an action is likely to have a significant impact on a matter of national environmental significance.

The following sections discuss these matters as they relate to the Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project.

### 5.1 Listed Migratory Species

The EPBC Act Significant Impact Guidelines define an action is likely to have a significant impact on a migratory species if there is a real chance or possibility that it will:

- substantially modify (including by fragmenting, altering fire regimes, altering nutrient cycles or altering hydrological cycles), destroy or isolate an area of important habitat for a migratory species
- result in an invasive species that is harmful to the migratory species becoming established in an area of important habitat for the migratory species, or
- seriously disrupt the lifecycle (breeding, feeding, migration or resting behaviour) of an ecologically significant proportion of the population of a migratory species.

It is considered that there is no predicted significant impact of either component of the proposed development on migratory species that were identified by desktop and field assessment (Table 19).

**TABLE 19: SIGNIFICANT IMPACT ASSESSMENT FOR MIGRATORY SPECIES**

Scientific Name	Common name	EPBC status	Likelihood of occurrence			Significant Impact Assessment <sup>187</sup>
			Likely	Possible	Unlikely	
<i>Actitis hypoleucos</i>	Common Sandpiper	Ma,Mg		X		No significant impact
<i>Apus pacificus</i>	Fork-tailed Swift	Mg	X			No significant impact
<i>Arenaria interpres</i>	Ruddy Turnstone	Ma,Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Calidris acuminata</i>	Sharp-tailed Sandpiper	Ma, Mg		X		No significant impact
<i>Calidris alba</i>	Sanderling	Ma,Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Calidris canutus</i>	Red Knot	E, Ma, Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Calidris ferruginea</i>	Curlew Sandpiper	Ma, Mg, CE			X	No significant impact
<i>Calidris melanotos</i>	Pectoral Sandpiper	Ma, Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Calidris ruficollis</i>	Red-necked Stint	Ma, Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Calidris tenuirostris</i>	Great Knot	Ma, Mg, CE			X	No significant impact
<i>Gallinago hardwickii</i>	Latham's Snipe	Ma, Mi			X	No significant impact
<i>Limosa lapponica</i>	Bar-tailed Godwit	V, Ma, Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Merops ornatus</i>	Rainbow Bee-eater	Ma, Mg	X			No significant impact
<i>Motacilla cinerea</i>	Grey Wagtail	Ma, Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Motacilla flava</i>	Yellow Wagtail	Ma, Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Myiagra cyanoleuca</i>	Satin Flycatcher	Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Numenius madagascariensis</i>	Eastern Curlew	Ma, Mg, CE			X	No significant impact
<i>Pandion haliaetus</i>	Osprey	Ma, Mg		X		No significant impact
<i>Plegadis falcinellus</i>	Glossy Ibis	Ma, Mg	X			No significant impact

<sup>186</sup> Australian Government Department of the Environment (2013). Matters of National Environmental Significance Significant impact guidelines 1.1, Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999. Australian Government, Canberra.

<sup>187</sup> Based upon criteria provided within "Matters of National Environmental Significance Significant impact guidelines 1.1, Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999".

Scientific Name	Common name	EPBC status	Likelihood of occurrence			Significant Impact Assessment <sup>187</sup>
			Likely	Possible	Unlikely	
<i>Pluvialis fulva</i>	Pacific Golden Plover	Ma, Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Sterna hirundo</i>	Common Tern	Ma, Mg		X		No significant impact
<i>Thalasses bergii</i>	Crested Tern	Ma, Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Tringa brevipes</i>	Grey-tailed Tattler	Ma, Mg			X	No significant impact
<i>Tringa nebularia</i>	Common Greenshank	Ma, Mg		X		No significant impact

## 5.2 Listed Threatened Species

### Extinct in the wild species - Significant impact criteria

An action is likely to have a significant impact on extinct in the wild species if there is a real chance or possibility that it will:

- adversely affect a captive or propagated population or one recently introduced/reintroduced to the wild; or
- interfere with the recovery of the species or its reintroduction into the wild.

### Critically endangered and endangered species - Significant impact criteria

An action is likely to have a significant impact on a critically endangered or endangered species if there is a real chance or possibility that it will:

- lead to a long-term decrease in the size of a population;
- reduce the area of occupancy of the species;
- fragment an existing population into two or more populations;
- adversely affect habitat critical to the survival of a species;
- disrupt the breeding cycle of a population;
- modify, destroy, remove, isolate or decrease the availability or quality of habitat to the extent that the species is likely to decline;
- result in invasive species that are harmful to a critically endangered or endangered species becoming established in the endangered or critically endangered species' habitat;
- introduce disease that may cause the species to decline; or
- interfere with the recovery of the species.

### Vulnerable species - Significant impact criteria

An action is likely to have a significant impact on a vulnerable species if there is a real chance or possibility that it will:

- lead to a long-term decrease in the size of an important population of a species;
- reduce the area of occupancy of an important population;
- fragment an existing important population into two or more populations;
- adversely affect habitat critical to the survival of a species;
- disrupt the breeding cycle of an important population;
- modify, destroy, remove or isolate or decrease the availability or quality of habitat to the extent that the species is likely to decline;

- result in invasive species that are harmful to a vulnerable species becoming established in the vulnerable species' habitat;
- introduce disease that may cause the species to decline; or
- interfere substantially with the recovery of the species.

Table 20 show that there is no predicted significant impact of either the Hydro or Solar Farm components of the proposed development on any animal species of national conservation significance that were identified by desktop and field assessment.

**TABLE 20: SIGNIFICANT IMPACT ASSESSMENT FAUNA OF NATIONAL CONSERVATION SIGNIFICANCE (HYDRO AND SOLAR FARM BLOCKS)**

Scientific Name	Common name	EPBC status	Likelihood of occurrence in remnant vegetation			Significant Impact Assessment <sup>188</sup>
			Likely	Possible	Unlikely	
<i>Amytornis merrotsyi merrotsyi</i>	Flinders Ranges Short-tailed Grasswren	V			X	No significant impact
<i>Calidris canutus</i>	Red Knot	E			X	No significant impact
<i>Calidris ferruginea</i>	Curlew Sandpiper	CE			X	No significant impact
<i>Calidris tenuirostris</i>	Great Knot	CE			X	No significant impact
<i>Grantiella picta</i>	Painted Honeyeater	V			X	No significant impact
<i>Limosa lapponica</i>	Bar-tailed Godwit	V			X	No significant impact
<i>Neophema chrysogaster</i>	Orange-bellied Parrot	CE			X	No significant impact
<i>Numenius madagascariensis</i>	Eastern Curlew	CE			X	No significant impact
<i>Pedionomus torquatus</i>	Plains-wanderer	CE			X	No significant impact
<i>Pezoporus occidentalis</i>	Night Parrot	E			X	No significant impact
<i>Rostratula australis</i>	Australian Painted Snipe	E			X	No significant impact
<i>Sternula nereis nereis</i>	Australian Fairy Tern	V		X Hydro - Reservoir	X Solar Farm	No significant impact
<i>Zoothera lunulata halmaturina</i>	Bassian Thrush	V			X	No significant impact
<i>Aprasia pseudopulchella</i>	Flinders Ranges Worm Lizard	V		X Hydro	X Solar Farm	No significant impact
<i>Notechis scutatus ater</i>	Krefft's Tiger Snake	V			X	No significant impact
<i>Petrogale xanthopus xanthopus</i>	Yellow-footed Rock Wallaby	V			X	No significant impact

Table 21 shows the significant impact assessment for flora for the proposed development. It should be noted that Habitat Types 5 and 6 in the Hydro area, particularly the steep, rocky slopes with dense shrub cover, showed the greatest potential for the presence of both state and nationally threatened flora species (as discussed in Table 13).

<sup>188</sup> Based upon criteria provided within "Matters of National Environmental Significance Significant impact guidelines 1.1, *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999*".

TABLE 21: SIGNIFICANT IMPACT ASSESSMENT FLORA OF CONSERVATION SIGNIFICANCE

Scientific Name	Common name	EPBC status	Likelihood of occurrence			Significant Impact Assessment <sup>189</sup>
			Likely	Possible	Unlikely	
<i>Acacia spilleriana</i>	Spiller's Wattle	E			X	No significant impact
<i>Acanthocladium dockeri</i>	Spiny Everlasting / Spiny Daisy	CE			X	No significant impact
<i>Caladenia arenaria</i>		E			X	No significant impact
<i>Caladenia gladiolata</i>	Bayonet Spider-orchid	E			X	No significant impact
<i>Caladenia macroclavia</i>	Large-club Spider Orchid	E			X	No significant impact
<i>Caladenia tensa</i>	Greencomb Spider-orchid	E			X	No significant impact
<i>Caladenia woolcockorum</i>	Woolcock's Spider-orchid	V			X	No significant impact
<i>Caladenia xantholeuca</i>	White Rabbits	E			X	No significant impact
<i>Glycine latrobeana</i>	Clover Glycine	V			X	No significant impact
<i>Olearia pannosa ssp. pannosa</i>	Silver Daisy-bush	V		X Hydro	X Solar Farm	No significant impact
<i>Prasophyllum pallidum</i>	Pale Leek-orchid	V			X	No significant impact
<i>Prasophyllum validum</i>		V			X	No significant impact
<i>Pterostylis chlorogramma</i>		V			X	No significant impact
<i>Senecio macrocarpus</i>	Large-fruit Fireweed	V			X	No significant impact
<i>Senecio megaglossus</i>	Superb Groundsel	V		X Hydro	X Solar Farm	No significant impact
<i>Swainsona pyrophila</i>	Yellow Swainson-pea	V			X	No significant impact
<i>Veronica parnkalliana</i>	Port Lincoln Speedwell	E			X	No significant impact

## 6. Discussion

This report details the flora and fauna within the area that may be impacted by the Baroota Solar/Hydro project. Two areas were assessed, the area that may be impacted by the solar farm and substation on flattish land to the west of Baroota Reservoir (Solar Farm block), and the area that may be impacted by the hydro development on generally steep slopes to the east of Baroota Reservoir (Hydro block).

The native vegetation in the Solar Farm block is generally quite degraded. There are some sections that have been recently ploughed and have no remnant vegetation. Areas where native vegetation remain are predominantly chenopod shrublands. These shrublands have been exposed to long-term grazing, and have been substantially modified by this impact.

Two bird species of State conservation significance, the state Rare Elegant Parrot (*Neophema elegans*) and the state Vulnerable Blue-winged Parrot (*Neophema chrysostoma*), may occasionally utilise these open shrubland areas for feeding. The Solar Farm block is considered unlikely to provide **critical** habitat for any fauna species of state or national conservation significance. One plant species of conservation significance, Rohrlach's Bluebush (*Mairena rohrlachii*) was present in the Solar Farm area. This species is a dominant overstorey component in the south-east corner of the block, in an area that may be impacted by construction of a substation, and is also present as scattered plants in other vegetation types in the Solar Farm area.

<sup>189</sup> Based upon criteria provided within "Matters of National Environmental Significance Significant impact guidelines 1.1, *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999*".

The native vegetation in the Hydro block encompasses a diversity of vegetation types in a variety of different conditions. The whole area is exposed to sheep grazing, but steep, rocky sections in the central and western parts of this block still retain a dense native shrub layer, with emergent trees in some locations. These areas (Habitat Types 5 and 6) also contained three plant species rated as Rare at a state level, and were considered the most likely areas to contain other plant species of conservation significance – it is likely that these species could only be detected during winter/spring. The remainder of the Hydro Block was considered to be in generally poor condition overall.

With regard to fauna in the Hydro area, the thin band of Red Gum (*Eucalyptus camaldulensis*) woodland around the reservoir may provide habitat for the state Rare Common Brushtail Possum (*Trichosurus vulpecula*). The open water and fringing habitats of the reservoir area also provide habitat for a number of waterbirds of state or national significance. Some of the mallee areas contain trees with hollows that are likely to be a key habitat component for nesting and shelter for bats and birds.

In addition to the project receiving development approval under the *Development Act 1993*, it will also require approval to clear native vegetation on the site under *Regulation 12(34) – Infrastructure* of the *Native Vegetation Act 1991*. This Regulation allows for clearance of vegetation incidental to the construction or expansion of a building or infrastructure (and associated services) where the Minister has declared that the clearance is in the public interest. Data collected for this assessment report will be used to prepare an application for clearance under this Regulation.

---

## Appendix 1: Echolocation call identification report

**Client: T & M Ecologists Pty Ltd**

**Contact: Tim Milne**

**Date: 16/04/2018**

**Project: Baroota Reservoir**

***Important information about the call identifications presented in this report.***

Echolocation call analysis is complex and many species cannot be identified by call alone. It is highly recommended for most surveys that echolocation call recording be accompanied by trapping.

Call analysis is affected by many factors, these include the suite of species present, the quality of calls recorded (equipment settings, microphone quality, background noise from wind, insects, echoes), the quality of the reference call database for the region and the experience of the analyst.

The time taken to identify calls depends on the above and the needs of the client. Deriving a simple species inventory for each detector night is much quicker than attempting to identify every call for each detector night.

In many projects, a very low proportion of all calls recorded may be of sufficient quality to allow identification. It is a sign of the competence of the analyst to reject calls based on poor quality.

The identifications in this report are based on a combination of manual and automated methods using either reference calls from the region or from species calls recorded outside the region if they are likely to represent the calls from species in the survey region. Any doubt on species' identifications is always explained.

Species identified per night is at a very high standard and is only identified if I am sure that a species occurs in the recordings for that night. This data in no way represents abundance of species per night. The bat detector microphone will record a bat file when it is loud enough to trigger the electronics. The volume of space sampled by the microphone varies, due to loudness of the call, frequency of the call, temperature and humidity. Additionally one bat may feed around a detector many times or not. Additionally the detection of Anabat detectors varies between detectors due to the sensitivity setting.

**There is NO abundance data from a Anabat Detector.**

This report includes the recommendations set out in the reporting standards for echolocation call analysis developed by the Australasian Bat Society.

**Dennis Matthews** – [dennis.matthews@bigpond.com](mailto:dennis.matthews@bigpond.com) - 0885621666

## Data

### Species expected to be present in the greater area of Mid Flinders Ranges

*Austronomus australis*  
*Chalinolobus gouldii*  
*Chalinolobus morio*  
*Nyctophilus geoffroyi*  
*Ozimops petersi* (*Mormopterus* sp3)  
*Ozimops planiceps* (*Mormopterus* sp4)  
*Saccolaimus flaviventris*  
*Scotorepens balstoni*  
*Vespadelus baverstocki* – just outside this species range  
*Vespadelus darlingtoni*  
*Vespadelus regulus*  
*Vespadelus vulturnus* – just outside this species range

### Species present in the Anabat files

*Austronomus australis*  
*Chalinolobus gouldii*  
*Chalinolobus morio*  
*Nyctophilus geoffroyi*  
*Ozimops* sp

## Identification

	AUA U	CHG O	CHM O	NYG E	OZs p
Acacia victoriae shrubland 2018-04-09		X			
Acacia victoriae shrubland 2018-04-10	X	X		X	X
Eucalyptus gracilis socialis mallee 2018-04-09	X	X	X	X	X
Eucalyptus gracilis socialis mallee 2018-04-10	X	X	X	X	X

## CODES

CHGO	<i>Chalinolobus gouldii</i>	CHMO	<i>Chalinolobus morio</i>
OZsp	<i>Ozimops</i> sp	NYGE	<i>Nyctophilus geoffroyi</i>
AUAU	<i>Austronomus australis</i>		

## **Discussion**

There were about 669 Anabat files in the data set. Most had bat calls in the files (>99%).

I could not see any calls looking like *Scotorepens* sp. or *Vespadelus* sp.

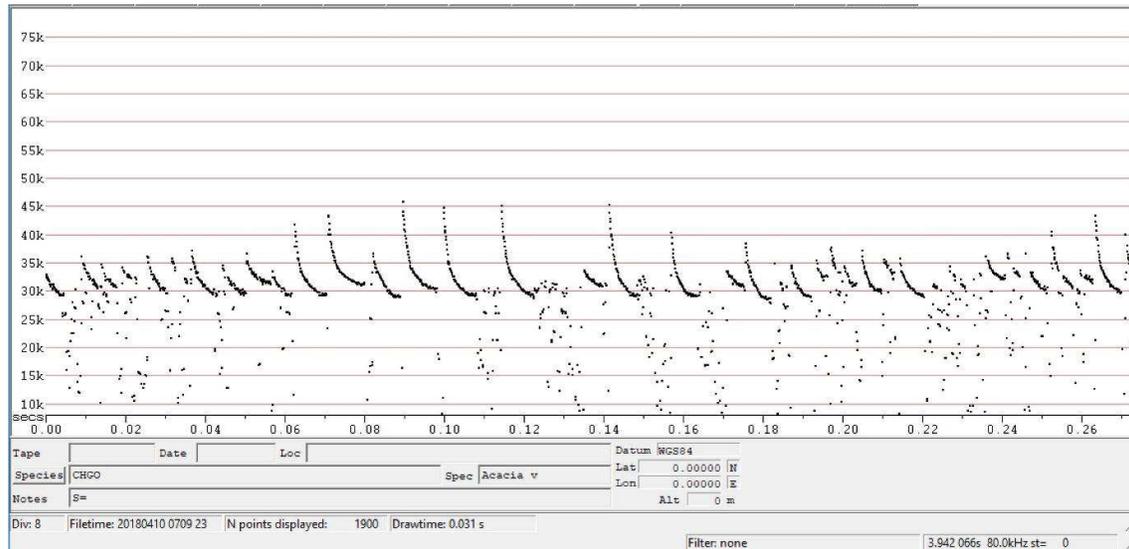
*Ozimops* sp can not be separated with Anabat, BUT most likely all calls were *Ozimops planiceps*, as they were 30khz or lower calls.

Trapping is the best method to separate these species.

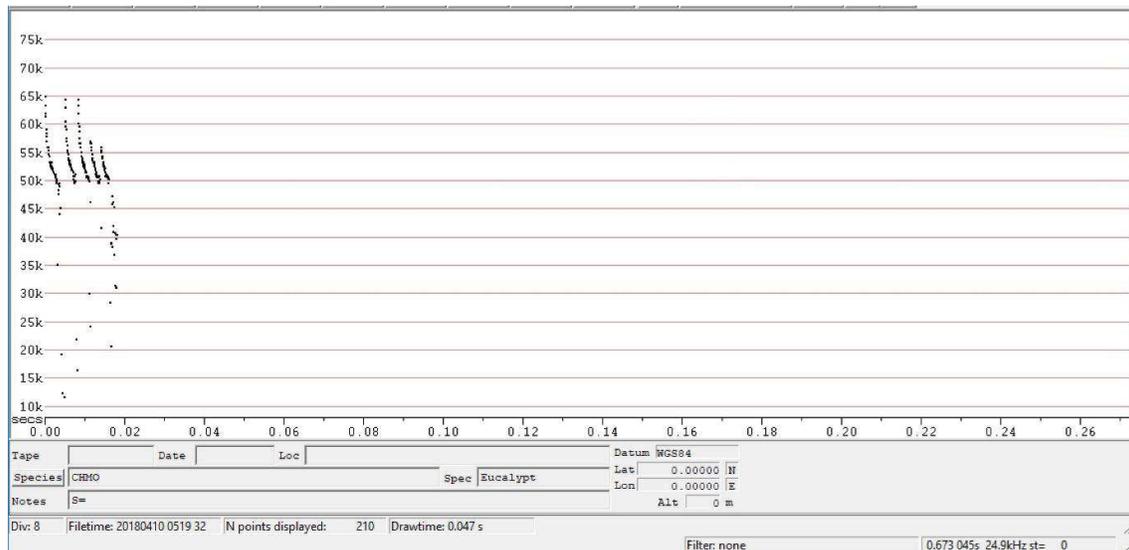
The most common calls were *Chalinolobus gouldii*, then *Ozimops* sp, *Nyctophilus*, *Austronomus* and then *Chalinolobus morio*

Example calls from the survey for each species recorded.

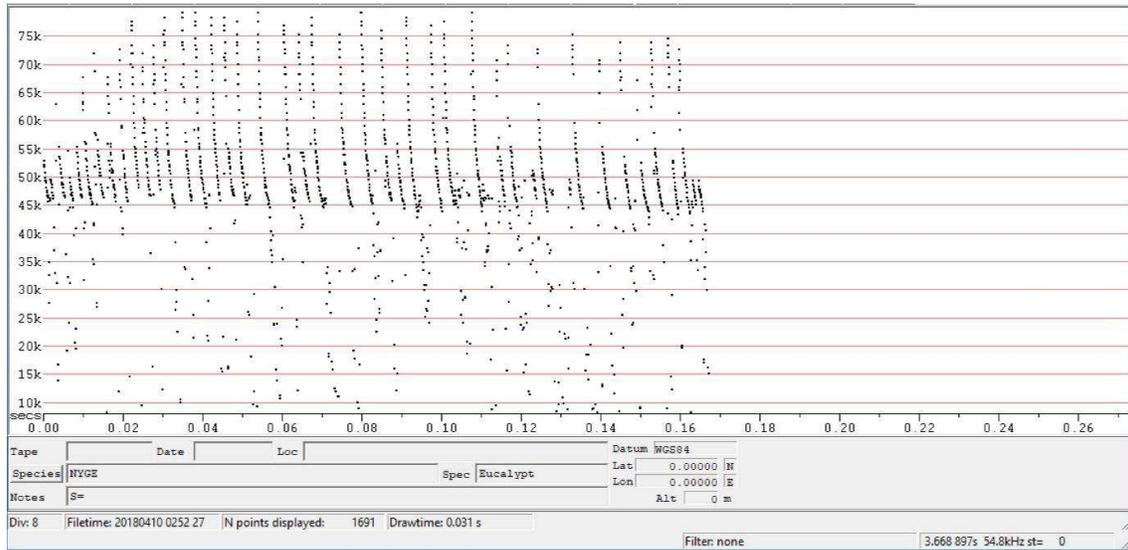
*Chalinolobus gouldii*



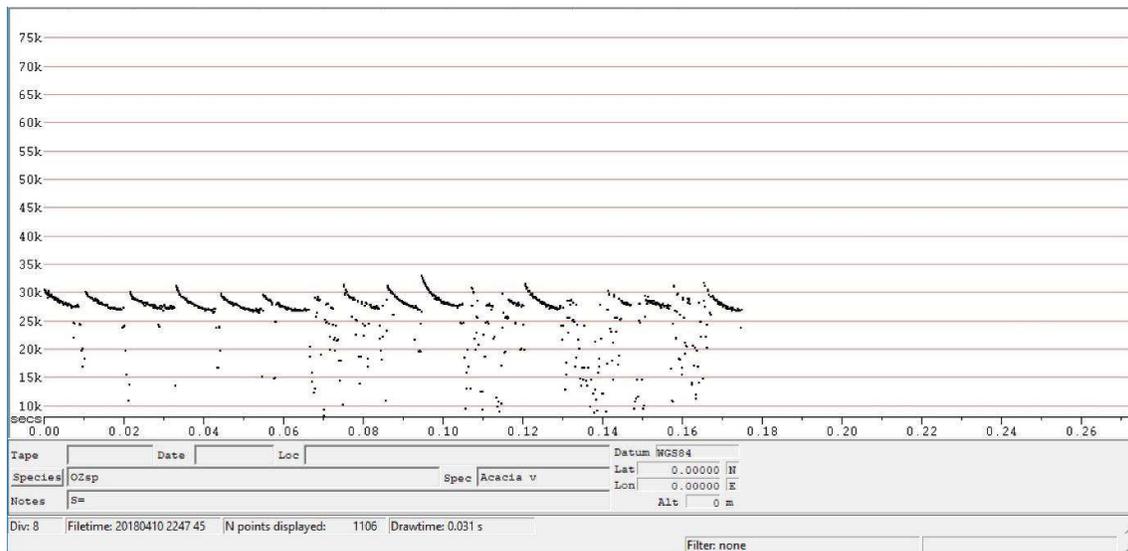
*Chalinolobus morio*



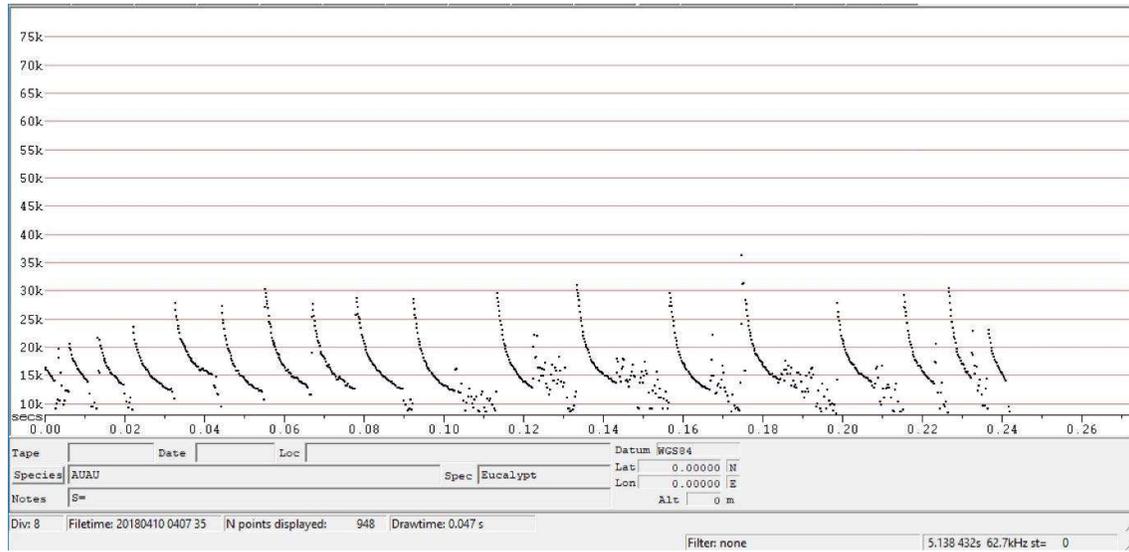
***Nyctophilus geoffroyi***



***Ozimpos* sp**



*Austronomus australis*



## Appendix 2: Habitat preference of bird species previously recorded and/or recorded as part of this survey within 20km of the proposed project area

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Acanthagenys rufogularis</i>	Spiny-cheeked Honeyeater	1,2,3	✓	✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Acacia victoriae Shrubland.	Resident (sedentary)	Woodland along creeks and rivers and Acacia spp. Shrublands are typical habitat <sup>191</sup> .
<i>Acanthiza apicalis</i>	Inland Thornbill	1,2,3		✓ (2 observed around dam 2016)	Mallee, Maireana Shrubland	Resident (sedentary)	Occurs in drier 1m tall <i>Maireana</i> shrublands, open Mallee.
<i>Acanthiza chrysorrhoa</i>	Yellow-rumped Thornbill	1,2,3	✓	✓	Mallee, Gully Shrubland	Resident (sedentary)	Open woodlands and shrublands. Largely ground-feeding in open areas.
<i>Acanthiza iredalei</i>	Slender-Billed Thornbill	2			Maireana Shrubland	Resident (sedentary)	Sparsely occurs in Maireana and Atriplex Shrubland in the area. No recent (<20 years) nearby records.
<i>Acanthiza lineata</i>	Striated Thornbill	2			Mallee River Red Gum Woodland along Baroota Creek and fringing reservoir.	Resident (sedentary)	Usually found in eucalypt open forests and woodland. With a shrubby understorey. Feeds on insects in tree canopy, but at times on the ground.
<i>Acanthiza nana</i>	Yellow Thornbill	1,2,3		✓ (2 observed around dam 2018)	Likely Acacia shrubs and trees fringing the reservoir.	Resident (sedentary)	Frequents various Woodlands and Low Woodlands, including <i>Eucalyptus porosa</i> Woodland; <i>Allocasuarina verticillata</i> , <i>Acacia</i> spp. along watercourses and rivers, Callitris Low Woodlands; <i>Acacia longifolia sophorae</i> Shrubland (Coorong).
<i>Acanthiza pusilla</i>	Brown Thornbill	2			Gully Shrublands	Resident (sedentary)	Usually found in dense shrub including understorey of Open Forest and Woodland, including along watercourses. Usually feeds on insects in shrub layer, but also on ground and in tree canopy

<sup>190</sup> Carpenter G. A and Reid J. (1988) The Conservation Status of Birds of the Agricultural Regions (unpublished). Department for Environment and Heritage, Adelaide.

<sup>191</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/spiny-cheeked-honeyeater> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Acanthiza uropygialis</i>	Chestnut-rumped Thornbill	1,2,3		✓	Callitris Low Woodland. (4 observed around dam 2017)	Resident (sedentary)	Ground feeder of drier woodlands (eg <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Callitris</i> spp.)
<i>Acanthorhynchus tenuirostris halmaturinus</i>	Eastern Spinebill	1,2			Gully Shrubland, but unlikely in area due to lack of suitable habitat.	Mobile, at times sedentary.	Usually found in eucalypt Open Forest and Woodland, sclerophyll (heath) Shrubland. Feeds on insects and nectar, particularly from tubular flowers such as epacrids.
<i>Accipiter cirrocephalus</i>	Collared Sparrowhawk	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Resident	Sparse population in woodlands.
<i>Accipiter fasciatus</i>	Brown Goshawk	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Resident	Sparse population in woodlands.
<i>Acrocephalus australis</i>	Australian Reed Warbler	1,2,3		✓	Reeds and Rushes around reservoir edge.	Can be migratory between SE Australia in Spring and north and north west in Autumn.	Usually found in wetland thick tall reeds and rushes. It feeds on insects <sup>192</sup> .
<i>Aegotheles cristatus</i>	Australian Owlet-nightjar	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Resident (sedentary)	Nocturnal species of most woodlands and forest which provide nesting and roosting hollows.
* <i>Alauda arvensis</i>	Eurasian Skylark	2			Cropland	Mobile	Introduced species found in cultivated grasslands, crops, and coastal dunes
<i>Amytormis striatus</i>	Striated Grasswren	2			Triodia. However the habitat present likely too small and isolated.	Sedentary	Locally found in mostly undisturbed areas of Triodia on rocky hillsides. Feeds on ground on invertebrates and seeds.
<i>Anas castanea</i>	Chestnut Teal	2			Reservoir	Mobile	Found in wetlands and estuaries along coast. Can tolerate high salinity. Will also use freshwater lakes, reservoirs, sewerage ponds. Mainly feeds on water edge on seeds and crustaceans.
<i>Anas gracilis</i>	Grey Teal	1,2,3		✓	Deeper water of reservoir	Non-resident, nomadic, responding to rainfall events.	Can occur in any wetland type. Nests anywhere near water from the ground to trees <sup>193</sup> .

<sup>192</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/australian-reed-warbler> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>193</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/grey-teal> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Anas superciliosa</i>	Pacific Black Duck	1,2,3		✓	Deeper water of reservoir	Non-resident, nomadic visiting various wetlands.	Can occur in any wetland type. Several observed on deeper water <sup>194</sup> .
<i>Anthochaera carunculata</i>	Red Wattlebird	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	mobile	Usually in woodland, forest, urban gardens. Feeds on nectar, and some insects <sup>195</sup> .
<i>Anthochaera chrysoptera</i>	Little Wattlebird	2			Gully Shrubland	mobile	Various habitats including Open Forest, Woodland, Shrublands, urban gardens with plants producing ample nectar such as <i>Callistemon</i> , <i>Banksia</i> . Also feeds on insects.
<i>Anthochaera lunulata</i>	Western Wattlebird	2			n/a	Miss ID or taxonomic issue with Little Wattlebird, which it is very similar.	Endemic to SW Western Australia.
<i>Anthus australis</i>	Australian Pipit	1,2,3	✓	✓	Solanum open area, Maireana Shrubland	Resident (sedentary)	Usually found in open areas of a range of habitats, including chenopod shrublands. Feeds on ground on invertebrates and seeds <sup>196</sup> .
<i>Aphelocephala leucopsis</i>	Southern Whiteface	1,2			Mallee	Resident (sedentary)	Ground feeder of drier open woodlands (eg. open mallee, <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Callitris</i> spp.)
<i>Aphrodroma brevirostris</i>	Kerguelen Petrel	1			Gulf shoreline	Mobile	Ocean bird occasionally sighted along the southern coast during storms. Occasional dead bird washed up along the coastline.
<i>Apus pacificus</i>	Fork-tailed swift	1,2			All overhead	Migratory, breeding in the Northern Hemisphere. flying to Australia Oct.to May	Widespread, highly mobile aerial birds feeding on flying insect, usually ahead of storms.
<i>Aquila audax</i>	Wedge-tailed Eagle	1,2,3	✓ (1 observed overhead)	✓	All. Likely nests in large River Red Gums along Baroota Ck, fringing reservoir.	Resident	Singular birds observed in various habitats overhead or perched on rocks and dead trees.

<sup>194</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/pacific-black-duck> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>195</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/red-wattlebird> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>196</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/australian-pipit> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Ardea ibis</i>	Cattle Egret	2			Around reservoir edge and along Baroota creek.	Partially migratory, with a winter population movement	Found in grasslands, woodlands, wetlands, poorly drained pastures and cropland. Often seen with stock, especially cattle. Originally from Eurasia & Africa, but made its way from Asia to Australia. Feeds on grasshoppers, frogs, reptiles.
<i>Ardea modesta</i>	Great/Eastern White Egret	1,2			Muddy reservoir edge	Nomadic non-resident, visiting various wetlands.	Usually prefer shallow, often flowing water, feeding on fish, frogs, invertebrates <sup>197</sup> .
<i>Ardea pacifica</i>	Pacific Heron	1,2			Muddy reservoir edge	Nomadic non-resident	Various wetlands.
<i>Ardeotis australis</i>	Australian Bustard	1,2			Maireana Shrubland, Mallee	Highly mobile irregular visitor.	Open grassy and open woodland areas of inland Australia. Omnivorous feeding on a wide range of foods <sup>198</sup> .
<i>Arenaria interpres</i>	Ruddy Turnstone	1,2			No suitable habitat	Migratory, breeding in northern Hemisphere, and over-summering in southern Hemisphere.	Found along shorelines on rocks, reefs and beaches. They typically turn over stones and seaweed to find insects, crustaceans, molluscs and spiders.
<i>Artamus cinereus</i>	Black-faced Woodswallow	1,2			No suitable habitat	Mobile	Widespread in inland areas in shrubland, open woodland, and around lakes and swamps. It feeds on insects <sup>199</sup> .
<i>Artamus cyanopterus</i>	Dusky Woodswallow	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Mobile	Usually found in woodlands and forest <sup>200</sup> .
<i>Artamus minor</i>	Little Woodswallow	2			Range of habitats	Mobile	Various habitats, with a preference for rugged inland ranges. Feeds on insects.
<i>Artamus leucorhynchus</i>	White-Breasted Woodswallow	2			River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Mobile	Usually found in eucalypt forests and woodlands, often near water. Feeds on insects.

<sup>197</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/great-egret> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>198</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/australian-bustard> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>199</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/black-faced-woodswallow> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>200</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/dusky-woodswallow> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Artamus personatus</i>	Masked woodswallow	1,2			Acacia victoriae Shrubland	Nomadic	Widespread in arid and semi-arid inland in shrubland, open woodland. It feeds on insects.
<i>Artamus superciliosus</i>	White-browed Woodswallow	1,2			Acacia victoriae Shrubland	Mobile	Found in a wide range of inland habitats: woodlands, shrublands, <i>Triodia</i> <sup>201</sup> .
<i>Aythya australis</i>	Hardhead	1,2,3		✓	Deeper water of reservoir	Nomadic non-resident.	Most breeding occurs interstate in the Murray-Darling system.
<i>Barnardius zonarius</i>	Australian Ringneck	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Resident or mobile.	Usually found in open woodlands, including tree lined watercourses. Tree hollow nester. Feeds largely on the ground on various food, including seed and fruit, but also nectar and invertebrates <sup>202</sup> .
<i>Bizuria lobata</i>	Musk Duck	2,3		✓	Deeper water of reservoir.	Nomadic	Widespread where water found, including off the coast (pers. obs.). They feed by diving for invertebrates, crustaceans, frogs (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Burhinus grallarius</i>	Bush Stonecurlew	1,2			No suitable habitat.	Largely sedentary.	Widespread. Inhabits a range of Woodland habitats with an open grassy understorey. Feeds mainly on insects, molluscs, small lizards, seeds and occasionally small mammals.
<i>Cacatua galerita</i>	Sulphur-crested Cockatoo	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland fringing reservoir and along Baroota Creek.	Sedentary	Found in a variety of timbered habitats and common around human settlement. Feeds on berries, seeds, nuts and roots.
<i>Cacatua sanguinea</i>	Little Corella	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Mobile	Widespread, especially along watercourses. Mainly feed on the ground on grass seeds and bulbs. They also need to drink daily. They nest in tree hollows <sup>203</sup> .

<sup>201</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/white-browed-woodswallow> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>202</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profileaustralian-ringneck/> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>203</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/little-corella> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Cacomantis flabelliformis</i>	Fan-tailed Cuckoo	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Mobile & migratory	Usually found in woodlands and forest <sup>204</sup> .
<i>Cacomantis pallidus</i>	Pallid Cuckoo	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Mobile	Widespread in woodland to forest and farmland. Parasitic nester on Honeyeaters, Woodswallows, Whistlers <sup>205</sup> .
<i>Calamanthus campestris</i>	Rufous Fieldwren	2			Maireana Shrubland	Sedentary	Usually found in Shrublands. In this area found in <i>Maireana</i> Shrublands
<i>Calamanthus (Hylacola) pyrrhopygius</i>	Chestnut-rumped Heathwren	1,2			No suitable habitat.	Largely sedentary	Usually found in eucalypt Open Forest and Woodland over dense shrubs. Isolated population in southern Flinders Ranges in <i>Eucalyptus goniocalyx</i> , <i>E. cladocalyx</i> Woodland.
<i>Calidris acuminata</i>	Sharp-tailed Sandpiper	1,2			Reservoir edge.	Migratory, breeding in northern Hemisphere, and over-summering in southern Hemisphere.	Found in grassy edges of shallow inland freshwater wetlands, sewage farms, flooded fields, mudflats, mangroves, rocky shores and beaches. Feeds on aquatic insects worms, molluscs, crustaceans
<i>Calidris canutus</i>	Red Knot	1,2			No suitable habitat	Migratory, breeding in northern Hemisphere, and over-summering in southern Hemisphere.	Usually found on tidal sandy and mudflats along the coast. Probe soft sand and mud for worms, bivalves, invertebrates.
<i>Calidris ferruginea</i>	Curlew Sandpiper	1,2			Reservoir edge, but mainly coastal	Migratory, breeding in northern Hemisphere, and over-summering in southern Hemisphere.	Usually found on intertidal mudflats of estuaries, lagoons, mangroves, beaches, rocky shores and around lakes, dams and floodwaters. Feeds on invertebrates.
<i>Calidris ruficollis</i>	Red-necked Stint	1,2			No suitable habitat	Migratory, breeding in northern Hemisphere, and over-summering in southern Hemisphere.	Usually found on coastal intertidal mudflats and protected sandy or coralline shores.

<sup>204</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/fan-tailed-cuckoo> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>205</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/pallid-cuckoo> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Calidris tenuirostris</i>	Great Knot	1,2			No suitable habitat	Migratory, breeding in northern Hemisphere, and over-summering in southern Hemisphere.	Usually found on coastal intertidal mudflats and sandflats. Feeds on bivalve molluscs, snails, worms, crustaceans.
<i>Caligavis chrysops samueli</i>	Yellow-faced Honeyeater (MLR, southern FR)	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland of reservoir edge and Baroota Creek.	Migratory within Australia.	Usually found in open forests and woodlands, often near water and wetlands. Also urban areas.
* <i>Carduelis carduelis</i>	European Goldfinch	2			Cropland and around farm house.	Mobile	Introduced bird found in urban and agricultural areas. Feeds on seeds (especially Scotch Thistle) and at times insects.
<i>Certhionyx variegatus</i>	Pied Honeyeater	1,2			No suitable habitat	Mobile. Usually found further north, but at times come south as far as agricultural areas.	Usually found in semi-arid and arid areas dominated by <i>Eremophila</i> and <i>Grevillea</i> shrubland and woodland <sup>206</sup> .
<i>Charadrius ruficapillus</i>	Red-Capped Dotterel	1,2			No suitable habitat	Sedentary	Found in along the shoreline and inland saline and brackish wetlands. Forages for molluscs, small crustaceans usually on mudflats, sandy beaches and salt-marsh.
<i>Chrysococcyx basalis</i>	Horsfield's Bronze-cuckoo	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Mobile	Widespread, usually found in wooded habitats. Parasitic nester, particularly on Fairy-wrens and Thornbills <sup>207</sup> .
<i>Chalcites lucidus</i>	Shining Bronze Cuckoo	1,2			River Red Gum fringing reservoir and Baroota Creek.	Migratory spring-summer visitor.	Usually found in stringybark Open Forest, <i>Eucalyptus viminalis</i> , <i>E. cladocalyx</i> Woodland, <i>E. diversifolia</i> Mallee, coastal Shrubland.

<sup>206</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/pied-honeyeater> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>207</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/horsfields-bronze-cuckoo> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Chenonetta jubata</i>	Australian Wood Duck	2,3		✓	Around reservoir	Mobile	Widespread found in grasslands, open woodlands, wetlands, flooded pastures, along the coast in inlets and bays, farm dams. Feeds on grass, clover and other herbs, and occasionally, insects (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Chenonetta jubata</i>	Maned Duck	1,2					See above
<i>Cheramoeca leucosterna</i>	White-backed Swallow	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum of Baroota Creek. Open areas.	Mobile	Prefers open areas such as Grasslands and Shrublands. At breeding time prefer creek beds. It feeds on insects in flight.
<i>Chroicocephalus novaehollandiae</i>	Silver Gull	1,2			Reservoir	Highly mobile	Widespread in any watered habitat (Birdlife Australia, 2017). One observed inshore on lake.
<i>Chrysococcyx osculans</i>	Black-eared Cuckoo	1,2			No suitable habitat	Mobile	Widespread, especially in Mulga and mallee particularly along creek beds. Parasitic nester, particularly on Redthroat nests in inland areas <sup>208</sup> .
<i>Chrysococcyx lucidus</i>	Shining Bronze-Cuckoo	2					See <i>Chalcites lucidus</i>
<i>Chrysococcyx osculans</i>	Black-Eared Cuckoo	2			Mallee	Mobile	Widespread, especially in Mulga and Mallee particularly along creek beds. Parasitic nester, particularly on Redthroat nests in inland areas (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Cincloramphus cruralis</i>	Brown Songlark	1,2		✓	Maireana Shrubland	Mobile	Widespread where grassy open habitats and farmland. Feeds on invertebrates and seeds <sup>209</sup> .

<sup>208</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/black-eared-cuckoo> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>209</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/brown-songlark> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>210</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Cincloramphus mathewsi</i>	Rufous Songlark	1,2			Mallee, Solanum open area	Migratory Spring & Summer breeding visitor to southern areas.	Usually found in lightly timbered grasslands, farmland and Mulga areas. Feeds on invertebrates <sup>210</sup> .
<i>Circus approximans</i>	Swamp Harrier	2			Reservoir and surrounds	Migratory	Usually found around terrestrial fresh and salt wetlands often with reeds and open areas. They feed on other birds and their eggs, large insects, frogs, reptiles and small mammals including hares and rabbits (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Circus assimilis</i>	Spotted Harrier	1,2		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Sedentary	Widespread, particularly in arid and semi-arid open wooded areas. It feeds on quail, pipits and also mice, rats, rabbits and lizards <sup>211</sup> .
<i>Cladorhynchus leucocephalus</i>	Banded Stilt	1,2			Reservoir, but prefers saline wetlands.	Highly mobile	Mainly saline and highly saline large open shallow inland and coastal water.
<i>Climacteris picumnus</i>	Brown Treecreeper	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Resident (sedentary)	Searches bark of trees and ground for invertebrates. Inhabits drier open woodlands (eg. open mallee, <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Myoporum platycarpum</i> ) and River Red Gum
<i>Climacteris rufa</i>	Rufous Treecreeper	2			Mallee areas	Sedentary	Found in open <i>Eucalyptus gracilis</i> , <i>E. oleosa</i> , <i>E. socialis</i> Mallee.
<i>Colluricincla harmonica harmonica</i>	Grey Shrike-thrush	1,2,3	✓ (1 observed in Area 1 Mallee)	✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Sedentary	Widespread in various woodlands and forest. Feeds on invertebrates, small mammals and frogs <sup>212</sup> .

<sup>210</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/rufous-songlark> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>211</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/spotted-harrier> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>212</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/grey-shrike-thrush> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Columba livia*</i>	Rock Pigeon	1,2,3	✓	✓	River Red Gum Woodland around reservoir, dam, and along Baroota Creek.	Sedentary	Usually found near human settlement (cities, large towns). Mostly feeds on seeds. Nests on cliffs and buildings <sup>213</sup> .
<i>Coracina novaehollandiae</i>	Black-faced Cuckoo-shrike	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Mobile	Widespread in various wooded habitat. Feeds on invertebrates <sup>214</sup> .
<i>Corcorax melanorhamphos</i>	White-winged Chough	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Largely sedentary and colonial.	Found in eucalypt Open Forest, Woodland and taller Mallee. Feeds on ground raking through leaf litter primarily for insects.
<i>Cormobates leucophaea</i>	White-throated Treecreeper	2			No habitat in area.	Sedentary	Usually found in stringybark Open Forest, and at times <i>Eucalyptus goniacalyx</i> , <i>E. microcarpa</i> Woodland.
<i>Corvus bennetti</i>	Little Crow	1,2			All	Mobile	Found in arid and semi-arid areas
<i>Corvus coronoides</i>	Australian Raven	1,2,3	✓	✓	All	Mobile	Found in various habitats. Several birds observed in all habitats at various times.
<i>Corvus mellori</i>	Little Raven	1,2,3		✓	All	Mobile	Lightly wooded open areas, mostly in the agricultural areas.
<i>Coturnix pectoralis</i>	Stubble Quail	1,2			Maireana Shrubland, cropland	Mobile	Usually found in more southern grassland, stubble, shrubland of agricultural areas. Will move into semi-arid areas after floods. Feeds on seed including grain.
<i>Coturnix ypsilophora</i>	Brown Quail	1,2			Unlikely but maybe sedges fringing reservoir.	Mobile	Reported from crops, overgrown grassy areas, irrigated pasture, and sedges bordering swamps. In SE in <i>Melaleuca</i> Shrubland.
<i>Cracticus nigrogularis</i>	Pied Butcherbird	2			Mallee	Sedentary	Widespread in drier Woodlands. Feed on small birds, frogs, lizards and insects (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Cracticus tibicen telonocua</i>	Eyre Peninsula Australian Magpie	3					See <i>Gymnorhina tibicen</i>

<sup>213</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/rock-pigeon> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>214</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/black-faced-cuckoo-shrike> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Cracticus torquatus</i>	Grey Butcherbird	1,2,3	✓	✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee Box Woodland, Mallee	Sedentary	Usually found in a range of wooded habitats. Feed on small animals, including birds, lizards and insects, as well as some fruits and seeds <sup>215</sup> .
<i>Cygnus atratus</i>	Black Swan	1,2			Deeper water of reservoir	Resident in permanent water, but generally mobile.	Widespread wherever there are open water wetlands from the coast to inland. Feeds on algae and plants <sup>216</sup> .
<i>Dacelo novaeguineae</i>	Kookaburra	1,2,3	✓ (2 observed in Area 1 Mallee)	✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Sedentary	Usually found in wooded areas. Feed on small reptiles, mammals and nestlings. Nest in tree hollows <sup>217</sup> .
<i>Daphoenositta chrysoptera</i>	Varied Sittella	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Mobile	Found in eucalypt, usually rough-barked woodland and forest. Feed on invertebrates on tree trunks <sup>218</sup> .
<i>Dicaeum hirundinaceum</i>	Mistletoebird	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee (where Mistletoe)	Resident or mobile	Widespread wherever there is Mistletoe. Usually feed on Mistletoe berries <sup>219</sup> .
<i>Dromaius novaehollandiae</i>	Emu	1,2			All	Highly mobile	Widespread through all habitats, but probably more common on the plain.
<i>Drymodes brunneopygia</i>	Southern Scrub Robin	1,2			Mallee and adjacent gully Shrubland	Sedentary	Usually found in Mallee with a prominent shrub understorey (eg. <i>Melaleuca</i> spp., <i>Callistemon</i> , <i>Eremophila scoparia</i> ). Feeds on ground on invertebrates.
<i>Drymodes superciliosus</i>	Northern Scrub Robin	2			Unlikely to be in the area.	Sedentary	Strictly a northern Queensland tropical rain forest species, there are records in the area.
<i>Egretta garzetta</i>	Little Egret	1,2			Limited suitable habitat.	mobile	Usually found in various salt and freshwater wetlands including coastal tidal flats. Feeds in shallow water on fish, frogs, invertebrates <sup>220</sup> .

<sup>215</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/grey-butcherbird> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>216</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/black-swan> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>217</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/kookaburra> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>218</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/varied-sitella> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>219</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/mistletoebird> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>220</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/little-egret> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Egretta novaehollandiae</i>	White-faced Heron	1,2,3		✓	Reservoir muddy edge	Mobile, visiting various wetlands.	Very widespread on various wetlands, including the coast and inland, including farm dams. Feeds on fish, frogs, invertebrates <sup>221</sup> .
<i>Egretta sacra</i>	Eastern Reef Egret	2			Reservoir muddy edge	Mobile	Usually inhabit rocky shorelines and reefs, foraging for fish, crustaceans and molluscs.
<i>Elanus axillaris</i>	Black-shouldered Kite	1,2			Open areas eg Solanum, Maireana Shrubland.	Sedentary, at times mobile following mice plagues.	Usually inhabits treed grasslands, farmland, other open areas. Feeds primarily on rodents, with house mice have become a major part of their diet <sup>222</sup> .
<i>Elanus scriptus</i>	Letter-winged Kite	1			Open areas	Only rare here when pop. builds up in rodent plagues.	Found mostly in northern SA and adjacent semi-arid and arid areas in open Grassland with tree-lined watercourses. Usually hunt at twilight for primarily Long-tailed Rats and Mice.
<i>Euseiornis melanops</i>	Black-fronted Dotterel	1,2,3		✓	Muddy reservoir edges.	Mobile	Widespread, but usually inhabits muddy terrestrial freshwater wetland margins, rivers, sewage farms. Feeds in soft mud on small invertebrates.
<i>Eolophus roseicapillus</i>	Galah	1,2,3	✓	✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee, Gully Shrubland	Mobile	Abundant and widespread usually in timbered habitats near water. Feeds on seeds mostly on the ground <sup>223</sup> .
<i>Eopsaltria australis</i>	Eastern Yellow Robin	2			Mis ID as only recorded in SA in SE.	Sedentary	Usually found in stringybark Open Forest, <i>Eucalyptus diversifolia</i> and Tall Shrubland in the SE of SA.
<i>Epthianura albifrons</i>	White-fronted Chat	1,2,3		✓	No suitable habitat	Likely resident	Usually found in saltmarshes (Samphire). They feed primarily on insects <sup>224</sup> .

<sup>221</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/white-faced-heron> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>222</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/black-shouldered-kite> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>223</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/galah> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>224</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/white-fronted-chat> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Epthianura aurifrons</i>	Orange Chat	2			Maireana Shrubland	Resident at times, but nomadic leaving droughted areas.	Usually found in arid and semi-arid chenopod Shrublands, Grassland including gibber plains. Feeds on insects on ground and in shrubs.
<i>Epthianura tricolor</i>	Crimson Chat	2			Maireana Shrubland.	Mobile, at times nomadic.	Usually found in semi-arid and arid areas dominated by open chenopod Shrublands on dunes, plains or grasslands.
<i>Erythrogonys cinctus</i>	Red-kneed Dotterel	1			Muddy reservoir edge	Mobile	Usually found on wet mud flats on margins of terrestrial freshwater wetlands <sup>225</sup> .
<i>Eurostopodus argus</i>	Spotted Nightjar	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee and Shrublands	Resident (sedentary) but at times nomadic.	Nocturnal, ground roosting and nesting species. Requires a good leaf litter cover, although found in various open habitats including open woodlands to gibber plains.
<i>Falco berigora</i>	Brown Falcon	1,2		✓	chenopod Shrubland	Sedentary, at times mobile.	Widespread, but mostly found around Grassland, shrublands, farmland, and also woodlands. Usually feed on reptiles, small mammals and insects <sup>226</sup> .
<i>Falco cenchroides</i>	Nankeen Kestrel	1,2,3	✓	✓	Open areas, including chenopod Shrublands	Sedentary, at times mobile following mice plagues.	Widespread, but mostly found around Grassland, shrublands, farmland, and also open woodlands. Usually feed on lizards, small mammals (mice), small birds and insects <sup>227</sup> .
<i>Falco hypoleucos</i>	Grey Falcon	1,2			Limited suitable habitat	Mobile, but likely rare here.	Usually found in semi-arid and arid areas with open Acacia woodland and <i>Triodia</i> <sup>228</sup> .
<i>Falco longipennis</i>	Australian Hobby	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Nomadic non-resident	Prefers open woodlands, usually near water.
<i>Falco peregrinus</i>	Peregrine Falcon	1,2,3		✓	River Red gum Woodland	Possible resident	Sparse in woodland and forest, usually near water, or where cliffs are present.

<sup>225</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/red-kneed-dotterel> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>226</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/brown-falcon> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>227</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/nankeen-kestrel> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>228</sup> South Australian Arid Lands NRM Board (undated). Grey Falcon *Falco hypoleucos*.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Falco subniger</i>	Black Falcon	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Mobile	Usually found along tree-lined watercourses of drier semi-arid and arid areas. Feed on birds, small mammals, insects and sometime carrion <sup>229</sup> .
<i>Falcunculus frontatus frontatus</i>	Eastern Shrike-tit	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland.	Sedentary	Found in primarily younger <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> Open Woodland, but also <i>E. leucoxylon</i> (& <i>E. viminalis</i> ) Woodland.
<i>Fulica atra</i>	Australian Coot	1,2,3		✓	Reservoir edge	Mobile and nomadic	Common in wetland fringed with vegetation. Feed largely on aquatic vegetation by diving in water, or grazing on water's edge, but also invertebrates <sup>230</sup> .
<i>Gallinula tenebrosa</i>	Dusky Moorhen	1,2			Reservoir edge	Mobile	Found in various wetland habitats with open water, often fringed with reeds, rushes. Feeds on algae, water plants and grasses, molluscs and invertebrates <sup>231</sup> .
<i>Gallirallus philippensis melli</i>	Buff-banded Rail	1,2			Reservoir edge	Mobile	Usually found in thick vegetation around a range of terrestrial and coastal wetlands. Feeds on crustaceans, molluscs, insects, seeds, fruit, frogs, carrion and refuse <sup>232</sup> .
<i>Gavicalis virescens</i>	Singing Honeyeater	1,2,3	✓	✓	Gully Shrubland. Acacia victoriae Shrubland	Resident	Widespread, usually found in various shrub habitats, especially Acacia, from coastal dunes to the inland. Feeds on nectar and insects <sup>233</sup> .
<i>Geopelia cuneata</i>	Diamond Dove	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Resident	Widespread in arid and semi-arid grasslands, Mulga low woodlands, and open tree-lined water-courses. Feeds on ground on herb and grass seeds <sup>234</sup> .

<sup>229</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/black-falcon> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>230</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/australian-coot> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>231</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/dusky-moorhen> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>232</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/banded-rail> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>233</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/singing-honeyeater> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>234</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/diamond-dove> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Geopelia striata/placida</i>	Peaceful Dove	1,2,3	✓	✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Resident	Open woodlands such as River Red Gum woodland along watercourses.
<i>Gliciphila melanops</i>	Tawny-crowned Honeyeater	1,2			Gully Shrubland	Mobile	Usually found in Shrublands including rocky slopes of Southern Flinders Ranges.
<i>Glossopsitta concinna</i>	Musk Lorikeet	1,2			No suitable habitat.	Mobile	Usually found in eucalypt Woodlands such as <i>Eucalyptus leucoxylon</i> , <i>E. cladocalyx</i> Woodlands.
<i>Grallina cyanoleuca</i>	Magpie-lark	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland around the reservoir	Resident	Widespread in various habitats with trees and open areas. Feeds on ground on insects and their larvae <sup>235</sup> .
<i>Gymnorhina tibicen</i>	Australian Magpie	1,2,3	✓	✓	Various/all	Resident	Widespread in various habitats with trees and open areas. Feeds on ground on insects and their larvae <sup>236</sup> .
<i>Haematopus fuliginosus</i>	Sooty Oystercatcher	1,2			No suitable habitat.	mobile	Found along the coast, usually along rocky shores. Feeds on molluscs, crustaceans, marine worms, starfish sea urchins, and small fish.
<i>Haematopus longirostris</i>	(Australian) Pied Oystercatcher	1,2			No suitable habitat.	Mobile	Prefers coastal mudflats, sandbanks and sandy ocean beaches, and less so rocky shoreline. Feeds primarily on bivalve molluscs, but also worms, crustaceans and insects.
<i>Haliastur sphenurus</i>	Whistling Kite	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland fringing reservoir.	Resident	Typically found around woodlands (especially <i>Eucalyptus camldulensis</i> ) near water.
<i>Hamirostra melanosternon</i>	Black-Breasted Buzzard	2			River Red Gum Woodland of Baroota Creek	Resident as suitable habitat.	Usually found in arid and semi-arid tree-lined watercourses. Feeds on rabbits, lizards, ground birds and carrion. Will nest in the River Red Gums (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Hieraetus morphnoides</i>	Little Eagle	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Resident	Widespread in woodlands and forest.

<sup>235</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/magpie-lark> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>236</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/australian-magpie> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Himantopus leucocephalus</i>	White-headed Stilt	1,2,3		✓	Muddy edge of reservoir.	Mobile	Prefer mudflats, and shallow edges of fresh and saltwater marshes, lakes and rivers.
<i>Hirundo neoxena</i>	Welcome Swallow	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland around the reservoir	Resident	Widespread in various habitats. Feeds on flying insects <sup>237</sup> .
<i>Hydroprogne caspia</i>	Caspian Tern	1,2			Reservoir	Mobile	Widespread along most of Australia's coastline, and also major rivers inland, especially the Murray–Darling and Lake Eyre drainage basins. Prefers wetlands with clear water so they can detect their prey (primarily fish).
<i>Ixobrychus dubius</i>	Australian Little Bittern	2			Reservoir fringe	Migratory	Found in tall rushes, reeds, <i>Typha</i> , shrub thickets or other dense cover inundated by at least 30 cm of water. It feeds on small animals, including eels, frogs, fish and yabbies. In SA mostly observed along the River Murray.
<i>Lalage tricolor</i>	White-winged Triller	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Mobile species, but could nest in area.	Usually found in open woodland and forest, and tree-lined watercourses in semi-arid areas. Feeds on invertebrates on ground or in low shrubs <sup>238</sup> .
<i>Larus pacificus</i>	Pacific Gull	1,2			None	Highly mobile	Prefers sandy beaches, and less often, rocky coasts. Rarely observed inland.
<i>Lichenostomus cratitius</i>	Purple-Gaped Honeyeater	2			No suitable habitat	Mostly sedentary	Usually found in Mallee over heathy shrubs ( <i>Melaleuca uncinata</i> , <i>Callitris</i> spp.)
<i>Lichenostomus penicillatus</i>	Eastern White-plumed Honeyeater	3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Sedentary	Usually found in Open Forest and Woodland, especially <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> Woodland, often near water

<sup>237</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/welcome-swallow> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>238</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/white-winged-triller> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Limosa lapponica</i>	Bar-tailed Godwit	1			No suitable habitat	Breeds in northern Hemisphere, and over-summerers in southern Hemisphere.	Inhabit coastal estuarine mudflats, beaches and mangroves
<i>Malacorhynchus membranaceus</i>	Pink-Eared Duck	2,3		✓	Reservoir	Nomadic following floods.	Usually found in timbered areas near shallow ephemeral or open water. Feeds on microscopic plants and animals in shallow waters (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Malurus cyaneus</i>	Superb Fairy-Wren	2			Gully Shrubland	Sedentary	Various habitats with a dense cover of low shrubs It feeds on invertebrates.
<i>Malurus lamberti</i>	Variiegated Fairywren	1,2,3		✓	Vegetation around the reservoir	Resident	Usually found in mallee with a shrub understory. Mainly feed on insects.
<i>Malurus leucopterus</i>	White-winged Fairy-wren	1,2	✓	✓	Chenopod shrublands	Resident (sedentary)	Usually found on plains dominated by <i>Maireana</i> , <i>Atriplex</i> (and <i>Nitraria</i> ) shrubland.
<i>Malurus pulcherrimus</i>	Blue-Breasted Fairy-Wren	2			Not recorded in area, as restricted to EP, and also no suitable habitat	Sedentary	Inhabits Mallee over heathy shrubs (eg. <i>Melaleuca uncinata</i> , <i>Callistemon</i> ), Coastal Shrubland, Woodland over dense shrubs. It feeds on insects.
<i>Malurus splendens</i>	Splendid Fairy-wren	1,2			Mallee?	Resident (sedentary)	Usually found in drier woodlands with a shrub understory, such as open mallee, and <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Myoporum platycarpum</i> over chenopods.
<i>Manorina flavigula flavigula</i>	Yellow-throated Miner	1,2,3	✓	✓	Mallee and gully Mallee	Resident	Widespread in drier wooded habitats, especially mallee. Feeds primarily on insects, but also nectar <sup>239</sup> .
<i>Manorina melanocephala</i>	Noisy Miner	2			River Red Gum Woodland, but not found in FR. Likely misID.	Sedentary	Usually found in Woodlands, Open Forest, and urban areas (Birdlife Australia, 2017).

<sup>239</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/yellow-throated-miner> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Megalurus gramineus</i>	Little Grassbird	2			Reservoir fringe	Sedentary	Usually found in margins of wetlands among dense growth of grass, rushes, reeds and sedges, as well as saltmarsh and clumps of lignum. Feeds on invertebrates (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Melanodryas cucullata</i>	Hooded Robin	1,2			Mallee	Mobile species.	Thinly distributed usually found in drier woodlands such as open mallee, <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Myoporum platycarpum</i>
<i>Melithreptus affinis</i>	Black-Headed Honeyeater	2			Miss-ID	Sedentary	Endemic to Tasmania, where it prefers forests with a dense shrubby understorey.
<i>Melithreptus brevirostris</i>	Brown-headed Honeyeater	1,2			River Red Gum and Mallee Box Woodland, Mallee.	Mobile	Widespread preferring eucalypt Open Forest and Woodland.
<i>Melithreptus gularis</i>	Black-chinned Honeyeater	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Mobile	Found in eucalypt Woodlands such as <i>Eucalyptus leucoxydon</i> , <i>E. fasciculosa</i> , <i>E. camaldulensis</i> , <i>E. microcarpa</i> , <i>E. odorata</i> .
<i>Melithreptus lunatus</i>	White-Naped Honeyeater	2			River Red Gum woodland	Mobile	Found in eucalypt stringybark Open Forest, and Woodland such as <i>Eucalyptus leucoxydon</i> , <i>E. viminalis</i> , <i>E. microcarpa</i> .
<i>Melopsittacus undulatus</i>	Budgerigar	1,2,3		✓	Open areas, River Red Gum Woodland	Mobile species.	Widespread, but mainly in the semi-arid area. Feed on ground on seeds. Needs to drink daily. Nests in tree hollows <sup>240</sup> .
<i>Merops ornatus</i>	Rainbow Bee-eater	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland, gully shrubland and mallee	Migratory, moving north during Winter.	Usually found in various woodlands, forest and shrublands, often near water. Feeds on flying insects such as bees and wasps <sup>241</sup> . Nests in sandy banks and cliffs.
<i>Microcarbo melanoleucos</i>	Little Pied Cormorant	1,2,3		✓	Reservoir	Mobile	Sometimes found in coastal inlets, they are more common in terrestrial fresh or salt wetlands. Feeds on fish and crustaceans <sup>242</sup> .

<sup>240</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/budgerigar> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>241</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/rainbow-bee-eater> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>242</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/little-pied-cormorant> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Microeca fascians</i>	Jacky Winter	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Mobile	Widespread in open woodlands over sparse shrubs. Feed on flying insects <sup>243</sup> .
<i>Milvus migrans</i>	Black Kite	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland and surrounding open areas.	Mobile species.	Usually found in various habitats from timbered watercourses to open plains. Feeds on lizards, small mammals and insects, carrion <sup>244</sup> .
<i>Mirafra javanica</i>	Horsfield's Bush Lark	1,2		✓	Open habitats such as Solanum, cropland.	Mobile	Found in grasslands, Open Woodlands, and cereal crops. It feeds on grass seed and insects.
<i>Myiagra inquieta</i>	Restless Flycatcher	1,2			Mallee	Mobile	Usually found in mallee, woodland and open forest. Feeds on invertebrates <sup>245</sup> .
<i>Neochmia temporalis</i>	Red-Browed Finch	2			Reservoir fringe	Mobile	Usually found in grassy areas interspersed with dense vegetation, often along creek lines.
<i>Neophema chrysostoma</i>	Blue-Winged Parrot	2	✓		Open areas Maireana Shrubland	Mobile & nomadic. Disperses in Winter to northern and western areas.	Breeds SE of SA (Carpenter & Reid 1988), and adjacent areas of Vic, Tas. Prefers grasslands and grassy woodlands as feeds on ground on grass seeds etc. (Birdlife Australia 2017). One flushed from pipeline track in Maireana Shrubland.
<i>Neophema elegans elegans</i>	Elegant Parrot	1,2,3	✓	✓	Maireana Shrubland	Mobile & nomadic. Disperses in Winter widely.	Breeds in the Mount Lofty Ranges, Murray Mallee and Kangaroo Island regions of South Australia. Prefers grasslands, Samphire of coastal areas, and grassy woodlands as it feeds on ground on grass seeds etc. <sup>246</sup> .
<i>Nesoptilotis leucotis</i>	White-Eared Honeyeater	2			Mallee	Mobile	Usually found in dry eucalypt woodlands, with a well-developed understorey, and Shrublands, including urban gardens.

<sup>243</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/jacky-winter> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>244</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/black-kite> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>245</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/restless-flycatcher> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>246</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/elegant-parrot> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Ninox boobook</i>	Southern Boobook	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Resident	Prefers wooded areas as provides nesting and roosting hollows eg River Red Gum woodland.
<i>Northiella haematogaster</i>	Bluebonnet	2			Maireana Shrubland	Sedentary, but at times mobile	Usually found in arid and semi-arid <i>Maireana</i> and <i>Atriplex</i> Shrublands, at times Acacia woodlands. Feeds on seeds (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Numenius madagascariensis</i>	Far Eastern Curlew	1,2			No suitable habitat.	Breeds in northern Hemisphere, and over-summers in southern Hemisphere.	Found on coastal intertidal mudflats and sandflats, in sheltered areas such as, estuaries, mangroves, and bays. Feeds mainly on small crabs and molluscs.
<i>Nycticorax caledonicus</i>	Nankeen Night-Heron	2,3		✓	Reservoir and its fringe.	Usually nomadic.	Associated with permanent water. Breeds in dead trees over open water. Feeds in shallow water on invertebrates (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Nymphicus hollandicus</i>	Cockatiel	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Migratory	Prefers treed areas such as mallee, woodland. Populations fluctuate with climatic conditions. Breeds in Spring & Summer in agricultural areas.
<i>Ocyphaps lophotes</i>	Crested Pigeon	1,2,3	✓	✓	River Red Gum, chenopod shrublands, gully shrubland.	Resident	Lightly wooded habitats especially near water as needs to drink everyday. Feeds on seeds on ground <sup>247</sup> .
<i>Oreoica gutturalis</i>	Crested Bellbird	2			Open Mallee	Resident (sedentary)	Largely feeds on ground. Thinly distributed in drier Open Woodlands such as tall Open Mallee, <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Melaleuca lanceolata</i> .
<i>Oxyura australis</i>	Blue-billed Duck	1,2,3		✓	Reservoir	Nomadic non-resident	Unlikely to breed here, as needs dense cover of tea-tree and <i>Gahnia filum/trifida</i> fringing deep waters.

<sup>247</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/crested-pigeon> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Pachycephala inornata</i>	Gilbert's Whistler	1,2			Mallee?	Sedentary	Usually found in semi-arid mallee <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Myoporum platycarpum</i> woodlands, and Acacia shrublands <sup>248</sup> .
<i>Pachycephala pectoralis</i>	Australian Golden Whistler	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Mobile	Widespread in various wooded habitats. Feeds on invertebrates <sup>249</sup> .
<i>Pachycephala rufiventris</i>	Rufous Whistler	1,2,3		✓	Mallee	Mobile	Usually found in drier woodlands such as open mallee, <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Myoporum platycarpum</i> . Primarily feeds on invertebrates.
<i>Pandion haliaetus</i>	Osprey	1,2			No suitable habitat, although could fish in reservoir.	Sedentary	Found along rocky coasts with cliffs, and occasionally along the River Murray. Feeds on fish.
<i>Pardalotus punctatus</i>	Spotted Pardalote	1,2			No suitable habitat	Mobile, but not found in region.	Usually found in stringybark Open Forest.
<i>Pardalotus rubricatus</i>	Red-Browed Pardalote	2			River Red Gum Woodland, but not recorded for the area, as range restricted to the north of the State.	Sedentary	Found in semi-arid and arid areas with eucalypt woodlands lining watercourses (eg. <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> , <i>E. coolabah</i> ). Recorded for norther SA. Forages in tree canopy for primarily psyllid insects.
<i>Pardalotus striatus</i>	Striated Pardalote	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Resident or migratory.	Feeds on insects in the upper canopy of trees <sup>250</sup> .
<i>Parvipsitta porphyrocephala</i>	Purple-crowned Lorikeet	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	mobile following flowering eucalypts.	Feeds on nectar of flowering eucalypts. Usually found in open woodlands <sup>251</sup> .
<i>Parvipsitta pusilla</i>	Little Lorikeet	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland, but not recorded for the area.	Highly mobile.	Follows flowering of primarily <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> and <i>E. leucoxylon</i> .
<i>Passer domesticus*</i>	House Sparrow	1,2,3		✓	Around dam and farm buildings.	Sedentary	Usually found around human habitation, at times wooded areas <sup>252</sup> .

<sup>248</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/gilberts-whistler> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>249</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/australian-golden-whistler> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>250</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/striated-pardalote> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>251</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/purple-crowned-lorikeet> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>252</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/house-sparrow> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Pelecanus conspicillatus</i>	Australian Pelican	1,2			Reservoir	Highly mobile	Widespread on any wetland throughout Australia, including ephemeral inland lakes that fill after heavy rains. Feed on fish.
<i>Peltohyas australis</i>	Inland Dotterel	1			Chenopod Shrublands.	Resident	Usually found in semi-arid and arid Chenopod Open Shrubland, clay pans, stony gibber plains. Feed on insects and seeds.
<i>Petrochelidon ariel</i>	Fairy Martin	1,2,3	✓	✓	Maireana Shrubland	Resident	Usually found in open areas, near water. Has mud nests made in culverts, cliffs. Feeds on insects <sup>253</sup> . Nesting on pylons underneath pipeline over shallow gullies.
<i>Petrochelidon nigricans</i>	Tree Martin	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Resident	Usually nest in tree hollows. Feeds on insects usually above tree canopies. Found in various habitats, but needs trees for nesting <sup>254</sup> .
<i>Petroica boodang boodang</i>	Scarlet Robin (SE, MLR, FR, EP)	1,2			No suitable habitat	Mobile	Breeds in eucalypt stringybark Open Forest, and <i>Eucalyptus cladocayx</i> Woodland in FR, EP, KI.
<i>Petroica goodenovii</i>	Red-capped Robin	1,2			Mallee	Mobile species	Usually found in drier woodlands such as open mallee, <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Myoporum platycarpum</i> .
<i>Phalacrocorax carbo</i>	Great Cormorant	1			Reservoir and surrounds.	Highly mobile	Prefers extensive permanent freshwater areas, but also frequently observed on coastal inlets and estuaries.
<i>Phalacrocorax fuscescens</i>	Black-faced Cormorant	1,2			No suitable habitat. Coastal only.	Mobile	Largely confined to the coastal waters in large bays, deep inlets, rocky headlands and offshore islands Common along the gulf.
<i>Phalacrocorax melanoleucos</i>	Little Cormorant	2			Reservoir and surrounds.	Mobile	Found around the coasts, islands, estuaries, and inland swamps, lakes, lagoons.

<sup>253</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/fairy-martin> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>254</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/tree-martin> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Phalacrocorax sulcirostris</i>	Little Black Cormorant	1,2			Reservoir and surrounds.	Mobile	Widespread, mainly found on freshwater wetlands, at times sheltered coastal water. Feeds on fish, crustaceans and aquatic insects <sup>255</sup> .
<i>Phalacrocorax varius</i>	Great Pied Cormorant	1,2			Reservoir and surrounds.	Mobile	Found mostly in marine estuaries, harbours and bays, mangroves and large inland wetlands.
<i>Phaps chalcoptera</i>	Common Bronzewing	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Resident	Prefers treed areas of mallee, woodland and forest.
<i>Phaps elegans</i>	Brush Bronzewing	1,2			No suitable habitat	Resident, but unlikely here.	More likely found along the coast and sub-coastal areas in dense shrublands. Inland can occur in dense mallee and woodlands <sup>256</sup> .
<i>Phylidonyris novaehollandiae</i>	New Holland Honeyeater	1,2			Gully Shrubland.	Mobile	Widespread and common in heath, forests, woodland, gardens, mainly where grevilleas and banksias are found.
<i>Platalea flavipes</i>	Yellow-billed Spoonbill	1			Muddy reservoir edge	Nomadic non-resident	Inhabits freshwater wetlands. Breeds in River Red Gum swamps.
<i>Platycercus elegans</i>	Crimson Rosella	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee.	Mobile	Commonly associated with tall eucalypt Open Forest and Woodland.
<i>Plectorhyncha lanceolata</i>	Striped Honeyeater	2			River Red Gum, Mallee Box Woodlands, Mallee,	Mobile	Usually found in <i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i> , <i>E. largiflorens</i> and adjacent Mallee along the River Murray. Elsewhere in drier areas, Mallee, <i>Eucalyptus porosa</i> , <i>Myoporum platycarpum</i> , <i>Melaleuca lanceolata</i> Woodlands.
<i>Plegadis falcinellus</i>	Glossy Ibis	2			Muddy reservoir edge	Nomadic non-Resident	Prefers open swamps. Opportunistic in nesting.

<sup>255</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/little-black-cormorant> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>256</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/brush-bronzewing> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Pluvialis fulva</i>	Pacific Golden Plover	1			Muddy reservoir edge.	Breeds in northern Hemisphere, and over-summers in southern Hemisphere.	Usually found on muddy, rocky and sandy wetlands, shores, paddocks, saltmarsh, coastal golf courses, estuaries and lagoons. Feeds on molluscs, insects, worms, crustaceans, lizards.
<i>Pluvialis squatarola</i>	Grey Plover	1,2			No suitable habitat (coastal species)	Breeds in northern Hemisphere, and over-summers in southern Hemisphere.	Found in coastal inlets, estuaries and lagoons with large tidal mudflats or sandflats. Feeds on molluscs, insects, crustaceans, polychaete worms.
<i>Podargus strigoides</i>	Tawny Frogmouth	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Resident (sedentary)	Nocturnal species of woodlands and forests. One observed perched on tree branch, while spotlighting.
<i>Poliiocephalus poliocephalus</i>	Hoary-headed Grebe	1,2,3		✓	Reservoir	Mobile	Usually found on large open estuarine, brackish or freshwater areas.
<i>Pomatostomus ruficeps</i>	Chestnut-Crowned Babbler	2			Gully Shrublands	Sedentary	Usually found in semi-arid and arid Woodlands and Shrublands (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Pomatostomus superciliosus</i>	White-browed Babbler	1,2,3		✓	Acacia victoriae Shrubland	Resident (sedentary)	Usually found in areas of shrubs, including drier woodlands, such as <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Myoporum platycarpum</i> , <i>Acacia</i> , mallee. Feeds on invertebrates <sup>257</sup> .
<i>Pomatostomus temporalis</i>	Grey-crowned Babbler	1,2			Not recorded for area. Likely miss-ID.	Sedentary	Formerly found in stringybark Open Forest and Woodland in the SE; and sparingly in the Far North of SA.
<i>Poodytes gramineus gouburni</i>	Eastern Little Grassbird	3		✓	Reservoir edge where reeds and rushes occur.	Mobile	Found in swamps and marshes, usually with thick reed beds. Can occur in temporary wetlands following rains.
<i>Porphyrio porphyrio</i>	Purple Swamphen	2			Reservoir edge where reeds and rushes occur.	Mobile	Freshwater wetlands fringed with reeds and rushes.

<sup>257</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/white-browed-babbler> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Porzana fluminea</i>	Australian Crake (Australian Spotted Crake)	1,2			Reservoir edge where reeds and rushes occur.	Mobile	Found in well vegetated margins of saline, brackish or freshwater wetlands with areas of mud nearby. Feeds on molluscs, crustaceans and insects.
<i>Porzana pusilla</i>	Baillon's Crake	2			Reservoir edge where reeds and rushes occur.	Mobile	Found in vegetated margins of fresh or brackish wetlands, including reservoirs and temporarily inundated areas. They prefer wetlands with floating aquatic vegetation.
<i>Porzana tabuensis</i>	Spotless Crake	2			Reservoir edge where reeds and rushes occur.	Mobile	Found in well vegetated margins of permanent or temporary freshwater or saline wetlands. I
<i>Psephotus haematonotus</i>	Red-rumped Parrot	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee.	Mobile	Usually found in Open Woodlands with a grassy understory. Feeds mostly on ground on seeds (Birdlife Australia, 2017).
<i>Psephotus varius</i>	Mulga Parrot	1,2			Mallee, Acacia victoriae Shrubland	Resident (sedentary) but also at times nomadic. Not preferred habitat, but will use River red Gum woodland.	Prefers drier open mallee and woodlands (eg <i>Acacia</i> spp., <i>Casuarina pauper</i> ).
<i>Psophodes cristatus</i>	Chirruping Wedgebill	1,2			Acacia victoriae Shrubland, Maireana Shrubland	Resident (sedentary)	Ground feeding. Usually found in arid shrublands including <i>Maireana</i> shrublands, <i>Nitraria billardierei</i> , <i>Acacia victoriae</i> , <i>A. tetragonophylla</i> shrublands.
<i>Ptilotula fusca</i>	Fuscous Honeyeater	2			No suitable habitat. Eastern Australia, occasionally observed in winter in SE SA	Migratory, rare autumn-winter visitor to SE SA.	Occasionally observed in SE in <i>Eucalyptus leucoxylon</i> and <i>E. fasciculosa</i> Woodlands.
<i>Ptilotula ornata</i>	Yellow-plumed Honeyeater	1,2			Mallee	Sedentary	Usually associated with mallee <sup>258</sup> .

<sup>258</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/yellow-plumed-honeyeater> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Ptilotula penicillata</i>	White-plumed Honeyeater	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Resident	Usually found in open woodland and forest with water often nearby, often in River Red Gums <sup>259</sup> ..
<i>Ptilotula plumula</i>	Grey-fronted Honeyeater	1,2			Mallee possibly	Mostly sedentary	Usually found in drier mallee and <i>Callitris</i> woodland usually associated with <i>Triodia</i> .
<i>Purnella albifrons</i>	White-fronted Honeyeater	1,2,3		✓	Mallee, Acacia victoriae Shrubland.	Mobile	Primarily found in semi-arid and arid areas in mallee, <i>Acacia</i> and <i>Melaleuca</i> shrublands. Feeds on nectar and some insects <sup>260</sup> .
<i>Pyrrholaemus brunneus</i>	Redthroat	1,2			Maireana Shrubland	Resident (sedentary)	Usually found in drier open woodlands such as <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Myoporum platycarpum</i> over <i>Maireana</i> spp. and <i>Maireana</i> spp. shrublands. Shrub cover needs to be relatively dense.
<i>Rhipidura albiscapa</i>	Grey Fantail	1,2	✓		River Red Gum, Mallee	Can be mobile and migratory, or sedentary.	Usually found in most treed habitats. Feeds on flying insects <sup>261</sup> .
<i>Rhipidura leucophrys</i>	Willie Wagtail	1,2,3	✓	✓	River Red Gum, Mallee, Gully Shrubland.	Likely sedentary, but can be mobile.	Found in widespread habitats. Feeds on insects <sup>262</sup> .
<i>Sericornis frontalis</i>	White-browed Scrubwren	1,2			Reservoir edge and creeks with dense undergrowth.	Sedentary	Found in Mangroves, Samphire, <i>Melaleuca halmaturorum</i> Shrubland, coastal Mallee and Shrubland, densely vegetated creeks, and swamp verges, as long as has dense undergrowth.
<i>Smicronis brevirostris</i>	Weebill	1,2,3	✓	✓	River Red Gum, Mallee	Resident	Found in mostly eucalypt wooded habitats. Feeds on insects, such as scale insects, on outer tree canopy <sup>263</sup> .
* <i>Spilopelia chinensis</i>	Spotted Dove	1,2		✓	Around farm and cropland.	Resident	Usually found around human habitation, in parks, gardens, agricultural areas. Feeds mostly on ground on seeds.

<sup>259</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/white-plumed-honeyeater> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>260</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/white-fronted-honeyeater> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>261</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/grey-fantail> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>262</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/willie-wagtail> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>263</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/weebill> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Stagonopleura guttata</i>	Diamond Firetail	1,2,3		✓ few in vicinity of dam summer of 2017 & 2018	Gullies with <i>E. porosa</i> , <i>A. verticillata</i> & <i>Callitris</i> ; <i>E. camaldulensis</i> Woodland	Sedentary	Usually found in box Woodlands ( <i>Eucalyptus porosa</i> , <i>E. odorata</i> , <i>E. microcarpa</i> ); <i>E. leucoxydon</i> , <i>E. camaldulensis</i> Woodland; <i>Allocasuarina verticillata</i> , <i>A. luehmannii</i> , <i>Callitris</i> Low Woodlands with grassy understorey in various agricultural regions of the State.
<i>Sterna hirundo</i>	Common Tern	1,2			Reservoir	Breeds in northern Hemisphere, and over-summers in southern Hemisphere.	Occurs mainly on the coast when not breeding, on offshore waters, ocean beaches, estuaries and large lakes. Occasionally seen in freshwater swamps, floodwaters, sewage farms and brackish and saline lakes inland. Feeds on small marine fish, but also aquatic insects and crustaceans.
<i>Sternula nereis</i>	Fairy Tern	1,2,3		✓	Reservoir	Mobile	Found on coastal beaches, inshore and offshore islands, sheltered inlets, sewage farms, harbours, estuaries and lagoons. It favours both fresh and saline wetlands.
<i>Stictonetta naevosa</i>	Freckled Duck	2,3		✓ several in summer of 2016 & 2018	Deep water (reservoir)	Nomadic non-resident	Visits various freshwater wetlands and lakes.
<i>Strepera versicolor</i>	Grey Currawong	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland, Mallee	Sedentary	Widespread including arid areas, in woodlands, mallee, shrublands. Feeds on small animals such as birds, rodents, frogs as well as eggs, insects, seeds, fruits and carrion water <sup>264</sup> .
<i>Struthidea cinerea</i>	Apostlebird	1,2			No suitable habitat.	Mobile, colonial species.	Found in open <i>Casuarina pauper</i> , <i>Callitris</i> Woodland near water; <i>Eucalyptus largiflorens</i> Woodland along the River Murray. Feeds on ground on invertebrates, seeds.

<sup>264</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/grey-currawong> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>*Struthio camelus</i>	Ostrich	2			All	Mobile	Some feral birds have been observed in the district.
<i>*Sturnus vulgaris</i>	Common Starling	1,2,3		✓	Around farm and cropland.	Highly mobile forming Winter flocks.	Widespread, usually near human habitation. Usually feeds on the ground <sup>265</sup> .
<i>Sugomel niger</i>	Black Honeyeater	1,2			No suitable habitat.	Mobile	Usually found in semi-arid and arid areas where flowering <i>Eremophila</i> 's, <i>Correa</i> , <i>Grevillea</i> . Occasionally breeds in southern areas following high rainfall years inland.
<i>Tachybaptus novaehollandiae</i>	Australasian Grebe	1,2,3		✓	Deep water (reservoir)	Mobile	Usually found in freshwater dams and waterways. Feeds on small fish and invertebrates <sup>266</sup> .
<i>Taeniopygia guttata</i>	Zebra Finch	1,2		✓	Acacia victoriae Shrubland	Resident	Inhabits a range of drier woodlands and tall shrublands.
<i>Thalasseus bergii</i>	Greater Crested Tern	1,2			No suitable habitat.	Mobile	Usually a strictly coastal species, found all along the coast, very occasionally inland.
<i>Threskiornis molucca</i>	Australian White Ibis	2			Muddy reservoir edge	Highly mobile	Widespread, usually found in grasslands (including crops), swamps and lagoon margins. Usually feeds on terrestrial invertebrates (eg grasshoppers) (Birdlife Australia, 2017). Few birds observed on the edge of the lake on mud flats.
<i>Todiramphus pyrrhopygius</i>	Red-backed Kingfisher	1,2			River Red Gum Woodland	Migratory & nomadic. Spring-Summer visitor to SA.	Found in various drier woodlands.
<i>Todiramphus sanctus</i>	Sacred Kingfisher	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum Woodland	Migratory & nomadic Spring-Summer breeding visitor to SA.	Usually found in eucalypt forest and woodlands. Where it breeds, often near water.

<sup>265</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/common-starling> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>266</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/australasian-grebe> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Tribonyx ventralis</i>	Black-tailed Native-hen	1,2,3		✓	Muddy reservoir edge	Highly mobile following rain events.	Usually found around permanent and ephemeral wetlands, both freshwater and brackish. Feeds on plant material and insects. Nests on edge of water <sup>267</sup> .
<i>Trichoglossus haematodus</i>	Rainbow Lorikeet	1,2,3		✓	River Red Gum and Mallee Box Woodland	Mobile	Frequents flowering eucalypts, particularly <i>Eucalyptus leucoxylon</i> , <i>E. cladocalyx</i> , <i>E. odorata</i> , <i>E. microcarpa</i> , <i>E. porosa</i> , <i>E. camaldulensis</i> , <i>E. viminalis</i> , and <i>Banksia</i> .
<i>Tringa nebularia</i>	Common Greenshank	1,2			Muddy reservoir edge	Migratory between Siberia and Australia (late Spring to early Autumn).	Usually found in the mud flats of coast and wetlands, where they feed on invertebrates <sup>268</sup> .
* <i>Turdus merula</i>	Common Blackbird	1,2,3		✓	Around buildings and farm house.	Sedentary	Mostly found in urban areas, orchards, vineyards <sup>269</sup> .
<i>Turnix varius</i>	Painted Buttonquail	1,2			Mallee	Mobile	Found sparsely in a range of eucalypt habitats (Forest, Woodland, Mallee) with a good leaf litter cover. Feeds on ground for seed and insects in the leaf litter. Unlikely in Mallee here, as heavy sheep grazing has reduced the leaf litter.
<i>Turnix velox</i>	Little Button-quail	1,2			Solanum open area.	Sedentary some mobile.	Widespread in woodlands and grasslands of arid and semi-arid areas, into the agricultural areas. Feeds on seeds <sup>270</sup> .
<i>Tyto javanica</i>	Eastern Barn Owl	1,2			Mallee for nesting. All for hunting.	Resident, but also mobile chasing mice plagues.	Widespread mainly in open areas (eg grassland and farmland) and open grassy woodlands. Feeds on rodents. Need tree hollows for nesting <sup>271</sup> .

<sup>267</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/black-tailed-native-hen> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>268</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/common-greenshank> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>269</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/common-blackbird> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>270</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/little-button-quail> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>271</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/eastern-barn-owl> accessed 16/1/2018.

Scientific name	Common name	Source	Observed this survey	Recorded previously in area	Preferred habitat type	Residency	Notes (after Carpenter & Reid, 1988 <sup>190</sup> except where otherwise stated)
<i>Vanellus miles</i>	Masked Lapwing	1,2,3		✓	Muddy reservoir edge	Sedentary	Usually found on marshes, mudflats, beaches, grasslands, including urban areas <sup>272</sup> .
<i>Zoothera lunulata halmaturina</i>	Bassian Thrush (KI, MLR and southern FR)	1,2			No suitable habitat	Sedentary	Usually found in wetter stringybark open forest. <i>E. goniocalyx</i> Woodland and adjacent pine forest in higher rainfall areas of SA. Isolated population has been recorded in Mt Remarkable CP, Telowie Gorge CP. Surveyed drier vegetation highly unsuitable habitat.
<i>Zosterops lateralis</i>	Silvereye	1,2,3		✓	Mallee	Mobile and/or resident	Various wooded habitats, orchards, urban parks. Feed on insects, fruit, nectar <sup>273</sup> .

\* denotes introduced species. Source: 1= Biological Data Base of South Australia search, 2 = Atlas of Living Australia search, 3= Birdlife Australia Port Augusta Group records 2016, 2017, 2018

<sup>272</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/masked-lapwing> accessed 16/1/2018.

<sup>273</sup> Birdlife Australia Bird Profiles (2017). <http://www.birdlife.org.au/bird-profile/silvereye> accessed 16/1/2018.

This page has been left blank intentionally

## **Appendix D    Noise Assessment**

This page has been left blank intentionally

# Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project

## Environmental Noise Assessment

S5598C2

May 2018

sonus.

Sonus Pty Ltd  
17 Ruthven Avenue  
Adelaide 5000 SA  
+61(8) 8231 2100  
[www.sonus.com.au](http://www.sonus.com.au)

**Document Title** : Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project  
Environmental Noise Assessment

**Document Reference** : S5598C2

**Date** : May 2018

**Prepared for** : JBS&G Australia Pty Ltd

**Author** : Chris Turnbull

**Reviewer** : Jason Turner

## EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

An environmental noise assessment has been made to determine the potential noise impact of the proposed Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project (the Project) on noise sensitive receivers located in its vicinity.

The assessment has established the appropriate environmental noise criteria for the Project, and then predicted and evaluated the noise from the operation of the Project at the closest sensitive receivers.

The established assessment criteria for the Project have been based on the relevant provisions of Mount Remarkable District Council Development Plan and the requirements of the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007*. The environmental noise criteria are summarised below:

- an average noise level ( $L_{eq,15min}$ ) of 52 dB(A) during the day (7am to 10pm); and
- an average noise level ( $L_{eq,15min}$ ) of 45 dB(A) during the night (10pm to 7am).

Achieving the assessment criteria above also ensures that the Project satisfies the requirements of the *Environment Protection Act 1993*.

The noise from the operation of the Project has been predicted using the CONCAWE noise propagation model, which takes into account topography, ground absorption, air absorption and meteorological conditions. The prediction considers the worst-case scenario of all main plant and equipment operating continuously and simultaneously, and under meteorological conditions that are most conducive for the propagation of sound.

The predicted noise levels at the closest sensitive receivers achieve the assessment criteria. The noise level at all other sensitive receivers which are located further away from the Project will be lower than the predicted noise level at the closest sensitive receivers and will easily achieve the assessment criteria.

Therefore, it is considered that the Project is *located and designed to prevent adverse impact and conflict between land uses and does not detrimentally affect the amenity of the locality*, thus satisfying all relevant provisions of the Mount Remarkable District Council Development Plan.

**GLOSSARY AND ABBREVIATIONS**

<b>Term</b>	<b>Definition</b>
A weighting	Frequency adjustment representing the response of the human ear
Ambient noise level	The noise level of all existing noise sources in the environment (in the absence of the Project)
CONCAWE	Conservation of Clean Air and Water in Europe
CONCAWE noise propagation model	The CONCAWE noise propagation model is a model which takes into account topography, ground absorption, air absorption and meteorological conditions. It is used around the world and is widely accepted as an appropriate model for predicting noise over significant distances. The CONCAWE noise propagation model can be implemented in a noise modeling software such as SoundPlan
Daytime	The period between 7am and 10pm
dB(A)	A weighted noise or sound pressure or power level in decibels
Development Plan	Mount Remarkable District Council Development Plan
Average noise level	Energy averaged noise level (sound pressure)
JBS&G	JBS&G Australia Pty Ltd
$L_{eq,15min}$	Average noise level measured over a 15-minute period
$L_{eq,inside}$	Internal average noise level
$L_w$	Sound power level
Night-time	The period between 10pm and 7am
Policy	<i>Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007</i>
Project	Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project
Rise Renewables	Rise Renewables Pty Ltd
Sensitive receiver	A location in the vicinity of the proposed development, where noise may affect the amenity of the land use. For the proposed development, sensitive receivers are generally dwellings
Sonus	Sonus Pty Ltd
Sound power level	A measure of the sound energy emitted from a source of noise
Weather category 6	The CONCAWE weather conditions which is most conducive for the propagation of noise, resulting in highest predicted noise levels
WHO	World Health Organisation
Worst-case	Conditions resulting in the highest noise level at sensitive receivers Worst-case meteorological conditions can be characterised as no cloud at night with wind from the Project site to the sensitive receivers.

**TABLE OF CONTENTS**

**EXECUTIVE SUMMARY ..... 3**

**GLOSSARY AND ABBREVIATIONS ..... 4**

**TABLE OF CONTENTS ..... 5**

**1 INTRODUCTION..... 6**

**2 PROJECT DESCRIPTION ..... 6**

**3 ASSESSMENT METHODOLOGY ..... 7**

**4 NOISE SENSITIVE RECEIVERS ..... 8**

**5 DEVELOPMENT PLAN ..... 9**

**6 ASSESSMENT CRITERIA..... 10**

**7 ASSESSMENT..... 11**

7.1 Closest Noise Sensitive Receivers ..... 11

7.2 Main Noise Sources and Noise Data ..... 11

7.3 Noise Prediction Model..... 12

7.4 Noise Prediction Model Input and Assumptions ..... 13

7.5 Predicted Noise Level..... 13

**8 CONCLUSION ..... 15**

**APPENDIX A: PROJECT AREA ..... 16**

**APPENDIX B: CLOSEST NOISE SENSITIVE RECEIVERS ..... 17**

**APPENDIX C: PREDICTED NOISE LEVEL CONTOUR ..... 18**

## 1 INTRODUCTION

Sonus Pty Ltd (Sonus) has been engaged by JBS&G Australia Pty Ltd (JBS&G), on behalf of Rise Renewables Pty Ltd (Rise Renewables), to conduct an environmental noise assessment of the proposed Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project (the Project).

The objectives of the assessment were:

- to identify the closest noise sensitive receivers to the Project;
- to establish environmental noise criteria for the Project;
- to predict the noise levels at the noise sensitive receivers from the operation of the Project; and,
- to evaluate the noise impact on noise sensitive receivers based on the predicted noise levels and the established environmental noise criteria.

## 2 PROJECT DESCRIPTION

The Project is a large scale pumped hydro and solar facility in the District Council of Mount Remarkable, at a site located approximately 12km northeast of Port Germein, in South Australia.

The Project includes the construction of an upper reservoir approximately 1km from the lower and existing Baroota Reservoir, covering an approximate area of 63 ha, and operation of a 300 MW photovoltaic (PV) solar farm. The upper reservoir will be connected to a turbine generator, with 75% of the transfer pipeline located underground and the remaining 25% located above ground. The solar farm is proposed to be constructed on a 600ha land parcel that is located west-northwest of the Baroota Reservoir.

The nominal areas for the solar farm and associated substation; the powerhouse (housing the turbine-pumps) and associated switchyard; and the upper reservoir are shown on Figure 1 in Appendix A.

The design of the Project consists of the following main plant and equipment:

- Solar farm component:
  - 941,500 x 385W solar panels mounted on single axis trackers;
  - 64 x 4.2MVA 33kV inverter stations;
  - 1 x 275/33kV transformer;
- Pumped hydro component:
  - 2 x 150MW turbine pumps;
  - 2 x 132/33kV transformers.

### 3 ASSESSMENT METHODOLOGY

To assess the impact of environmental noise from the Project, the following methodology was implemented:

1. Identify the closest noise sensitive receivers to the Project.
2. Determine the relevant provisions and requirements of the Mount Remarkable District Council Development Plan related to environmental noise.
3. Establish assessment criteria in accordance with the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007* and the relevant provisions of the Development Plan.
4. Identify the main noise sources associated with the operation of the Project.
5. Establish a noise prediction model that takes into account all of the identified main noise sources, topography, ground absorption, air absorption, and meteorological conditions.
6. Predict the noise levels at the noise sensitive receivers from the operation of the Project.
7. Compare the predicted noise levels with the established assessment criteria.
8. Determine the residual environmental noise impact on the noise sensitive receivers.

#### 4 NOISE SENSITIVE RECEIVERS

The potential noise sensitive receivers surrounding the Project have been identified using an aerial photographic map of the Project area, available within the *NatureMaps* online database and accessible on the Department for Environment and Water website<sup>1</sup>.

The aerial photographic map, which was acquired between January and March 2017, has an image resolution which enables existing noise sensitive receivers in the area to be clearly identified.

To identify any potential new noise sensitive receivers since the production of the map, the Development register on Mount Remarkable District Council's website<sup>2</sup> for all applications since January 2017 have been reviewed.

Based on the above, the identified closest noise sensitive receivers to the Project are existing dwellings as listed in Table 1 and shown on Figure A2.

Table 1: Closest sensitive receptors.

Receiver ID	Coordinates (WGS84 UTM z54H)		Approximate Distance (m)
	Easting	Southing	
R1	224761	6353360	1190
R2	224287	6353154	1370
R3	219816	6353378	1900
R4	217906	6355206	3320
R5	218394	6356822	2780
R6	220968	6358341	1700

It is noted that the list of dwellings above only includes the closest dwellings to the Project. The noise level at all other dwellings surrounding the Project will be lower than the assessed noise level at the closest dwellings.

The dwellings surrounding the Project are generally located in the primary production area where it can be expected that the existing noise levels in the environment to be low and typical of a rural setting, except where there is a nearby major road (such as at R3, R4 and R5 which are located near to Princes Highway).

<sup>1</sup> Available at <https://data.environment.sa.gov.au/NatureMaps/Pages/default.aspx>, accessed on 14 May 2018.

<sup>2</sup> Available at <http://www.mtr.sa.gov.au/page.aspx?u=315>, accessed on 14 May 2018.

## 5 DEVELOPMENT PLAN

The proposed project is located on land that is within the Primary Production Zone, Rural Landscape Protection Zone and Water Protection Zone in the Mount Remarkable District Council Development Plan (consolidated 5 September 2013).

The closest dwellings to the project are located in the Primary Production Zone and Rural Landscape Protection Zone in the same Development Plan.

The Development Plan has been reviewed and particular regard has been given to the following provisions relevant to environmental noise:

### ***General Section - Interface Between Land Uses***

#### *OBJECTIVES*

- 1. Development located and designed to prevent adverse impact and conflict between land uses.*
- 2. Protect community health and amenity and support the operation of all desired land uses.*

#### *PRINCIPLES OF DEVELOPMENT CONTROL*

- 1. Development should not detrimentally affect the amenity of the locality or cause unreasonable interference through any of the following:  
...  
(b) noise  
...*
- 2. Development should be sited and designed to minimise negative impacts on existing and potential future land uses considered appropriate in the locality.*
- 6. Development should be sited, designed and constructed to minimise negative impacts of noise and to avoid unreasonable interference.*
- 7. Development should be consistent with the relevant provisions in the current Environment Protection (Noise) Policy.*

### ***General Section – Renewable Energy Facilities***

#### *OBJECTIVE*

- 3. Location, siting, design and operation of renewable energy facilities to avoid or minimise adverse impacts on the natural environment and other land uses.*

## 6 ASSESSMENT CRITERIA

The General Section Interface between Land Uses Principle of Development Control 7 of the Mount Remarkable District Council Development Plan makes reference to the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007* (the Policy).

The Policy provides objective environmental noise criteria which are based on the World Health Organisation Guidelines to prevent annoyance, sleep disturbance and unreasonable interference on the amenity of a locality. Therefore, compliance with the Policy is considered to satisfy all relevant provisions of the Development Plan related to environmental noise. Compliance with the Policy also ensures that the requirements of the *Environment Protection Act 1993* are satisfied.

The Policy establishes goal noise levels to be achieved at the noise sensitive receivers (the dwellings), based zoning of the area in the Development Plan and the land uses that are “principally promoted” by those zones.

For development and dwellings in an area which principally promotes *rural industry*, the Policy establishes the following goal noise levels at the dwellings:

- an average noise level ( $L_{eq,15min}$ ) of 52 dB(A) during the day (7am to 10pm); and,
- an average noise level ( $L_{eq,15min}$ ) of 45 dB(A) during the night (10pm to 7am).

The “night” goal noise level is the most relevant criterion for the combined noise from the operation of the Project, even though the solar component might only operate for a limited duration during the night period.

When measuring or predicting noise levels for comparison with the average goal noise levels of the Policy, a penalty adjustment may be applied if the noise exhibits any of the “annoying” characteristics of tone, impulse, low frequency and modulation. A 5 dB(A) penalty is applied if the noise exhibits one characteristic; 8 dB(A) for two characteristics; and 10 dB(A) for three or four characteristics.

In order to apply a penalty, the characteristic must be dominant when considered within the context of the existing acoustic environment at the sensitive receptors. Where applicable, the penalty is added to the measured or predicted noise levels.

## 7 ASSESSMENT

### 7.1 Closest Noise Sensitive Receivers

The closest noise sensitive receivers to the Project are the existing dwellings identified in Table 1 and on Figure A2. The assessment considers the noise impact at these closest dwellings. At other dwellings surrounding the Project which are located further away, the noise levels from the Project will be lower and therefore, the noise impact at those dwellings will be no greater than the noise impact at the closest dwellings.

### 7.2 Main Noise Sources and Noise Data

At this stage of the development, the plant and equipment to be used for the Project is yet to be finalised. Therefore, the assessment has been made based on indicative plant and equipment selections, and noise level data based on available data of similar plant and equipment acquired from other similar projects.

The main noise sources identified at the Project site are as following:

- solar inverters – 64 units of 4.2MVA 33kV inverter stations;
- solar farm substation transformer – 1 unit of 275/33kV, 345MVA rated transformer;
- hydro energy pumps – 2 units of 150MW turbine-pumps; and,
- hydro energy substation transformers – 2 units of 132/33kV, 180MVA rated transformers.

The solar panels installed on the tracker system do not produce significant noise and therefore has been excluded for further assessment.

The locations of the noise sources are described below with reference to the areas indicated on Figure A1:

- solar inverters – spaced throughout the Solar Farm area;
- solar farm substation transformer – within the designated substation area;
- hydro energy pumps – inside a masonry building; and,
- hydro energy substation transformers – within the designated switchyard area.

The noise data associated with the main noise sources which have been considered in the assessment are summarised in Table 2.

Table 2: Noise level of main noise sources.

Noise Source	Noise Level	Total (dB(A))	Octave Band (Hz) Noise Level (dB(A))						
			63	125	250	500	1000	2000	4000
<b>Solar inverter –</b> 4.2MVA 33kV inverter station with transformer (64 off)	L <sub>w</sub>	97 <sup>[1]</sup>	69	77	87	91	90	88	93
<b>Solar farm substation transformer –</b> 275/33kV, 345MVA rated transformer (1 off)	L <sub>w</sub>	102 <sup>[2]</sup>	81	89	96	99	91	88	81
<b>Hydro energy pump –</b> 150MW turbine-pump (2 off) inside powerhouse	L <sub>eq,inside</sub>	107 <sup>[3]</sup>	79	95	102	102	101	94	91
<b>Hydro energy substation transformer –</b> 132/33kV, 180MVA rated transformer (2 off)	L <sub>w</sub>	98 <sup>[2]</sup>	77	85	92	95	87	84	77

Notes:

L<sub>w</sub> sound power level;

L<sub>eq,inside</sub> internal average noise level;

[1] derived (upscaled) based on available data for a 2.2MW inverter unit (SMA Sunny Central 2200);

[2] derived from the Australian/New Zealand Standard AS/NZS 60076.10:2009, *Power transformers - Part 10: Determination of sound levels (IEC 60076-10, Ed. 1(2001) MOD)*, based on 1.15MVA capacity for each 1MW generation capacity;

[3] derived (upscaled) based on available data for a 1.9MW turbine generator, 85 dB(A) measured noise level inside the turbine enclosure.

### 7.3 Noise Prediction Model

The noise from the Project has been modelled using the Conservation of Clean Air and Water in Europe (CONCAWE)<sup>3</sup> noise propagation model in the SoundPlan noise modelling software.

The CONCAWE noise propagation model takes into account the following factors that influence sound propagation:

- location of noise sources and their noise level input;
- separation distances between noise sources and dwellings;
- local topography;
- ground surface absorption;
- air absorption; and,
- meteorological conditions.

<sup>3</sup> The oil companies' international study group for conservation of clean air and water in Europe, "The propagation of noise from petrochemical complexes to neighbouring communities".

The CONCAWE system divides meteorological conditions into six separate “weather categories”, depending on wind speed, wind direction, time of day and level of cloud cover. Weather Category 1 provides the weather conditions associated with the “lowest” propagation of noise (wind blowing from the receiver to the noise source), whilst Weather Category 6 provides “worst-case” (i.e. highest noise level) conditions (clear night sky and a light wind blowing from the noise source to the receiver). Weather Category 4 provides “neutral” weather conditions for noise propagation (that is, conditions which do not account for the effects of temperature inversion or wind on propagation).

For a conservative assessment, the noise model has considered meteorological conditions corresponding to Weather Category 6, resulting in the highest predicted noise level at the dwellings. Under other weather conditions, the noise levels will be less, and in some cases significantly less, than the noise levels presented in this assessment.

#### 7.4 Noise Prediction Model Input and Assumptions

The input and assumptions of the noise model are summarised in Table 3. These input and assumptions represent a conservative assessment (i.e. the highest noise level being considered).

**Table 3: Noise prediction model input and assumptions.**

Model Parameter	Input and Assumptions
Noise sources	As detailed in Section 7.2.
Sensitive receptors	At locations identified in Section 4. 1.5m above ground level.
Topography	Digital ground model based on elevation data points extracted from Google Earth.
Ground type	Acoustically hard ground for infrastructure area and water surface. Acoustically soft ground for other surfaces.
Atmospheric conditions	80% relative humidity, 10°C relative temperature (conducive to propagation)
Meteorological conditions	CONCAWE weather category 6 (conducive to propagation)
Operational scenario	All plant and equipment operating simultaneously and continuously at full load.

#### 7.5 Predicted Noise Level

The noise from operation of the Project has been predicted to the closest existing dwellings based on the inputs and noise model detailed above.

The predicted noise levels at the dwellings are provided in Table 4. A predicted noise level contour has also been generated and provided in Appendix C.

**Table 4: Predicted noise level at the closest existing dwellings.**

Receiver ID	Criterion, dB(A)	Predicted Noise Level, dB(A)	Compliance
R1	45	32	Yes
R2	45	29	Yes
R3	45	23	Yes
R4	45	18	Yes
R5	45	19	Yes
R6	45	25	Yes

Table 4 shows that the predicted noise level from the Project is no greater than 32 dB(A) at the closest dwelling, therefore easily achieves the 45 dB(A) criterion. The noise level at other dwellings located further away from the Project will be lower and well below the 45 dB(A) criterion.

Some of the equipment proposed for the Project has the potential to have audible tones in close proximity, although the potential for it to be a dominant characteristic at the dwellings is diminished by the masking effect of other noise sources at site or in the environment. Notwithstanding, even if a 5 dB(A) penalty adjustment is added to the predicted noise level for tonality, the 45 dB(A) criterion would still be achieved.

## 8 CONCLUSION

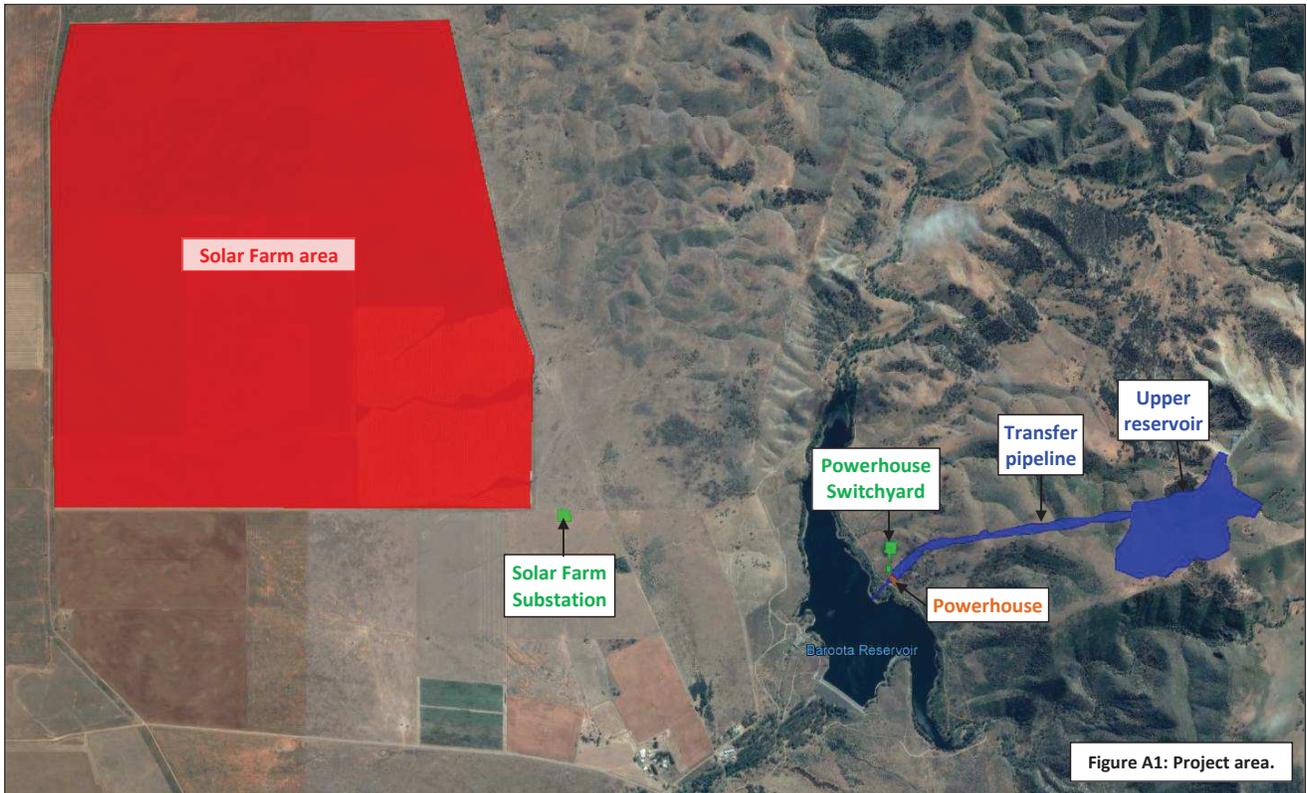
An environmental noise assessment has been made of the proposed Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project (the Project).

The assessment predicted the noise levels at the closest existing dwellings from the operation of the Project and compared them with criteria established in accordance with the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007*.

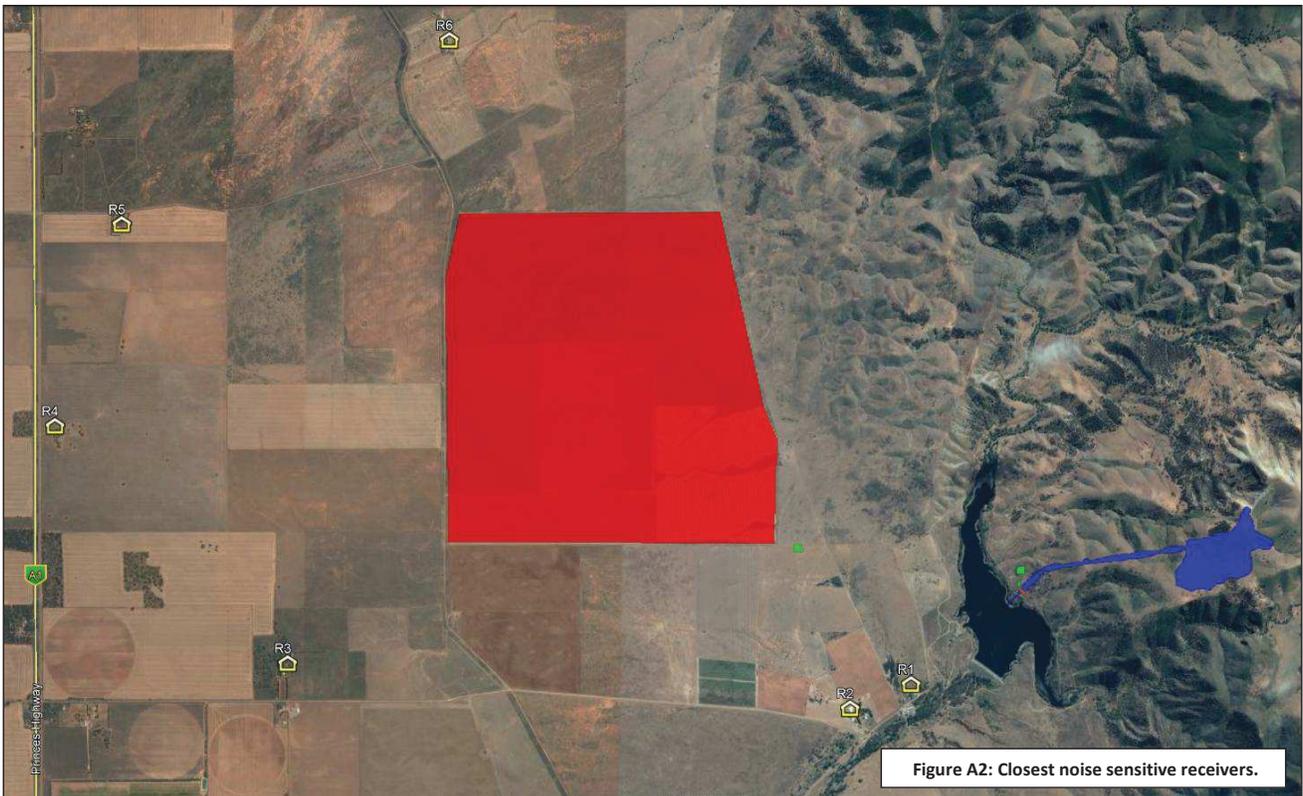
Based on the predictions, the noise levels at the dwellings will be no greater than 32 dB(A) and therefore easily achieve the 45 dB(A) night-time criteria of the the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007*.

In doing so, it is considered that the proposal is *located and designed to prevent adverse impact and conflict between land uses and does not detrimentally affect the amenity of the locality*, thus satisfying all relevant provisions of the Mount Remarkable District Council Development Plan.

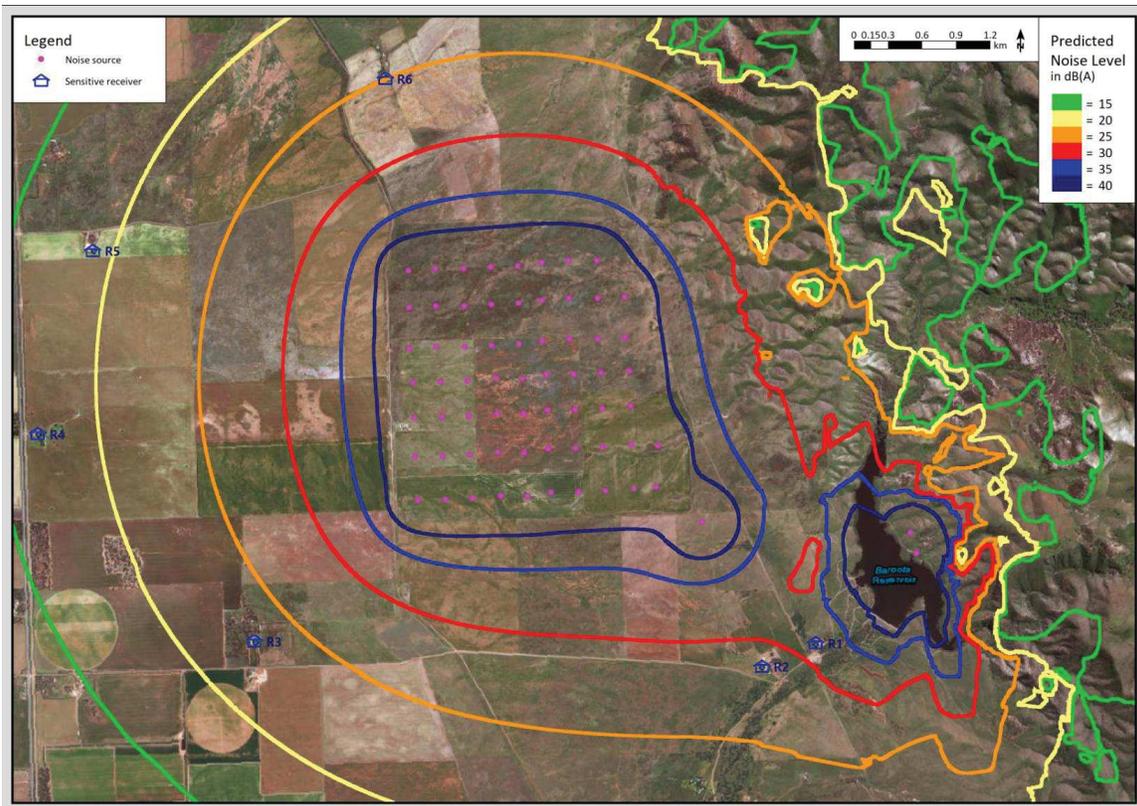
APPENDIX A: PROJECT AREA



APPENDIX B: CLOSEST NOISE SENSITIVE RECEIVERS



APPENDIX C: PREDICTED NOISE LEVEL CONTOUR



## **Appendix E      Visual Impact Assessment**

This page has been left blank intentionally



Rise Renewables  
Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project

Visual Impact Assessment Report

04<sup>th</sup> June 2018  
115,905 (Rev 0)  
JBS&G

Rise Renewables  
Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project

Visual Impact Assessment Report

04<sup>th</sup> June 2018  
Baroota Pumped Hydroelectric and Solar  
115,905 (Rev 0)  
JBS&G

## Table of Contents

List of Abbreviations .....	iv
Executive Summary.....	v
1. Introduction.....	1
1.1 Project Background .....	1
1.2 Project Elements .....	1
1.2.1 PHES Project.....	1
1.2.2 Solar Project.....	1
1.3 Legislative Context .....	2
1.4 Scope .....	2
1.5 Objectives.....	2
1.6 Project Area Definition .....	3
2. The Existing Environment .....	5
2.1 Environmental Setting.....	5
2.1.1 Solar Project.....	5
2.1.2 PHES Project.....	6
2.1.3 PHES Project.....	7
3. Methodology for Visual Impact Assessment .....	8
3.1 Objectives.....	8
3.2 Desktop Assessment.....	8
3.3 Site Assessment.....	8
3.4 Viewshed analysis.....	8
3.5 Limitations of the Software .....	9
3.6 Sensitive Receptors .....	9
3.7 Visual Impact Rating .....	10
4. Results.....	12
4.1 TZVI of The Solar Project .....	12
4.2 Solar Project Viewshed and Viewpoints.....	14
4.3 TZVI from Upper Reservoir.....	19
4.4 Upper reservoir viewshed and viewpoint .....	21
4.5 TZVI from Lower Reservoir .....	24
4.6 Lower Reservoir Viewshed and Viewpoint.....	26

5.	Discussion .....	33
5.1	Impacts on Visual Amenity – Upper Reservoir .....	33
5.1.1	Viewpoint 3 .....	33
5.2	Impacts on Visual Amenity - Hydro Power house and associated infrastructure .....	33
5.2.1	Viewpoint 6 .....	33
5.2.2	Viewpoint 9 .....	33
5.2.3	Viewpoint 10 .....	34
5.3	Impacts on Visual Amenity - Solar Project .....	34
5.3.1	Viewpoint 3 .....	34
5.3.2	Viewpoint 5 .....	34
6.	Conclusion .....	35
6.1	Summary of Impacts .....	35
7.	References .....	36

## Tables

Table 1: Impact Matrix Components .....	10
Table 2: Summary of Impacts .....	35

## Figures

Figure 1. Site Location Context .....	4
Figure 2. View looking north west towards beach from the eastern boundary of the Solar Site. ....	6
Figure 3. View from the approximate top of the upper reservoir looking west towards dam wall and beach.....	7
Figure 4: Visual Impact Matrix .....	11
Figure 5: TZVI of Solar Project.....	13
Figure 6: Viewpoint 3 Photo Analysis .....	15
Figure 7: Viewpoint 3 Viewshed Assessment .....	16
Figure 8: Viewpoint 5 Photo Analysis .....	17
Figure 9: Viewpoint 5 Viewshed Assessment .....	18
Figure 10: Upper Reservoir TZVI .....	20
Figure 11: Viewpoint 3 Photo Analysis .....	22
Figure 12: Viewpoint 3 Viewshed Assessment .....	23
Figure 13: Lower Reservoir TZVI .....	25
Figure 14: Viewpoint 6 Photo Analysis .....	27
Figure 15: Viewpoint 6 Viewshed Assessment .....	28
Figure 16: Viewpoint 9 Photo Analysis .....	29
Figure 17: Viewpoint 9 Viewshed Assessment .....	30
Figure 18: Viewpoint 10 Photo Analysis .....	31
Figure 19: Viewpoint 10 Viewshed Assessment .....	32

## List of Abbreviations

Term	Definition
PV	Photovoltaic
PHES	Hydroelectrical energy storage system
MW	Mega Watts
km	Kilometres
m	Meters
ha	Hectares
kv	Kilovolts
EPA	Environmental Protection Act
SA	South Australia
WA	Western Australia
CLGR	Central Local Government Region
DEWNR	Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources
LI	Landscape Institute
IEMA	Institute of Environmental Management and Assessment
TZVI	Theoretical Zone of Visual Influence
GIS	Geographical Information Systems
DEM	Digital elevation model
H	High
M	Moderate
L	Low
N	Negligible
DTM	Digital terrain model
DSM	Digital surface model
VAC	Visual absorption capacity

## Executive Summary

A Visual Impact Assessment (VIA) was been undertaken as part of the Development Application for the proposed Baroota Pumped Hydro-electrical Storage (PHES) Project and the Bridle Track Solar Project (Solar Project).

A viewshed was generated using a Digital Elevation Model (DEM) from the proposed development elements to determine the Theoretical Zone of Visual Influence (TZVI) for the three visual project component locations, (the upper reservoir, the lower reservoir and the solar project), to select sensitive receptor viewpoints for Google Earth Pro viewshed analysis. Viewshed analysis was conducted to determine the viewpoints that were visible from the site, using the logic that viewpoints that can be seen *from* the site can also *see* the site. Viewshed analysis was then conducted from identified viewpoints to determine the impact of the project according to a range of criteria.

Sensitive receptor points within the TZVI were determined to be predominantly from agricultural residences and travellers on the Augusta Highway. Most views were determined to be incidental and the project is unlikely to form a dominant part of the final landscape.

Due to the topography of the site area, and the nature of the development, the visual impact assessment has demonstrated that the project is likely to have a low to moderate impact on the visual receptors within the TZVI. Visual receptors are limited to the west of the Flinders Ranges.

The visual impact of the proposed development is largely mitigated by the natural topography of the Flinders Ranges which allows visual shielding of the upper reservoir dam wall, penstock, powerhouse and switchyard. Further mitigation is provided by the fact that the penstock will be buried at ground level and will therefore not be visually obvious. The switch yard and powerhouse will be largely shielded by the immediate surrounding topography. Views of the dam wall will extend to the edge of the TZVI, predominately due to the elevation of the dam wall of the upper reservoir. The dam will be located below natural topographic elements of the surrounding landscape and will not be visually obvious.

The visual impact of the panels will largely be contained to partial views, of portions of the solar panels. The low elevation of the solar components, and the mitigating factors of the gentle undulations of the coastal plains assist in reducing the visual impact of this aspect of the project.

# 1. Introduction

## 1.1 Project Background

JBS&G has been engaged by Rise Renewables Pty Ltd as part of a consortium of Rise Renewables and SNC Lavalin to undertake a Visual Impact Assessment of the proposed photovoltaic (PV) Bridle Track Solar Project (hereafter referred to as the Solar Project) and hydroelectrical energy storage system (PHES) located 12 km north east of Port Germein (40 km north east of Port Pirie) adjacent to the existing Baroota Reservoir. The project is designed for large scale, long-duration energy storage and expected to deliver up to 300 MW and 270 MW of solar and hydroelectric power respectively.

## 1.2 Project Elements

### 1.2.1 PHES Project

The Baroota PHES project will utilise the existing Baroota Reservoir as a lower reservoir component with the proposed upper reservoir to be located approximately 230 m higher and 1 km laterally to the east within the adjacent hills. The lower reservoir covers an area of approximately 63 ha and the proposed upper reservoir will cover an area of 40 ha. The crest of the dam wall will be at an elevation of 106 m and the centre of the reservoir will have an elevation of 95 m. The dam wall extends 50 m higher than the immediate surrounding topography. A security fence will be constructed around the upper reservoir and there is an existing fence around the lower reservoir. The transfer pipeline (penstock) which will connect both reservoirs is proposed to be largely buried. The penstock will extend 1.4 km from the upper reservoir dam wall to the powerhouse. A switchyard will be located immediately beside the powerhouse which will transmit power to the Baroota substation along a 1.4 km 66 kV transmission line. The substation will be located on Kenihan Road and will act as a step-up transformer to utilise the existing 275 kV transmission lines. This transformer will also connect the Solar Project to the west.

The existing 275 kV Electranet transmission line will connect to both facilities via a combined transformer, the transmission line runs north west/south east and bisects the PHES project to the east and Solar Project to the west.

### 1.2.2 Solar Project

The proposed Solar project will be located approximately 1 km to the north west of the existing Baroota Reservoir.

The design plans supplied by the project engineers indicate a site area of approximately 666 ha. The key project elements will include:

- Landscaping where required including removal of existing trees;
- Significant subsurface intrusive works including trenching to establish and install inverter and solar panel connecting cables;
- A concrete slab on top of which a 275/33 kV substation will be installed;
- Access tracks will be required between the solar panels for the purposes of maintenance and inspection; and
- Replacement of any existing fencing with perimeter fencing surrounding the entire site.

### 1.3 Legislative Context

The *Environmental Protection Act (SA) 1993* does not directly contain a framework to account for potential impacts to visual amenities when considering proposals under the *Environmental Protection Act 1993*. It states that the Authority can give notice to the owner to alter proposed variations if the proposed variation will ‘result in any adverse effects on adjoining land or on the amenity value of the adjoining land’ (SA EPA 1993). Relevant guidance used for visual impact assessment is described within the Environmental Assessment Guideline for Environmental factors and objectives (WA EPA 2013), related to visual impacts states the following:

- For Landforms: “To maintain the variety, integrity, ecological functions and environmental values of landforms and soils”;
- For amenities: “To ensure that impacts to amenities are reduced as low as reasonably practicable”.

There are no guidelines specific to visual impact within current South Australian legislation, however aspects of the Wind Farm Development Guidelines prepared by the Central Local Government Region of South Australia (SA CLGR 2014) are relevant to the project. Best practice information within the Wind Farm Development Guidelines relating to visual impacts states that ‘the degree of visual impact depends on the extent of the change to the landscape caused by the development’, taking into account:

- *the overall visibility of the development,*
- *the locations and distances from which the development can be viewed*
- *the significance of the landscape and proximity to sensitive areas*
- *landscape values associated with nearby public parks, conservation areas or Ramsar wetlands*
- *landscape values associated with nearby land, specified areas of landscape and environmental significance, specified coastal locations and areas identified to accommodate future urban growth*
- *the sensitivity of the landscape features to change.*

### 1.4 Scope

The scope of works addressed during this Visual Impact Assessment includes the following:

- Review of all current information related to the visual environment surrounding the areas of proposed development including identifying any sensitive receptors, key landforms, areas of vegetation, vantage points and land use;
- Create viewshed analysis to examine the current visual environment from key sensitive receptors identifying which receptors have a clear line of sight to the proposed development;
- Assessment of post development visual impact from identified receptors; and,
- Evaluation and discussion regarding the significance of the identified impacts.

### 1.5 Objectives

The objectives of the Visual Impact Assessment Report are:

- Describe the visual environment in which the Project is set;
- Identify key sensitive receptors within and surrounding the proposed development; and
- Assess the potential impacts to the visual environment as a result of activities and the presence of infrastructure associated with the proposed Project.

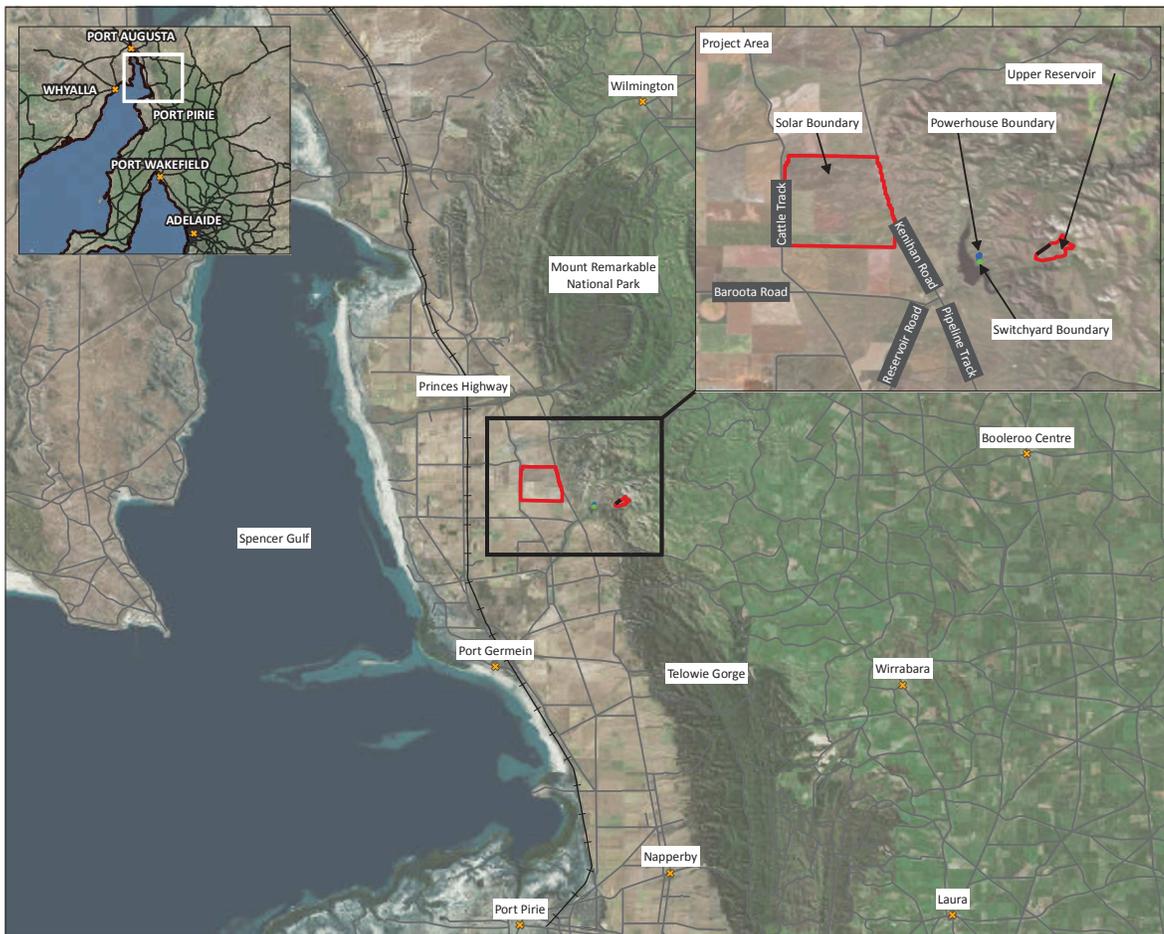
## 1.6 Project Area Definition

The project area is located at the foothills of the Flinders Ranges and extends to the coast of Spencer Gulf between Port Augusta and Port Pirie in South Australia (**Figure 1**). The site is located approximately 7 km south of Mount Remarkable National Park and approximately 12 km to the north west of Telowie Gorge. The Augusta Highway runs approximately 7 km to the west of the Baroota Reservoir which is at the approximate centre of the project area. The proposed PHES is located to the east within the western margin of Flinders Ranges and the Solar Project is situated to the west on the coastal plains.

The topography of the project area is can be grouped into two visual components:

- rugged terrain of the southern Flinders Ranges to the east,
- Coastal plain of flat agricultural land extending to the coastal shoreline of Spencer Gulf. From the beach to the far east edge of the mountains surrounding the site area there is a maximum elevation gain of approximately 500 m.

**Figure 1. Site Location Context**



- Legend:**
- Populated Places
  - Selected Roads
  - Railway Track



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

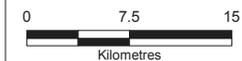
Version: DRAFT

Date: 04-Jun-2018

Drawn By: TB

Checked By: DB/AC

Scale at A4 1:400,000



Coord. Sys. GCS GDA 1994

**Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project,  
South Australia**

**SITE LOCATION PLAN**

**FIGURE 1**

Document Path: S:\Projects\JBSG\Adelaide\2. ENVIRONMENT PROJECTS BY CLIENT\Rise Renewables\54440-Baroota Hydro Project\7. PROJECT DATA\Maps\ArcGIS\Maps\Visual Impact\Site Location and Layout.mxd  
 Image Reference: Service Layer Credits: Source: Esri, DigitalGlobe, GeoEye, Earthstar Geographics, CNES/Airbus DS, USDA, USGS, AEX, Getmapping, Aerogrid, IGN, IGP, swisstopo, and the GIS User Community  
 Disclaimer: While all reasonable care has been taken to ensure the information contained on this map is up to date and accurate, no guarantee is given that the information portrayed is free from error or omission. Please verify the accuracy of all information prior to use.

## 2. The Existing Environment

### 2.1 Environmental Setting

#### 2.1.1 Solar Project

The Solar Project is located within the Nelshaby Land System (DEWNR 2018) which is characterised by a broad gently inclined fanning outwash with deep, inherently fertile but often poorly structured soils. The area has hard setting surfaces due to the very low water infiltration rates due to the clayey nature of the soils. The land where the solar site will be situated is therefore prone to excessive runoff and associated erosion, suboptimal workability and patchy emergence. A prominent land feature is the red arid aesthetic of the soil as result of the underlying stoney quartzite based soils. The coastal plain between the ranges and ocean is characterised as dry and arid cropping land with very sparse vegetation limited to isolated patches of gum trees and tussock grasslands (**Figure 2**).

The area of land proposed for the Solar Project facility is comprised of entirely agricultural land with little development other than cropped fields. The site is located directly east of a cattle track used as a local access point for property owners and west of Kenihan Road, a secondary minor access road running parallel to the Princes Highway connecting to recreational facilities of Baroota

Ruins Camp grounds and Mambray Creek Campground are located 5.3km to the north. The Augusta Highway, a major arterial road running north/south connecting Port Augusta 54 km to the north and Port Pirie 73 km to the south, lies 3.2 km west of the site boundary. A 275 kV Electranet transmission line runs northwest to southeast lies between the existing Baroota Reservoir and the proposed solar facility. Reservoir Road located is 1.6 km south east of the lower reservoir boundary and runs parallel to Baroota Creek which connects Baroota Reservoir to Port Germein to the south west.



**Figure 2. View looking north west towards beach from the eastern boundary of the Solar Site.**

### **2.1.2 PHES Project**

The PHES site is located within the Separation Creek Land System (DEWNR 2018). This system is composed of steep to precipitous hill country which although fertile, is largely not arable and mostly inaccessible and is used for primarily grazing purposes. The topography surrounding the site consists of strongly dissected steep to very steep hills of the Baroota, Separation and Waterfall Creek catchments. The system also includes the steep frontal slopes and rocky outcrops of the ranges to the south of Baroota reservoir. Watercourses across the system occupy narrow valleys with a strongly pronounced V-shaped cross sections. Vegetation cover bounding the site to the comprises of tussock grasslands and scattered acacia shrublands covering the steeply inclined slopes (**Figure 3**).



**Figure 3. View from the approximate top of the upper reservoir looking west towards dam wall and beach.**

### **2.1.3 PHES Project**

The proposed land for the development of the PHES is located just over 1 km east of the existing Baroota Reservoir. The proposed upper reservoir will be approximately 1.5 km in length with a dam wall at the south west edge. The proposed upper reservoir will be located within a valley adjacent to Stony Creek running into Baroota Lower Reservoir.

### 3. Methodology for Visual Impact Assessment

The methodology outlined is based on the Guidelines for Landscape and Visual Impact Assessment 3rd edition (LI and IEMA 2001) co-authored by the UK Landscape Institute and the Institute of Environmental Management and Assessment (IEMA) and other widely used Visual Impact Assessment (VIA) techniques.

#### 3.1 Objectives

This report will determine the visual impact associated with both the proposed PHES and Solar Project. Fundamental objectives include:

- identifying key sensitive receptors within and surrounding the proposed development;
- determine representative viewpoints to capture sensitive receptors
- conduct a visual impact assessment at the viewpoints that are visible from the key visual project components; the PHES (the upper reservoir, the powerhouse and lower reservoir) and the Solar Project.

These objectives were addressed by firstly classifying the Theoretical Zone of Visual Influence (TZVI) for three visual project component locations:

- upper reservoir and associated infrastructure;
- lower reservoir and associated infrastructure; and
- solar project and associated infrastructure.

These infrastructure elements were used to select corresponding sensitive receptor viewpoints for Google Earth Pro viewshed analysis. Viewshed analysis was conducted to determine the viewpoints that were visible from the site, using the logic that viewpoints that can be seen *from* the site can also *see* the site. Viewshed analysis was then conducted from identified viewpoints to determine the impact of the project according to a range of criteria.

#### 3.2 Desktop Assessment

The following steps were conducted to remotely establish the visual environment surrounding the Baroota Project area. The desktop assessment was conducted by using a range of data sources and programs such as Google Earth Pro, topographic maps and aerial satellite photography. Existing literature and reports were additional sources of information on which the desktop assessment was based.

#### 3.3 Site Assessment

A site assessment was conducted to support the desktop study and establish further site details. Photographs were taken of key landscapes and vegetation cover to help identification of any further sensitive receptors which could not be located during the desktop study. Photographs were taken from a number of topographical high points in a range of view directions to develop regional site context.

#### 3.4 Viewshed analysis

The following methodology was utilised to generate the viewshed data:

- Identification of the Project's site specific infrastructure with detailed reference to the various project elements and existing environmental and public (residential properties, lookout points and

road intersections) (herein referred to as “viewpoints”) surrounding the site that can potentially “see” the site infrastructure;

- Use of Geographical Information Systems (GIS) and applications of ESRI ArcGIS and Google Earth Pro have allowed for client provided data, aerial photographs and government dataset to be overlaid and generate a theoretical zone of visual influence (TZVI) from the site infrastructure. This has allowed for the identification of the viewpoints within the Projects’ surrounding area (in a 20km diameter) that can potentially be seen;
- These TZVIs were generated from the three project infrastructure elements with the assumption that the observer height 2m from the following locations:
  - Upper reservoir dam wall centre at the 350m contour (ground level)
  - Lower reservoir – powerhouse at the ground level
  - Solar array centre at ground level
- The viewshed analysis and viewpoint photograph description was conducted for relevant viewpoints identified;
  - Viewshed analysis from the receptor to the project infrastructure was conducted by adopting a conservative eyeline height of approximately 2.00m based and extending on a best line to the site considering the elevation variation to the visible site infrastructure based on a 30-meter resolution digital elevation model (DEM);
  - The height of the proposed infrastructure was not modelled in the viewshed analysis;
  - The viewpoint photograph description allows for the viewshed to be referenced against an approximate visual perspective and allows for vegetation screening.

### **3.5 Limitations of the Software**

The following limitations and assumptions are considered as part of the GIS visual impact assessment:

- It is noted that the DEM combines multiple remote sensing dataset and is used generate a montage and some overlap maybe present;
- The DEM is ‘Bare-Earth’ and as such vegetation height is not considered, compared to remote sensing Light Detection and Ranging (LiDAR) which does consider vegetation height;
- Rapid changes in the DEM terrain are smaller than scale (e.g. some rises) and will likely be smoothed over as an average elevation;
- Detailed final construction and construction process of the Project’s infrastructure has not been considered during the viewshed analysis;
- Weather effects such as sunlight, dust, lighting and rain have not been considered; and
- It is noted that Viewpoint 3, Viewpoint 5 and Viewpoint 9 are located in MGA Zone 53 and the remaining Viewpoints and Project site are within MGA Zone 54, as such there maybe be some minor distortion in the viewshed analysis being completed across MGA Zones.

### **3.6 Sensitive Receptors**

Sensitive receptors were selected within the TZVI to include the following categories:

- Towns
- Tourism areas, campsites, hiking trails, viewpoints
- Transport infrastructure
- Farm residences

Viewpoints used in the Google Earth Pro viewshed analysis were selected according to the location of sensitive receptors identified during the desktop study. These 14 individual receptor locations were grouped into 10 locations surrounding the Site from which viewsheds were then generated using Google Earth Pro. Photos from Google Earth street views combined with ground level Google Earth Pro images taken from each sensitive receptor were used to support the viewshed findings by giving detail to each viewpoint location.

### 3.7 Visual Impact Rating

Following the above methodology, a cumulative assessment of two measures of visual impact was completed for each relevant viewpoint:

1. The extent of visual change, and;
2. The extent of visibility of the site from the viewpoint.

Criteria were ranked from High (H) to Negligible (N) and a corresponding numerical score for each measure were used to generate a cumulative impact score (**Table 1**). The cumulative impact score for each measure were then input into the Visual Impact Matrix (**Figure 4**) to quantify the degree of visual impact the project will have from each viewpoint. The visual impact score at each viewpoint will then be added to generate an overall impact rating of the project.

**Table 1: Impact Matrix Components**

Visual Impact Matrix Components				Impact Matrix Input
Distance	Visual Absorption Capacity	Topography	Percent of site visible	
High: 0-2500m	High: No screening by topography or vegetation	High: 0-50m	High: 75-100%	15-12
Medium: 2500-5000m	Medium: Partial screening by topography and vegetation	Medium: 50-100m	Medium: 50-75%	8-11
Low: 5000-7500m	Low: Almost entirely screened by topography and vegetation	Low: 100-250m	Low: 25-50%	4-7
Negligible: 7500m-10000m	Negligible: Entirely screened by topography and vegetation	Negligible: 250-400m	Negligible: 0-25%	0-3

		Extent of Visual Change				
		High	Moderate	Low	Negligible	
		Indicator	Returned a sensitivity score of 15-12	Returned a sensitivity score of 8-11	Returned a sensitivity score of 4-7	Returned a sensitivity score of 0-3
Extent of Visibility	High	75-100% of Site area visible to receptor (12-15)	<b>High impact</b>	<b>High-moderate</b>	<b>Moderate</b>	<b>Negligible</b>
	Moderate	50-75% of Site area visible to receptor (8-11)	<b>High-moderate</b>	<b>Moderate</b>	<b>Moderate-low</b>	<b>Negligible</b>
	Low	25-50% of Site area visible to receptor (4-7)	<b>Moderate</b>	<b>Moderate-low</b>	<b>Low</b>	<b>Negligible</b>
	Negligible	0-25% of Site area visible to receptor (0-3)	<b>Negligible</b>	<b>Negligible</b>	<b>Negligible</b>	<b>Negligible</b>

Figure 4: Visual Impact Matrix

## 4. Results

### 4.1 TZVI of The Solar Project

This section describes the TZVI of the Solar Project component of the Assessment. The TZVI was based on the limit of discernibility of the most visually prominent project elements and was defined as a 10 km radius around the project area due to the relatively low height of solar arrays, which will be nominally 1.5 m in height. The TZVI was determined based on the DTM viewshed analysis.

The majority of sensitive receptors identified within the TZVI are rural residential properties widely distributed across the agricultural land west of Flinders Ranges. The undulating nature of this terrain has led to patches of land outside of the viewshed where natural plateaus are shadowed by topographical inclines.

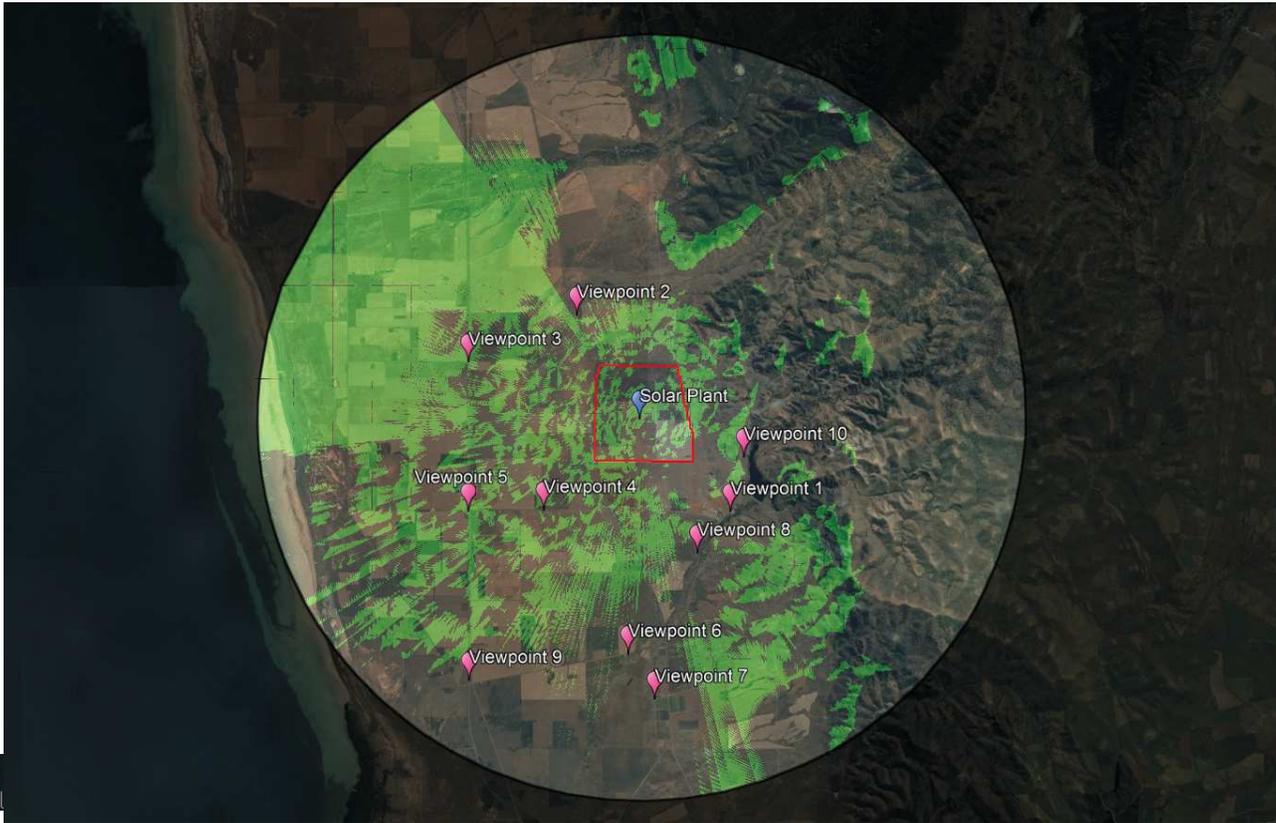
Approximately 5.3 km to the north of the proposed Solar Project are Mambray and Baroota Ruins campground adjacent to a residential property. Viewshed analysis suggests that these locations sit within a natural valley associated with Mambray Creek and although within the TZVI, they therefore cannot be seen from the proposed Solar Project.

Vegetation within the TZVI varies considerably dependent on the environment, level of habitation and elevation all of which change considerably with lateral movement from west to east across the TZVI. The areas of agricultural land across the coastal plain east of the tussock grasslands associated with the slopes of Flinders Ranges, are primarily crop fields with some areas of Eucalyptus forest and woodland which have the potential to act as functions of visual absorption for any of the aforementioned residential properties.

A sensitive receptor within the TZVI is 4.3 km to the west of the site has been identified as the Augusta Highway running north-south and parallel to a regional railway track. The Viewpoints identified as having a direct line of site with the Solar Project are Viewpoint 3 and Viewpoint 5, both of which have been taken from the Augusta Highway.

Figure 5: TZVI of Solar Project

Legend:  
Solar Boundary  
Viewshed Analysis



Job No: 54440  
Client: Rise Renewables  
Version: DRAFT Date: 4 June 2018  
Drawn By: TB Checked By: DB/ AC  
Scale as Shown

Coor. Sys: GDA 1994 MGA Zone 53 and Zone 54  
Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project  
SOLAR, THEORETICAL ZONE OF VISUAL INFLUENCE

FIGURE 5

## 4.2 Solar Project Viewshed and Viewpoints

**Figure 6: Viewpoint 3 Photo Analysis**

GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



Legend:

- ▭ Solar Boundary



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT

Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB

Checked By: DB/ AC

Not to Scale

Coord. Sys. n/a

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

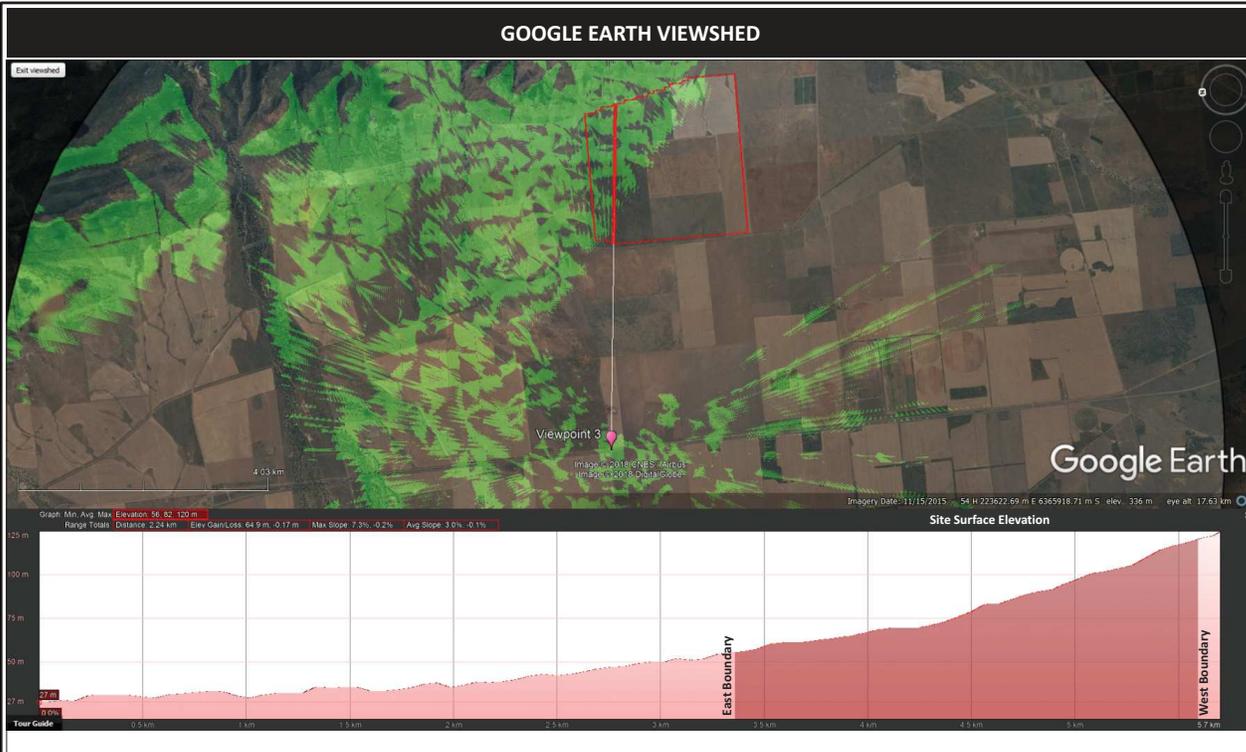
SOLAR, VIEWPOINT 3 PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 6

VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 3
<b>View direction:</b>	East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and infrastructure:</b>	30 m
<b>Distance:</b>	3600 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone53):</b>	779,004.00
<b>Northing (MGA Zone53):</b>	6,357,048.00
Viewpoint Setting	
Viewpoint 3 is one of a series of viewpoints selected across the Princes Highway and is located adjacent to a dirt track primarily used as agricultural access running east to west perpendicular to the Highway. The viewpoint was selected to represent road traffic and four nearby residences. The southern half of the proposed solar plant can be seen, view of the northern portion of the solar plant is concealed behind vegetation associated with a residence.	
Viewpoint 3 photo is taken from an area of flat agricultural land which can be seen to gently rise toward the east sharply increasing in gradient at the base of the mountains.	

**Figure 7: Viewpoint 3 Viewshed Assessment**



- Legend:**
- ▭ Solar Boundary
  - ▭ Viewshed Analysis



Job No: 54440	
Client: Rise Renewables	
Version: DRAFT	Date: 4 June 2018
Drawn By: TB	Checked By: DB/ AC
Scale as Shown	
Coord. Sys. GDA 1994 MGA Zone 53 and Zone 54	

**VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

Extent of Visual Change	Criteria	Score
Distance	M: 2500-5000m	3
Visual Absorption Capacity	M: Partial screening by topography and vegetation	3
Topography	H: 0-50	5
Cumulative score:		<b>11: Moderate</b>
Extent of Visibility	Criteria	Score
Percent of polygon visible	L: 25-50	5
Cumulative score:		<b>5: Low</b>

**Overall Impact Score Rating**  
Moderate

Refer to Figure 4 Visual Impact Matrix

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

**SOLAR, VIEWPOINT 3 VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

FIGURE 7

**Figure 8: Viewpoint 5 Photo Analysis**

GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



Legend:

- ▭ Solar Boundary



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT

Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB

Checked By: DB/ AC

Not to Scale

Coor. Sys. n/a

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

SOLAR, VIEWPOINT 5 PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 8

VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

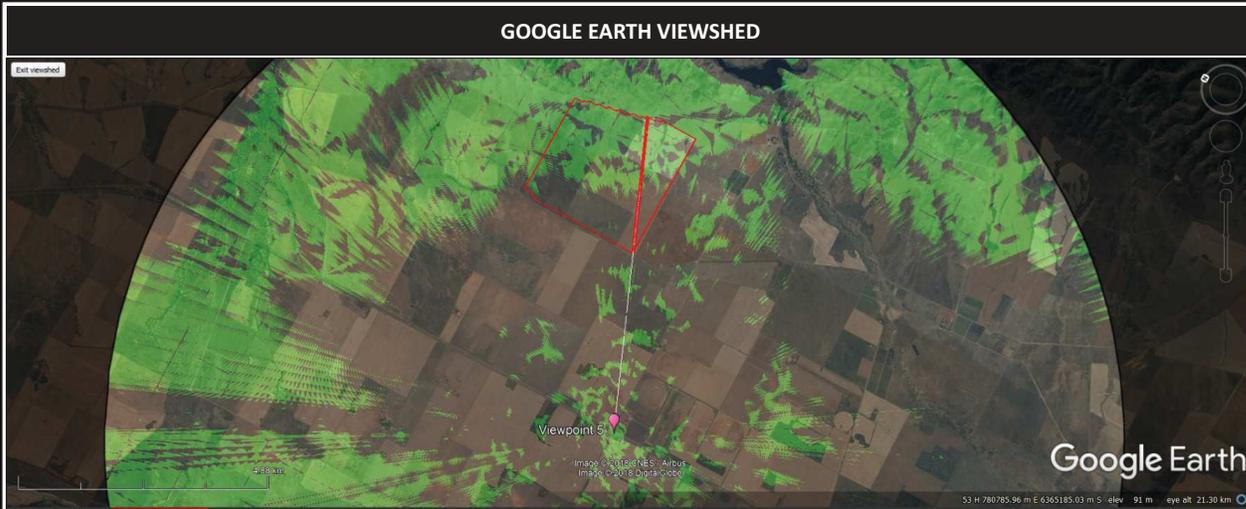
<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 5
<b>View direction:</b>	North East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and infrastructure:</b>	40 m
<b>Distance:</b>	3500 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone53):</b>	778,892.00
<b>Northing (MGA Zone53):</b>	6,353,153.00

Viewpoint Setting

Viewpoint 5 is one of a series of viewpoints selected across the Princes Highway and is located adjacent to a dirt track primarily used as agricultural access running east to west perpendicular to the Highway. The approximate layout of the proposed solar plant can be seen between two areas of vegetation to the north and south of the access track. Power lines can be seen running parallel to the access track heading to the east.

Viewpoint 5 photo is taken from an area of flat agricultural land which can be seen to gently rise toward the east sharply increasing in gradient at the base of the mountains.

**Figure 9: Viewpoint 5 Viewshed Assessment**



- Legend:**
- ▭ Solar Boundary
  - ▭ Viewshed Analysis



Job No: 54440	
Client: Rise Renewables	
Version: DRAFT	Date: 4 June 2018
Drawn By: TB	Checked By: DB/ AC
Scale as Shown	
Coord. Sys. GDA 1994 MGA Zone 53 and Zone 54	

**VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

Magnitude	Criteria	Score
Distance	M: 2500-5000m	3
Visual Absorption Capacity	M: Partial screening by topography and vegetation	3
Topography	H: 0-50	5
Cumulative score:		11: Moderate
Sensitivity	Criteria	
Percent of polygon visible	M: 50-75	9
Cumulative score:		9: Moderate

Overall Impact Score Rating  
**Moderate**

Refer to Figure 4 Visual Impact Matrix

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

**SOLAR, VIEWPOINT 5 VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

FIGURE 9

### 4.3 TZVI from Upper Reservoir

This section describes the TZVI of the upper reservoir of the PHES component of the Project. The TZVI was based on the limit of discernibility of the most visually prominent project elements and was defined as a 10km radius around the project area. The primary visual impact of the hydro plant is the dam wall located on the north-west side of the dam. The TZVI was determined based on the DSM viewshed analysis.

The TZVI from the centre of the PHES site extends 12km east of the transmission line which lies 3.5 km to the west of the proposed dam wall.

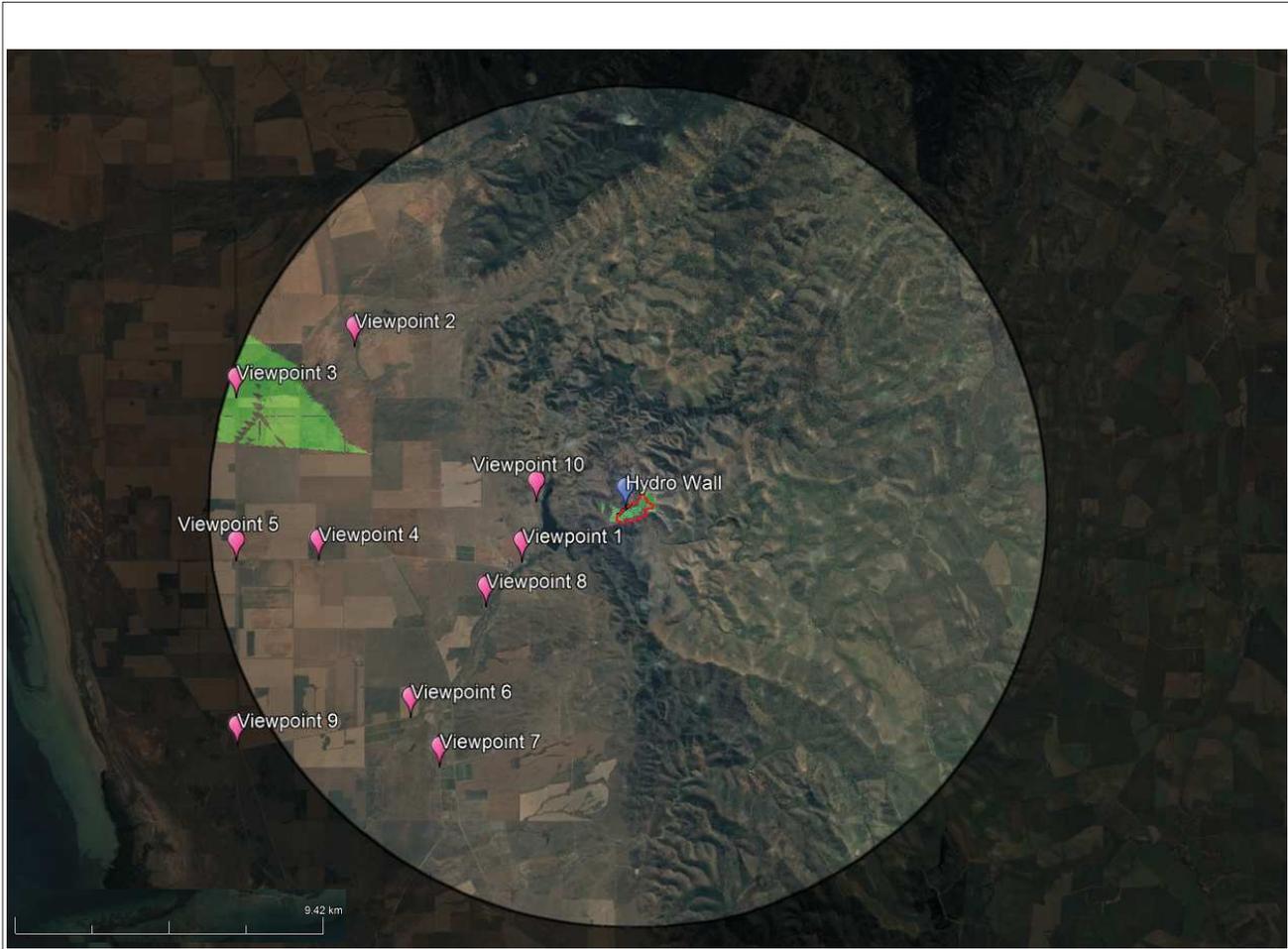
The elevation profile across the TZVI has a highly varied topographical profile which increases in elevation to peak at 410 m within the Flinders Range. This variation in profile has had a significant impact on the TZVI by reducing the views associated with the upper reservoir. The upper reservoir is also located in a valley, thereby further limiting the visual envelope.

Vegetation within the TZVI varies considerably dependent on the topography and land type. The areas of agricultural land west of the eastern margin of Flinders ranges are primarily crop fields with some areas of Eucalyptus forest and woodland which have the potential to provide visual absorption for any of the residential properties located in these areas. Acacia shrubland forms a band of vegetation from the break in slope that marks the base of the Flinders Ranges to an altitude consistent with the western boundary of the current Baroota Reservoir. West of this point the rugged terrain and higher altitudes are consistent with tussock grasslands which cover the slopes of the Flinders Ranges as far east as Bangor minimising visual adsorption capacity.

Aside from the ridgeline surrounding the upper reservoir to the north, east and south, the primary areas of potential visual impact as identified by viewshed analysis within line of sight of the dam wall, are through the valley of the Baroota Creek. These areas include the ridgeline to the west of the existing Baroota reservoir and agricultural land as far to the northwest as the TZVI boundary 10 km to the northwest.

The only identified viewpoints within these areas is Viewpoint 3 which will be from various points along the Augusta Highway.

**Figure 10: Upper Reservoir TZVI**



- Legend:**
- Hydro Wall
  - Hydro Fenceline
  - Viewshed Analysis



Job No: 54440	
Client: Rise Renewables	
Version: DRAFT	Date: 4 June 2018
Drawn By: TB	Checked By: DB/ AC
Scale as Shown	

Coor. Sys: GDA 1994 MGA Zone 53 and Zone 54  
Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project  
**HYDRO WALL, THEORETICAL ZONE OF VISUAL INFLUENCE**

FIGURE: 10

Aside from the ridgeline surrounding the site to the north east and south, the primary areas of potential visual impact as identified by viewshed analysis within the TZVI fall within line of sight of the dam wall through the valley entrance following the Baroota Creek. These areas include the ridgeline to the west of the existing Baroota reservoir and agricultural land as far to the northwest as the TZVI boundary 10km to the northwest. The only identified Viewpoint within these areas is Viewpoint 3 which has been taken as part of a selection of evenly spaced viewpoints along the Augusta Highway. The large distance between the identified visually impacted areas to the northwest and the Site is directly associated with the elevated position of the dam.

#### **4.4 Upper reservoir viewshed and viewpoint**

**Figure 11: Viewpoint 3 Photo Analysis**

GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



**Legend:**

- Hydro Wall
- Hydro Fence Line



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT      Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB      Checked By: DB/ AC

Not to Scale

Coor. Sys. n/a

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

HYRDO WALL, VIEWPOINT 3 PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 11

VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 3
<b>View direction:</b>	South East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and infrastructure:</b>	300 m
<b>Distance:</b>	9700 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone53):</b>	779,004.00
<b>Northing (MGA Zone53):</b>	6,357,048.00

Viewpoint Setting

Viewpoint 3 is one of a series of viewpoints selected across the Princes Highway and is located adjacent to a dirt track primarily used as agricultural access running east to west perpendicular to the Highway. The viewpoint was selected to represent road traffic and four nearby residences. There is a clear line of sight to the wall of the Upper Reservoir from this location. Viewpoint 3 photo is taken from an area of flat agricultural land which can be seen to gently rise toward the east sharply increasing in gradient at the base of the mountains.

**Figure 12: Viewpoint 3 Viewshed Assessment**



- Legend:**
- Hydro Wall
  - Hydro Fenceline
  - Viewshed Analysis



**VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

Extent of Visual Change	Criteria	Score
Distance	N: 7500m-10000m	0
Visual Absorption Capacity	M: Partial screening by topography and vegetation	3
Topography	N: 250-400	0
Cumulative score:		B: Negligible
Extent of Visibility	Criteria	
Percent of polygon visible	L: 25-50	5
Cumulative score:		5: Low

**Overall Impact Score Rating**  
**Low**

Refer to Figure 4 Visual Impact Matrix

Job No: 54440	
Client: Rise Renewables	
Version: DRAFT	Date: 4 June 2018
Drawn By: TB	Checked By: DB/ AC
Scale as Shown	
Coord. Sys. GDA 1994 MGA Zone 53 and Zone 54	

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

**HYDRO WALL, VIEWPOINT 3 VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

FIGURE 12

#### 4.5 TZVI from Lower Reservoir

This section describes the TZVI of the lower reservoir of the PHES component of the Project. The TZVI was based on the limit of discernibility of the most visually prominent project elements and was defined as a 10km radius around the project area. The TZVI was determined based on the DSM viewshed analysis. The TZVI from the centre of the PHES site extends approximately 10 km to the west.

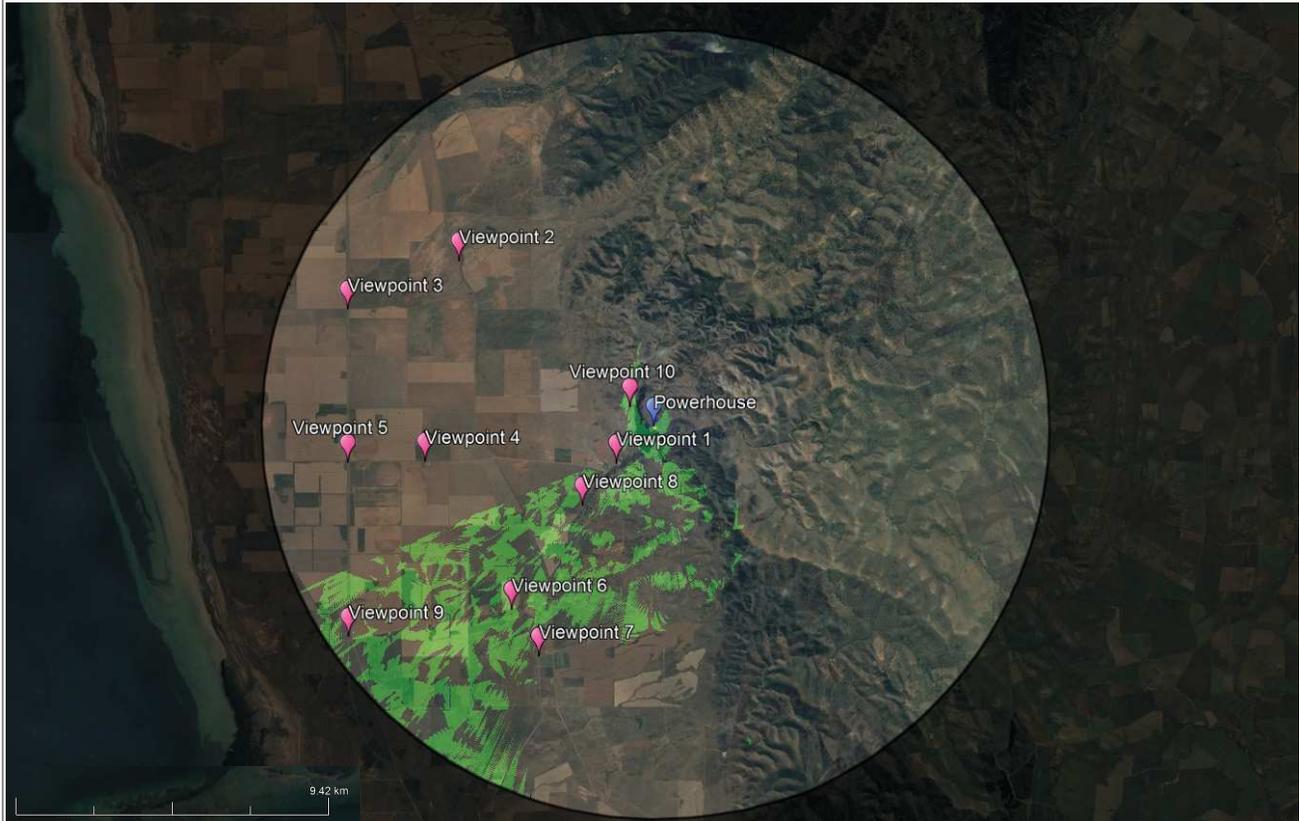
Vegetation within the TZVI includes crops and some areas of Eucalyptus forest and woodland lining the banks of Baroota Creek and sporadically distributed throughout the agricultural land. The band of Acacia shrubland at the base of the Flinders Range bounds the western margin of the Baroota Reservoir and therefore provides significant visual absorption capacity.

The elevation profile across the TZVI increases in altitude by 115 m from south west to north east with gentle undulations over the agricultural land west of Baroota Creek and Baroota Reservoir. These topographical undulations prevent direct line of sight to many of the identified receptors to the south west. Receptors to the west and north are largely shielded from the powerhouse due to the elevated topography of the ridgeline associated with the western and northern margin of the Baroota Reservoir. In addition, the steeply inclined topography of Flinders Range to the east marks the boundary of any further receptors to the east and south.

The identified viewpoints within the TZVI include:

- Viewpoint 6 (located on a dirt road associated with access to agricultural land from local properties owners)
- Viewpoint 9 taken from the Augusta Highway,
- Viewpoint 10 (taken from a lookout point situated on the northwest bank of the Baroota Reservoir adjacent to a public foot path.

**Figure 13: Lower Reservoir TZVI**



- Legend:**
- Powerhouse Boundary
  - Switchyard Boundary
  - Viewshed Analysis



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB Checked By: DB/ AC

Scale as Shown

Coor. Sys: GDA 1994 MGA Zone 53 and Zone 54

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

POWERHOUSE, THEORETICAL ZONE OF VISUAL INFLUENCE

FIGURE 13

#### 4.6 Lower Reservoir Viewshed and Viewpoint

**Figure 14: Viewpoint 6 Photo Analysis**

GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



- Legend:
- Powerhouse Boundary
  - Switchyard Boundary



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT

Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB

Checked By: DB/ AC

Not to Scale

Coor. Sys. n/a

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

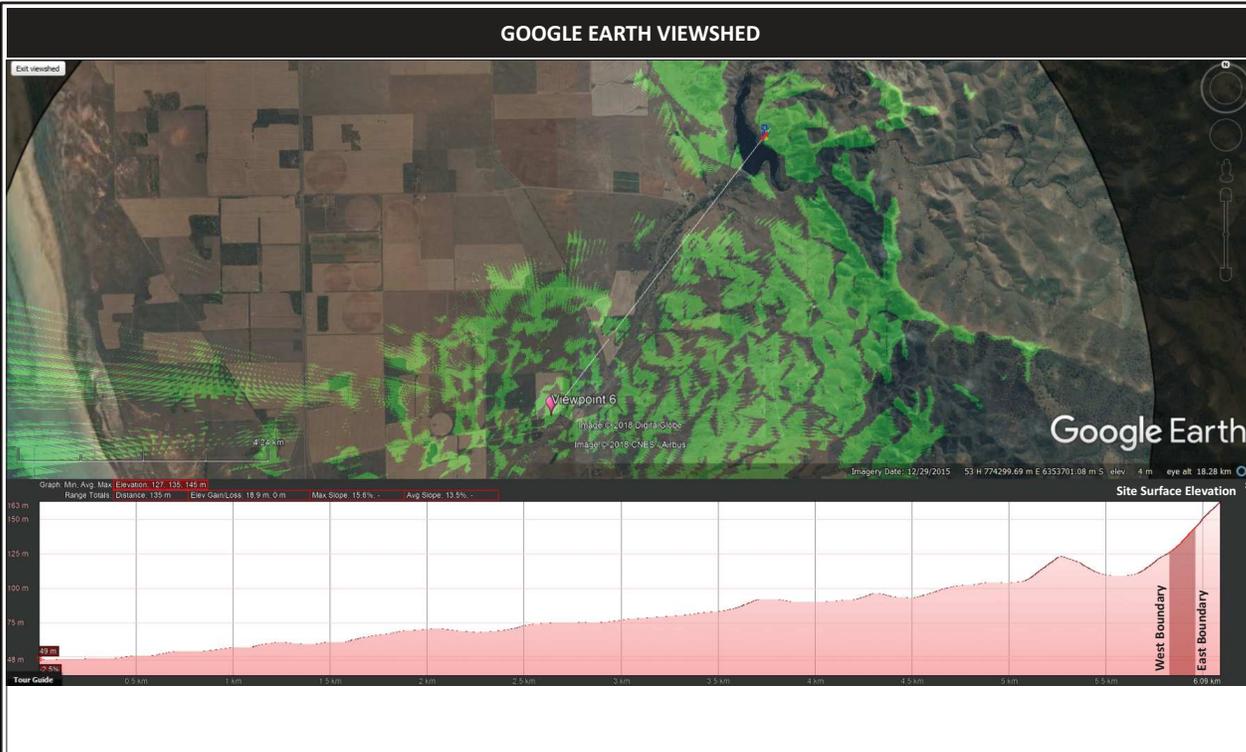
POWERHOUSE, VIEWPOINT 6 PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 14

VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 6
<b>View direction:</b>	North East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and infrastructure:</b>	90 m
<b>Distance:</b>	5800 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone54):</b>	222,105.00
<b>Northing (MGA Zone54):</b>	6,349,457.00
<b>Viewpoint Setting</b>	
Viewpoint 6 was chosen to represent a cluster of residential areas along the Baroota Creek. Due to the location adjacent the creek, the powerstation and switch yard are visible due to the lower elevation of the lower reservoir wall. Specifically at the exact viewpoint 6, the site is visible but many other viewpoints in that area are not able to see the site due to vegetation screening along Reservoir Road.	
Viewpoint 6 is surrounded by open low cut agricultural fields, and a powerline runs parallel to Reservoir Road.	

**Figure 15: Viewpoint 6 Viewshed Assessment**



- Legend:**
- Powerhouse Boundary
  - Switchyard Boundary
  - Viewshed Analysis



Job No: 54440  
 Client: Rise Renewables  
 Version: DRAFT Date: 4 June 2018  
 Drawn By: TB Checked By: DB/ AC

Scale as Shown

Coord. Sys: GDA 1994 MGA Zone 54

**Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project**

**POWERHOUSE, VIEWPOINT 6 VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

FIGURE 15

**VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

Extent of Visual Change	Criteria	Score
Distance	L: 5000-7500m	1
Visual Absorption Capacity	M: Partial screening by topography and vegetation	3
Topography	M: 50-100	0
Cumulative score:		4: Low
Extent of Visibility	Criteria	Score
Percent of site visible	M: 50-75	9
Cumulative score:		9: Moderate

**Overall Impact Score Rating**  
**Moderate-low**

Refer to Figure 4 Visual Impact Matrix

**Figure 16: Viewpoint 9 Photo Analysis**

GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



- Legend:
- Powerhouse Boundary
  - Switchyard Boundary



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT

Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB

Checked By: DB/ AC

Not to Scale

Coor. Sys. n/a

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

POWERHOUSE, VIEWPOINT 9 PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 16

VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

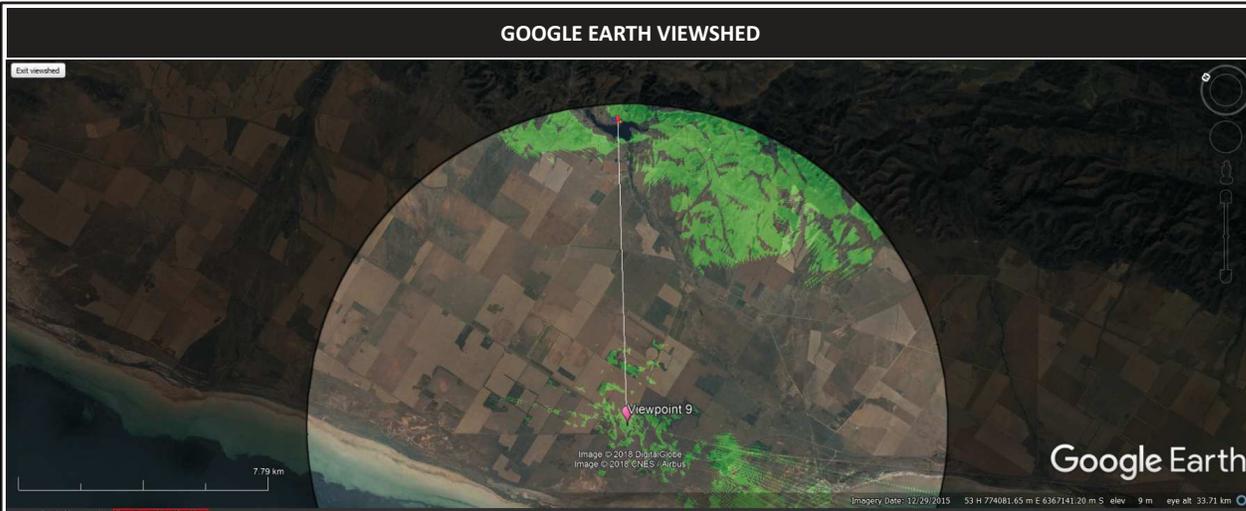
<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 9
<b>View direction:</b>	North East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and infrastructure:</b>	90 m
<b>Distance:</b>	9400 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone53):</b>	778,781.52
<b>Northing (MGA Zone53):</b>	6,348,741.54

Viewpoint Setting

Viewpoint 9 is the southernmost of a series of viewpoints selected across the Princes Highway and is located adjacent to a Gribble Road, primarily used as agricultural access running east to west perpendicular to the Highway. The viewpoint was selected to represent road traffic and two nearby residences. There is a clear line of sight to the wall of the powerstation and switchyard from this location.

Viewpoint 3 photo is taken from an area of flat agricultural land which can be seen to gently rise toward the east sharply increasing in gradient at the base of the mountains.

**Figure 17: Viewpoint 9 Viewshed Assessment**



- Legend:**
- Powerhouse Boundary
  - Switchyard Boundary
  - Viewshed Analysis



**VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

Extent of Visual Change	Criteria	Score
Distance	L: 5000-7500m	1
Visual Absorption Capacity	M: Partial screening by topography and vegetation	3
Topography	N: 250-400	0
Cumulative score:		<b>4: Low</b>
Extent of Visibility	Criteria	
Percent of polygon visible	M: 50-75	9
Cumulative score:		<b>9: Moderate</b>

**Overall Impact Score Rating**  
**Moderate-low**

Refer to Figure 4 Visual Impact Matrix

Job No: 54440  
 Client: Rise Renewables  
 Version: DRAFT      Date: 4 June 2018  
 Drawn By: TB      Checked By: DB/ AC  
 Scale as Shown

Coor. Sys. GDA 1994 MGA Zone 53 and Zone 54

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

**POWERHOUSE, VIEWPOINT 9 VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

FIGURE 17

**Figure 18: Viewpoint 10 Photo Analysis**

GOOGLE EARTH VIEWPOINT PHOTO



- Legend:
- Powerhouse Boundary
  - Switchyard Boundary



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT

Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB

Checked By: DB/ AC

Not to Scale

Coor. Sys. n/a

Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project

POWERHOUSE, VIEWPOINT 10 PHOTOMONTAGE

FIGURE 18

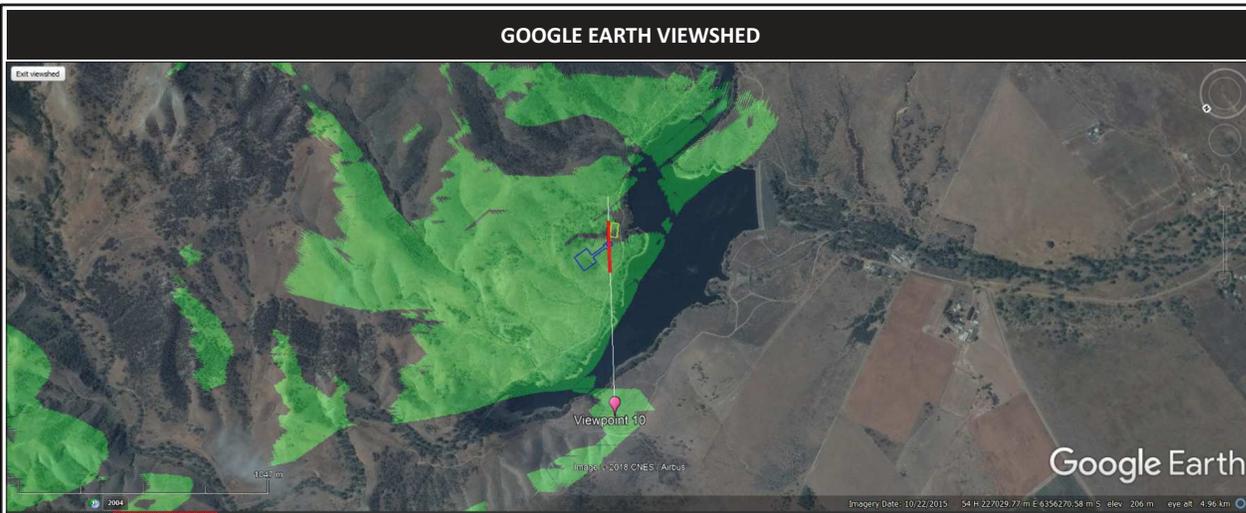
VIEWPOINT PHOTO ANALYSIS

<b>Location:</b>	Viewpoint 10
<b>View direction:</b>	South East
<b>Elevation Gain between viewpoint and infrastructure:</b>	30 m
<b>Distance:</b>	800 m
<b>Easting (MGA Zone54):</b>	224,979.05
<b>Northing (MGA Zone54):</b>	6,354,677.81

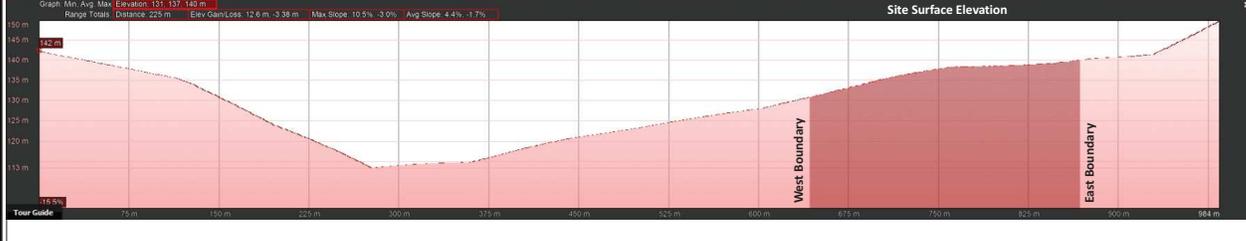
Viewpoint Setting

Viewpoint 10 is located at the existing lookout at the lower reservoir. It is perched on the North Western bank of the reservoir and has a clear view of the reservoir and valley, north, east and south. The switch yard is clearly visible as it sits higher on the slope compared to the powerstation. The powerstation is only marginally visible as it is located behind the switchyard and is slightly closer to the bank. The bank has a ring of River Red Gum trees that obstruct any views of infrastructure immediately behind the tree line. The upper reservoir dam wall is not visible as it is located directly behind the mountain in front of viewpoint 10.

**Figure 19: Viewpoint 10 Viewshed Assessment**



- Legend:**
- Powerhouse Boundary
  - Switchyard Boundary
  - Viewshed Analysis



Job No: 54440

Client: Rise Renewables

Version: DRAFT      Date: 4 June 2018

Drawn By: TB      Checked By: DB/ AC

Scale as Shown

Coord. Sys. GDA 1994 MGA Zone 54

**VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

Extent of Visual Change	Criteria	Score
Distance	H: 0-2500m	5
Visual Absorption Capacity	M: Partial screening by topography and vegetation	3
Topography	H: 0-50	5
<b>Cumulative score:</b>		<b>13: High</b>
Extent of Visibility	Criteria	
Percent of polygon visible	H: 75-100	13
<b>Cumulative score:</b>		<b>13: High</b>

**Overall Impact Score Rating**

**High**

Refer to Figure 4 Visual Impact Matrix

**Baroota Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Project**

**POWERHOUSE, VIEWPOINT10 VIEWSHED CHARACTERISATION**

FIGURE 19

## 5. Discussion

### 5.1 Impacts on Visual Amenity – Upper Reservoir

#### 5.1.1 Viewpoint 3

Viewshed analysis of the TZVI identified only one viewpoint, Viewpoint 3, has a direct line of site to the dam wall. This viewpoint was selected as part of a series of evenly spaced viewpoints along the Augusta Highway to define the visual impact on the Highway users for the proposed development as a major sensitive receptor. This viewpoint also includes two additional adjacent sensitive receptors which are residential properties to the north east and the east.

Viewshed analysis directly from Viewpoint 3 (**Figure 12**) shows that the undulating ground to the east prevents direct line of sight across much of the agricultural land until the break of slope and steep topographic rise.

The corresponding photo of Viewpoint 3 (**Figure 11**) supports the viewshed analysis. The sharp topographical incline of Flinders Ranges can be seen in the distance running north to south.

The distance from Viewpoint 3 to the proposed dam wall is enough to prevent significant impact to a casual observer. In addition, the proposed dam lies beneath the ridgeline of Flinders Ranges, shadowing it from standing out against the skyline. Aside from local agricultural workers and property owners, most users of the Augusta Highway or the parallel railway line are likely to be transient in nature and are therefore unlikely to view the proposed development for more than a few minutes at a time.

### 5.2 Impacts on Visual Amenity - Hydro Power house and associated infrastructure

Viewshed analysis of the TZVI identified only three viewpoints (Viewpoint 6, 9 and 10) with a direct line of site to the dam wall.

#### 5.2.1 Viewpoint 6

Viewpoint 6 was selected to represent the view from two sensitive receptors identified as residential properties located northwest of the Baroota Creek and the dirt interconnecting road which might be used by local residents for agricultural purposes.

Viewshed analysis directly from Viewpoint 6 (**Figure 15**) shows that vegetation lining the banks of Baroota Creek may provide visual absorption for areas of a similar elevation, however the proposed dam wall is situated north of any riparian vegetation associated with Baroota Creek preventing any vegetation absorption capacity.

The corresponding photo of Viewpoint 6 (**Figure 14**) supports the viewshed analysis displaying the vegetation associated with Baroota Creek to the east. It is evident from Viewpoint 6 photo that although the entire area of the proposed infrastructure can be seen, the distance and shadowing ridge line makes it challenging to see for a casual observer. In addition, the location of Viewpoint 6 is a small dirt access track and is therefore unlikely to be used by more than the occasional local agricultural worker or property owner.

#### 5.2.2 Viewpoint 9

Viewpoint 9 has been selected as to represent sensitive receptors utilising the Augusta Highway.

Viewshed analysis from Viewpoint 9 (**Figure 17**) shows that the undulating ground to the east prevents direct line of sight across much of the agricultural land until the break of slope and steep topographic rise which marks the foothills of the Flinders Ranges. Viewpoint 9 has views up the valley associated with Baroota Creek and over the existing dam wall on to the site situated on the eastern bank of the Baroota Reservoir. Much of the field of view of the base of Flinders Ranges is obscured by vegetation lining the banks of the Baroota Creek.

The site photo (**Figure 16**) shows the agricultural land is generally featureless between the Augusta Highway and base of Flinders Range, however there is a tree line running north to south from the margin of Baroota Creek to the north. Viewpoint 9 photo suggests the elevation change of 115 m between the proposed dam wall and viewpoint would position the site above this tree line.

Views from Viewpoint 9 are likely to be users of the Princes Highway and therefore likely to be transient in nature.

### **5.2.3 Viewpoint 10**

Viewshed analysis from Viewpoint 10 (**Figure 19**) shows a clear line of sight to the power house and associated infrastructure. The viewpoint is approximately 800 m to the northwest of the power house taken from a lookout point adjacent to a walking path which follows the circumference of the existing Baroota Reservoir. Despite a small elevation difference of only 8m between Viewpoint 10 and the powerhouse, the majority of the surface area beneath the line of sight is within the topographic low of the existing Baroota Reservoir resulting in limited topographic shielding.

The likelihood of vegetation with a high visual absorption capacity is considered low as most of the taller trees and shrubs within the line of sight are associated with the perimeter of the existing Baroota Reservoir below the power house elevation (**Figure 18**). Above this the dominant vegetation is generally grasslands which would not impede line of sight.

## **5.3 Impacts on Visual Amenity - Solar Project**

Viewshed analysis of the TZVI identified only two viewpoints (Viewpoint 3 and 5) with a direct line of site to the solar infrastructure.

### **5.3.1 Viewpoint 3**

Viewshed analysis from Viewpoint 3 (**Figure 7**) towards the Solar Project shows a clear line of sight to roughly 40% of the site. Gentle topographical undulations create topographical shadows which would hide the southern and western portions of the proposed solar plant from Viewpoint 3.

The photo from Viewpoint 3 (**Figure 6**) shows a dirt access road travelling east directly towards the proposed site. Shrubland is located from the northern margin of the dirt track extending north, however the agricultural land south of this track appears to be a ploughed field with little visual impedance.

### **5.3.2 Viewpoint 5**

Viewshed analysis from Viewpoint 5 (**Figure 9**) towards the Solar Project show a clear line of sight to roughly 60% of the Solar Project area. The general direction of incline across the region is from west to east towards Flinders Range, however the topography undulates considerably as seen in the line of sight cross section attached to viewshed analysis. These undulations create topographical shadows which hide the southern and western portions of the solar plan area from view.

The photo from Viewpoint 5 (**Figure 8**) shows a dirt access road travelling east directly south of the proposed Site. The proposed Solar Project is situated between two sections of trees which line the dirt track and is intersected by a railway line. Neither of these areas of trees impede the direct line of sight the proposed Solar Project. Overhead low voltage distribution powerlines run parallel to the dirt road towards the east. Aside from the stated vegetation the agricultural field within the line of sight to the proposed Solar Project only contain crops and will therefore have minimal visual adsorption capacity.

## 6. Conclusion

### 6.1 Summary of Impacts

The visual impact assessment carried out by JBS&G used a combination of field work and desktop study to identify the sensitive receptors across the TZVI. The likely visual impact from the proposed PHES, associated powerhouse/switchyard and Solar Project on these receptors was assessed using an impact matrix to score the visual impact for each receptor.

The following table provides a summary of the visual impact assessment.

**Table 2: Summary of Impacts**

Component	Viewpoint	Viewpoint Impact	Component Impact	Project Visual Impact
Solar Project	3	Moderate	Moderate	<b>Moderate-Low</b>
	5	Moderate		
Lower Reservoir	6	Moderate-Low	Moderate	
	9	Moderate-Low		
	10	High		
Upper Reservoir	3	Low	Low	

The investigation came to the following conclusion:

- Neither the Solar Project or PHES and associated powerhouse/switchyard scored more than moderate-low when assessed against the criteria selected for purpose this investigation;
- The natural topography of the region is largely effective in minimising direct line of sight to the PHES Project from identified receptors;
- Although the Solar Project is more visually accessible than the PHES Project due to the flatter topography of the coastal plains, the undulating nature of the localised relief is effective in reducing the visual impact at all the identified sensitive receptors so that only partial areas of the site can be seen; and
- The powerhouse/switchyard are also largely hidden from observers due to the natural topography.

In addition to the above points, the sensitive receptors identified throughout the area were found to either be local residents living in widely distributed agricultural properties, or users of the Augusta Highway and adjacent railway line. It is likely that local residents may have, at most, partial views of the proposed development which will be further mitigated by the distance to the Project.

In addition, it was found that users of the Augusta Highway or adjacent rail line would be exposed to the proposed developments for a few minutes at a time as they would be transient receptors, and therefore not significantly affected.

## 7. References

- South Australia. Environment Protection Act 1993. Version: 22.2.2018. Retrieved from: <https://www.legislation.sa.gov.au/LZ/C/A/ENVIRONMENT%20PROTECTION%20ACT%201993/CURRENT/1993.76.AUTH.PDF>
- WESTERN AUSTRALIA ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AUTHORITY (WA EPA). (2013). *Environmental Assessment Guideline for Environmental factors and objectives*. Government of Western Australia.
- CENTRAL LOCAL GOVERNMENT REGION OF SOUTH AUSTRALIA (SA CLGR). (2014). *Wind Farm Development Guidelines for Developers and Local Government Planners*. Retrieved from: <https://www.lga.sa.gov.au/webdata/resources/files/2012.32%20-%20Windfarm%20Development%20Guidelines%20-%20Final%20Report.pdf>
- WESTERN AUSTRALIAN PLANNING COMMISSION (WAPC). (2003). *State Policy framework (No. 2: Environment and Natural Resource Policy for Western Australia*. Retrieved from: [https://www.planning.wa.gov.au/dop\\_pub\\_pdf/SPP\\_2\\_0.pdf](https://www.planning.wa.gov.au/dop_pub_pdf/SPP_2_0.pdf)
- DEPARTMENT OF ENVIRONMENT, WATER AND NATURAL RESOURCES NATURE MAPS (DEWNR) 2018. Retrieved from: <http://spatialwebapps.environment.sa.gov.au/naturemaps/?locale=en-us&viewer=naturemaps>
- UK LANDSCAPE INSTITUTE (LI) AND THE INSTITUTE OF ENVIRONMENTAL MANAGEMENT AND ASSESSMENT (IEMA). (2001). *Guidelines for Landscape and Visual Impact Assessment 3rd edition*. Retrieved from: <https://www.landscapeinstitute.org/PDF/Contribute/GLVIA3consultationdraftformembers.pdf>

© JBS&G

This document is and shall remain the property of JBS&G. The document may only be used for the purposes for which it was commissioned and in accordance with the Terms of Engagement for the commission. Unauthorised use of this document in any form whatsoever is prohibited

Document Distribution

Rev No.	Copies	Recipient	Date:

Document Status

Rev No.	Author	Reviewer	Approved for Issue		
		Name	Name	Signature	Date



This page has been left blank intentionally

## **Appendix F      Traffic Assessment**

This page has been left blank intentionally



# Traffic Assessment

Baroota Solar and Hydro Project

JBS&G  
P18057

May 2018



## About Us

---

### Our Focus

Point8 provides professional services in the field of traffic engineering and transport planning. Our objective is to provide services that add value to our client's organisations.

### Quality Assurance

Point8 is committed to providing expert traffic engineering and transport planning services. We aim to exceed our clients' expectations by consistently delivering excellent outcomes. Point8's Quality Management System is certified to ISO 9001:2008.

### Document Control

D01 – P8 Report Template – version 13

Revision	Author(s)	Reviewer	Date	Comments
A	Rachael Amies, Michael Pickerill	Mark Plattz	8/05/2018	Draft
B	Rachael Amies	Michael Pickerill	9/05/2018	Final

### Contact Us

**Point8 Pty Ltd** | ABN 74 149 275 883

**offices:** 433 Logan Road, Stones Corner QLD 4120  
Level 13, 50 Cavill Avenue, Surfers Paradise QLD 4217

**phone:** 07 3040 9998

**fax:** 07 3103 4341

**email:** info@point8.com.au

**web:** point8.com.au

## Table of Contents

---

1.0	Introduction	5
1.1	Overview	5
1.2	Project Location	5
1.3	Scope	6
2.0	Project Profile	7
2.1	Overview	7
2.2	Project Timing	7
3.0	Existing Road Network	8
3.1	Key Roads	8
3.2	Key Intersections	12
3.3	Existing Vehicle Volumes	16
4.0	Inputs and Assumptions	18
4.1	Inputs Provided by Client	18
4.2	Assumptions	19
5.0	Development Impact	20
5.1	Traffic Generation	20
5.2	Traffic Distribution	21
6.0	Safety Considerations	22
6.1	Crash Analysis	22
6.2	Specific Locations	23
7.0	Assessment of Road Network	28
7.1	Intersection Performance	28
7.2	Link Performance on Augusta Highway	28
7.3	Baroota Road Condition	28
8.0	Conclusion	29

### Appendix A

Client Inputs

### Appendix B

Intersection Turning Movement Survey Summary

### Appendix C

Traffic Volume Calculations and Summaries

Table 3.1 – Description of Key Roads	8
Table 3.2 – Estimated AADT for Key Roads	16
Table 4.1 – Received Data	18
Table 4.2 – Generation Assumptions	19
Table 5.1 – Traffic Generation During Construction	20
Table 5.2 – Traffic Generation During Operations	21
Table 5.3 – Constructions Traffic Distribution	21
Table 5.4 – Operational Traffic Distribution	21
Table 7.1 – Estimated Daily Traffic Volumes on the Augusta Highway north and south of Baroota Road	28
Figure 1.1 – Locality Figure	5
Figure 2.1 – Workers per Shift Over the Construction Schedule	7
Figure 3.1 – Rural and State Road Accesses	9
Figure 3.2 – Augusta Highway (northbound) approaching Baroota Road	10
Figure 3.3 – Germein Gorge Road (between Reservoir Road and the Augusta Highway)	10
Figure 3.4 – Baroota Road	10
Figure 3.5 – Reservoir Road	10
Figure 3.6 – Gate on Reservoir Road (end of public road network)	11
Figure 3.7 – Site Access	11
Figure 3.8 – Key Intersections and Potential Access Routes	12
Figure 3.9 - Augusta Highway and Baroota Road Intersection	13
Figure 3.10 – Baroota Road Level Crossing (eastbound)	13
Figure 3.11 – Germein Gorge Road/Reservoir Road Intersection	14
Figure 3.12 – Baroota Road/Reservoir Road Intersection	14
Figure 3.13 – Augusta Highway/Germein Gorge Road Intersection	15
Figure 3.14 – Augusta Highway/Baroota Road 2018 Traffic Counts during Development Peak Hours	17
Figure 5.1 – Construction Daily Vehicle Trips for each Month of Construction	20
Figure 6.1 – Crash Figure (2012-2016)	22
Figure 6.2 – Baroota Road Vertical Crest	23
Figure 6.3 – Baroota Road Approach (Top of Crest)	23
Figure 6.4 – Augusta Highway approach to Baroota Road intersection	24
Figure 6.5 – Baroota Road Approach to Augusta Highway	24
Figure 6.6 – Background Traffic Turn Warrant Assessment (2019 AM Development Peak)	25
Figure 6.7 – Background Traffic Turn Warrant Assessment (2019 PM Development Peak)	26
Figure 6.8 – Construction Traffic Turn Warrant Assessment (2019 AM Development Peak)	27
Figure 6.9 – Operation Traffic Turn Warrant Assessment (2032 AM Development Peak)	27

## 1.0 Introduction

### 1.1 Overview

Point8 has been commissioned by JBS&G to prepare a Traffic Assessment for a proposed commercial pumped hydro and solar facility in Baroota, South Australia. The project involves the construction and operation of a large scale pumped hydro and solar project, including a 300MW solar farm and an additional (upper) reservoir near the existing Baroota reservoir operated by SA Water. The project is proposed to be developed by Rise Renewables Pty Ltd within the District Council of Mount Remarkable (Council) area.

### 1.2 Project Location

The project site is located in Baroota, approximately 230 kilometres north of Adelaide and 12km north-east of Port Germein, South Australia as shown in Figure 1.1.

Figure 1.1 – Locality Figure



Base map source: Google Earth

### 1.3 Scope

The purpose of the traffic assessment is to define baseline conditions as part of an analysis of the development application.

The project is in the early stages of design and this traffic assessment considers both the construction and operation phases of the project. Specifically this assessment considers the:

- suitability/feasibility of site access locations
- quantification of vehicle volumes likely to be generated by the proposed Project
- assessment of the current condition of the identified access points, identifying hazards
- impediments to heavy vehicle movements and associated management options where required.

Point8's consideration of traffic impacts has been prepared to facilitate a development assessment. The assessments herein do not include:

- SIDRA Intersection analysis
- preparation of concept designs
- assessment of pavement impacts
- rail level crossing (ALCAM) assessments
- consideration of potential impediments to heavy movements on the state-controlled network beyond the relevant intersections to local roads accessing the site.

It is understood that this traffic assessment will be submitted to the South Australia Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure (DPTI) as part of a Development Application for the project.

## 2.0 Project Profile

### 2.1 Overview

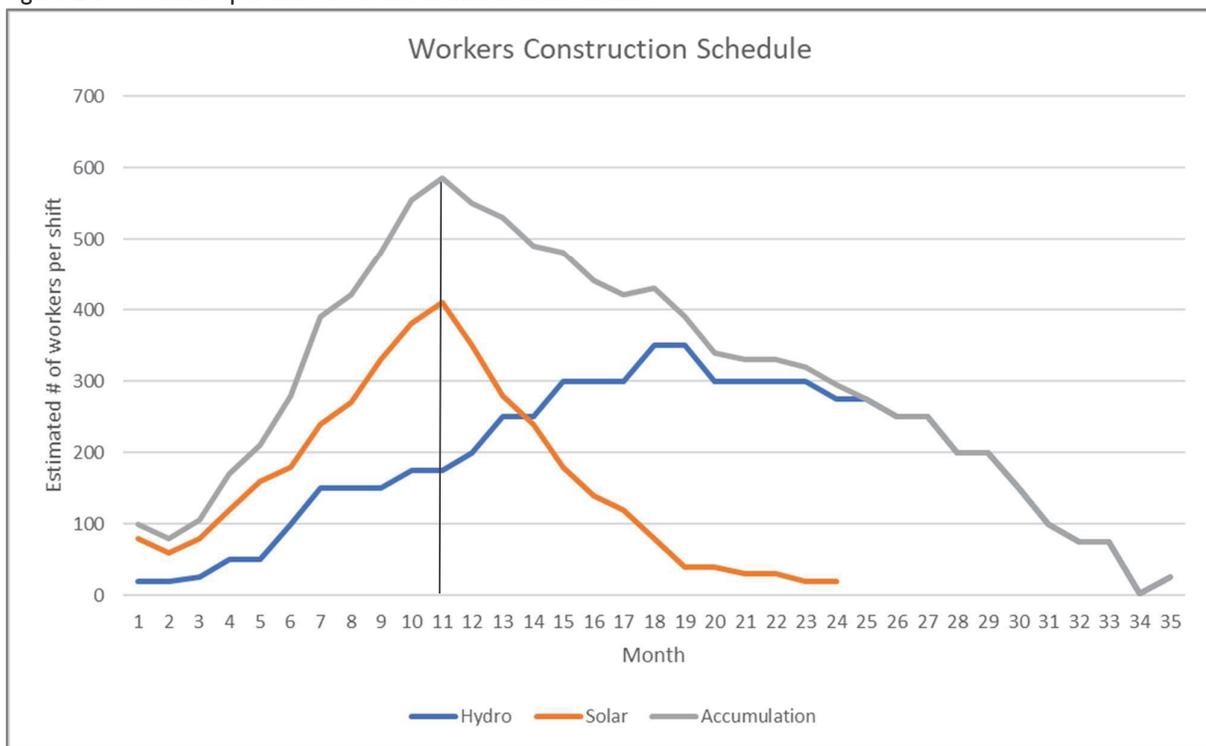
The development proposes two facilities; a pumped hydro facility and a solar facility. Both the construction and operational phases for development have been considered.

### 2.2 Project Timing

#### 2.2.1 Construction Phase

The construction of both the hydro and solar facilities are expected to start in October 2018, with the hydro facility expected to be constructed over 36 months and the solar facility 18-24 months. The construction schedule of both facilities has been provided by JBS&G showing the estimated number of workers per shift for each month of construction. From the data it was determined that the peak construction month is predicted to be during August 2019 (month 11) as shown in Figure 2.1. During this month the total number of workers per shift is expected to be 585.

Figure 2.1 – Workers per Shift Over the Construction Schedule



#### 2.2.2 Operation Phase

The operation of the solar facility is expected to commence in 2021 and the hydro facility in 2022. During the operation phase both facilities are expected to have a workforce of 5-10 workers each. During this time, it is predicted that 6 service vehicles will travel to the site each week.

## 3.0 Existing Road Network

### 3.1 Key Roads

The key roads in the vicinity of the development site are the Augusta Highway, Germein Gorge Road, Baroota Road and Reservoir Road. Details of the form and function of each of these roads is provided in Table 3.1.

Table 3.1 – Description of Key Roads

ROAD	ROAD AUTHORITY	FORM	CLASSIFICATION	SPEED LIMIT
Augusta Highway	DPTI	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Two-lane, two-way</li> <li>3.7m wide lanes with 1.3m sealed shoulders</li> <li>Centreline and edge lines</li> </ul>	Class 1 <sup>(1)</sup>	110km/h
Germein Gorge Road	DPTI	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Two-lane, two-way</li> <li>5.5m Sealed carriageway with 1-1.5m gravel shoulders</li> <li>Centreline</li> <li>Gravel shoulders</li> </ul>	Class 3 <sup>(1)</sup>	100km/h
Baroota Road	District Council of Mount Remarkable	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Gravel with 7m wide formation, well graded</li> <li>Generally straight and flat</li> </ul>	Unsealed Access Road	Default rural (100km/h)
Reservoir Road	District Council of Mount Remarkable	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Gravel with 6-7m wide formation, well graded</li> <li>Winding geometry through sections</li> </ul>	Unsealed Access Road	Default rural (100km/h)

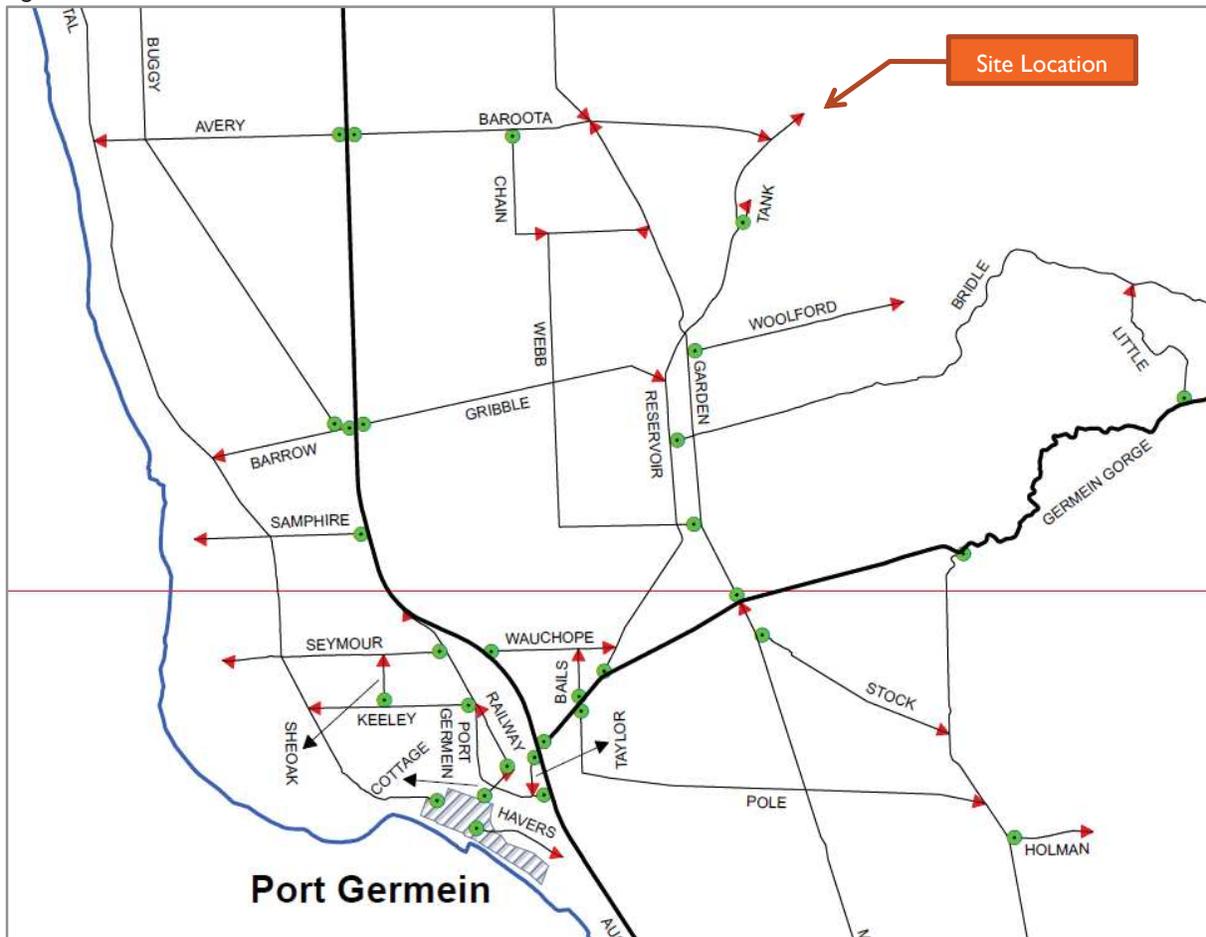
(1) Source: DPTI, AADT Estimates Map, 2015

Both Baroota Road and Reservoir Road are public roads which provide access to the existing Baroota reservoir and development site. From the site inspection, both roads were observed to be well graded and have a wide carriageway suitable for heavy vehicles.

Baroota Road is generally flat and straight which provides a direct access route to the site from Augusta Highway, whilst Reservoir Road is a longer unsealed road with a curvilinear alignment at the northern end. Reservoir Road also has fronting properties and large gum trees within close proximity to the carriageway.

As shown in Figure 3.1, the public road network terminates shortly after the intersection of the two roads which, forms the entrance to the existing Baroota Reservoir and to the development site. The private road network beyond this point is outside the scope of this assessment.

Figure 3.1 – Rural and State Road Accesses



Source: DC Mount Remarkable Rural Road RACK PLAN 876, October 2017

Site photos of the general form of the four key roads are shown in Figure 3.2, Figure 3.3, Figure 3.4 and Figure 3.5.

Figure 3.2 – Augusta Highway (northbound) approaching Baroota Road



Figure 3.3 – Germein Gorge Road (between Reservoir Road and the Augusta Highway)



Figure 3.4 – Baroota Road



Figure 3.5 – Reservoir Road



### 3.1.1 Eastern end of Reservoir Road (Site Access Location)

As discussed earlier and shown in Figure 3.1, the public road network approaching the site terminates approximately 100m east of the Baroota Road/Reservoir Road intersection. It was observed that a gate (open at the time of the site inspection) is installed at this location, as shown on Figure 3.6.

Figure 3.6 – Gate on Reservoir Road (end of public road network)



Approximately 260 metres beyond the gate, Reservoir Road intersects with Kenihan Road and Pipeline Track as shown in Figure 3.7. It was observed that Kenihan Road, Pipeline Track and Norwest Track were gated with "SA Water" signage.

Figure 3.7 – Site Access



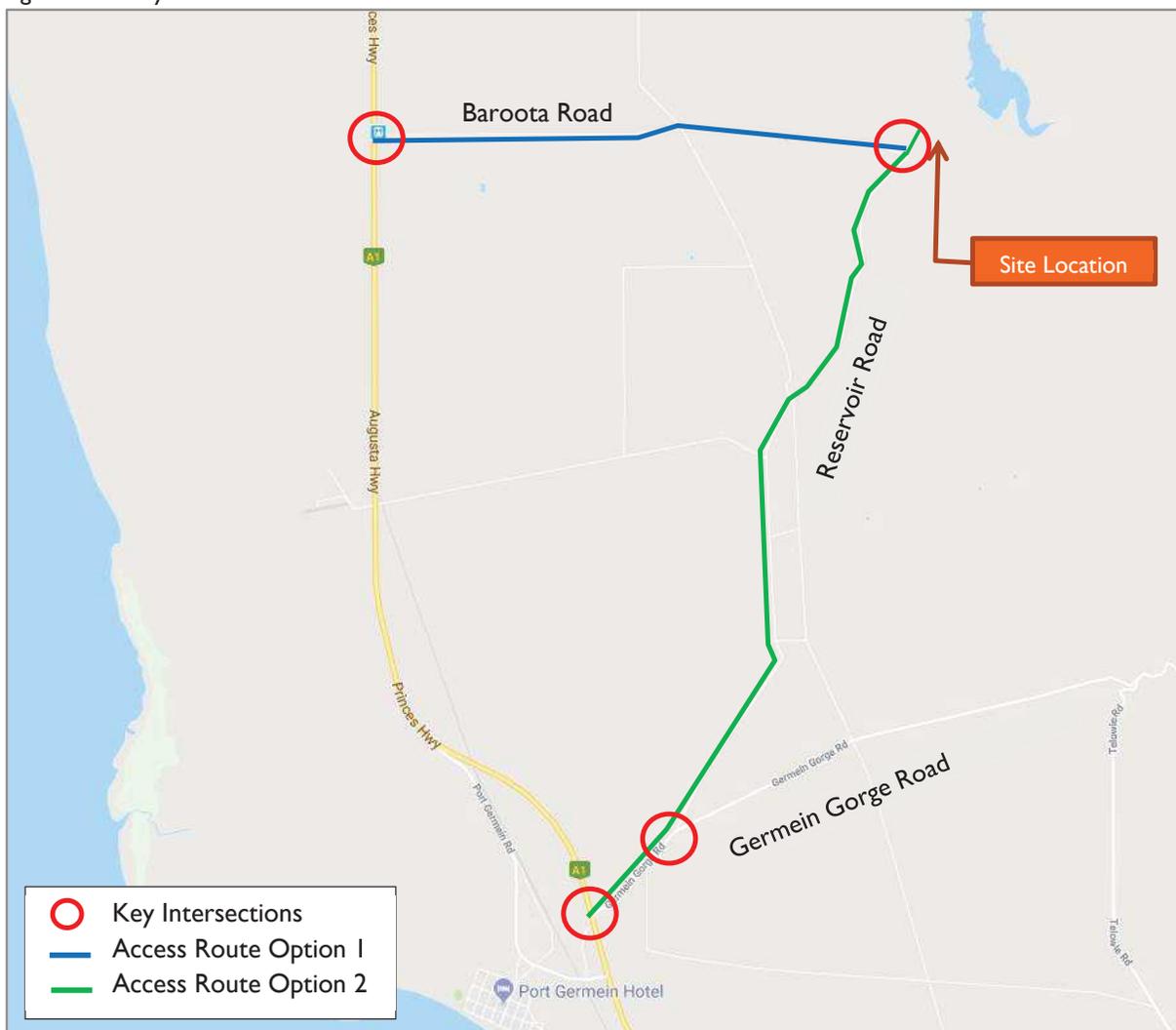
Access to the site, as far as the public is concerned, is therefore at the gated location on Reservoir Road. At this location Reservoir Road has a straight alignment, with sufficient width provided between the gate posts to accommodate heavy vehicle access.

### 3.2 Key Intersections

There are two potential access routes linking Augusta Highway to the site. The first is via Baroota Road and the second is via Germein Gorge Road and Reservoir Road, as shown in Figure 3.8. The key intersections which may potentially be impacted by to the construction/operation of the facilities are:

- Augusta Highway/Baroota Road
- Baroota Road/Reservoir Road
- Germein Gorge Road/Reservoir Road
- Augusta Highway/Germein Gorge Road

Figure 3.8 – Key Intersections and Potential Access Routes



Base Image Source: Google Maps

### 3.2.1 Augusta Highway/Baroota Road Intersection

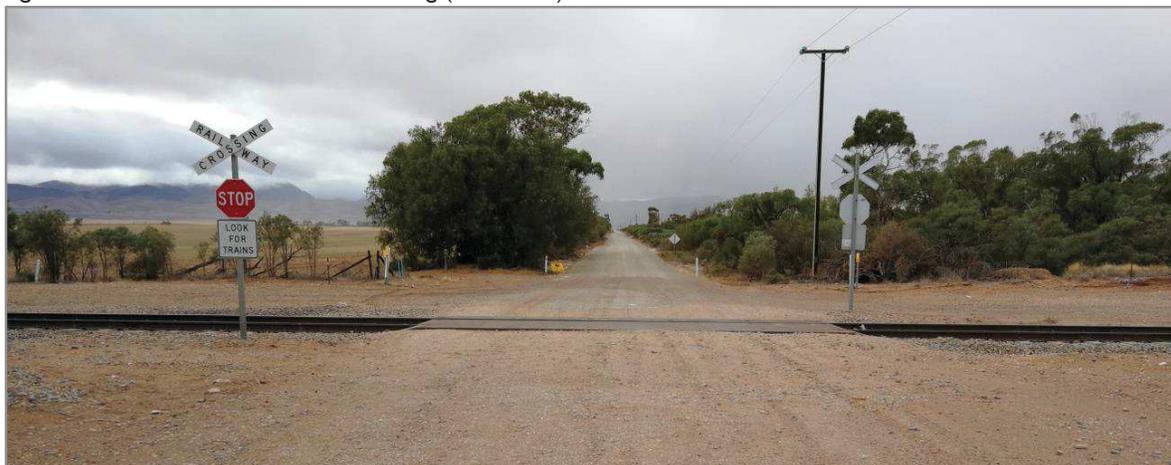
The Augusta Highway/Baroota Road intersection is a four-way, priority (Give Way) controlled junction with the highway forming the major legs. A rail line (operated by Australian Rail Track Corporation [ARTC]) runs parallel to the Augusta Highway on the eastern side of the road reserve, approximately 32 metres from the edge of the highway carriageway. There is an open level crossing with priority (stop) control where the rail line intersects with Baroota Road, as shown in Figure 3.10. Other notable features and observations of the intersection are that there:

- are no turn pockets
- is sufficient sight distance in both directions along Augusta Highway given the speed limit
- appears to be sufficient sight distance in both directions along rail line
- is sufficient access width for heavy vehicle swept paths
- is sufficient width to store heavy vehicles between the highway and level crossing

Figure 3.9 - Augusta Highway and Baroota Road Intersection



Figure 3.10 – Baroota Road Level Crossing (eastbound)



### 3.2.2 Germein Gorge Road/Reservoir Road Intersection

The Germein Gorge Road/Reservoir Road intersection is a three-way, priority (Give Way) controlled junction with Germein Gorge Road forming the major legs, as shown in Figure 3.11. Reservoir Road intersects with Germein Gorge Road at an acute (<45 degree) angle, which is likely to result in drivers on the Reservoir Road approach having difficulty in observing vehicles approaching from the left on Germein Gorge Road.

Figure 3.11 – Germein Gorge Road/Reservoir Road Intersection



### 3.2.3 Baroota Road/Reservoir Road Intersection

The intersection of Baroota Road and Reservoir Road is a three-way, uncontrolled junction. It is unclear which approach and movement has priority. From aerial imagery Reservoir Road appears to form the major legs; however, it was observed during the site inspection that the road formation indicated that the major movements occur between Baroota Road and the eastern section of Reservoir Road, as shown in Figure 3.12.

During site inspection it was observed that Baroota Road has a crest on approach to Reservoir Road, restricting sight distance at the intersection between the western and southern legs.

Figure 3.12 – Baroota Road/Reservoir Road Intersection



### 3.2.4 Augusta Highway/Germein Gorge Road Intersection

The Augusta Highway/Germein Gorge Road intersection is a three-way, priority (Give Way) controlled junction with the highway forming the major legs as shown in Figure 3.13.

Figure 3.13 – Augusta Highway/Germein Gorge Road Intersection



### 3.3 Existing Vehicle Volumes

The historic Average Annual Daily Traffic (AADT) volumes for the Augusta Highway and Germein Gorge Road are shown in Table 3.2. The traffic volumes for Baroota Road and Reservoir Road are expected to be minimal given the land uses (farms and a small number of rural residential properties) that they provide access to. During the site inspection (middle of a weekday), only one vehicle was observed to use Reservoir Road and none along Baroota Road.

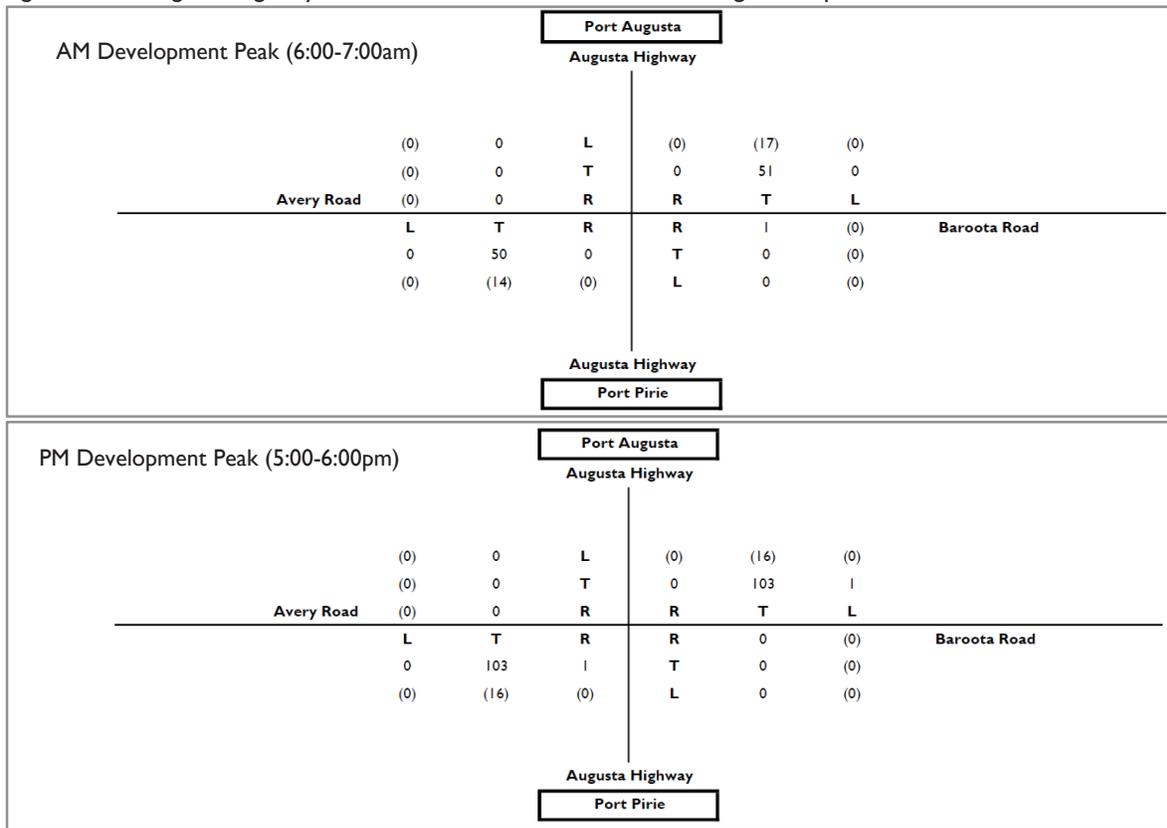
**Table 3.2 – Estimated AADT for Key Roads**

ROAD	YEAR	AADT	SOURCE
Augusta Highway	2017	3,500	SA Open Data
Germein Gorge Road	2013	190	SA Open Data

At the intersection of Augusta Highway and Baroota Road, twelve (12) hour turning movement counts were undertaken by Austraffic on Monday, 9 April 2018. From the recorded data it is noted that weekday AM and PM traffic peaks occurred at 9:30-10:30am and 11:45-12:45pm respectively.

For the purposes of this assessment, it is assumed that the development will have its highest traffic impacts during the construction stage. The construction peak hour is assumed to be 6:00-7:00 (AM peak for the development) and 5:00-6:00 (PM peak for the development) due to the 12-hour shift schedules. The surveyed traffic volumes at this Augusta Highway/Baroota Road intersection during these periods are shown in Figure 3.14. On this figure, "L", "T" and "R" represent the left, through and right turning movement volumes respectively on each intersection approach.

Figure 3.14 – Augusta Highway/Baroota Road 2018 Traffic Counts during Development Peak Hours



## 4.0 Inputs and Assumptions

### 4.1 Inputs Provided by Client

A data request was prepared by Point8 for JBS&G which requested project details and time profiles relating to the construction and operational phase of the project.

Key information received that has been used to estimate development trip generation is outlined in Table 4.1.

**Table 4.1 – Received Data**

RECEIVED DATA	HYDRO FACILITY	SOLAR FACILITY
<b>CONSTRUCTION PHASE</b>		
Commencement of Construction phase	October 2018	October 2018
Duration of construction phase	36 months	18-24 months
Construction workforce during periods of peak activity	300	400
Heavy vehicle movements for deliveries	Max 300 per day during peak periods of construction	
Regular servicing	Estimated once a fortnight	
Origin of deliveries and times of day	Expected to be mostly from Adelaide with some from Port Pirie and Port Augusta, spread across daylight hours.	
Workers location	Based in local towns, no workers camp proposed.	
Workers travel	Potential for a 12-seater bus to be provided where the majority of workers are based, estimated to be Port Pirie.	
Workers hours	Assumed that all activities will be undertaken over a 12-hour schedule over 7 days per week.	
Anticipated vehicle routes	Augusta Highway	
<b>OPERATION PHASE</b>		
Commencement of operations phase	2022	2021
Operational workforce	5-10	5-10
Operational traffic	14-20 vehicle movements per day	
Service vehicles	6 service vehicles a week	

## 4.2 Assumptions

As noted herein, there are two options for vehicle access to site from the Augusta Highway; Baroota Road and Reservoir Road. It is recommended that the designated access route for construction and operation traffic be the former rather than the latter considering:

- The directness of the route from the site location to the nearest sealed, higher order road (i.e. the Augusta Highway).
- The substandard geometry of the Germein Gorge Road/Reservoir Road intersection.
- Potential amenity (noise, dust) impacts on rural residential properties fronting the southern section of Reservoir Road
- The curvilinear alignment of the northern section of Reservoir Road coupled with the close proximity of trees with large diameter trunks (versus the generally straight and flat alignment of Baroota Road).

While some development traffic may still end up using the Reservoir Road route, assessing all development traffic turning through the Baroota Road and Augusta Highway will represent a worst case scenario on the road network (in terms of concentrating development traffic) – therefore there is a higher confidence placed on the conclusions found.

Other assumptions determined from the received data used for the calculation of development traffic generation are outlined in Table 4.2.

**Table 4.2 – Generation Assumptions**

GENERATION ASSUMPTION	VALUE
Proportion of construction workers travelling by bus	10%
Proportion of construction workers travelling by car	90%
Peak hour proportion of daily deliveries	8%
Construction worker light vehicle occupancy	1.2 persons/vehicle
Operations worker light vehicle occupancy	1 person/vehicle

For the purposes of this assessment, a background traffic growth rate of 1.5% per annum (linear) has been applied to the 2018 surveyed volumes to estimate future year traffic volumes on the Augusta Highway.

## 5.0 Development Impact

### 5.1 Traffic Generation

The proposed hydro and solar facility construction and operation phase traffic assumptions used to inform this assessment are based on information provided by JBS&G. Full background traffic counts and development trip generation calculations are attached in Appendix A.

#### 5.1.1 Construction Generated Traffic Volumes

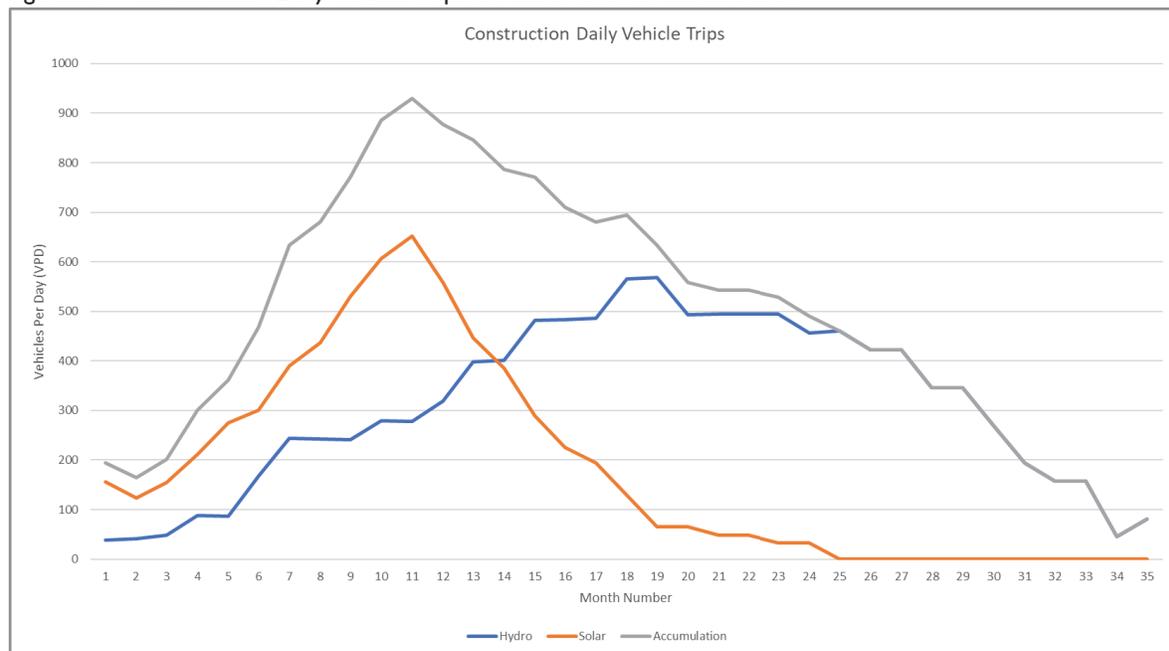
Using the received data, estimates of the traffic generated by the proposed hydro and solar facility in the construction phase have been determined.

Figure 5.1 shows the daily vehicle trips predicted for each month of construction for both the hydro and solar facilities showing month 11 (August 2019) is the peak construction period. A summary of the typical daily and peak hour volumes predicted for August 2019 is provided in Table 5.1.

**Table 5.1 – Traffic Generation During Construction**

VEHICLE TYPE	DAILY TRIPS (VPD)	PEAK HOUR TRIPS (VPH)			
		AM PEAK		PM PEAK	
		IN	OUT	IN	OUT
Light Vehicles	880	440	0	0	440
Heavy Vehicles	53	4	4	4	4
<b>Total</b>	<b>933</b>	<b>444</b>	<b>4</b>	<b>4</b>	<b>444</b>

**Figure 5.1 – Construction Daily Vehicle Trips for each Month of Construction**



### 5.1.2 Operational Generated Traffic Volumes

Using the received data, estimates of the traffic generated by the proposed hydro and solar facility when both are in the operations phase (2022) have been determined, with a summary of the typical daily and peak hour volumes provided in Table 5.2.

**Table 5.2 – Traffic Generation During Operations**

VEHICLE TYPE	DAILY TRIPS (VPD)	PEAK HOUR TRIPS (VPH)			
		AM PEAK		PM PEAK	
		IN	OUT	IN	OUT
Light Vehicles	40	20	0	0	20
Heavy Vehicles	4	1	1	1	1
Total	44	21	1	1	21

## 5.2 Traffic Distribution

In general, trips to/from the development are expected to either travel north or south from the development site on the Augusta Highway (accessed via Baroota Road). The origins of the vehicle generation for the construction phase are expected to be mostly from Adelaide (south), Port Pirie (south) and Port Augusta (north). The origins of the vehicle generation for the operations phase are expected to be from local towns.

The predicted dispersal percentage of construction vehicles is outlined in Table 5.3.

**Table 5.3 – Construction Traffic Distribution**

DISTRIBUTION	NORTH	SOUTH
Workers (passenger vehicles)	50%	50%
Workers (12-seater bus)	0%	100%
Assorted materials deliveries	25%	75%
General service vehicles	50%	50%

The predicted dispersal percentage of operational vehicles is outlined in Table 5.4.

**Table 5.4 – Operational Traffic Distribution**

DISTRIBUTION	NORTH	SOUTH
Workers (passenger vehicles)	50%	50%
General service vehicles	50%	50%

As noted earlier, it is assumed that no vehicles will travel via Reservoir Road and Germein Gorge Road to/from the development.

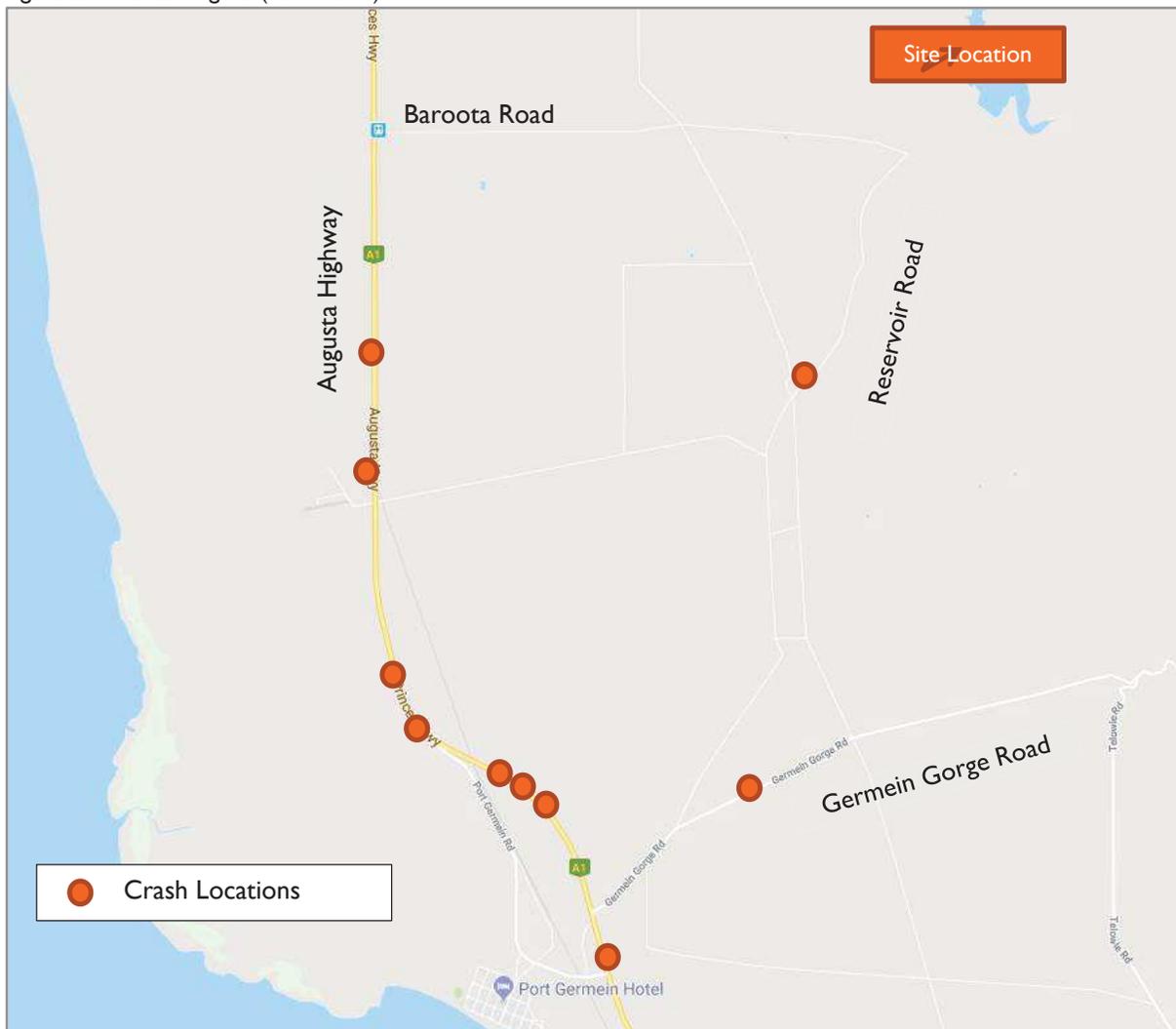
## 6.0 Safety Considerations

### 6.1 Crash Analysis

Traffic crashes recorded over a five-year period (2012-2016) were extracted from the Location SA Map Viewer and are presented in Figure 6.1. As shown, there were no crashes recorded at the key intersections, on Baroota Road or in the immediate vicinity of the development site. Only one crash was recorded on Reservoir Road. The figure below presents all crashes within the region for completeness; however, these crashes are not relevant to the development proposal.

The data provides no evidence of apparent road deficiencies that indicate a reoccurring road safety issue on Baroota Road or at key intersections.

Figure 6.1 – Crash Figure (2012-2016)



Data Source: LocationSAMapViewer (Government of South Australia)  
Base Image Source: Google Maps

## 6.2 Specific Locations

### 6.2.1 Location 1 – Baroota Road/Reservoir Road Intersection

A vertical crest curve is located on Baroota Road on the western approach to the Reservoir Road intersection, as shown in Figure 6.2.

Figure 6.2 – Baroota Road Vertical Crest



During the site inspection, the available sight distance to the west from Reservoir Road was measured to be 160m. In addition, on approach to the intersection, eastbound on Baroota Road, the intersection is not visible until drivers have reached the top of the crest as shown Figure 6.3.

Figure 6.3 – Baroota Road Approach (Top of Crest)



As both roads are unsigned (and the default rural speed limit is 100km/h), vehicles may approach the intersection and crest at high speeds and not see oncoming traffic. Due to the blind spot over the crest, natural driver reaction is to slow on approach; however, there is a risk that drivers will maintain unsuitable speeds through the crest curve.

Due to the number of vehicles expected during peak construction periods this presents a safety concern. It is recommended that a:

- Side Road Intersection on a Curve [W2-9(L)] advisory sign is installed on the western (Baroota Road) approach to the intersection.
- Give Way sign [R1-2] is installed on the southern (Reservoir Road) approach to define intersection priority to Baroota Road.

From the site inspection, it appears that the pipe located on the southern side of Baroota Road passes underground, therefore earthworks to flatten the crest are not considered practicable.

## 6.2.2 Location 2 – Baroota Road Level Crossing

The form and level of control at level crossing on Baroota Road is considered appropriate given the existing usage of Baroota Road. During the site inspection the following observations were noted:

- Two warning signs are provided on the highway approaches to Baroota Road intersection, as shown in Figure 6.4.
- Queue storage length of approximately 32m is available between the level crossing and the Augusta Highway.
- The Baroota Road carriageway over the level crossing is approximately 10m wide
- Sight distance along the rail line in both directions appears to be unobstructed, though a vertical crest curve in the line is present some distance to the south.
- No trains were observed.

Figure 6.4 – Augusta Highway approach to Baroota Road intersection



Figure 6.5 – Baroota Road Approach to Augusta Highway



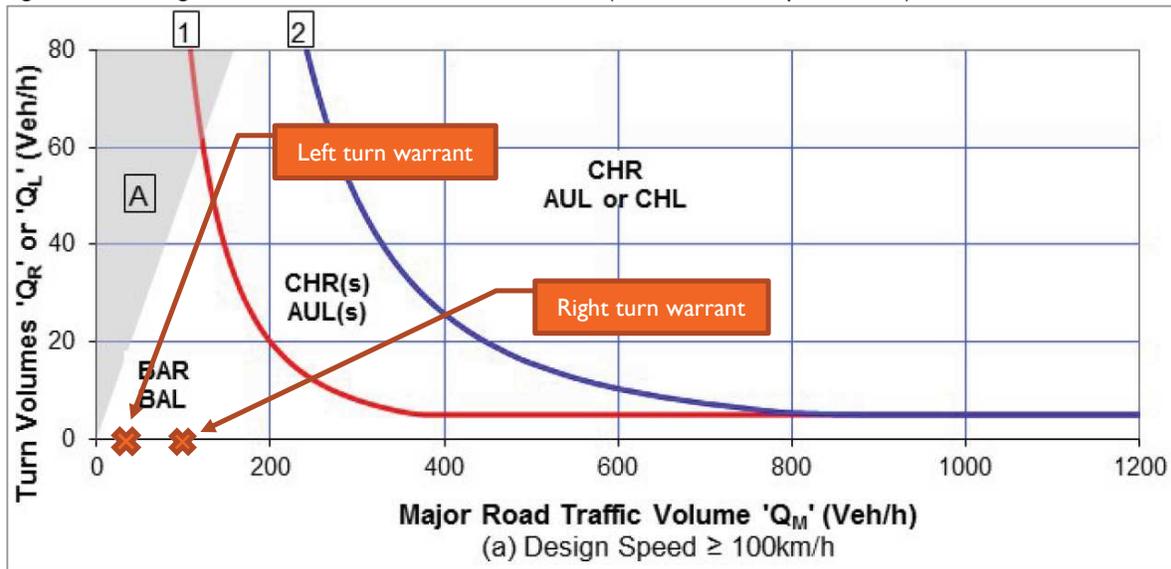
While the existing passive (signage only) crossing arrangements may be suitable for current traffic volumes, with the increase in vehicle volumes the exposure of conflict and associated risk level is increased. The rail operator (ARTC) may need to be engaged to undertake a review of the existing crossing under the peak development (construction stage) traffic volume conditions using the Australian Level Crossing Assessment Model (ALCAM) to ascertain whether active control (e.g. warning light, boom gates) is warranted.

### 6.2.3 Location 3 – Augusta Highway/Baroota Road Intersection

As the Augusta Highway/Baroota Road intersection is a priority-controlled intersection, as significant factor in its safety performance is the provisions for turning vehicles from the major (through) road. The current intersection form provides Basic Right (BAR) and Basic Left (BAL) treatments for the turns into Baroota Road. Peak hour turn warrant assessments (as outlined within Austroads' *Guide to Traffic Management Part 6*) have been used to assess the safety performance of the intersection and determine whether higher order turn treatments are required.

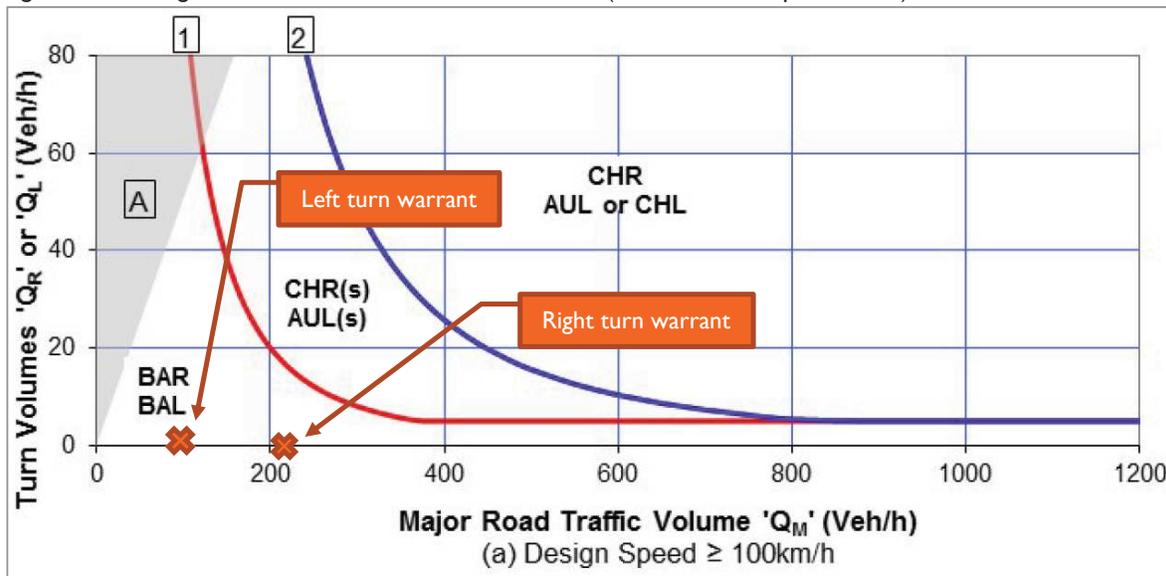
As shown on Figure 6.6 and Figure 6.7, based on the projected future background traffic volumes during the development peak hours, no higher order turning treatments are warranted without the development.

Figure 6.6 – Background Traffic Turn Warrant Assessment (2019 AM Development Peak)



Base Image Source: Austroads Guide to Traffic Management Part 6 (2017)

Figure 6.7 – Background Traffic Turn Warrant Assessment (2019 PM Development Peak)



Base Image Source: Austroads Guide to Traffic Management Part 6 (2017)

The addition of construction and operation traffic will increase the traffic volume accessing Baroota Road. In terms of the turn warrant assessment, the critical peak is the AM peak as this is when the left and right turns into Baroota Road will experience an increase in volumes (turn warrant assessments do not apply to turning movements out of the minor/side road).

Application of the warrants has been undertaken for:

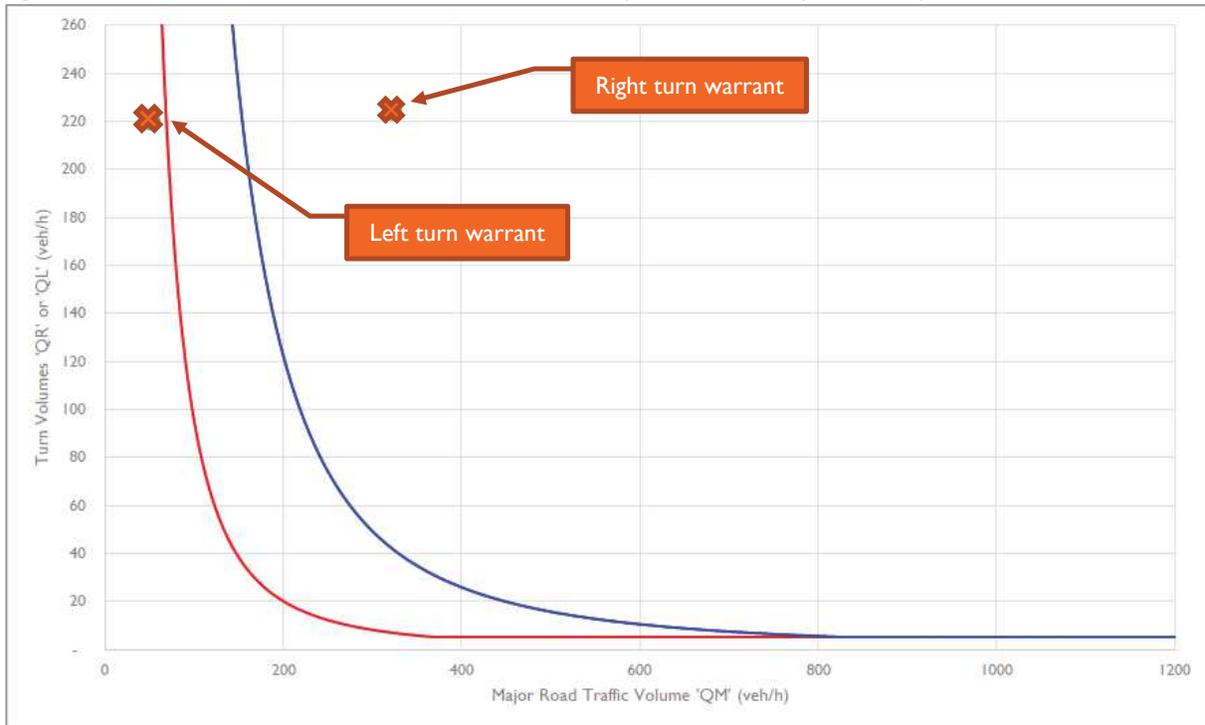
- Peak construction traffic volumes, in the 2019 AM Development Peak
- Operation traffic volumes, in the 2032 AM Development Peak (i.e. 10 years beyond the commencement of operations)

These warrants are presented on Figure 6.8 and Figure 6.9 respectively. As shown, while no higher order turn treatments are warranted under the operation traffic scenario, a Channelised Right (CHR) form (i.e. right turn lane on the southern Augusta Highway approach to the intersection) is warranted under peak construction traffic volumes.

It is noted that the turning warrants published by Austroads are based on a design life of 10 years; however, in this instance construction activities will cease after 3 years and so application of the warrants is conservative. Nonetheless, the development will introduce significant peak hour turning traffic at this location and it is recommended that a construction-phase Traffic Management Plan be developed to determine appropriate mitigation measures. Potential measures include the provision of:

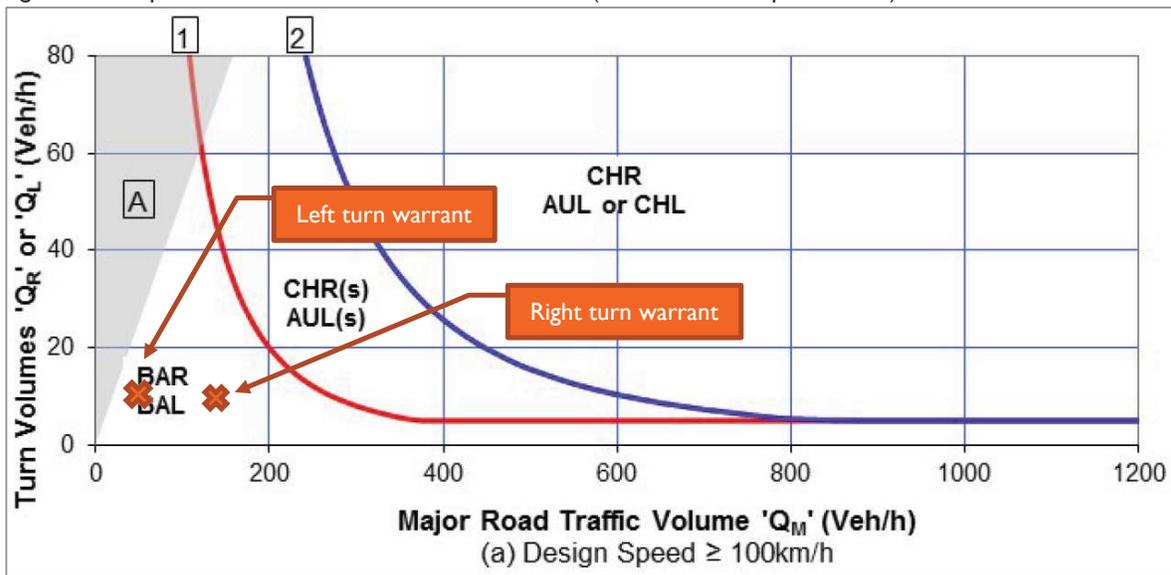
- The aforementioned Channelised Right (CHR) treatment.
- A short-form Channelised Right (CHR[S]) treatment (which provides an intermediate level of safety performance at a reduced cost, in comparison to a full CHR treatment).
- Temporary signage, speed limit reductions and/or active traffic control.
- Additional bus/coach services (to increase the proportion of staff trips made by bus from the 10% assumed in this assessment) for construction personnel based in Port Pirie to reduce the number of private vehicles accessing site and therefore the peak traffic accessing Baroota Road.

Figure 6.8 – Construction Traffic Turn Warrant Assessment (2019 AM Development Peak)



Base Image Source: Expanded Turn Warrant Graph prepared by Point8 using Austroads formulae (design speed  $\geq 100\text{km/h}$ )

Figure 6.9 – Operation Traffic Turn Warrant Assessment (2032 AM Development Peak)



Base Image Source: Austroads Guide to Traffic Management Part 6 (2017)

## 7.0 Assessment of Road Network

### 7.1 Intersection Performance

Given the very low volume of traffic currently using both side roads and the reasonably low AADT of the major road (<4,000vpd), the peak hour operation of the Augusta Highway/Baroota intersection can be reasonably expected to operate within practical capacity limits for an unsignalised intersection, with or without the development. Delays anticipated at the intersection are expected to be limited to development traffic only (turning onto the Augusta Highway). Therefore, a detailed operational capacity assessment has not been used to assess intersection operation.

### 7.2 Link Performance on Augusta Highway

A summary of two-way daily volumes on the Augusta Highway with and without development traffic is provided in Table 7.1.

Table 7.1 – Estimated Daily Traffic Volumes on the August Highway north and south of Baroota Road

PHASE	YEAR	BACKGROUND CONDITIONS (VPD) <sup>(1)</sup>	WITH DEVELOPMENT CONDITIONS (VPD)		PERCENTAGE INCREASE <sup>(2)</sup>	
		NORTH AND SOUTH OF BAROOTA ROAD	NORTH OF BAROOTA ROAD	SOUTH OF BAROOTA ROAD	NORTH OF BAROOTA ROAD	SOUTH OF BAROOTA ROAD
Construction	2019	3,553	4,003	4,035	13%	14%
Operations	2022	3,710	3,731	3,731	1%	1%
Operations	2032	4,235	4,256	4,256	0%	0%

(1) Applying 1.5% linear growth rate to existing AADT of 3,500

(2) Proportions are for the two-way AADT on either side of the intersection, not individual turning movements

The daily volumes under all scenarios are well below the capacity of a two-lane highway, which is commonly accepted to be in the order of 15,000 vehicles per day. As such, the proposed development is not expected to have any significant impact on link performance along the Augusta Highway.

### 7.3 Baroota Road Condition

Baroota Road is currently unsealed and carries minimal traffic volumes (the 12-hour turning movement count at the August Highway intersection recorded 21 vehicles on Baroota Road). During the peak of construction, under the inputs and assumptions used for this assessment the AADT on Baroota Road will temporarily increase to approximately 900-1,000 vehicles per day.

While the reasons for sealing a road are varied, the Australian Road Research Board's *Unsealed Roads Manual: Guidelines to Good Practice* notes that sealing of roads is typically warranted (without requiring economic benefit assessment) for an AADT greater than 250.

The temporary nature of the increased traffic volumes on Baroota Road may mean that sealing of the road is not in the best interests of the asset owner (Council), who would bear increased future cost of maintaining a sealed road. Nonetheless, the temporary increase in traffic is likely to require increased maintenance/intervention of the unsealed surface and the responsibility for this should be negotiated with Council.

## 8.0 Conclusion

---

This report documents a Traffic Assessment of a proposed solar farm and pumped hydro project in Baroota, South Australia. The key findings of this assessment are:

- The development is estimated to generate up to 448 and 22 peak hour vehicle trips in the construction and operation stages respectively. Workforce movements represent the majority of these vehicle trips.
- Access to the site will occur via the eastern end of Reservoir Road (where it transitions from a public road to a private road). The access arrangement appears to be appropriate.
- Two routes (via local unsealed roads) are available between the site access and the State-controlled road network, being Baroota Road and Reservoir Road. The Baroota Road route is considered to be preferential, particularly during the construction phase, due to:
  - The directness of the route from the site location to the nearest sealed, higher order road (i.e. the Augusta Highway).
  - The substandard geometry of the Germein Gorge Road/Reservoir Road intersection.
  - Potential amenity (noise, dust) impacts on rural residential properties fronting the southern section of Reservoir Road.
  - The curvilinear alignment of the northern section of Reservoir Road coupled with the close proximity of trees with large diameter trunks (versus the generally straight and flat alignment of Baroota Road).
- There is an existing sight distance deficiency at the Baroota Road/Reservoir Road intersection. It is recommended that minor signage installation works be undertaken to mitigate this deficiency.
- The development will temporarily result in a significant increase in vehicular traffic using an existing rail level crossing on Baroota Road. ARTC may need to be engaged to conduct an ALCAM review to determine if/what measures are required to address this situation.
- The development is not anticipated to impact on the general performance/function of the Augusta Highway (in terms of link capacity) during construction or operations.
- During the construction phase, the development will substantially increase turning movement volumes to/from Baroota Road at the Augusta Highway intersection. While provision of a Channelised Right turn treatment on the southern highway may mitigate the associated safety risks, the turning warrants are based on a 10-year design life. Given the temporary nature of the impacts it is recommended that a construction-phase Traffic Management Plan be developed to determine appropriate mitigation measures. Potential measures include the provision of:
  - The aforementioned Channelised Right (CHR) treatment.
  - A short-form Channelised Right (CHR[S]) treatment (which provides an intermediate level of safety performance at a reduced cost, in comparison to a full CHR treatment).
  - Temporary signage, speed limit reductions and/or active traffic control.
  - Additional bus/coach services (to increase the proportion of staff trips made by bus from the 10% assumed in this assessment) for construction personnel based in Port Pirie to reduce the number of private vehicles accessing site and therefore the peak traffic accessing Baroota Road.
- The temporary increase in traffic volumes utilising Baroota Road (during the construction phase) may necessitate more frequent maintenance of the existing gravel surface and the responsibility for this should be negotiated with the District Council of Mount Remarkable.

## Appendix A

---

Client Inputs

## Baroota Pumped Storage Project

### Construction Equipment List

Eqpt Description	Quantity
10,000 PSI Water Blaster	2
100 Ton RT Crane	1
110 Ton Crawler Crane From Maxim	1
150 Ton Crawler Crane	1
275 Ton Manitowoc 999	1
35tn Pecco Sk355 Tower Crane	1
60TN Crane	1
Metso ST358 Tracked Screen Deck W/Conveyors	1
Cat D10 Dozer w/ Ripper	2
Cat D5 Dozer	1
Cat D6 LGP Dozer	1
CAT D8 Dozer w/ Ripper	1
Cat D9 Dozer w/ Ripper	2
Cat 312BL Excavator	1
Cat 315 Excavator W/Comp Wheel	1
Cat 345/349 Excavator	1
Cat 385/390 Excavator	1
Cat 430 4x4 Extendahoe	1
Komatsu PC1250 Excavator	1
Komatsu PC2000 Excavator	1
Cat 14 Grader	1
Cat 16 Grader	2
100 CFM Compressor W/O Fuel	1
150 Kva Genset With Fuel + Maint.	1
185KW Genset Double Shift W/O Fuel	2
20' Conex Box	15
25-40KW Genset Single Shift W/O Fuel	1
450 KW Genset Triple Shift W/O Fuel	2
600 CFM Compressor	1
750 KW Genset Single Sift W/O Fuel	1
Baker Tank	1
Bus	2
Crew Trailer	2
JLG 80 Ft Man Lift	2
JLG 120 Ft Manlift	1
Light Plant	50
Pump - 4" Trash	2
Rented Forklift - With Fuel	2
Wacker Compactor	3
Water Tower - 10 MG	1
All Terrain Forklift - 10,000lb	1
Cat 262 Skidsteer Loader	2
Cat 966 Loader w/ Forks	2
Boom Tower Placer	1
Concrete Trailer Pump	1
JV Pickup Rate	1
Cat 825 Roller	1
Cat CS56 Compactor	1
Cat CS583 Compactor	1
Baum Mulcher For Excavator Mx 748	1
Ironwolf Mulcher	1
Rock Drill 2.5"-4" (ECM-370)	2
Stress Jack For Rock Bolts 400 TN	1
John Deere 7710 4x4 Tractor	1
Bucket Truck - 93' 6x6	2
Boom Truck-15 Ton	1
Cat 740 Articulated Truck	3
Cat 740 Water Truck	3
Cat 777 100T Hauler	7
Large Lube Truck	1
Owner Operated Belly Dump	3
Pickup - 1 Ton Flatbed	10
Pickup - Engineer No Fuel	15
Pickup - Foreman No Fuel	20
Pickup - PM Or Supt No Fuel	5
Semi Tractor And High Deck Trailer	1
Vacuum Truck With Fuel	1
2 Boom Jumbo (No Elec) (EO Rate)	1
3.5 CY LHD (EO Rate)	1
6 CY LHD Used (EO Rate)	1
Large Heading Shotcrete Robot W/Pump	1



## **BAROOTA HYDRO PROJECT**

Construction and commissioning phase expected to last approximately 36 months

Construction workforce up to 300 personnel during periods of peak activity

Operational workforce 5-10

Timing for commencement of construction October 2018, expected to last 36 months

Time for commencement of operations 2022

### **CONSTRUCTION PHASE**

#### **1. Construction activities**

- Establishment of the temporary construction compound.
- Site establishment and preparation for construction (vegetation removal, preliminary civil works and drainage).
- Fencing.
- Civil earthworks associated with the upper reservoir, including excavation, placement of the liner, construction of embankments, construction of the upper reservoir intake structure.
- Construction of the conveyance pipe system
- Construction of the turbine-pump house
- Construction of the lower reservoir intake structure
- Construction of the substation.
- Installation of underground cabling (trenching) and other equipment (inverters?), connection of communications equipment.
- Construction of other permanent operational facilities (e.g. site office, ablutions block, parking, access tracks)
- Removal of temporary construction facilities and rehabilitation of disturbed areas.

#### **2. Regular servicing**

Wastewater captured in septic tanks and removed from site by licensed waste contractor

Estimate once a fortnight during construction

Estimate once a month during operation

#### **3. Origin of deliveries**

Expected to be mostly from Adelaide with some from Pt Pirie & Pt Augusta

#### **4. Times of day for deliveries**

Spread across daylight hours

#### **5. Anticipated vehicle routes**

Expected to be mostly from Pt Pirie, Adelaide, Pt Augusta

#### **6. Workers**

- # of worker per shift – see excel spreadsheet
- Based in local towns, no workers camp anticipated

- If possible 12-seater bus will be provided where the majority of workers are based, estimate Pt Pirie
- Assumed that all activities will be undertaken over a 12-hour schedule over 7 days per week.

## **7. Machinery & Equipment**

Equipment used during construction would include earth-moving equipment for civil works, diesel generators, trucks and cranes.

Pile driving for foundations would be undertaken using a machine which screws or hammers poles into the ground.

The equipment likely be used during construction includes:

- dozer, excavator, grader, backhoe, roller, scraper, vibrating plate
- mulcher
- loader
- dump trucks, water truck
- pile driver
- forklift, telehandler
- crane
- generator.

Bulk materials that are expected to be transported to the site for construction include road base, concrete, sand and cement.

## **OPERATIONAL PHASE**

### Deliveries/Serviceing

No regular deliveries anticipated

Refuse collection as scheduled by Mt Remarkable council

Origin of vehicles– expected to be mainly from Pt Pirie & Pt Augusta

### Workers

5-10 operational workforce

Based in local towns

Self-drive during operational phase

Assumed that all activities will be undertaken over a 12-hour schedule over 7 days per week

## **BAROOTA SOLAR PROJECT**

Construction and commissioning phase expected to last approximately 18-24 months

Construction workforce 400 personnel during periods of peak activity

Operational workforce up to 10

Timing for commencement of construction October 2018, expected to last 18-24 months

Time for commencement of operations 2021

Total of approx. 941,500 PV modules, 30,000 mounting posts

### **CONSTRUCTION PHASE**

#### **1. Construction activities**

- Removing existing fences
- Removing any internal trees (as identified on plans)
- Establishing secured site office and storage areas, loading and delivery zones and the like;
- Erection of temporary construction signage and directional signage for delivery access along Kenihan Road and Cattle Track (whichever minimizes disruptions to local traffic)
- Direct piling for installation of mounting poles
- Excavation and open trenching for cable installation
- Slab on ground for substation installation
- Grading and material placement for internal road creation
- Connection of substation to existing transmission line
- Planting of perimeter landscaping (including possible ripping to establish planting strip)

#### **2. Regular servicing**

Wastewater captured in septic tanks and removed from site by licensed waste contractor

Estimate once a fortnight during construction

Estimate once a month during operation

#### **3. Origin of deliveries**

Expected to be mostly from Adelaide with some from Pt Pirie & Pt Augusta

#### **4. Times of day for deliveries**

Spread across daylight hours

#### **5. Anticipated vehicle routes**

Expected to be mostly from Pt Pirie, Adelaide, Pt Augusta

#### **6. Workers**

- # of worker per shift – see excel spreadsheet
- Based in local towns, no workers camp anticipated
- If possible 12-seater bus will be provided where the majority of workers are based, estimate Pt Pirie
- Assumed that all activities will be undertaken over a 12-hour schedule over 7 days per week.

## 7. Machinery & Equipment

Light vehicles

B-Double

Semi-Trailer

12 seater bus

Light vehicle

- a) The highest dead load that the roads would need to carry is the power transformer. It is estimated that the total weight of this transformer would be approximately 110 – 130 T. It is estimated that the width of the transformer would be within the allowed 5.5 m transportable width on Australian Highways. (Quantity 2)
- b) The total size of the Switchgear and Control Building is 37.8 m L x 5.4 m W x 3.5 m H. It is expected that this building would be transported in 3 sections to be joined at site. The largest length would be approximately 10 m. (Quantity 1)
- c) All roads/bridge would need to be designed/strengthened to take these loads. In addition, the roads would need to be less than 12 deg grade, with bending radii suitable for 10 m (plus vehicle front).
- d) PV Panel Mechanical Data

### MECHANICAL DATA

Specification	Data
Cell Type	Poly-crystalline, 156.75 X 78.38 mm
Cell Arrangement	144 [2 X (12 X 6) ]
Dimensions	2000 X 992 X 35 mm (78.7 X 39.1 X 1.38 in)
Weight	22.5 kg (49.6 lbs)
Front Cover	3.2 mm tempered glass
Frame	Anodized aluminium alloy, crossbar enhanced
J-Box	IP68, 3 diodes
Cable	4 mm <sup>2</sup> (IEC), 12 AWG (UL)
Cable Length	1250 mm (49.2 in), 1670 mm (65.7 in) is optional for single tracking system with leap-frog connection
Connector	T4 series or MC4 series
Per Pallet	30 pieces
Per Container (40' HQ)	660 pieces

Estimated to have a total of 941500 panels = approx. 1427 x 40' containers

e) Inverter Mechanical Data

Dimensions and weight	
Width/Height/Depth, mm	12190 mm/2900 mm/2440 mm (40' HC container dimensions)
Weight approx.	< 30 t

Estimated to have a total of 64 inverters

Preliminary construction planning indicates a peak of about 300 heavy vehicle movements (i.e. to and from site is two movements) would be required per week throughout the construction period.

This estimate is based on materials being delivered vehicle up to semitrailer in size and could be lower if vehicles such as B-doubles are able to be used.

A maximum of 250 light vehicle movements per day would be required during peak periods of construction.

Other oversized vehicles such as a heavy lift crane may also need to access the site to place the photovoltaic boxes or skids on site.

During operation, the impacts of operational traffic is likely to be negligible. Projected staff and service vehicles expected to include:

- a) 5-10 daily staff vehicles
- b) 5 weekly general service vehicles
- c) 1 weekly waste truck (where applicable)

Total = 14-20 vehicle movements per day

## **OPERATIONAL PHASE**

### Deliveries/Servicing

No regular deliveries anticipated

Refuse collection as scheduled by Mt Remarkable council

Origin of vehicles– expected to be mainly from Pt Pirie & Pt Augusta

### Workers

5-10 operational workforce

Based in local towns

Self-drive during operational phase

Assumed that all activities will be undertaken over a 12-hour schedule over 7 days per week

Security - The facility will be manned 24 hours per day, 7 days per week

Activity	Month																								
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	
Establishing secured site office and storage areas, loading and delivery zones	20																								
Erection of temporary construction signage and directional signage for delivery access along Kenihan Road and Cattle Track (whichever minimizes disruptions to local traffic)	20																								
Removing existing fences	20	30	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	20													
Site clearing	20	30	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	20													
solar farm construction (piling, trackers, inverters PV modules installation)				40	60	80	120	150	150	150	150	120	100	100	80	60	40								
Excavation and open trenching for cable installation					20	20	40	40	80	80	80	80	80	60	40	20									
Electrical cabling & conduit installation												20	30	20	20	20	20	20	20						
Other Civil Works (e.g. roads, O&M building)											30	60	60	60	60	40	40	40	40	20	20				
Slab on ground for substation installation									20	20															
Substation construction										20	20	20	20												
Commissioning Activities																		20	20	20	20	10	10		
Removal of temporary construction facilities and rehabilitation of disturbed areas.																						20	20	20	20
<b>Total Onsite</b>	<b>80</b>	<b>60</b>	<b>80</b>	<b>120</b>	<b>160</b>	<b>180</b>	<b>240</b>	<b>270</b>	<b>330</b>	<b>380</b>	<b>410</b>	<b>350</b>	<b>280</b>	<b>240</b>	<b>180</b>	<b>140</b>	<b>120</b>	<b>80</b>	<b>40</b>	<b>40</b>	<b>30</b>	<b>30</b>	<b>20</b>	<b>20</b>	

## Appendix B

---

Intersection Turning Movement Survey Summary



## Appendix C

---

Traffic Volume Calculations and Summaries

**Input Assumptions**

INPUT	VALUE	SOURCE
Proportion of construction workers travelling by bus	10%	Assumption
Proportion of construction workers travelling by car	90%	Assumption
Daily construction workforce (solar)	410	Client input
Daily construction workforce (hydro)	175	Client input
Peak hour proportion of daily deliveries:	8%	Assumption
Construction worker light vehicle occupancy	1.2 persons/veh	Assumption
Daily operations workforce	20	Client input
Bus capacity	12	Client input
Operations worker light vehicle occupancy:	1	Assumption
Heavy vehicle movements per week	300	Client input
Light vehicle movements per day	250	Client input

**Construction Traffic Distribution**

DISTRIBUTION	NORTH	SOUTH
Workers (passenger vehicles)	50%	50%
Workers (12-seater bus)	0%	100%
Assorted materials deliveries	25%	75%

**Operational Traffic Distribution**

DISTRIBUTION	NORTH	SOUTH
Workers (passenger vehicles)	50%	50%
General service vehicles	50%	50%

**Traffic Generation**

COMPONENT	QUANTITY	UNIT	FREQUENCY (DAYS)	ORIGIN/DESTINATION	VEHICLES		DAILY MOVEMENTS		DAILY TRIPS		PEAK HOUR TRIPS (VPH)		PEAK HOUR SPLITS		PEAK HOUR TRIPS (VPH)		COMMENTS				
					TYPE	CATEGORY	VEHICLES	TRIPS (VPD)	IN PEAK AM	PM	AM PEAK AM	PM	AM PEAK IN	OUT	PM PEAK IN	OUT		AM PEAK IN	OUT	PM PEAK IN	OUT
<b>Construction Phase</b>																					
Workers travelling to site via Bus (solar)	41	persons	1	Port Pirie	Bus	HV	3	6	50%	50%	3	3	50%	50%	50%	50%	2	2	2	2	12 hr day shift (Mon to Sun)
Workers travelling to site via car (solar)	369	persons	1	Port Pirie, Adelaide, Port Augusta	Passenger vehicle	LV	308	616	50%	50%	308	308	100%	0%	0%	100%	308	0	0	308	12 hr day shift (Mon to Sun)
Workers (hydro)	18	persons	1	Port Pirie	Bus	HV	2	4	50%	50%	2	2	50%	50%	50%	50%	1	1	1	1	12 hr day shift (Mon to Sun)
Workers (hydro)	158	persons	1	Port Pirie, Adelaide, Port Augusta	Passenger vehicle	LV	132	264	50%	50%	132	132	100%	0%	0%	100%	132	0	0	132	12 hr day shift (Mon to Sun)
Assorted materials	150	vehicles	7	Adelaide with some from Port Pirie and Port Augusta	19m semi-trailer	HV	21	43	8%	8%	3	3	50%	50%	50%	50%	2	2	2	2	
Construction Total (light vehicles)					LV		440	880			440	440					440	0	0	440	
Construction Total (heavy vehicles)					HV		26	53			8	8					4	4	4	4	
Construction Total							466	933			448	448					444	4	4	444	
<b>Operations Phase</b>																					
Workers	20	persons	1	Local towns	Passenger vehicle	LV	20	40	50%	50%	20	20	100%	0%	0%	100%	20	0	0	20	
General service vehicles	6	vehicles	7	Port Pirie, Adelaide, Port Augusta	Passenger vehicle	HV	1	2	30%	30%	1	1	50%	50%	50%	50%	1	1	1	1	
Operations Total (light vehicles)					LV		20	40			20	20					20	0	0	20	
Operations Total (heavy vehicles)					HV		1	2			1	1					1	1	1	1	
Operations Total							21	42			21	21					21	1	1	21	

**Other Site Traffic (infrequent - not included in daily/peak volumes)**

COMPONENT	QUANTITY	UNIT	FREQUENCY	ORIGIN/DESTINATION	VEHICLES	
					TYPE	CATEGORY
Construction Phase						
Wastewater removal	1	vehicle	fortnightly	Adelaide	19m semi-trailer	HV
Heavy lift crane (solar)	1	vehicle	fortnightly	Adelaide	Overdimension	HV
Operations Phase						
Wastewater removal	1	vehicle	monthly	Adelaide	19m semi-trailer	HV
Council refuse collection	1	vehicle	weekly	Adelaide	Refuse vehicle	HV









**PI8057 Baroota Solar Hydro TIA**  
**Construction Traffic Volumes**

<b>Legend</b>	
#	Total Vehicles
(#)	Heavy Vehicles

**AM Developtment Peak**

<b>Port Augusta</b>						
Augusta Highway						
	(0)	0	L	(0)	(0)	(0)
	(0)	0	T	0	0	220
<b>Avery Road</b>	(0)	0	R	R	T	L
	L	T	R	R	0	(0)
	0	0	224	T	0	(0)
	(0)	(0)	(4)	L	4	(4)
Augusta Highway						
<b>Port Pirie</b>						
						<b>Baroota Road</b>

**PM Developtment Peak**

<b>Port Augusta</b>						
Augusta Highway						
	(0)	0	L	(0)	(0)	(0)
	(0)	0	T	0	0	0
<b>Avery Road</b>	(0)	0	R	R	T	L
	L	T	R	R	220	(0)
	0	0	5	T	0	(0)
	(0)	(0)	(4)	L	224	(4)
Augusta Highway						
<b>Port Pirie</b>						
						<b>Baroota Road</b>

**PI8057 Baroota Solar Hydro TIA  
Operations Traffic Volumes**

<b>Legend</b>	
#	Total Vehicles
(#)	Heavy Vehicles

**AM Development Peak**

<b>Port Augusta</b>						
Augusta Highway						
	(0)	0	L	(0)	(0)	(0)
	(0)	0	T	0	0	10
<b>Avery Road</b>	(0)	0	R	R	T	L
	L	T	R	R	0	(0)
	0	0	10	T	0	(0)
	(0)	(0)	(0)	L	0	(0)
Augusta Highway						
<b>Port Pirie</b>						
						<b>Baroota Road</b>

**PM Development Peak**

<b>Port Augusta</b>						
Augusta Highway						
	(0)	0	L	(0)	(0)	(0)
	(0)	0	T	0	0	0
<b>Avery Road</b>	(0)	0	R	R	T	L
	L	T	R	R	10	(0)
	0	0	0	T	0	(0)
	(0)	(0)	(0)	L	10	(0)
Augusta Highway						
<b>Port Pirie</b>						
						<b>Baroota Road</b>

**PI8057 Baroota Solar Hydro TIA**  
**Construction + 2019 Background Traffic Volumes**

<b>Legend</b>	
#	Total Vehicles
(#)	Heavy Vehicles

**AM Development Peak**

		Port Augusta					
		Augusta Highway					
	(0)	0	L	(0)	(17)	(0)	
	(0)	0	T	0	52	220	
<b>Avery Road</b>	(0)	0	R	R	T	L	
	L	T	R	R	1	(0)	<b>Baroota Road</b>
	0	51	224	T	0	(0)	
	(0)	(14)	(4)	L	4	(4)	
		Augusta Highway					
		Port Pirie					

**PM Development Peak**

		Port Augusta					
		Augusta Highway					
	(0)	0	L	(0)	(16)	(0)	
	(0)	0	T	0	105	1	
<b>Avery Road</b>	(0)	0	R	R	T	L	
	L	T	R	R	220	(0)	<b>Baroota Road</b>
	0	105	6	T	0	(0)	
	(0)	(16)	(4)	L	224	(4)	
		Augusta Highway					
		Port Pirie					



**PI8057 Baroota Solar Hydro TIA**  
**Operations + 2032 Background Traffic Volumes**

<b>Legend</b>	
#	Total Vehicles
(#)	Heavy Vehicles

**AM Developtment Peak**

<div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">Port Augusta</div> Augusta Highway						
	(0)	0	L	(0)	(21)	(0)
	(0)	0	T	0	62	10
<b>Avery Road</b>	(0)	0	R	R	T	L
	L	T	R	R	1	(0)
	0	61	10	T	0	(0)
	(0)	(17)	(0)	L	0	(0)
Augusta Highway <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">Port Pirie</div>						

**PM Developtment Peak**

<div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">Port Augusta</div> Augusta Highway						
	(0)	0	L	(0)	(19)	(0)
	(0)	0	T	0	125	1
<b>Avery Road</b>	(0)	0	R	R	T	L
	L	T	R	R	10	(0)
	0	125	1	T	0	(0)
	(0)	(19)	(0)	L	10	(0)
Augusta Highway <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">Port Pirie</div>						

This page has been left blank intentionally

## **Appendix G      Development Plan Assessment**

This page has been left blank intentionally

## Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project – Development Plan Assessment

The following tables assess whether the Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project is at variance with the objectives and principles contained in the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan (consolidated 5 September 2013). The tables address the objectives and principles of development control that apply to the entire council area, the Agriculture and Conservation Precincts of the Rural Landscape Protection and Primary Production Zones (Solar Project site) and Water Protection Zone (Pumped Hydro Project site).

Where appropriate a combined assessment against the objectives and principles of the Development Plan has been provided for the pumped hydro and solar components of the Project. Conversely, where it was necessary, each component of the Project was assessed individually against objectives and principles of the Development Plan.

### 1 Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Objectives / Principles

Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
<b>Advertisements</b>				
				N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not involve or relate to outdoor advertising.
<b>Animal Keeping</b>				
				N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not involve or relate to animal keeping.
<b>Building near Airfields</b>				
				N/A – This has been excluded as the Project is not located near an airfield.
<b>Bulk Handling and Storage Facilities</b>				
				N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not involve or relate to bulk handling and storage facilities.
<b>Centres and Retail Development</b>				
				N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not involve or relate to any retail and business activities.
<b>Coastal Areas</b>				
				N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not involve or relate to coastal areas. The Project is not located in a coastal area.
<b>Community Facilities</b>				
				N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not involve or relate to community facilities.
<b>Crime Prevention</b>				

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
O1.	A safe, secure, crime resistant environment where land uses are integrated and designed to facilitate community surveillance.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	<p>Solar Project Site A permanent 2.5 m high wire fence will be installed around the entire perimeter of the solar project site. A security gate will allow access to the Project site. Alarms and cameras will be used to monitor the Project facilities 24 hours a day, 7 days a week. Security lighting will be utilised in certain locations, such as around the access gate and carparks. A minimum of 8 m will be provided between the perimeter fence and the solar panel blocks.</p> <p>Pumped Hydro Project Site The existing site fence around the lower reservoir will be upgraded within the area of the powerhouse, to a 2.5 m high chain link fence. A similar chain link fence will be installed at the upper reservoir. A security gate at the lower and upper reservoirs will allow controlled access to the site. The site will be permanently monitored for security purposes by alarms and cameras. A buffer of 10-20 m will exist between buildings, the upper and lower reservoir and then fence.</p>
P1.	Development should be designed to maximise surveillance of public spaces through the incorporation of clear lines of sight, appropriate lighting and the use of visible permeable barriers wherever practicable.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	The Project location will not be publicly accessible.
P2.	Buildings should be designed to overlook public and communal streets and public open space to allow casual surveillance.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	The Project location will not be publicly accessible.
P3.	Development should provide a robust environment that is resistant to vandalism and graffiti.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	Refer to the response to O1.
P4.	Development should provide lighting in frequently used public spaces including those: (a) along dedicated cyclist and pedestrian pathways, laneways and access routes (b) around public facilities such as toilets, telephones, bus stops, seating, litter bins, automatic teller machines, taxi ranks and car parks.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	Refer to the response to O1.
P5.	Development, including car park facilities should incorporate signage and lighting that indicate the entrances and pathways to, from and within sites.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	The sites will include appropriate signage to indicate access points and access requirements. Lighting will be utilized in carparks and other areas.
P6.	Landscaping should be used to assist in discouraging crime by: (a) screen planting areas susceptible to vandalism (b) planting trees or ground covers, rather than shrubs, alongside footpaths (c) planting vegetation other than ground covers a minimum distance of 2 metres from footpaths to reduce concealment opportunities.	✓	2.2.4 2.3.4	The Pumped Hydro and Solar Project sites are approximately 6.2 km to the east of the Augusta Highway. There will be minimal lines of sight to the facilities. Landscaping, where required, will be established around the perimeter.
P7.	Site planning, buildings, fences, landscaping and other features should clearly differentiate public, communal and private areas.	✓		The site will be closed to the public with access only to authorised personnel.
P8.	Buildings should be designed to minimise and discourage access between roofs, balconies and windows of adjoining dwellings.	✓		The Project will involve minimal buildings which will not have balconies. There are no other adjoining buildings or any dwellings in the vicinity of the Project.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P9.	Public toilets should be located, sited and designed: (a) to promote the visibility of people entering and exiting the facility (eg by avoiding recessed entrances and dense shrubbery that obstructs passive surveillance) (b) near public and community transport links and pedestrian and cyclist networks to maximise visibility.	N/A		The site will be closed to the public with access only to authorised personnel. The Project does not include public toilets.
P10.	Development should avoid pedestrian entrapment spots and movement predictors (eg routes or paths that are predictable or unchangeable and offer no choice to pedestrians).	N/A		The site will be closed to the public with access only to authorised personnel. Only site workers and approved visitors will have access to the Project area, which will be fenced.
<b>Design and Appearance</b>				
The design and appearance objectives and principles have been reviewed. The Project will involve minimal buildings and infrastructure. The Project will predominately comprise of solar panels and infrastructure for the upper reservoir. A Landscape and Visual Amenity Assessment has been prepared and is available in Section 8.4 of the Development Application.				
<b>Energy Efficiency</b>				
The Project will provide a crucial non-renewable energy source. The energy efficiency objectives and principles have been reviewed, which predominately consider the siting and location of buildings and public infrastructure, and therefore a thorough assessment has not been provided.				
<b>Forestry</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as the project does not involve or relate to forestry.				
<b>Hazards</b>				
O1.	Maintenance of the natural environment and systems by limiting development in areas susceptible to natural hazard risk.	✓	6.4	The Project is not considered to be located in an area that is susceptible to significant hazard risk. The level of risk is considered to be highly manageable with the implementation of the measures outlined in section 6.4 of the DA.
O2.	Development located away from areas that are vulnerable to, and cannot be adequately and effectively protected from the risk of natural hazards.	✓	6.4	
O3.	Critical community facilities such as hospitals, emergency control centres, major service infrastructure facilities, and emergency service facilities located where they are not exposed to natural hazard risks.	N/A		The site will be closed to the public with access only to authorised personnel. Project does not involve critical community facilities
O4.	Development located and designed to minimise the risks to safety and property from flooding.	✓	2.2.3	The construction of the upper reservoir will be carried out in accordance with ANCOLD Guidelines.
O5.	Development located to minimise the threat and impact of bushfires on life and property.	✓	6.4	The Project is located in a high bushfire risk zone of the Bushfire Protection Area. The Project will employ fire response measures to mitigate the risk and prevalence of bushfires. This has been discussed in Section 6.4 of the DA.
O6.	Expansion of existing non-rural uses directed away from areas of high bushfire risk.	✓	6.4	The Project is located in a high bushfire risk zone of the Bushfire Protection Area. The Project will comply with Development Plan requirements and will be retaining an 8 m wide buffer between the perimeter fence and any significant Project infrastructure. A track will be provided within the buffer to enable maintenance and emergency vehicular access if required.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
O7.	The environmental values and ecological health of receiving waterways and marine environments protected from the release of acid water resulting from the disturbance of acid sulphate soils.	✓	6.1	The Project is not expected to result in the release of acid water. According to the Mt Remarkable Development Plan mapping, the Project is not within an area identified as containing Coastal Acid Sulfate Soils. Furthermore, the potential for acid sulfate soils was assessed using the ASRIS, which identified the Project area being in a location with 'Extremely low probability' of acid sulfate soils. If acid sulfate soils are encountered during construction, they will be managed to avoid impacts to environmental values.
O8.	Protection of human health and the environment wherever site contamination has been identified or suspected to have occurred.	✓	6.1	The Project site is not on the South Australian Contamination Site Index. Site investigations have not discovered any site contamination issues or risks.
O9.	Appropriate assessment and remediation of site contamination to ensure land is suitable for the proposed use and provides a safe and healthy living and working environment.	✓	6.1	The Project site is not on the South Australian Contamination Site Index. Site investigations have not discovered any site contamination issues or risks.
O10.	Minimisation of harm to life, property and the environment through appropriate location of development and appropriate storage, containment and handling of hazardous materials.	✓	6.1	Storage, containment and handling of hazardous materials will be carried out in accordance with Australian Standards.
P1.	Development should be excluded from areas that are vulnerable to, and cannot be adequately and effectively protected from, the risk of hazards.	N/A		The Project is not in an area that is at risk of any considerable natural hazard.
P2.	Development located on land subject to hazards as shown on the <i>Overlay Maps - Development Constraints</i> should not occur unless it is sited, designed and undertaken with appropriate precautions being taken against the relevant hazards.	N/A		The Project is not located on land subject to hazards as shown on the <i>Overlay Maps-Development Constraints</i> .
P3.	There should not be any significant interference with natural processes in order to reduce the exposure of development to the risk of natural hazards.	✓		The Project will not significantly impact natural processes. The Project will maintain flow paths, with limited clearing and earthworks to be undertaken only where needed.
<b>Flooding</b>				
P4.	Development should not occur on land where the risk of flooding is likely to be harmful to safety or damage property.	✓	2.2.3	The Pumped Hydro Project will be constructed in the Baroota Catchment, above the existing Baroota Reservoir. The reservoir will be constructed to meet requirements of relevant Australian Standards and the requirements of ANCOLD. Flood events will be accounted for in the design and management of the facility.
P5.	Development should not be undertaken in areas liable to inundation by tidal, drainage or flood waters unless the development can achieve all of the following: (a) it is developed with a public stormwater system capable of catering for a 1-in-100 year average return interval flood event (b) buildings are designed and constructed to prevent the entry of floodwaters in a 1-in-100 year average return interval flood event.	✓	6.2	A surface water and hydrology assessment has been prepared for the Development Assessment (Section 6.2). Project infrastructure will not be placed in drainage lines and will be above 1 in 100-year ARI flood levels. The Project is not likely to result in a worsening of the impact of flooding events. Onsite stormwater management measures have been identified in the chapter.
P6.	Development, including earthworks associated with development, should not do any of the following: (a) impede the flow of floodwaters through the land or other	✓	6.2	The Solar Project will result in minimal earthworks, only where required for piling and levelling for cabling and trenching related with the solar panels and other associated infrastructure.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	surrounding land (b) increase the potential hazard risk to public safety of persons during a flood event (c) aggravate the potential for erosion or siltation or lead to the destruction of vegetation during a flood (d) cause any adverse effect on the floodway function (e) increase the risk of flooding of other land (f) obstruct a watercourse.			A surface water and hydrology assessment has been prepared for the Development Application. The Project is not likely to result in the worsening of flooding events and will generally continue to enable existing flow paths and surface sheet flow/infiltration beneath the PV panels. All of the watercourses that could interact with the Project are ephemeral and ungauged. They are robust with limited erosion risk due to disturbance; have low environmental values due to lack of aquatic habitat values; and are common stream types within the region.
<b>Bushfire</b>				
P7.	The following bushfire protection principles of development control apply to development of land identified as General, Medium and High bushfire risk areas as shown on the <i>Bushfire Protection Area BPA Maps - Bushfire Risk</i> .	✓	6.4	The Project is located in a high bushfire risk zone of the Bushfire Protection Area. The Project will employ fire response measures to mitigate the risk and prevalence of bushfires. This has been discussed in Section 6.4 of the DA.
P8.	Development in a Bushfire Protection Area should be in accordance with those provisions of the <i>Minister's Code: Undertaking development in Bushfire Protection Areas</i> that are designated as mandatory for Development Plan Consent purposes.	✓	6.4	The Project is located in a high bushfire risk zone of the Bushfire Protection Area. All construction will be in accordance to the Minister's Code and will undergo an individual site assessment.
P9.	Buildings and structures should be located away from areas that pose an unacceptable bushfire risk as a result of one or more of the following: (a) vegetation cover comprising trees and/or shrubs (b) poor access (c) rugged terrain (d) inability to provide an adequate building protection zone (e) inability to provide an adequate supply of water for firefighting purposes.	✓	6.4	The Project is located in a high bushfire risk zone of the Bushfire Protection Area. The Project will retain an 8 m wide buffer between the perimeter fence. The site is dominated by low shrubs, a range of larger shrubs and trees occur throughout the site. Direct clearing for the solar farm is expected to encompass access tracks, construction of concrete footings for erecting solar panels and service trenches for wiring. Similarly, for the hydro site, clearing will be required for the reservoir, penstock, pumphouse and access tracks.
P10.	Residential, tourist accommodation and other habitable buildings should: (a) be sited on the flatter portion of allotments and avoid steep slopes, especially upper slopes, narrow ridge crests and the tops of narrow gullies, and slopes with a northerly or westerly aspect (b) be sited in areas with low bushfire hazard vegetation and set back at least 20 metres from existing hazardous vegetation (c) have a dedicated and accessible water supply available at all times for firefighting.	N/A		The Project site will be closed to the public with access only to authorised personnel. The Project does not involve tourist accommodation or habitable buildings.
P11.	Extensions to existing buildings, outbuildings and other ancillary structures should be sited and constructed using materials to minimise the threat of fire spread to residential, tourist accommodation and other habitable buildings in the event of bushfire.	✓	6.4	Suitable materials will be used to minimise the threat of fire spread.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P12.	Buildings and structures should be designed and configured to reduce the impact of bushfire through using simple designs that reduce the potential for trapping burning debris against the building or structure, or between the ground and building floor level in the case of transportable buildings.	✓	6.4	The Project is located in the Flinders Mid-North Bushfire Management Area Plan area. Section 6.4 of the Development Application identifies health, safety and fire responses. A number of practices and measures to prevent the likelihood or prevalence of fires have been identified in the chapter. Some of these practices include: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Smoking will not be permitted on site, other than in designated smoking areas;</li> <li>• Fire extinguishers will be provided in all buildings and construction vehicles;</li> <li>• Prohibition of onsite burning of any material; and</li> <li>• Regular maintenance of onsite fire-fighting equipment and adequate staff training.</li> </ul>
P13.	Land division for residential or tourist accommodation purposes within areas of high bushfire risk should be limited to those areas specifically set aside for these uses.	N/A		The Project does not involve land division.
P14.	Where land division does occur, it should be designed to: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) minimise the danger to residents, other occupants of buildings and firefighting personnel</li> <li>(b) minimise the extent of damage to buildings and other property during a bushfire</li> <li>(c) ensure each allotment contains a suitable building site that is located away from vegetation that would pose an unacceptable risk in the event of bushfire</li> <li>(d) ensure provision of a fire hazard separation zone isolating residential allotments from areas that pose an unacceptable bushfire risk by containing the allotments within a perimeter road or through other means that achieve an adequate separation.</li> </ul>	N/A		The Project does not involve land division.
P15.	Vehicle access and driveways to properties and public roads created by land division should be designed and constructed to: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) facilitate safe and effective operational use for firefighting and other emergency vehicles and residents</li> <li>(b) provide for two-way vehicular access between areas of fire risk and the nearest public road.</li> </ul>	N/A		The Project does not involve land division.
P16.	Olive orchards should be located and developed in a manner that minimises their potential to fuel bushfires.	N/A		The Project does not involve olive orchards.
<b>Salinity</b>				
P17.	Development should not increase the potential for, or result in an increase in, soil and water salinity.	✓	6.1	An Erosion and Sediment Control Plan (ESCP) will be developed for the Project prior to the commencement of construction activities and will detail the construction particulars, control measures to be implemented, and the expected outcomes and staging of erosion and sediment control measures once construction is complete.
P18.	Preservation, maintenance and restoration of locally indigenous plant species should be encouraged in areas affected by dry land salinity.	✓	7	The Project will require the clearing of vegetation; however, this will be kept to a minimum.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P19.	Irrigated horticulture and pasture should not increase groundwater-induced salinity.	N/A		The Project does not involve irrigated horticulture.
<b>Acid Sulfate Soils</b>				
P20.	Development and activities, including excavation and filling of land, that may lead to the disturbance of potential or actual acid sulfate soils should be avoided unless such disturbances are managed in a way that effectively avoids the potential for harm or damage to any of the following: (a) the marine and estuarine environment (b) natural water bodies and wetlands (c) agricultural or aquaculture activities (d) buildings, structures and infrastructure (e) public health.	✓	6.1	According to the Mt Remarkable Council Development Plan mapping, the Project is not within an area identified as containing Coastal Acid Sulfate Soils. Furthermore, the potential for acid sulfate soils was assessed using the ASRIS, this identified the Project area being in a location with 'No Known Occurrence' of acid sulfate soils.
P21.	Development, including primary production, aquaculture activities and infrastructure, should not proceed unless it can be demonstrated that the risk of releasing acid water resulting from the disturbance of acid sulfate soils is minimal.	N/A		The Project does not involve primary production or aquaculture activities and infrastructure.
<b>Site Contamination</b>				
P22.	Development, including land division, should not occur where site contamination has occurred unless the site has been assessed and remediated as necessary to ensure that it is suitable and safe for the proposed use.	✓	6.1	The Project site is not on the South Australian Contamination Site Index. Site investigations have not discovered any site contamination issues or risks. However, spill kit(s) will be located onsite and spills will be immediately cleared to avoid any potential land contamination. If unexpected contaminated land is found management measures will be implemented to avoid, contain, remediate or otherwise manage the potential spread of contamination as required.
<b>Containment of Chemical and Hazardous Materials</b>				
P23.	Hazardous materials should be stored and contained in a manner that minimises the risk to public health and safety and the potential for water, land or air contamination.	✓	6.1	Storage, containment and handling of hazardous materials will be carried out in accordance with Australian Standards.
P24.	Development that involves the storage and handling of hazardous materials should ensure that these are contained in designated areas that are secure, readily accessible to emergency vehicles, impervious, protected from rain and stormwater intrusion and other measures necessary to prevent: (a) discharge of polluted water from the site (b) contamination of land (c) airborne migration of pollutants (d) potential interface impacts with sensitive land uses.	✓	6.1	Storage, containment and handling of hazardous materials will be carried out in accordance with Australian Standards.
<b>Landslip</b>				

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P25.	Land identified as being at risk of landslip should not be developed.	N/A		The Project site is not susceptible to landslip. Geotechnical works will be undertaken to further investigate the nature of the soils at the Pumped Hydro Project site.
P26.	Development, including associated cut and fill activities, should not lead to an increased danger from land surface instability or to the potential of landslip occurring on the site or on surrounding land.	N/A		The Project does not involve any 'cut and fill' activities to the scale of causing landslip on surrounding land.
P27.	Development on steep slopes should promote the retention and replanting of vegetation as a means of stabilising and reducing the possibility of surface movement or disturbance.	✓		The solar farm Project site is relatively flat. There are no steep slopes located on the Project site. Construction on the steeper slopes of the hydro Project will primarily be for the penstock between the lower and upper reservoir. The penstock will be buried to a maximum depth of approximately 20m. This will then be covered with dirt and revegetated.
P28.	Development in areas susceptible to landslip should: (a) incorporate split level designs to minimise cutting into the slope (b) ensure that cut and fill and heights of faces are minimised (c) ensure cut and fill is supported with engineered retaining walls or are battered to appropriate grades (d) control any erosion that will increase the gradient of the slope and decrease stability (e) ensure the siting and operation of an effluent drainage field does not contribute to landslip (f) provide drainage measures to ensure surface stability is not compromised (g) ensure natural drainage lines are not obstructed.	N/A		The Project site is not susceptible to landslip. Geotechnical works will be undertaken to further investigate the nature of the soils at the Pumped Hydro Project site. All measures required will be employed to minimise erosion during construction and operation phases.
<b>Heritage Places</b>				
O1.	The conservation of State and local heritage places.	✓	8.2	The Project will conserve areas and places of Indigenous and non-Indigenous cultural significance. A site walkover with Traditional Owners discovered several sites and artefacts of Indigenous cultural significance (refer to Section 8.2 of the Development Application. Consultation with the Traditional Owners has been undertaken to develop management and mitigation measures to protect the sites. Rise will comply with all relevant legislation. There are no non-Indigenous Heritage Places within close proximity to the Project, with the closest heritage places located in the township of Pt Germein, approximately 13 km to the south-east of the Project area.
O2.	The continued use, or adaptive re-use of State and local heritage places that supports the conservation of their cultural significance.	✓	4.2	Refer to the response to O1.
O3.	Conservation of the setting of State and local heritage places.	✓	4.2	Refer to the response to O1.
P1.	A heritage place spatially located on <i>Overlay Maps – Heritage</i> and more specifically identified in <i>Table Mtr/3 - State Heritage Places</i> should not	✓	4.2	The identified heritage places in <i>Table Mtr/3 – State Heritage Places</i> are not located within close proximity to the Project, with the closest heritage places

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	be demolished, destroyed or removed, in total or in part, unless either of the following apply: (a) that portion of the place to be demolished, destroyed or removed is excluded from the extent of the places identified in the <i>Table(s)</i> (b) the structural condition of the place represents an unacceptable risk to public or private safety.			located in the township of Pt Germein, approximately 13 km to the south-east of the Project area.
P2.	Development of a State or local heritage place should retain those elements contributing to its heritage value, which may include (but not be limited to): (a) principal elevations (b) important vistas and views to and from the place (c) setting and setbacks (d) building materials (e) outbuildings and walls (f) trees and other landscaping elements (g) access conditions (driveway form/width/material) (h) architectural treatments (i) the use of the place.	N/A		The Project will not impact on any identified heritage places.
P3.	Development of a State or local heritage place should be compatible with the heritage value of the place.	N/A		The Project will not impact on any identified heritage places.
P4.	Original unpainted plaster, brickwork, stonework, or other masonry of existing State or local heritage places should be preserved, unpainted.	N/A		The Project does not involve plaster, brickwork, stonework, or other masonry.
P5.	New buildings should not be placed or erected between the front street boundary and the façade of existing State or local heritage places.	N/A		The Project is not located in proximity of existing State or local heritage places.
P6.	Development that materially affects the context within which the heritage place is situated should be compatible with the heritage place. It is not necessary to replicate historic detailing, however design elements that should be compatible include, but are not limited to: (a) scale and bulk (b) width of frontage (c) boundary setback patterns (d) proportion and composition of design elements such as rooflines, openings, fencing and landscaping (e) colour and texture of external materials.	N/A		The Project does not involve historic places.
P7.	The introduction of advertisements and signage to a State or local heritage place should: (a) be placed on discrete elements of its architecture such as parapets and wall panels, below the canopy, or within fascias and infill end panels and windows (b) not conceal or obstruct historical detailing of the heritage place	N/A		The Project does not involve historic places.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	(c) not project beyond the silhouette or skyline of the heritage place (d) not form a dominant element of the place.			
P8.	The division of land adjacent to or containing a State or local heritage place should occur only where it will: (a) create an allotment pattern that maintains or reinforces the integrity of the heritage place and the character of the surrounding area (b) create an allotment or allotments of a size and dimension that can accommodate new development that will reinforce and complement the heritage place and the zone or policy area generally (c) be of a size and dimension that will enable the siting and setback of new buildings from allotment boundaries so that they do not overshadow, dominate, encroach on or otherwise impact on the setting of the heritage place (d) provide an area for landscaping of a size and dimension that complements the landscape setting of the heritage place and the landscape character of the locality (e) enable the State or local heritage place to have a curtilage of a size sufficient to protect its setting.	N/A		The Project does not involve land division.
<b>Industrial Development</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as the project is not located in an industrial zone.				
<b>Infrastructure</b>				
O1.	Infrastructure provided in an economical and environmentally sensitive manner.	✓	8.0	The Project has accounted for several economic and environmental considerations during its planning stage. The Project is being undertaken to ensure that impacts on the natural environment and economy are reduced, where possible.
O2.	Infrastructure, including social infrastructure, provided in advance of need.	N/A		The Project does not involve social infrastructure. Worker amenities and facilities will be provided as part of the Project. Appropriate amenities (such as toilets) will be in place when construction commences.
O3.	Suitable land for infrastructure identified and set aside in advance of need.	✓	2.0	A concept Project layout has been produced. This has been carefully considered and provides for the best use of land to minimise the footprint.
O4.	The visual impact of infrastructure facilities minimised.	✓	8.4	The visual amenity of the Project has been considered in the Development Application. This takes into consideration viewpoints and potential impacts of the Project on the amenity of the area.
O5.	The efficient and cost-effective use of existing infrastructure.	✓	2.0	There is a 275 kV high voltage overhead transmission line that traverses between the solar farm and pumped hydro site. The Project will maximise on this and will connect directly to this transmission line. The Pumped Hydro Project will maximise on the existing SA Water reservoir and has proposed to construct an upper reservoir to create the pumped hydroelectric

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
				system.
P1.	Development should not occur without the provision of adequate utilities and services, including: (a) electricity supply (b) water supply (c) drainage and stormwater systems (d) waste disposal (e) effluent disposal systems (f) formed all-weather public roads (g) telecommunications services (h) social infrastructure, community services and facilities (i) gas services.	✓	2.0	The Project will provide several utilities, facilities and services. a) During the construction phase, electricity will be supplied by generators. The Project will operate off site generated power during operation. b) Water will be supplied during construction and operation. Several water supply options are currently being considered. c) Site drainage and stormwater systems will be implemented and installed. d) A waste storage area will be provided to allow for effective and proper waste disposal. e) Wastewater generated during construction will be captured in septic tanks and removed from site by a licensed waste contractor. A small sewage treatment system or use of septic tanks may be used for the operational phase. f) Site access roads and tracks will be suitable for all-weather. g) Telecommunication facilities will be provided. This will be provided through established, remote or wireless networks. h) The Project will include a site office, lunch rooms and an ablution block for operational staff. i) The Project is not expected to require connection to gas services.
P2.	Development should only occur only where it provides, or has access to, relevant easements for the supply of infrastructure.	✓	2.0	Easements will be created as required.
P3.	Development should incorporate provision for the supply of infrastructure services to be located within common service trenches where practicable.	✓	2.0	Electricity required for the project will connect to the 275 kV Bugama to Davenport ElectraNet transmission line.
P4.	Development should not take place until adequate and coordinated drainage of the land is assured.	✓	6.2	As required, drainage measures will be established.
P5.	Development in urban areas should not occur without provision of an adequate reticulated domestic quality mains water supply and an appropriate waste treatment system.	N/A		The Project is not located in an urban area.
P6.	In areas where no reticulated water supply is available, buildings whose usage is reliant on a water supply should be equipped with an adequate and reliable on-site water storage system.	✓	2.0	Untreated water will be supplied during construction from the existing lower reservoir for use in dust suppression and portable toilets. Drinking water will be supplied in bottled form. During operation, water will be harvested from roof tops or sourced from the lower reservoir.
P7.	Urban development should not be dependent on an indirect water supply.	N/A		The Project is not located in an urban area.
P8.	Electricity infrastructure should be designed and located to minimise its visual and environmental impacts.	✓	8.4	The visual impact of the Solar Project infrastructure has been assessed in Section 8.4 of the Development Application. The upper reservoir will not be visible from public roads. The penstock between the lower and upper reservoir is not expected to be a negative visual impact.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P9.	In urban areas, electricity supply serving new development should be installed underground.	N/A		The Project is not located in an urban area.
P10.	Utilities and services, including access roads and tracks, should be sited on areas already cleared of native vegetation. If this is not possible, their siting should cause minimal interference or disturbance to existing native vegetation and biodiversity.	✓	7.1	Clearance of native vegetation will be minimized as much as practicable.
P11.	Utility buildings and structures should be grouped with non-residential development where possible.	N/A		The Project is not within proximity to residential development.
P12.	Development in proximity to infrastructure facilities should be sited and be of a scale to ensure adequate separation to protect people and property.	N/A		The proposed infrastructure associate with the Project are not in close proximity to existing infrastructure.
<b>Interface between Land Uses</b>				
O1.	Development located and designed to prevent adverse impact and conflict between land uses.	✓		The Land Use surrounding the majority of the Project is classified as 'Agriculture' and that surrounding the SA Water Reservoir it is classified as 'Utilities-Infrastructure' under Land Use Generalised 2017 mapping obtained via SA Location Viewer (Government of South Australia 2017). The Project will not create significant impacts on surrounding land uses.
O2.	Protect community health and amenity and support the operation of all desired land uses.	✓		Due to the nature of the Project and the location, it is highly unlikely that the facility would negatively impact on community health and amenity or the operation of all desired land uses.
P1.	Development should not detrimentally affect the amenity of the locality or cause unreasonable interference through any of the following: (a) the emission of effluent, odour, smoke, fumes, dust or other airborne pollutants (b) noise (c) vibration (d) electrical interference (e) light spill (f) glare (g) hours of operation (h) traffic impacts.	✓	6.1, 6.2, 6.3, 8.3, 8.4, 8.5, 8.6	Potential impacts and mitigation are addressed in the DA.
P2.	Development should be sited and designed to minimise negative impact on existing and potential future land uses considered appropriate in the locality.	✓	2, 8.1, 8.4	The Project will not adversely impact adjacent land uses and will be restricted to the Project area.
P3.	Development adjacent to a <b>Township Zone</b> should be designed to minimise overlooking and overshadowing of nearby residential properties.	N/A		The Project is not adjacent to a Township Zone.
P4.	Residential development adjacent to non-residential zones and land uses should be located, designed and/or sited to protect residents from potential adverse impacts from non-residential activities.	N/A		The Project does not involve residential development.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P5.	Sensitive uses likely to conflict with the continuation of lawfully existing developments and land uses considered appropriate for the zone should not be developed or should be designed to minimise negative impacts.	N/A		The Project does not involve sensitive land uses.
<b>Noise</b>				
P6.	Development should be sited, designed and constructed to minimise negative impacts of noise and to avoid unreasonable interference.	✓	8.3	The predicted noise levels at the closest sensitive receivers (during operation) achieved the assessment criteria.
P7.	Development should be consistent with the relevant provisions in the current <i>Environment Protection (Noise) Policy</i> .	✓	8.3	The predicted noise levels at the closest sensitive receivers (during operation) achieved the assessment criteria. Development will be in line with existing legislation.
<b>Rural Interface</b>				
P8.	The potential for adverse impacts resulting from rural development should be minimised by: (a) not locating horticulture or intensive animal keeping on land adjacent to townships (b) maintaining an adequate separation between horticulture or intensive animal keeping and townships, other sensitive uses and, where desirable, other forms of primary production.	N/A		The Project does not involve horticulture or intensive animal keeping.
P9.	Traffic movement, spray drift, dust, noise, odour, and the use of frost fans and gas guns associated with primary production activities should not lead to unreasonable impact on adjacent land users.	N/A		The Project does not involve primary production activities.
P10.	Existing primary production uses and mineral extraction should not be prejudiced by the inappropriate encroachment of sensitive uses such as urban development.	N/A		The Project does not involve urban development.
P11.	Development within 300 metres of facilities for the handling, transportation and storage of bulk commodities should: (a) not prejudice the continued operation of those facilities (b) be located, designed, and developed having regard to the potential environmental impact arising from the operation of such facilities and the potential extended operation of activities.	N/A		The Project is not located within any facilities for the handling, transportation and storage of bulk commodities.
<b>Land Division</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as the project does not involve or relate to land division.				
<b>Landscaping, Fences and Walls</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as this relates to landscaping, fences and walls for residential development.				
<b>Marinas and Maritime Structures</b>				

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not involve or relate to marinas and maritime structures				
<b>Mineral Extraction</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not involve or relate to mineral extraction activities.				
<b>Natural Resources</b>				
O1.	Retention, protection and restoration of the natural resources and environment.	✓	7.1 7.2	The Project will aim to protect natural resources by minimizing vegetation clearance, locating temporary disturbance areas within the final footprint, ensuring clearances is restricted within designated boundaries.
O2.	Protection of the quality and quantity of South Australia's surface waters, including inland, marine and estuarine and underground waters.	✓	6.2	Surface water and groundwater resources will be protected by utilising the following: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>stormwater from the site will be collected and managed</li> <li>hazardous materials will be stored in accordance with Australian Standards and spills will be cleaned up immediately.</li> <li>Erosion, sediment and drainage controls will be established</li> <li>Infrastructure will not be located in drainage lines</li> <li>A Soil Erosion and Drainage Manage Plan will be prepared</li> </ul>
O3.	The ecologically sustainable use of natural resources including water resources, including marine waters, ground water, surface water and watercourses.	✓	6.1, 6.2	Soil and water resources will be protected. Rainwater from buildings will be harvested for use on site and underground water use is not proposed. Water use is described in Section 6.2 of the DA. Existing water movement of Separation Creek through the Pumped Hydro Project site will be restricted by the construction of an additional reservoir, however it is not expected that this will impact on the overall catchment hydrology.
O4.	Natural hydrological systems and environmental flows reinstated, and maintained and enhanced.	✓	6.2	Surface profiles and natural drainage patterns will largely be maintained. The Project will have very limited impact on natural water flows. Measures outlined in the DA to protect water quality will be implemented.
O5.	Development consistent with the principles of water sensitive design.	✓	6.2	All project components will be designed and constructed in accordance with the Code of Practice for the Building and Construction Industry, (Environment Protection Agency Government of South Australia, 1999), a Soil Erosion and Drainage Management Plan (SEDMP) will be prepared for the construction phase of the Project to specify erosion and sediment management controls. The SEDMP will include soil and erosion control best practice as detailed in the IECA (2008) guidelines "Best Practice Erosion and Sediment Control".
O6.	Development sited and designed to: (a) protect natural ecological systems (b) achieve the sustainable use of water (c) protect water quality, including receiving waters (d) reduce runoff and peak flows and prevent the risk of downstream flooding (e) minimise demand on reticulated water supplies (f) maximise the harvest and use of stormwater (g) protect stormwater from pollution sources.	✓	6.1, 6.2	
O7.	Storage and use of stormwater which avoids adverse impact on public health and safety.	✓	2.4.11	Rain water will be harvested from the roof of buildings for on-site use.
O8.	Native flora, fauna and ecosystems protected, retained, conserved and restored.	✓	7.1, 7.2	Clearance of degraded native vegetation will be required however this will be offset by achieving a 'significant environmental benefit' under the Native Vegetation Act.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
O9.	Restoration, expansion and linking of existing native vegetation to facilitate habitat corridors for ease of movement of fauna.	✓	7.1, 7.2	
O10.	Minimal disturbance and modification of the natural landform.	✓	6.1	The upper reservoir will be constructed maximizing on the natural valley land formation existing at the site.
O11.	Protection of the physical, chemical and biological quality of soil resources.	✓	6.1	Disturbance and modification of the natural landform will be minimised, soil resources will be protected, and the area is not prone to erosion
O12.	Protection of areas prone to erosion or other land degradation processes from inappropriate development.	✓	6.1	
O13.	Protection of the scenic qualities of natural and rural landscapes.	✓	8.4	The scenic quality of the sites is relatively low.
P1.	Development should be undertaken with minimum impact on the natural environment, including air and water quality, land, soil, biodiversity, and scenically attractive areas.	✓	6,7,8	The project will not result in significant impacts to the natural environment, biodiversity will be enhanced through a 'significant environmental benefit' and no sensitive ecological areas will be impacted. Refer to Chapters 6, 7 and 8 of the DA for a discussion of all potential impacts and the proposed mitigation measures.
P2.	Development should ensure that South Australia's natural assets, such as biodiversity, water and soil, are protected and enhanced.	✓	6,7,8	
P3.	Development should not significantly obstruct or adversely affect sensitive ecological areas such as creeks, wetlands, estuaries and significant seagrass and mangrove communities.	✓	6,7,8	
P4.	Development should be appropriate to land capability and the protection and conservation of water resources and biodiversity.	✓	6,7,8	
<b>Water Sensitive Design</b>				
P5.	Development should be designed to maximise conservation, minimise consumption and encourage re-use of water resources.	✓	2.4.11	Rainwater will be harvested for on-site use and water conservation measures will be implemented. The project does not involve unsustainable use of surface or underground water resources.
P6.	Development should not take place if it results in unsustainable use of surface or underground water resources.	✓	6.2	
P7.	Development should be sited and designed to: (a) capture and re-use stormwater, where practical (b) minimise surface water runoff (c) prevent soil erosion and water pollution (d) protect and enhance natural water flows (e) protect water quality by providing adequate separation distances from watercourses and other water bodies (f) not contribute to an increase in salinity levels (g) avoid the water logging of soil or the release of toxic elements (h) maintain natural hydrological systems and not adversely affect: (i) the quantity and quality of groundwater (ii) the depth and directional flow of groundwater (iii) the quality and function of natural springs.	✓	6.1, 6.2	Natural drainage patterns will largely be maintained. The project will have very limited impact on natural water flows. Measures outlined in the DA to protect water quality will be implemented.  All Project components will be designed and constructed in accordance with the Code of Practice for the Building and Construction Industry, (Environment Protection Agency Government of South Australia, 1999), a Soil Erosion and Drainage Management Plan (SEDMP) will be prepared for the construction phase of the Project to specify erosion and sediment management controls. The SEDMP will include soil and erosion control best practice as detailed in the IECA (2008) guidelines "Best Practice Erosion and Sediment Control".
P8.	Water discharged from a development site should: (a) be of a physical, chemical and biological condition equivalent to or	✓	6.2	Appropriate stormwater management measures will be implemented. The project will have very limited impact on natural water flows. Drainage for much of the site

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response	
	better than its pre-developed state (b) not exceed the rate of discharge from the site as it existed in pre-development conditions.			terminates internally and there is likely to be minimal change to off-site runoff volumes	
P9.	Development should include stormwater management systems to protect it from damage during a minimum of a 1-in-100-year average return interval flood.	✓	6.2		
P10.	Development should have adequate provision to control any stormwater over-flow runoff from the site and should be sited and designed to improve the quality of stormwater and minimise pollutant transfer to receiving waters.	✓	6.2		
P11.	Development should include stormwater management systems to mitigate peak flows and manage the rate and duration of stormwater discharges from the site to ensure the carrying capacities of downstream systems are not overloaded.	✓	6.2		
P12.	Development should include stormwater management systems to minimise the discharge of sediment, suspended solids, organic matter, nutrients, bacteria, litter and other contaminants to the stormwater system.	✓	6.2		
P13.	Stormwater management systems should preserve natural drainage systems, including the associated environmental flows.	✓	6.2		
P14.	Stormwater management systems should: (a) maximise the potential for stormwater harvesting and re-use, either on-site or as close as practicable to the source (b) utilise, but not be limited to, one or more of the following harvesting methods: (i) the collection of roof water in tanks (ii) the discharge to open space, landscaping or garden areas, including strips adjacent to car parks (iii) the incorporation of detention and retention facilities (iv) aquifer recharge.	✓	6.2		
P15.	Where it is not practicable to detain or dispose of stormwater on site, only clean stormwater runoff should enter the public stormwater drainage system.	✓	6.2		
P16.	Artificial wetland systems, including detention and retention basins, should be sited and designed to: (a) ensure public health and safety is protected (b) minimise potential public health risks arising from the breeding of mosquitoes.	N/A			There are no artificial wetlands in close proximity to the Project site.
<b>Water Catchment Areas</b>					

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P17.	Development should ensure watercourses and their beds, banks, wetlands and floodplains are not damaged or modified and are retained in their natural state, except where modification is required for essential access or maintenance purposes.	✓	6.2	Degraded ephemeral watercourses on site will not be significantly modified.
P18.	No development should occur where its proximity to a swamp or wetland will damage or interfere with the hydrology or water regime of the swamp or wetland.	✓	6.2	Surface profiles and natural drainage patterns will largely be maintained. No significant swamps or wetlands are present. Areas subject to inundation on the site are highly degraded and do not provide significant habitat.
P19.	A wetland or low-lying area providing habitat for native flora and fauna should not be drained, except temporarily for essential management purposes to enhance environmental values.	✓	6.2, 7.1, 7.2	
P20.	Along watercourses, areas of remnant native vegetation, or areas prone to erosion, that are capable of natural regeneration should be fenced off to limit stock access.	✓	6.2	Stock will not be able to access the site
P21.	Development such as cropping, intensive animal keeping, residential, tourism, industry and horticulture, that increases the amount of surface run-off should include a strip of land at least 20 metres wide measured from the top of existing banks on each side of a watercourse that is: (a) fenced to exclude livestock (b) kept free of development, including structures, formal roadways or access ways for machinery or any other activity causing soil compaction or significant modification of the natural surface of the land (c) revegetated with locally indigenous vegetation comprising trees, shrubs and other groundcover plants to filter run-off so as to reduce the impacts on native aquatic ecosystems and to minimise soil loss eroding into the watercourse.	✓	6.2	There will be increased impervious surfaces, primarily associated with infrastructure such as the substation and switchyard. This may result in increased runoff volumes and velocities within drains and surrounding environment. The Project will employ measures to minimize erosion which will include exclusion of livestock from the Project area and revegetation of cleared areas as soon as practicable.
P22.	Development resulting in the depositing of an object or solid material in a watercourse or floodplain or the removal of bank and bed material should not: (a) adversely affect the migration of aquatic biota (b) adversely affect the natural flow regime (c) cause or contribute to water pollution (d) result in watercourse or bank erosion (e) adversely affect native vegetation upstream or downstream that is growing in or adjacent to a watercourse.	✓	6.2	The Solar Project is not located in close proximity to a watercourse and is not expected to contribute to water pollution or bank erosion.  The Pumped Hydro Project is situated in a highly modified watercourse environment. Rise will take all practicable measures to minimize pollution through development and implementation of the CEMP; minimize bank erosion with stabilization measures and re-vegetation where required; undertake aquatic fauna monitoring if needed.
P23.	The location and construction of dams, water tanks and diversion drains should: (a) occur off watercourse (b) not take place in ecologically sensitive areas or on erosion-prone sites (c) provide for low flow by-pass mechanisms to allow for migration of	✓		The Pumped Hydro Project involves the construction of a reservoir in hills above an existing SA Water reservoir. The area is not considered to be ecologically sensitive or erosion prone. Activities are not expected to impact on the overall catchment hydrology and therefore any impact on downstream users will be minimal. Some vegetation will be inundated by the reservoir; however, any vegetation impacts will be subject to an SEB.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	aquatic biota (d) not negatively affect downstream users (e) minimise in-stream or riparian vegetation loss (f) incorporate features to improve water quality (eg wetlands and floodplain ecological communities) (g) protect ecosystems dependent on water resources.			
P24.	Irrigated horticulture and pasture should not increase groundwater-induced salinity.	N/A		The Project does not involve irrigated horticulture and pasture.
P25.	Development should comply with the current <i>Environment Protection (Water Quality) Policy</i> .	✓	6.2	The Project will comply with water quality criteria that is specified in the policy. The Project will also comply with general obligations to avoid discharge of pollutants to receiving water.
<b>Biodiversity and Native Vegetation</b>				
P26.	Development should retain existing areas of native vegetation and where possible contribute to revegetation using locally indigenous plant species.	✓	7.1, 7.2	Native vegetation present on the site is relatively degraded and higher value areas have been prioritized for avoidance. A 'significant environmental benefit' will be achieved to offset clearance.  Refer to Sections 7.1 and 7.2 of the DA for a discussion of the fauna and flora present on site and the proposed mitigation measures to ensure their protection and conservation.
P27.	Development should be designed and sited to minimise the loss and disturbance of native flora and fauna, including marine animals and plants, and their breeding grounds and habitats.	✓	7.1, 7.2	
P28.	The provision of services, including power, water, effluent and waste disposal, access roads and tracks should be sited on areas already cleared of native vegetation.	✓	7.1, 7.2	
P29.	Native vegetation should be conserved and its conservation value and function not compromised by development if the native vegetation does any of the following: (a) provides an important habitat for wildlife or shade and shelter for livestock (b) has a high plant species diversity or includes rare, vulnerable or endangered plant species or plant associations and communities (c) provides an important seed bank for locally indigenous vegetation (d) has high amenity value and/or significantly contributes to the landscape quality of an area, including the screening of buildings and unsightly views (e) has high value as a remnant of vegetation associations characteristic of a district or region prior to extensive clearance for agriculture (f) is growing in, or is characteristically associated with a wetland environment.	✓	7.1, 7.2	
P30.	Native vegetation should not be cleared if such clearing is likely to lead to, cause or exacerbate any of the following: (a) erosion or sediment within water catchments (b) decreased soil stability	✓	7.1, 7.2	

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	(c) soil or land slip (d) deterioration in the quality of water in a watercourse or surface water runoff (e) a local or regional salinity problem (f) the occurrence or intensity of local or regional flooding.			
P31.	Development that proposes the clearance of native vegetation should address or consider the implications that removing the native vegetation will have on the following: (a) provision for linkages and wildlife corridors between significant areas of native vegetation (b) erosion along watercourses and the filtering of suspended solids and nutrients from run-off (c) the amenity of the locality (d) bushfire safety (e) the net loss of native vegetation and other biodiversity.	✓	7.1, 7.2	
P32.	Where native vegetation is to be removed, it should be replaced in a suitable location on the site with locally indigenous vegetation to ensure that there is not a net loss of native vegetation and biodiversity.	✓	7.1, 7.2	
P33.	Development should be located and occur in a manner which: (a) does not increase the potential for, or result in, the spread of pest plants, or the spread of any non-indigenous plants into areas of native vegetation or a conservation zone (b) avoids the degradation of remnant native vegetation by any other means including as a result of spray drift, compaction of soil, modification of surface water flows, pollution to groundwater or surface water or change to groundwater levels (c) incorporates a separation distance and/or buffer area to protect wildlife habitats and other features of nature conservation significance.	✓	7.1, 7.2	
P34.	Development should promote the long-term conservation of vegetation by: (a) avoiding substantial structures, excavations, and filling of land in close proximity to the trunk of trees and beneath their canopies (b) minimising impervious surfaces beneath the canopies of trees (c) taking other effective and reasonable precautions to protect both vegetation and the integrity of structures and essential services.	✓	7.1, 7.2	
P35.	Horticulture involving the growing of olives should be located at least: (a) 500 metres from: (i) a national park (ii) a conservation park (iii) a wilderness protection area	N/A		The Project does not include any horticultural activities.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	(iv) the edge of a substantially intact stratum of native vegetation greater than 5 hectares in area (b) 50 metres from the edge of stands of native vegetation 5 hectares or less in area.			
P36.	Horticulture involving the growing of olives should have at least one locally indigenous tree that will grow to a height of at least 7 metres sited at least every 100 metres around the perimeter of the orchard.	N/A		The Project does not include any horticultural activities.
<b>Soil Conservation</b>				
P37.	Development should not have an adverse impact on the natural, physical, chemical or biological quality and characteristics of soil resources.	✓	6.1	Development is not expected to have an adverse impact on soil resources. Generally, the area is not prone to erosion. Disturbance during construction will be minimized and storm water from the Project site will be captured to ensure erosion does not occur.
P38.	Development should be designed and sited to prevent erosion.	✓	6.1	
P39.	Development should take place in a manner that will minimise alteration to the existing landform.	✓	6.1	
P40.	Development should minimise the loss of soil from a site through soil erosion or siltation during the construction phase of any development and following the commencement of an activity.	✓	6.1	
<b>Open Space and Recreation</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not involve or relate to open space or recreation.				
<b>Orderly and Sustainable Development</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as this relates to urban development.				
<b>Renewable Energy Facilities</b>				
O1.	Development of renewable energy facilities that benefit the environment, the community and the state.	✓	8.1	The Project involves development of a renewable energy facility and will benefit the environment, the community and the state.
O2.	The development of renewable energy facilities, such as wind farms and ancillary development, in areas that provide opportunity to harvest natural resources for the efficient generation of electricity.	✓	8.1	The Project is located in an area that maximises the generation and supply of electricity. It will have access to existing power transmission infrastructure, and SA water reservoir allowing for efficient generation of electricity.
O3.	Location, siting, design and operation of renewable energy facilities to avoid or minimise adverse impacts on the natural environment and other land uses.	✓	8.1	The Project site is located in an area of degraded native vegetation and the layout prioritises vegetation of higher habitat value for avoidance. The project will not have a significant adverse impact on adjacent land uses.
P1.	Renewable energy facilities, including wind farms and ancillary development, should be: (a) located in areas that maximize efficient generation and supply of electricity; and (b) designed and sited so as not to impact on the safety of water or air	✓	8.1	The Project is located in an area that maximises the generation and supply of electricity. It will have access to existing power transmission infrastructure, and SA Water reservoir allowing for efficient generation of electricity. The site is distant from any ports, airfields or landing strips and will not impact on their operation or safety.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	transport and the operation of ports, airfields and designated landing strips.			
<b>Wind Farms and Ancillary Development</b>				
P2	The visual impacts of wind farms and ancillary development (such as substations, maintenance sheds, access roads and wind monitoring masts) should be managed through: (a) wind turbine generators being: (i) setback at least 1000 metres from non-associated (non-stakeholder) dwellings and tourist accommodation (ii) setback at least 2000 metres from defined and zoned township, settlement or urban areas (including deferred urban areas) (iii) regularly spaced (iv) uniform in colour, size and shape and blade rotation direction (v) mounted on tubular towers (as opposed to lattice towers) (b) provision of vegetated buffers around substations, maintenance sheds and other ancillary structures.	N/A		The Project does not involve wind farms and ancillary development.
P3.	Wind farms and ancillary development should avoid or minimise the following impacts on nearby property owners / occupiers, road users and wildlife: (a) shadowing, flickering, reflection or glint (b) excessive noise (c) interference with television and radio signals and geographic positioning systems (d) interference with low altitude aircraft movements associated with agriculture (e) modification of vegetation, soils and habitats (f) striking of birds and bats.	N/A		The Project does not involve wind farms and ancillary development.
P4.	Wind turbine generators should be setback from dwellings, tourist accommodation and frequently visited public places (such as viewing platforms) a distance that will ensure that failure does not present an unacceptable risk to safety.	N/A		The Project does not involve wind farms and ancillary development.
<b>Residential Development</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not relate to or involve residential development.				
<b>Short-Term Workers Accommodation</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not relate or involve temporary accommodation.				
<b>Siting and Visibility</b>				

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
O1.	Protection of scenically attractive areas, particularly natural, rural and riverine landscapes.	✓	8.4	The Project is not located in a scenically attractive area and will utilize existing power transmission infrastructure.
P1.	Development should be sited and designed to minimise its visual impact on: (a) the natural, rural or heritage character of the area (b) areas of high visual or scenic value, particularly rural and coastal areas (c) views from the coast, near-shore waters, public reserves, tourist routes and walking trails (d) the amenity of public beaches.	✓	8.4	The Project is not located in an area of high visual or scenic value. The project is not visible from areas with high sensitivity to visual impacts and the Morgan-Renmark Road is not identified as a scenic route. Visual impact will be moderate-low.
P2.	Buildings should be sited in unobtrusive locations and, in particular, should: (a) be grouped together (b) where possible, be located in such a way as to be screened by existing vegetation.	✓	8.4	Buildings are grouped together and are several kilometres from the highway. They will be visible from some locations however roadside vegetation has been prioritized to be encouraged to provide some screening. Infrastructure associated with the Pumped Hydro Project (powerhouse and switchyard) will be located to the east of the current SA Water reservoir and visibility from public roads is minimal.
P3.	Buildings outside of urban areas and in undulating landscapes should be sited in unobtrusive locations and in particular should be: (a) sited below the ridgeline (b) sited within valleys or behind spurs (c) sited in such a way as to not be visible against the skyline when viewed from public roads (d) set well back from public roads, particularly when the allotment is on the high side of the road.	✓	8.4	
P4.	Buildings and structures should be designed to minimise their visual impact in the landscape, in particular: (a) the profile of buildings should be low and the rooflines should complement the natural form of the land (b) the mass of buildings should be minimised by variations in wall and roof lines and by floor plans which complement the contours of the land (c) large eaves, verandas and pergolas should be incorporated into designs so as to create shadowed areas that reduce the bulky appearance of buildings.	✓	8.4	Building height will be the minimum required to serve their required purpose. Colours and finishes will blend with the landscape as far as possible. No significant buildings are proposed. The Solar Project is sited to maximise the harvesting of the sun's energy. Solar panels will be approximately 1.5 to 2m in height above the ground. The upper reservoir will not be visible from sensitive receptors. Once complete, the penstock will be shallow buried and not be visible. Other infrastructure of the Pumped Hydro Project will be located in close proximity to the Baroota Reservoir and not visible from roads or sensitive receptors.
P5.	The nature of external surface materials of buildings should not detract from the visual character and amenity of the landscape.	✓	8.4	See response to P4.
P6.	The number of buildings and structures on land outside of urban areas should be limited to that necessary for the efficient management of the land.	✓	2.0	Infrastructure will be kept to the minimum required to meet the objectives of the Project.
P7.	Driveways and access tracks should be designed and surfaced to blend sympathetically with the landscape and to minimise interference with	✓	2, 6.1, 7.1	Access roads and tracks will be designed to follow the natural land surface as far as possible, minimise cut and fill and avoid more significant areas of native vegetation

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	natural vegetation and landforms.			/ habitat as far as possible.
P8.	Development should be screened through the establishment of landscaping using locally indigenous plant species: (a) around buildings and earthworks to provide a visual screen as well as shade in summer, and protection from prevailing winds (b) along allotment boundaries to provide permanent screening of buildings and structures when viewed from adjoining properties and public roads (c) along the verges of new roads and access tracks to provide screening and minimise erosion.	✓	2.0	Landscaping and screening will largely be provided by existing native vegetation that will either be retained or allowed to regenerate. Extensive landscaping is not proposed.
<b>Sloping Land</b>				
O1.	Development on sloping land designed to minimise environmental and visual impacts and protect soil stability and water quality.	✓	6.1, 6.2	Land identified for the solar farm is flat to gently undulating. Soil stability and water quality will be protected. The hills area of the Pumped Hydro Project includes slopes. Soil stability and water quality will be integrated into the Project design.
P1.	Development and associated driveways and access tracks should be sited and designed to integrate with the natural topography of the land and minimise the need for earthworks.	✓	6.1, 6.2	Access tracks will be situated as close as possible to infrastructure, and will be constructed to allow all weather access and will be sufficient in width to allow access by emergency services and maintenance crews.
P2.	Development and associated driveways and access tracks, including related earthworks, should be sited, designed and undertaken in a manner that: (a) minimises their visual impact (b) reduces the bulk of the buildings and structures (c) minimises the extent of cut and/or fill (d) minimises the need for, and the height of, retaining walls (e) does not cause or contribute to instability of any embankment or cutting (f) avoids the silting of watercourses (g) protects development and its surrounds from erosion caused by water run-off.	✓	6.1, 6.2	Access tracks will be designed to consider the natural topography of the land and minimize erosion
P3.	Driveways and access tracks across sloping land should be accessible and have a safe, all-weather trafficable surface.	✓	6.1, 6.2	
P4.	Development sites should not be at risk of landslip.	✓	6.1, 6.2	
P5.	Development on steep land should include site drainage systems to minimise erosion and avoid adverse impacts on slope stability.	✓	6.1, 6.2	
P6.	Steep sloping sites in unsewered areas should not be developed unless the physical characteristics of the allotments enable the proper siting and operation of an effluent drainage field suitable for the	N/A		No sewage infrastructure will be located on steep slopes.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	development intended.			
P7.	The cutting and/or filling of land outside townships and urban areas should: (a) be kept to a minimum and be limited to a maximum depth or height no greater than 1.5 metres so as to preserve the natural form of the land and the native vegetation (b) only be undertaken in order to reduce the visual impact of buildings, including structures, or in order to construct water storage facilities for use on the allotment (c) only be undertaken if the resultant slope can be stabilised to prevent erosion (d) result in stable scree slopes which are covered with top soil and landscaped so as to preserve and enhance the natural character or assist in the re-establishment of the natural character of the area.	✓	6.1, 6.2	See above, P1
<b>Supported Accommodation and Housing for Seniors</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not involve or relate to supported accommodation and housing for seniors.				
<b>Telecommunications Facilities</b>				
O1.	Telecommunications facilities provided to deliver communication services to the community.	N/A		The Project does not relate to provision of telecommunications facilities.
O2.	Telecommunications facilities sited and designed to minimise visual impact on the amenity of the local environment.	N/A		Any telecommunications infrastructure installed for the project would not be expected to impact visual amenity.
P1.	Telecommunications facilities should: (a) be located in a coordinated manner to deliver communication services efficiently (b) use materials and finishes that minimise visual impact (c) have antennae located as close as practical to the support structure (d) be located primarily in industrial, commercial, business, office, centre and rural zones (e) where technically feasible, be co-located with other telecommunications facilities (f) incorporate landscaping to screen the development, particularly equipment shelters and huts (g) be designed and sited to minimise the visual impact on the character and amenity of the local environment, in particular visually prominent areas, main focal points and significant vistas.	N/A		The Project does not specifically relate to telecommunications, nor, is it sited in a residential zone.
P2.	Telecommunications facilities in areas of high visitation and community use should use innovative design techniques (eg sculpture and other artworks) where possible and where the resulting design would	N/A		

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	positively contribute to the character of the area.			
P3.	Telecommunications facilities should be located in residential zones only if sited and designed to minimise visual impact by: (a) using existing buildings and vegetation for screening (b) incorporating the facility within an existing structure that may serve another purpose (c) taking into account the size, scale, context and characteristics of existing structures, landforms and vegetation so as to complement the local environment.	N/A		
P4.	Telecommunications facilities should not have a direct or significant effect on the amenity, character and settings of Historic Conservation Areas, local heritage places, State heritage places or State Heritage Areas.	N/A		
<b>Tourism Development</b>				
N/A – This has been excluded as the Project does not relate or involve any tourism development.				
<b>Transportation and Access</b>				
O1.	A comprehensive, integrated, affordable and efficient air, rail, sea, road, cycle and pedestrian transport system that will: (a) provide equitable access to a range of public and private transport services for all people (b) ensure a high level of safety (c) effectively support the economic development of the State (d) have minimal negative environmental and social impacts (e) maintain options for the introduction of suitable new transport technologies.	✓	8.5	Construction and operational vehicles will use the existing road network and will enter the Project site from Reservoir Road.
O2.	Development that: (a) provides safe and efficient movement for all motorised and non-motorised transport modes (b) ensures access for vehicles including emergency services, public infrastructure maintenance and commercial vehicles (c) provides off street parking (d) is appropriately located so that it supports and makes best use of existing transport facilities and networks.	✓	8.5	Site access, the internal access network and provision of onsite parking will be designed to meet project requirements.
O3.	A road hierarchy that promotes safe and efficient transportation in an integrated manner throughout the State.	✓	8.5	The Project supports the road hierarchy.
O4.	Provision of safe, pleasant, accessible, integrated and permeable pedestrian and cycling networks.	N/A		The Project will not be open to the public. The Project will provide adequate walkways within the facility to allow safe movement by pedestrians. Cyclists will not be allowed onsite.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
O5.	Safe and convenient freight movement throughout the State.	✓	8.5	Freight movement associated with the Project will comply with all relevant road laws and ensure safe freight movement throughout the State.
<b>Land Use</b>				
P1.	Land uses arranged to support the efficient provision of sustainable transport networks and encourage their use.	✓	8.5	The Project will not affect existing transport networks. There will be an increase in traffic during construction, with a minor increase during the operation phase.
<b>Movement Systems</b>				
P2.	Development should be integrated with existing transport networks, particularly major rail and road corridors as shown on <i>Location Maps</i> and <i>Overlay Maps - Transport</i> , and designed to minimise its potential impact on the functional performance of the transport networks.	✓	8.5	According to <i>Overlay Map MTR/6-Transport</i> , the roads to the Project site are not identified as either primary or secondary arterial roads.
P3.	Transport corridors should be sited and designed so as to not unreasonably interfere with the health and amenity of adjacent sensitive land uses.	N/A		The Project does not involve a transport corridor.
P4.	Roads should be sited and designed to blend with the landscape and be in sympathy with the terrain.	✓	8.5	The access road and internal access tracks will generally blend with the landscape. Where possible they will be non-intrusive.
P5.	Land uses that generate large numbers of visitors such as shopping centres and areas, places of employment, schools, hospitals and medium to high density residential uses should be located so that they can be serviced by existing transport networks and encourage walking and cycling.	N/A		The Project does not relate to provision of these types of facilities.
P6.	Development generating high levels of traffic, such as schools, shopping centres and other retail areas, entertainment and sporting facilities, should incorporate passenger pick-up and set down areas. The design of such areas should ensure interference to existing traffic is minimised and give priority to pedestrians, cyclists and public and community transport users.	N/A		The Project does not relate to provision of these types of facilities.
P7.	The location and design of public and community transport set-down and pick-up points should maximise safety and minimise the isolation and vulnerability of users.	N/A		The Project does not relate to provision of these types of facilities.
P8.	Development should provide safe and convenient access for all anticipated modes of transport including cycling, walking, public and community transport, and motor vehicles.	N/A		Access roads and carparks will be constructed to safely meet the requirements of the Project.
P9.	Development at intersections, pedestrian and cycle crossings, and crossovers to allotments should maintain or enhance sightlines for motorists, cyclists and pedestrians to ensure safety for all road users and pedestrians.	✓	8.5	Traffic management measures will be implemented to ensure that traffic impacts during construction are minimised. Traffic during operation will be very low.
P10.	Driveway cross-overs affecting pedestrian footpaths should maintain the level of the footpath.	N/A		There are no public pedestrian footpaths. Access between buildings for Project personnel will be provided as required and maintained.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P11.	Development should discourage commercial and industrial vehicle movements through residential streets and adjacent other sensitive land uses such as schools.	N/A		The Project is not located in proximity to residential streets or sensitive uses.
P12.	Industrial/commercial vehicle movements should be separated from passenger vehicle car parking areas.	✓	8.5	Car-parking will be provided within the Project area. Where possible, industrial/commercial vehicles will be separated from passenger vehicle parking areas.
P13.	Development should make sufficient provision on site for the loading, unloading and turning of all traffic likely to be generated.	✓	8.5	Traffic management measures will be implemented to ensure that traffic impacts during construction are minimised. Traffic during operation will be very low.
<b>Cycling and Walking</b>				
P14.	Development should ensure that a permeable street and path network is established that encourages walking and cycling through the provision of safe, convenient and attractive routes with connections to adjoining streets, paths, open spaces, schools, public transport stops and activity centres.	N/A		The Project does not involve a street or path network. It will not be publicly accessible and no specific cycle or pedestrian facilities or networks are proposed.
P15.	Development should provide access, and accommodate multiple route options, for cyclists by enhancing and integrating with open space networks, recreational trails, parks, reserves and recreation areas.	N/A		
P16.	Cycling and pedestrian networks should be designed to be permeable and facilitate direct and efficient passage to neighbouring networks and facilities.	N/A		
P17.	New developments should give priority to and not compromise existing designated bicycle routes.	N/A		
P18.	Where development coincides with, intersects or divides a proposed bicycle route or corridor, development should incorporate through-access for cyclists.	N/A		
P19.	Developments should encourage and facilitate cycling as a mode of transport by incorporating end-of-journey facilities including: (a) showers, changing facilities, and secure lockers (b) signage indicating the location of bicycle facilities (c) secure bicycle parking facilities.	N/A		
P20.	Pedestrian facilities and networks should be designed and provided in accordance with relevant provisions of the <i>Australian Standards and Austroads Guide to Traffic Engineering Practice Part 13</i> .	N/A		
P21.	Cycling facilities and networks should be designed and provided in accordance with the relevant provisions of the <i>Australian Standards and Austroads Guide to Traffic Engineering Practice Part 14</i> .	N/A		
<b>Access</b>				
P22.	Development should have direct access from an all-weather public road.	✓	8.5	The main access point to the Project site will be along Reservoir Road, which is an all-weather public road.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P23.	Development should be provided with safe and convenient access which: (a) avoids unreasonable interference with the flow of traffic on adjoining roads (b) accommodates the type and volume of traffic likely to be generated by the development or land use and minimises induced traffic through over-provision (c) is sited and designed to minimise any adverse impacts on the occupants of and visitors to neighbouring properties.	✓	8.5	The Project will be accessible via Reservoir Road. Traffic management measures will be implemented to ensure that traffic impacts during construction are minimised. Traffic during operation will be very low.
P24.	Development should not restrict access to publicly owned land.	✓	8.5	The Project will not restrict access to publicly owned land.
P25.	The number of vehicle access points onto arterial roads shown on <i>Overlay Maps - Transport</i> should be minimised, and where possible access points should be: (a) limited to local roads (b) shared between developments.	✓	8.5	No new access points onto arterial roads are proposed.
P26.	The number of access points for cyclists and pedestrians onto all adjoining roads should be maximised.	N/A		The Project is not expected to provide cycling and pedestrian provisions or facilities, aside from pedestrian facilities onsite to allow movement between the carpark and buildings/infrastructure. The Project is located in a rural area not within close proximity to residential areas.
P27.	Development with access from arterial roads or roads as shown on <i>Overlay Maps - Transport</i> should be sited to avoid the need for vehicles to reverse on to the road.	✓	8.5	Traffic Impact Assessment has been undertaken for the Project. Vehicles will not be required to reverse on to the road at any time.
P28.	Driveways, access tracks and parking areas should be designed and constructed to: (a) follow the natural contours of the land (b) minimise excavation and/or fill (c) minimise the potential for erosion from run-off (d) avoid the removal of existing vegetation (e) be consistent with <i>Australian Standard AS 2890 Parking facilities</i> .	✓	2.0, 6.1, 7.1	Access roads and tracks will be designed to follow the natural land surface as far as possible, minimising cut and fill and avoiding more significant areas of native vegetation / habitat as far as possible. Parking facilities will be consistent with Australian Standard AS 2890.
<b>Access for People with Disabilities</b>				
P29.	Development should be sited and designed to provide convenient access for people with a disability.	✓	4.1.1	Any site access features and buildings will be designed in accordance with Australian Building Code requirements.
P30.	Where appropriate and practical, development should provide for safe and convenient access to the coast and beaches for disabled persons.	N/A		The Project is not located in a coastal location and therefore this does not apply to the application.
<b>Vehicle Parking</b>				
P31.	Development should provide off-street vehicle parking and specifically marked disabled car parking places to meet anticipated demand in accordance with <a href="#">Table Mtr/1 - Off Street Vehicle Parking Requirements</a> .	✓	8.5	On-site parking will be provided in accordance with these requirements. Car park surfacing will be fit for purpose.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P32.	Development should be consistent with <i>Australian Standard AS 2890 Parking facilities</i> .	✓	8.5	Parking facilities will be consistent with <i>Australian Standard AS 2890 Parking facilities</i> .
P33.	Vehicle parking areas should be sited and designed in a manner that will: (a) facilitate safe and convenient pedestrian linkages to the development and areas of significant activity or interest in the vicinity of the development (b) include safe pedestrian and bicycle linkages that complement the overall pedestrian and cycling network (c) not inhibit safe and convenient traffic circulation (d) result in minimal conflict between customer and service vehicles (e) avoid the necessity to use public roads when moving from one part of a parking area to another (f) minimise the number of vehicle access points to public roads (g) avoid the necessity for backing onto public roads (h) where reasonably possible, provide the opportunity for shared use of car parking and integration of car parking areas with adjoining development to reduce the total extent of vehicle parking areas and the requirement for access points (i) not dominate the character and appearance of a centre when viewed from public roads and spaces (j) provide landscaping that will shade and enhance the appearance of the vehicle parking areas.	✓	8.5	Vehicle parking areas will be provided in accordance with these requirements, where applicable.
P34.	Vehicle parking areas should be designed to reduce opportunities for crime by: (a) maximising the potential for passive surveillance by ensuring they can be overlooked from nearby buildings and roads (b) incorporating walls and landscaping that do not obscure vehicles or provide potential hiding places; (c) being appropriately lit (d) having clearly visible walkways.	✓	8.5	The Project area will not be publicly accessible. Security measures such as CCTV and perimeter fencing will be installed. Parking areas will be visible from site offices.
P35.	Where parking areas are not obviously visible or navigated, signs indicating the location and availability of vehicle parking spaces associated with businesses should be displayed at locations readily visible to customers.	✓	8.5	All parking areas will be known to employees and appropriately signed for visitors.
P36.	Parking areas that are likely to be used during non-daylight hours should provide floodlit entrance and exit points and site lighting directed and shaded in a manner that will not cause nuisance to adjacent properties or users of the car park.	✓	8.4	Lighting will be provided for parking areas.
P37.	Parking areas should be sealed or paved in order to minimise dust and	✓	2.2,	The final form of parking areas will be determined during the final design phase.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	mud nuisance.		2.3	
P38.	To assist with stormwater detention and reduce heat loads in summer, vehicle parking areas should include soft (living) landscaping.	✓	2.2, 2.3	Car parking area will be designed and landscaped to minimise stormwater runoff and reduce heat loads.
P39.	Parking areas should be line-marked to indicate parking bays, movement aisles and direction of traffic flow.	✓	2.2, 2.3	Parking areas will be designed to standards.
<b>Waste</b>				
O1.	Development that, in order of priority, avoids the production of waste, minimises the production of waste, reuses waste, recycles waste for reuse, treats waste and disposes of waste in an environmentally sound manner.	✓	2.4.13	Waste will be managed in accordance with the waste management hierarchy.
O2.	Development that includes the treatment and management of solid and liquid waste to prevent undesired impacts on the environment including, soil, plant and animal biodiversity, human health and the amenity of the locality.	✓	2.4.13	Treatment and management of solid and liquid wastes will prevent undesired impacts on the environment.
P1.	Development should be sited and designed to prevent or minimise the generation of waste (including wastewater) by applying the following waste management hierarchy in the order of priority as shown below: (a) avoiding the production of waste (b) minimising waste production (c) reusing waste (d) recycling waste (e) recovering part of the waste for re-use (f) treating waste to reduce the potentially degrading impacts (g) disposing of waste in an environmentally sound manner.	✓	2.4.13	Waste will be managed in accordance with the waste management hierarchy and an environmental management plan. Treatment and management of solid and liquid wastes will prevent undesired impacts on the environment. Any waste will be disposed of safely in accordance with South Australian regulations and spill kits will be provided in hazardous material storage areas.
P2.	The storage, treatment and disposal of waste materials from any development should be achieved without risk to health or impairment of the environment.	✓	2.4.13	
P3.	Development should avoid as far as practical, the discharge or deposit of waste (including wastewater) onto land or into any waters (including processes such as seepage, infiltration or carriage by wind, rain, sea spray, stormwater or by the rising of the water table).	N/A		Waste generated during the construction or operational phase is not anticipated to be discharged or deposited onto land or into any waters. Any waste will be disposed of safely in accordance with South Australian regulations and spill kits will be provided in hazardous material storage areas.
P4.	Untreated waste should not be discharged to the environment, and in particular to any water body.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	A waste storage area will be located in the Project area, where waste will be stored and removed by licenced waste contractors.
P5.	Development should include appropriately sized area to facilitate the storage of receptacles that will enable the efficient recycling of waste.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	The waste storage area will include an area for recyclable material only.
P6.	Development that involves the production and/or collection of waste and/or recyclable material should include designated collection and storage area(s) that are: (a) screened and separated from adjoining areas	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	Appropriate management measures will be implemented for designated waste storage and collection areas.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	(b) located to avoid impacting on adjoining sensitive environments or land uses (c) designed to ensure that wastes do not contaminate stormwater or enter the stormwater collection system (d) located on an impervious sealed area graded to a collection point in order to minimise the movement of any solids or contamination of water (e) protected from wind and stormwater and sealed to prevent leakage and minimise the emission of odours (f) stored in such a manner that ensures that all waste is contained within the boundaries of the site until disposed of in an appropriate manner.			
<b>Wastewater</b>				
P7.	The disposal of wastewater to land should only occur where methods of wastewater reduction and reuse are unable to remove the need for its disposal, and where its application to the land is environmentally sustainable.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	Operational wastewater management is expected to use septic tanks, but may use an approved on-site wastewater treatment system if appropriate.
P8.	Wastewater lagoons should not be sited in any of the following areas: (a) within land subject to a 1-in-100-year average return interval flood event (b) within 50 metres of the top of the bank of a watercourse (c) within 500 metres of the coastal high-water mark (d) where the base of the lagoon would be below any seasonal water table.	N/A		No wastewater lagoons are proposed.
P9.	Artificial wetland system for the storage of treated wastewater, such as wastewater laggons, should be: (a) sufficiently separated from adjoining sensitive uses to minimise potential adverse odour impacts. (b) sited and designed to minimise potential public health risks arising from the breeding of mosquitoes.	N/A		No wastewater treatment on site is proposed.
<b>Waste Treatment Systems</b>				
P10.	Development that produces any sewage or effluent should be connected to a waste treatment system that complies with (or can comply with) the relevant public and environmental health legislation applying to that type of system.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	Operational wastewater management is expected to use septic tanks, but may use an approved on-site wastewater treatment system if appropriate.
P11.	The methods for, and siting of, effluent and waste storage, treatment and disposal systems should minimise the potential for environmental harm and adverse impacts on: (a) the quality of surface and groundwater resources	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	If an approved on-site wastewater treatment system is used, these criteria will be met

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	(b) public health (c) the amenity of a locality (d) sensitive land uses.			
P12.	Waste treatment should only occur where the capacity of the treatment facility is sufficient to accommodate likely maximum daily demands including a contingency for unexpected high flows and breakdowns.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	
P13.	Any on-site wastewater treatment system/ re-use system or effluent drainage field should be located within the allotment of the development that it will service.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	
P14.	A dedicated on-site effluent disposal area should not include any areas to be used for, or could be reasonably foreseen to be used for, private outdoor open space, driveways, car parking or outbuildings.	✓	2.2.3 2.3.3	If an approved on-site wastewater treatment system is used, it will not be located in any of the listed areas.
P15.	The spreading or discharging of treated liquid or solid waste onto the ground should only occur where the disposal area consists of soil and vegetation that has the capacity to store and use the waste without contaminating soil or surface or ground water resources or damaging crops.	N/A		Operational wastewater management is expected to use septic tanks, but may use an approved on-site wastewater treatment system if appropriate. It is not known at this time if spreading or discharge of solids will be required.
P16.	Stock slaughter works, poultry processors, saleyards, piggeries, cattle feedlots, milking sheds, milk processing works, fish processing works, wineries, distilleries, tanneries and fellmongeries, composting works and concrete batching works should have a wastewater management system that is designed so as not to discharge wastes generated by the premises: (a) into any waters (b) onto land in a place where it is reasonably likely to enter any waters by processes such as: (i) seepage (ii) infiltration (iii) carriage by wind, rain, sea spray, or stormwater (iv) the rising of the watertable.	N/A		The project does not relate to provision of these types of facilities.
P17.	Winery waste management systems should be designed to ensure: (a) surface runoff does not occur from the wastewater irrigation area at any time (b) wastewater is not irrigated onto waterlogged areas, land within 50 metres of a creek, or swamp or domestic or stock water bore, or land subject to flooding, steeply sloping land, or rocky or highly permeable soil overlaying an unconfined aquifer (c) wastewater is not irrigated over an area which is within 50 metres of any residence on neighbouring land or 10 metres of any type of publicly	N/A		The project does not relate to provision of these types of facilities.

**Table 1 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – General Section**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	<p>owned land</p> <p>(d) wastewater is released using low trajectory low pressure sprinklers, drip irrigators or agricultural pipe, and is not sprayed more than 1.5 metres into the air or in fine droplets if there is a potential for the spread of diseases from the wastewater</p> <p>(e) stormwater run-off from areas which are contaminated with grape or grape products is drained to winery waste management systems during vintage periods</p> <p>(f) stormwater from roofs and clean hard paved surfaces is diverted away from winery waste management systems and disposed of in an environmentally sound manner or used for productive purposes.</p>			
<b>Waste Management Facilities</b>				
N/A – The proposal does not constitute a waste management facility.				

**Table 2 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Rural Landscape Protection Zone (Agriculture and Conservation)**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
<b>Rural Landscape Protection Zone</b>				
<b>Objectives</b>				
O1.	Preservation of the natural and rural character and scenic features of the zone.	✓	2.2, 2.3	The solar farm will be constructed on land which is currently used for cropping and grazing. It is not expected to impact on the natural, rural character and scenic features of the zone.
O2.	Low-intensity rural activities on large land holdings.	✓	2.2, 2.3, 8.1	The Project is not expected to significantly impact on existing rural activities or land holdings.
O3.	Tourist facilities, attractions, and accommodation that are secondary to farming and blend with the natural environment.	N/A		The Project does not include the construction of these types of facilities.
O4.	Development that contributes to the desired character of the zone.	✓	2.2, 2.3	The Project will take advantage of existing infrastructure in the area and further develop this to establish a renewable energy source for South Australia.
<b>Desired Character</b>				
DC	Because of their soils and rainfall, the South Flinders Ranges feature an intensive pattern of traditional land uses. The ranges support a mixture of primary production including, grazing, mixed farming, cropping, forestry, horticulture and agriculture, with potential for other crops, depending on rural economics. There are extensive water catchments in the zone which require careful management.	✓	2.2, 2.3	The Project will utilize one of the water catchments in the zone, installing an additional reservoir which will enable the operation of a pumped hydro plant which will provide South Australia with a low impact renewable source of electricity. It is not expected to influence other land uses within the zone.
DC	The land settlement pattern based on this mixed land use has resulted in generally freehold land, small holdings and some demand for land division, as well as a demand for a range of buildings and structures associated with established rural activities.	✓	2.2, 2.3	This Project is not expected to impact on the land settlement pattern for this zone.
DC	Although tourists frequent the parks and established caravan parks in the zone, the extent of freehold land minimises the problems of tourist trespass.	N/A		This Project is not expected to influence current tourism issues in the zone.
DC	The conservation of the scenic, scientific and heritage features of the South Flinders Ranges environment is intended as the paramount objective when assessing future development proposals in the zone. There has been a long-standing, harmonious balance between the needs of conservation and rural activities in this part of the ranges and it is intended that this continues and not be put at risk by new forms of development.	✓	2.2, 2.3	This Project intends to capitalize on existing infrastructure in the zone and further develop this to provide a clean source of energy for the region and South Australia.
DC	It is important that policies determined for the zone recognise that ongoing primary production is a worthy and integral component of the South Flinders Ranges environment.	N/A		This Project does not propose to alter any existing policies or develop new ones.
<b>Desired Character-Precinct 1 Agriculture</b>				
DC	This precinct comprises predominantly farming areas east of the uplands which has been mainly cleared for rural production, includes the foothills and open range hills which provide an attractive	✓	2.3	The Solar Project will be located in this zone. It will not impact on any of the current land uses of the precinct. The Project is small scale and will support existing activities through the supply of electricity.

**Table 2 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Rural Landscape Protection Zone (Agriculture and Conservation)**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	foreground to the more spectacular ranges behind. The area is characterised by a mixture of rural activities such as cropping and grazing, horticulture, and forestry, which reflect the superior soils and rainfall of this part of the Flinders Ranges.			
<b>Desired Character-Precinct 2 Conservation</b>				
DC	This precinct comprises scenic uplands and grazing lands is of high environmental value and includes outstanding scenery. It embraces scenic lookouts, gorges and includes some large grazing properties in freehold ownership. In preserving the environment of this precinct, development needs to be sensitive to its landscape, scientific and heritage features.	✓	2.2	The Pumped Hydro Project will be located in this zone. No changes in scenic values scientific or heritage features is expected. The Project is small scale and will support existing activities through the supply of electricity.
<b>Principles of Development Control</b>				
<b>Land Use</b>				
P1.	The following forms of development are envisaged in the zone: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• detached dwelling and a building associated with farming activities</li> <li>• low intensity farming and grazing</li> <li>• recreation and tourist infrastructure for the interpretation and appreciation of the natural features of the zone</li> <li>• supplementation of existing farming activities through small scale tourist accommodation: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>- in the form of hikers' huts and associated facilities for no more than 5 persons</li> <li>- eco-style accommodation for no more than 5 persons</li> <li>- within an existing building, or</li> <li>- in the form of farm stay, guesthouse, rural or nature retreat or bed and breakfast accommodation as an integral part of a group of farm buildings.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	N/A		The Project is not included in the list of envisaged activities for the Zone, however it is not expected to impact on any of the listed activities.
P2.	Development listed as non-complying is generally inappropriate.	N/A		Solar farms and hydro plants are not included in the list of non-complying Development.
P3.	A shop should: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) be ancillary to primary production or processing uses, or tourist accommodation or other tourist development</li> <li>(b) be located on the same site as the primary use</li> <li>(c) have a gross leasable area that does not exceed 20 square metres.</li> </ul>	N/A		The Project does not include the construction of a shop.
P4.	A dwelling should only be developed if: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) there is a demonstrated connection with farming or other primary production or ancillary to a tourist related use</li> <li>(b) the location of the dwelling will not inhibit the continuation of farming, other primary production or other development that is in</li> </ul>	N/A		The Project does not include the construction of a dwelling.

**Table 2 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Rural Landscape Protection Zone (Agriculture and Conservation)**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	keeping with the provisions of the zone (c) it is located more than 500 metres from an existing intensive animal keeping operation unless used in association with that activity (d) it does not result in more than one dwelling per allotment.			
P5.	Borrow pits should be unobtrusively sited to retain the scenic amenity and natural qualities of the zone.	N/A		The Project will not involve the construction of borrow pits
<b>Form and Character</b>				
P6.	Development should not be undertaken unless it is consistent with the desired character for the zone.	✓		Solar farms and hydro plants are not described in the desired character for the zone, however it is not expected that the development of these facilities will impact on the Desired Character.
P7.	The excavation and/or filling of land should: (a) be no greater than 1.5 metres from natural ground level (b) only be undertaken in order to reduce the visual impact of buildings or structures or to construct water storage facilities for use on the allotment (c) result in stable scree slopes that are covered with topsoil and landscaped so as to preserve and enhance or assist in the re-establishment of, the natural character of the locality.	✓		The Solar Project does not involve excavation and /or filling of land.
P8.	Re-vegetation and screen planting proposed as part of development should use locally indigenous native species.	✓		Re-vegetation will be undertaken with locally indigenous species as required.
<b>Land Division</b>				
P9.	Land division should not be undertaken except where it will facilitate the retention of native vegetation on a single allotment and provided no additional allotments are created.	N/A		The Project does not include the division of land.
<b>Precinct Specific Provision</b>				
<b>Precinct 1 Agriculture</b>				
P10.	Development should not be undertaken unless it is consistent with the desired character for the precinct.	✓		Solar farms and hydro plants are not described in the desired character for the zone, however it is not expected that the development of these facilities will impact on the Desired Character.
P11.	Development should ensure the conservation of the scenic landscape and rural character, and the scientific and heritage features of the precinct.	✓		The Project is not expected to impact on the scenic landscape, rural character or other features of the landscape.
<b>Precinct 2 Conversation</b>				
P12.	Development should not be undertaken unless it is consistent with the desired character for the precinct.	✓		Solar farms and hydro plants are not described in the desired character for the zone, however it is not expected that the development of these facilities will impact on the Desired Character.
P13.	Development that is not a necessary part of conservation or pastoral activities should not be undertaken to ensure that the natural character and the scenic, scientific, and heritage features of the area are maintained.	✓		Solar farms and hydro plants are not described in the desired character for the zone, however it is not expected that the development of these facilities will impact on the Desired Character.

**Table 2 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Rural Landscape Protection Zone (Agriculture and Conservation)**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
P14.	Borrow pits should not be developed.	N/A		The Project will not involve the construction of borrow pits.

**Table 2 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Primary Production Zone**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
<b>Primary Production Zone</b>				
<b>Objectives</b>				
O1.	Economically productive, efficient and environmentally sustainable primary production.	N/A		The Project does not include primary production. Only part of the allotments to be used for the solar project is currently used for primary production. The use of this land for a use other than primary production will not adversely affect the region or local landowners.
O2.	Allotments of a size and configuration that promote the efficient use of land for primary production.	N/A		The Project does not involve primary production.
O3.	Protection of primary production from encroachment by incompatible land uses and protection of scenic qualities of rural landscapes.	✓	8.1	The solar farm will be constructed on land which is currently used for cropping and grazing. It is not expected to impact on the natural, rural character and scenic features of the zone.
O4.	Accommodation of wind farms and ancillary development	✓	8.1	The Project does not involve wind farms and ancillary development. The project involves development of a renewable energy facility and is located in an area that maximises the generation and supply of electricity. It will have access to existing power transmission infrastructure, and SA water reservoir allowing for efficient generation of electricity.
O5	Development that contributes to the desired character of the zone.	✓	8.1	The Project will take advantage of existing infrastructure in the area and further develop this to establish a renewable energy source for South Australia. Solar farms and hydro plants are not described in the desired character for the zone, however it is not expected that the development of these facilities will impact on the Desired Character
<b>Desired Character</b>				
DC	The zone covers most of the council area and contains a diversity of physical features and agricultural, pastoral and rural related activities. The range of soil types, rainfall and terrain provide the basis for broadacre pastoral activities in the northern part of the zone, cereal growing and grazing primarily on the plains, and dairying, horticulture, agriculture and other forms of farming adjacent to the Southern Flinders Ranges. It is desirable that the zone continues to maintain a diversity of activities suited to the terrain, rainfall and capability of the land. Retention of agricultural productivity by preserving or increasing rural property holdings will be an important consideration in ensuring that the established rural character is maintained. There is however some opportunity for small scale low impact commercial and industrial development.	✓	2.3	The Project is not expected to impact on the current zone activities and features. The Solar Project is low-impact with the majority of the project on freehold land which is not currently used for primary production.
DC	A considerable portion of the zone is situated between National Highway 1 (to the west) and Main North Road (to the east). A dominant feature and setting are the Southern Flinders Ranges, and this area is crucial in allowing for a natural view of the Ranges. It is important that	✓	8.4	The Solar Project will not impact on views to the Ranges. The visual impact assessment indicates that due to the undulating topography of the coastal plains, the localised relief will be effective in reducing visual impact for sensitive receptors of the solar project.

**Table 2 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Primary Production Zone**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	new development does not impair this view.			
DC	Numerous creeks lined with mature vegetation, together with roadside vegetation enhance the district's rural character. These features should be preserved.	✓		The Project is not expected to impact on roadside vegetation. It is expected that any significant tree located within the Project area will be retained.
DC	A mixture of allotment sizes prevail, including a large number of smaller rural sections in proximity to settlements. Many of these allotments have not developed to any significant extent and could desirably be amalgamated and returned to pastoral or agricultural use. Small settlements include Hammond, Bruce, Mambray Creek, Wongyarra and Willowie. There are also unoccupied government towns, some of which were established as roads or railways extended throughout the rural area. The Moockra tower is a key landmark and any buildings or structures in its vicinity need careful design and placement so as not to impair the landmark qualities of the tower.	N/A		The Project is not expected to impact on the land settlement pattern or key landmarks for this zone.
DC	Several important roads and railways, including the National Highway, traverse the zone. It is desirable that development adjacent to primary and secondary arterial roads is established and developed in a manner which preserves the rural character and, if buildings and structures are visible, it is important that they are unobtrusive.	✓	8.2	The Project is expected to have a moderate-low visual impact on the landscape. The project will not be visible to a significant portion of the public in the region and the topography and surrounding vegetation will limit the direct line of sight to residents and road users.
DC	Underground water resources, particularly the Willochra basin and the Baroota Prescribed Wells Area should be protected. It is desirable that activities liable to cause deterioration in water quality not be established in these areas.	✓	6.2	The Solar Project will not impact on underground water resources.
DC	Wind farms and ancillary development such as substations, maintenance sheds, access roads and connecting power-lines (including to the National Electricity Grid) are envisaged within the zone and constitute a component of the zone's desired character. These facilities will need to be located in areas where they can take advantage of the natural resource upon which they rely and, as a consequence, components (particularly turbines) may need to be: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>located in visually prominent locations such as ridgelines</li> <li>visible from scenic routes and valuable scenic and environmental areas</li> <li>located closer to roads than envisaged by generic setback policy.</li> </ul> This, coupled with the large scale of these facilities (in terms of both height and spread of components), renders it difficult to mitigate the visual impacts of wind farms to the degree expected of other types of development. Subject to implementation of management techniques set out by general / council wide policy regarding renewable energy facilities, these visual impacts are to be accepted in pursuit of benefits	✓	8.2	The project involves development of a renewable energy facility and will benefit the environment, the community and the state. The Project is located in an area that maximises the generation and supply of electricity. It will have access to existing power transmission infrastructure, and SA water reservoir allowing for efficient generation of electricity. All infrastructure for the solar project will be located on the plains and not in visually prominent locations such as ridgelines and scenic routes.

**Table 2 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Primary Production Zone**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	derived from increased generation of renewable energy			
<b>Principles of Development Control</b>				
<b>Land Use</b>				
P1	The following forms of development are envisaged in the zone: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• bulk handling and storage facility</li> <li>• commercial forestry</li> <li>• farming</li> <li>• horticulture</li> <li>• intensive animal keeping</li> <li>• tourist accommodation (including through the diversification of existing farming activities and conversion of farm buildings).</li> <li>• wind farm and ancillary development</li> <li>• wind monitoring and ancillary development.</li> </ul>	N/A		The Project is not included in the list of envisaged activities for the Zone, however it is not expected to impact on any of the listed activities.
P2	Development listed as non-complying is generally inappropriate.	N/A		Solar farms and hydro plants are not included in the list of non-complying Development.
P3	Wind farms and ancillary development should be located in areas which provide opportunity for harvesting of wind and efficient generation of electricity and may therefore be sited: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) in visually prominent locations</li> <li>(b) closer to roads than envisaged by generic setback policy.</li> </ul>	✓	8.2	The Project does not involve wind farms but involves development of a renewable energy facility. All infrastructure for the solar project will be located on the plains and the topography and surrounding vegetation will limit the direct line of sight to residents and road users.
P4	Industry and warehousing should only be developed if it supports primary production, processing, storage and distribution of local primary produce or products produced on the same site, and should be developed where: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) it has a direct relationship with primary production</li> <li>(b) it is unlikely to limit or inhibit the use of adjoining land for primary production</li> <li>(c) the particular use requires a site in proximity to a particular natural resource or other product or materials sourced from the locality</li> <li>(d) it will not result in the alienation of land or water resources identified as significant for primary production or ecological reasons</li> <li>(e) the use would be inappropriate within a township.</li> </ul>	✓		The Solar Project is not expected to impact or limit access to surrounding land users.
P5	A shop should be: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) ancillary to primary production or processing uses, or tourist accommodation or other tourist development</li> <li>(b) located on the same site as the primary use.</li> </ul>	N/A		The Project does not include a shop.
P6	Buildings should primarily be limited to farm buildings, a detached dwelling associated with primary production on the allotment and residential outbuildings that are: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) grouped together on the allotment and set back from allotment</li> </ul>	✓	8.2	Buildings associated with the solar project will include a substation and offices. These buildings will be located away from public roads. All infrastructure for the solar project will be located on the plains and the topography and surrounding vegetation will limit the direct line of sight to residents and road users.

**Table 2 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Primary Production Zone**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	boundaries to minimise the visual impact of buildings on the landscape as viewed from public roads (b) screened from public roads and adjacent land by existing vegetation or landscaped buffers.			
P7	Tourist accommodation should not be converted to dwellings and should be designed to preclude the conversion of buildings into dwellings such as through shared facilities, common utility services, grouped accommodation and/or shared parking.	N/A		The Project does not include tourist accommodation.
P8	A dwelling should only be developed if: (a) there is a demonstrated connection with farming or other primary production (b) the location of the dwelling will not inhibit the continuation of farming, other primary production or other development that is in keeping with the provisions of the zone (c) it is located more than 500 metres from an existing intensive animal keeping operation unless used in association with that activity (d) it does not result in more than one dwelling per allotment.	N/A		The Project does not include the construction of a dwelling.
<b>Form and Character</b>				
P9	Development should not be undertaken unless it is consistent with the desired character for the zone.	✓		Solar farms are not described in the desired character for the zone, however it is not expected that the development of this facility will impact on the Desired Character.
P10	Development should not occur within 500 metres of a National Park, Conservation Park, Wilderness Protection Area or significant stands of native vegetation if it will increase the potential for, or result in, the spread of pest plants.	✓		The Solar Project is located approximately 12km south-west of the Mt Remarkable National Park. No other conservation or protection areas are within close proximity to the Project.
<b>Land Division</b>				
P11	For land not within a policy area, land division, including boundary realignments, should only occur where it will promote economically productive, efficient and sustainable primary production and achieve one of the following: (a) the allotment is not less than 40 hectares in area (b) the creation of a new allotment not greater than 5 hectares in area to contain a habitable dwelling which existed prior to 2 April 1987 and the balance of the allotment is associated with primary production.	N/A		The Project does not include the division of land.
P12	Land division involving boundary realignments should only occur where the number of resulting allotments of less than 40 hectares is not greater than the number that existed prior to the realignment.	N/A		The Project does not include the division of land.

**Table 3 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Water Protection Zone**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
<b>Water Protection Zone</b>				
<b>Objectives</b>				
O1.	Protection of surface and underground water resources from pollution, contamination or unsustainable use.	✓	6.2	The Project will involve controlling water through an additional reservoir, however this is not expected to cause pollution, contamination or result in unsustainable use.
O2.	Development excluded from the zone where it is liable to contribute to the contamination or pollution of surface and underground water resources or the reduction of aquifer recharge.	✓	6.2	Solar farms and hydro plants are not included in the list of non-complying Development for this zone.
O3.	Extensive areas of locally indigenous plant species established and retained in order to safeguard the catchment and recharge characteristics of the water resource.	✓	7.1	Vegetation clearance is expected for the Project; however, clearance minimization and re-vegetation will be considered as soon as practicable.
O4.	Development that contributes to the desired character of the zone.	✓		Solar farms and hydro plants are not described in the desired character for the zone, however it is not expected that the development of these facilities will impact on the Desired Character. No change in water quality is expected from the construction of the Pumped Hydro Project.
<b>Desired Character</b>				
DC	This zone covers the Baroota Reservoir catchment, an important resource that warrants particular protection. The recharge area for water from the Spring Creek mine shaft and weir, which is the source of Wilmington's water supply and the catchment area for Baroota Reservoir will be protected from activities liable to cause deterioration in water quality.	✓	6.2	Components of the Pumped Hydro Project will be situated in the Baroota Reservoir catchment. The construction of an additional reservoir is consistent with the existing reservoir. No impact on water quality is expected.
DC	Development that could contribute to the pollution of surface water resources or prejudice the water catchment function of the area will be avoided and not established within the precinct. Protection of water quality is paramount.	✓	6.2	No impact on water quality is expected.
<b>Principles of Development Control</b>				
<b>Land Use</b>				
P1.	The following forms of development are envisaged in the zone: • broadacre cropping • grazing.	N/A		Solar farms and hydro plants are not included in the list of development envisaged for the zone.
P2.	Development listed as non-complying is generally inappropriate.	N/A		Solar farms and hydro plants are not included in the list of non-complying Development for this zone.
P3.	Development should not: (a) prejudice the protection of the water catchment (b) affect the quality and quantity of the catchment's water resources (c) inhibit the potential of the aquifer to recharge (d) involve the storage or disposal of hazardous substances (e) involve the storage of chemicals in quantities that require a licence under the <i>Environment Protection Act 1993</i> (f) generate waste of a quantity that affects surface or underground	✓	6.2	The Project will not: a) Alter the protection of the water catchment b) Affect the quality of the catchment's water, with the quantity... c) Will not impact on recharge of the aquifer d) Some hazardous substances will be used as part of the Project; however, these will be stored in accordance with the Australian Standard. e) Any licences will be obtained as required by the Act. f) Generate waste that affectes surface water or groundwater.

**Table 3 – Response to the Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan – Water Protection Zone**

No	Objective / Principle	Not at variance	DA Ref.	Response
	water resources.			
P4.	Land should not be used for farming or horticulture unless the depth to the watertable is greater than 2 metres from the ground surface.	N/A		The Project does not involve farming or horticulture.
P5.	Land should not be used for farming or horticulture unless the following issues are considered and addressed: (a) the risk of pollution or adverse impacts on dependent ecosystems (b) the risk of any increase in salinity levels of either surface or groundwater supplies (c) the avoidance of adverse impacts on downstream properties in terms of water flow and discharge of pollutants (d) the availability of surface and/or sub-surface water required to sustain the proposed activity (e) the capability of the soil structure and the land to support the proposed activity (f) avoiding any land prone to water logging or subject to flooding through irrigation (g) compatibility with land uses on adjacent land (h) the risk of the watertable falling or rising significantly as a result of excessive irrigation.	N/A		The Project does not involve farming or horticulture.
P6.	Development should maintain the diversity of agricultural, horticultural, pastoral and rural related activities complementary to land capability and to the conservation of biodiversity.	✓		The Project is not expected to impact on the diversity of agricultural, horticultural, pastoral and rural related activities.
P7.	Development involving buildings of heritage or historic significance within settlements, redundant townships, or rural areas should lead to the restoration of the heritage character and features in those settlements or areas.	N/A		The Project does not include development involving buildings of heritage or historical significance.
P8.	Diversion or storage dams used for irrigation should be sited and designed in accordance with the relevant Water Allocation Plan prepared under the <i>Natural Resources Management Act 2004</i> .	N/A		The Project does not involve diversion or storage dams for irrigation.
<b>Form and Character</b>				
P9.	Development should not be undertaken unless it is consistent with the desired character for the zone.	✓		The Project is not expected to impact on the desired character of the zone. Water quality will be maintained.
P10.	Irrigated areas should not be sited where they may impact upon a watercourse, lake or well.	N/A		The Project does not include the irrigation of land.
<b>Land Division</b>				
P11.	Land should not be divided unless to alter the boundaries of an allotment for the purpose of increased primary production efficiency or productivity.	N/A		The Project does not include the division of land.

This page has been left blank intentionally



B219998  
DPC16/3528

GPO Box 320  
Adelaide SA 5001  
DX 541  
Tel 08 8303 2298  
[www.energymining.sa.gov.au](http://www.energymining.sa.gov.au)

6 July 2018

Mr Brer Adams  
Director  
Rise Renewables Pty Ltd  
PO Box 2480  
BONDI JUNCTION NSW 1355

Email: [brer@riserenewables.com](mailto:brer@riserenewables.com)

Dear Mr Adams

## **CROWN SPONSORSHIP BAROOTA PUMPED HYDRO AND SOLAR PROJECT**

Thank you for your letter of 24 May 2018 requesting Crown Sponsorship under section 49 of the *Development Act 1993* to assist with Rise Renewables Pty Ltd's (Rise) proposed Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project (Project).

This Project has been considered within the South Australian Department for Energy and Mining (DEM) with input from the Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure, the Department of Environment and Water, the Environmental Protection Agency and the Technical Regulator. In principle, the Project is supported, recognising the possible environmental and community issues that will need to be addressed through the development assessment process.

On balance, the development of Rise's Project has the potential to benefit South Australia and can be considered public infrastructure. Accordingly I, as Chief Executive of the DEM, will support the development and specifically endorse the Development Application to construct the Project comprising up to 270 MW of pumped hydro energy storage (PHES) capacity and up to 300MW of solar PV capacity as a development of public infrastructure as required by section 49 of the *Development Act 1993* (the Act). My support under this Crown Sponsorship also extends separately to the individual PHES and solar components and remains valid in the event that Rise decide to proceed with one of these Project components without the other.

It is the responsibility of Rise to prepare all documentation as required by section 49 of the Act. All costs in the preparation of the development application, lodgement and any other subsequent action in relation to this application are the responsibility of Rise.

The DEM makes no representations or gives no warranties in relation to the outcome of the Development Application or time that it takes to secure a planning outcome. It is Rise's responsibility to obtain all other statutory approvals, licences, connection agreements and permits from relevant authorities, manage community expectations and to fund the project. The State Government makes no commitment to purchase any product or service related to the project.

A Development Application under this Crown sponsorship must be lodged with the State Planning Commission and is valid for 12 months from the date of this letter. If this is not achieved by that time, my support under Section 49(2)(c) of the *Development Act 1993* for Rise's Project will lapse.

If you have any questions regarding the preparation of the material to support this section 49 application, please contact Mr Mark Jackson on (08) 8429 2722 or via email: [mark.jackson@sa.gov.au](mailto:mark.jackson@sa.gov.au).

Yours sincerely



Dr Paul Heithersay  
**CHIEF EXECUTIVE**

## **Appendix I      Certificate from the Technical Regulator**

This page has been left blank intentionally



Ref: 2017/01873.01 D18087398

21 June 2018

Brer Adams  
Rise Renewables  
PO Box 2480  
Bondi Junction NSW 1355  
By email: [brer@riserenewables.com](mailto:brer@riserenewables.com)

Energy and Technical  
Regulation

Office of the  
Technical Regulator

Level 8, 11 Waymouth Street  
Adelaide SA 5000

GPO Box 320  
Adelaide SA 5001

Telephone: 08 8226 5500  
Facsimile: 08 8226 5866

[www.sa.gov.au/otr](http://www.sa.gov.au/otr)

Dear Brer,

***RE: CERTIFICATE FOR DEVELOPMENT OF THE BAROOTA PUMPED HYDRO  
AND SOLAR PROJECT***

The development of the Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project has been assessed by the Office of the Technical Regulator (OTR) under Section 37 of the Development Act 1993.

Regulation 70 of the *Development Regulations 2008* prescribes if the proposed development is for the purposes of the provision of electricity generating plant with a generating capacity of more than 5 MW that is to be connected to the State's power system – a certificate from the Technical Regulator is required, certifying that the proposed development complies with the requirements of the Technical Regulator in relation to the security and stability of the State's power system.

In making a decision on your application, our office has taken the following information into account:

- An email from Agnes Cantin of JBS&G on 4 June 2018, which included the project application attached 'Rise Renewables\_OTR Compliance 30052018.pdf';
- A revised application emailed by Agnes Cantin on 5 June 2018;
- A follow up meeting between the OTR, Rise Renewables and SNC-Lavalin representatives on 13 June 2018 to discuss further clarifications regarding the application;
- Additional information regarding the proposal emailed to the OTR by Brer Adams of Rise Renewables on 14 June 2018 and 21 June 2018.



After assessing the information provided, I advise that approval is granted for the proposed project.

Should you have any questions regarding this matter, please do not hesitate to call David Bosnakis on (08) 8226 5521.

Yours sincerely

A handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to read 'Rob Faunt'.

**Rob Faunt**  
**TECHNICAL REGULATOR**

cc: Agnes Cantin – JBS&G  
Danny Alarie – SNC-Lavalin



Ref: 2017/01873.01 D18087402

21 June 2018

Brer Adams  
Rise Renewables  
PO Box 2480  
Bondi Junction NSW 1355  
By email: [brer@riserenewables.com](mailto:brer@riserenewables.com)

Energy and Technical  
Regulation

Office of the  
Technical Regulator

Level 8, 11 Waymouth Street  
Adelaide SA 5000

GPO Box 320  
Adelaide SA 5001

Telephone: 08 8226 5500  
Facsimile: 08 8226 5866

[www.sa.gov.au/otr](http://www.sa.gov.au/otr)

Dear Brer,

***RE: CERTIFICATE FOR DEVELOPMENT OF THE BAROOTA PUMPED HYDRO  
ENERGY STORAGE POWER PROJECT***

The development of the Baroota Pumped Hydro Energy Storage Power Project has been assessed by the Office of the Technical Regulator (OTR) under Section 37 of the Development Act 1993.

Regulation 70 of the *Development Regulations 2008* prescribes if the proposed development is for the purposes of the provision of electricity generating plant with a generating capacity of more than 5 MW that is to be connected to the State's power system – a certificate from the Technical Regulator is required, certifying that the proposed development complies with the requirements of the Technical Regulator in relation to the security and stability of the State's power system.

In making a decision on your application, our office has taken the following information into account:

- An email from Agnes Cantin of JBS&G on 4 June 2018, which included the project application attached 'Rise Renewables\_OTR Compliance 30052018.pdf';
- A revised application emailed by Agnes Cantin on 5 June 2018;
- A follow up meeting between the OTR, Rise Renewables and SNC-Lavalin representatives on 13 June 2018 to discuss further clarifications regarding the application;
- Additional information regarding the proposal emailed to the OTR by Brer Adams of Rise Renewables on 14 June 2018 and 21 June 2018.



After assessing the information provided, I advise that approval is granted for the proposed project.

Should you have any questions regarding this matter, please do not hesitate to call David Bosnakis on (08) 8226 5521.

Yours sincerely

A handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to read 'R. J. Faunt'.

**Rob Faunt**  
**TECHNICAL REGULATOR**

cc: Agnes Cantin – JBS&G  
Danny Alarie – SNC-Lavalin



Ref: 2017/01873.01 D18087400

21 June 2018

Brer Adams  
Rise Renewables  
PO Box 2480  
Bondi Junction NSW 1355  
By email: [brer@riserenewables.com](mailto:brer@riserenewables.com)

Energy and Technical  
Regulation

Office of the  
Technical Regulator

Level 8, 11 Waymouth Street  
Adelaide SA 5000

GPO Box 320  
Adelaide SA 5001

Telephone: 08 8226 5500  
Facsimile: 08 8226 5866

[www.sa.gov.au/otr](http://www.sa.gov.au/otr)

Dear Brer,

***RE: CERTIFICATE FOR DEVELOPMENT OF THE BAROOTA BRIDAL TRACK  
SOLAR PROJECT (SOLAR PROJECT)***

The development of the Baroota Bridal Track Solar Project (Solar Project) has been assessed by the Office of the Technical Regulator (OTR) under Section 37 of the Development Act 1993.

Regulation 70 of the *Development Regulations 2008* prescribes if the proposed development is for the purposes of the provision of electricity generating plant with a generating capacity of more than 5 MW that is to be connected to the State's power system – a certificate from the Technical Regulator is required, certifying that the proposed development complies with the requirements of the Technical Regulator in relation to the security and stability of the State's power system.

In making a decision on your application, our office has taken the following information into account:

- An email from Agnes Cantin of JBS&G on 4 June 2018, which included the project application attached 'Rise Renewables\_OTR Compliance 30052018.pdf';
- A revised application emailed by Agnes Cantin on 5 June 2018;
- A follow up meeting between the OTR, Rise Renewables and SNC-Lavalin representatives on 13 June 2018 to discuss further clarifications regarding the application;
- Additional information regarding the proposal emailed to the OTR by Brer Adams of Rise Renewables on 14 June 2018 and 21 June 2018.



After assessing the information provided, I advise that approval is granted for the proposed project, provided the required Inertia required for the project, as prescribed by the OTR's Generator Development Approval Procedure Version 1.1, is provided by Rise Renewables'/SNC-Lavalin's Baroota Pumped Hydro Storage Power Project.

Should you have any questions regarding this matter, please do not hesitate to call David Bosnakis on (08) 8226 5521.

Yours sincerely

A handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to read 'Rob Faunt'.

**Rob Faunt**  
**TECHNICAL REGULATOR**

cc: Agnes Cantin – JBS&G  
Danny Alarie – SNC-Lavalin

## **Appendix J      Letters of Support**

This page has been left blank intentionally

Ref: EM2018-9810  
File: DCMR0392

24 May 2018

Brer Adams  
Director  
Rise Renewables Pty Ltd  
Email: [brer@riserenewables.com](mailto:brer@riserenewables.com)



P PO Box 94, Melrose SA 5483  
T 08 8666 2014  
1300 726 252  
F 08 8666 2169  
E [postmaster@mtr.sa.gov.au](mailto:postmaster@mtr.sa.gov.au)  
W [www.mtr.sa.gov.au](http://www.mtr.sa.gov.au)

Dear Brer

**RE: BAROOTA PUMPED HYDRO AND SOLAR PROJECT**

As Chief Executive Officer of the District Council of Mount Remarkable it is with pleasure that I commend Rise Renewables for their enterprise and proposed investment in energy infrastructure in the Council District.

The recent meeting with yourself and team in Adelaide was very positive and Council is excited with the possibilities and benefits the project will bring to the Council District. Council appreciates Rise Renewables has undertaken to continue to work with Council during the design phase to ensure the Project is aligned with regional economic development and other goals and will take steps to engage with local business communities to encourage local procurement to the Project.

A key focus for the District Council of Mount Remarkable is to support development, encourage entrepreneurs to the district, promote tourism in the region through the 'Remarkable Experience', attract new business and support new employment and economic benefits within its communities as per its Strategic Management Plan 2008 – 2020.

Council is positive about the opportunities the Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project development will bring to the Council district in particular the Port Germein area. It is understood that the project will create some 300 jobs during construction and a number of permanent positions upon completion.

Council is very supportive of the proposed development of the Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project and looks forward to working with Rise Renewables to see this project to realisation.

Yours sincerely

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "Wayne Hart", is written over a white background.

**WAYNE HART**  
**CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER**

2018-093  
wh-cb



This page has been left blank intentionally

Mr Brer Adams  
Director  
Rise Renewables

85 Ellen Street  
Port Pirie SA 5540  
P 1300 742 414  
F (08) 8632 5724  
E [info@yorkeandmidnorth.com.au](mailto:info@yorkeandmidnorth.com.au)  
www.yorkeandmidnorth.com.au  
ABN: 68 705 101 048

20<sup>th</sup> July 2018

Dear Brer,

**Re: Support for the Rise Renewables Baroota Pumped Hydro & Solar Project**

I write in support of the Rise Renewables Pumped Hydro & Solar Project Baroota, on behalf of Regional Development Australia Yorke and Mid North.

RDAYMN is an incorporated organisation funded by federal, state and local government. The RDAYMN Board promotes and facilitates sustainable community and economic development across Yorke Peninsula, Mid North and the Southern Flinders Ranges.

Located 35kms North of Port Pirie, 12kms North-East of Port Germein the Baroota Pumped Hydro & Solar project stands to offer extensive economic development to the both the District Council of Mount Remarkable and the Upper Spencer Gulf Region. The project aligns with the strategic direction of the 2018-28 Yorke & Mid North Regional Road Map, particularly *Regional Focus 1 - Great Infrastructure and Technology*, and *Regional Focus 2 - An Economy built on value-adding and innovation*. It will advance the expanding renewable energy sector which is now well established in the area.

Rise Renewables have undertaken significant stakeholder engagement throughout the region and it is the understanding of Regional Development Australia Yorke and Mid North that they have resounding support from the community for the project.

To this end, Regional Development Australia Yorke and Mid North provide full support for this application particularly as the results of this project will have direct flow on effects both economically and socially for local community and broader area.

Yours sincerely



Dylan Strong  
Chief Executive



An Australian Government Initiative



**Local Government Partners**

Clare & Gilbert Valleys Council | District Council of Barunga West  
District Council of Mount Remarkable | Northern Areas Council  
District Council of Peterborough | Wakefield Regional Council  
District Council of Yorke Peninsula | Regional Council of Goyder  
District Council of the Copper Coast | Port Pirie Regional Council  
District Council of Orroroo Carrieton

This page has been left blank intentionally

Brer Adams  
Director  
Rise Renewables Pty Ltd  
PO Box 2480  
Bondi Junction NSW 1355

25 July 2018

Dear Brer

RE: Pumped hydro energy storage project on SA Water land holdings.

I write in respect of Rise Renewables access to SA Water's Baroota reservoir to develop a pumped hydro energy storage (PHES) project.

SA Water are aware the reservoir may be suitable for PHES, and regards the project as offering a potentially complementary use for the existing water and associated infrastructure at Baroota.

SA Water is pleased to offer our support to the development application for the project. Subject to appropriate development and planning approvals, we will be pleased to provide long-term access in respect of the reservoir in accordance with mutually agreeable contractual arrangements.

SA Water provides this support on an exclusive basis to support the development application and ongoing assessment of the requirements of both parties for the PHES project at Baroota.

Yours sincerely



Mark Wilson  
Senior Manager, Business Development  
M 0411 486 499

This page has been left blank intentionally

# **Cultural Heritage Report**

## **Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project**

### **Baroota – South Australia**

**June 2018**

a report to JBS&G on behalf of Rise Renewables



## **IMPORTANT INFORMATION CONCERNING THE DISTRIBUTION OF THIS DOCUMENT**

This document contains information on the nature and location of Aboriginal heritage places and cultural information that may not be appropriate for wider public access or distribution. Copies of this document should only be made available to parties other than JBS&G and Rise Renewables once an established need to access the information contained in this document has been identified, and it can be demonstrated that the information sought is not available through other established means, and approval is requested from the authors and Traditional Owners. This excludes parties such as investors, assessors, SA Water and contractors who will require the information (or parts thereof) to conduct site works.

***Wangi-ahrah Aboriginal Association Inc. (WAAI); (who represent the Heritage interests in the Nukunu Peoples Native Title Claim) maintain their own cultural heritage database and this information will be retained there; it is therefore requested by the community that copies not be provided to the Department of Premier and Cabinet, Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation (DPC-AAR), as is their right under the SA Aboriginal Heritage Act.***

***All information regarding heritage materials discussed in this document remains the intellectual property of WAAI. Doug Turner, Heritage Chair of WAAI has indicated that any other parties that may have an interest in this area, that they should make direct contact with the association (himself) and follow the processes in place to address their interests.***

## **IMPORTANT INFORMATION CONCERNING THE ADVICE PROVIDED IN THIS DOCUMENT**

This document has been prepared to meet the requirements articulated by JBS&G on behalf of Rise Renewables. Any representation, statement, opinion or advice expressed or implied in this document is made in good faith but on the basis that the authors, their agents or employees are not liable to any person or other legal entity for any damage or loss whatsoever which has occurred or may occur, in relation to that person or entity taking or not taking (as the case may be) any action in respect of any representation, statement or advice provided in this document.

<b>BHC Document Management</b>	
Author	Matthew Ebbs and Kylie Lower
Finalised	
Date	22 <sup>st</sup> June 2018

# Executive Summary

Between April 16th and 28th 2018, Blackwood Heritage Consulting (BHC) and representatives of the Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association Inc. (WAAI) surveyed the proposed location of a pumped hydroelectric and solar facility on behalf of JBS&G for Rise Renewables. The proposed facility and associated infrastructure is located at Baroota, a pastoral and farming region located approximately 12 km northeast of Pt Germein, covering collective area ~7.5km<sup>2</sup> of pastoral land situated entirely within the Nukunu Peoples Council Incorporated (NPCI) Native Title Claim area.

This report details the relevant Aboriginal heritage legislation; methods used to undertake the survey process; results of the survey; discussion of the findings in a broader heritage context; and professional recommendations from BHC and WAAI for the management of cultural heritage within the area of proposed development (see following page iv).

## **Blackwood Heritage Consulting Management Recommendations**

The *South Australian Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988*, recently amended in 2017 (*AHA*), contains provisions protecting Aboriginal heritage sites and objects in South Australia. The Act is administered by the Department of Premier and Cabinet, Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation (DPC-AAR). What constitutes a site is defined under Section 3 of the Act as an area of land (a) that is of significance according to Aboriginal tradition; or (b) that is of significance to Aboriginal archaeology, anthropology or history. Any Aboriginal site, object or remains (whether previously recorded or not) is covered under blanket protection in the Act. It is an offence to undertake any activity that may damage, disturb or interfere with an Aboriginal site, object or remains without having first obtained the authority to do so.

Please note, for the purposes of this report, in terms of artefact scatters, a 'site' is defined as any grouping of artefacts greater than 10 within a 10m x 10m area. Isolated artefacts are generally stone artefacts (most commonly flakes or fragments thereof) that were located alone. Whenever an artefact was located the surrounding area was thoroughly searched by the team, and of no (or very few) additional artefacts were located in the vicinity these were deemed 'isolated artefacts'.

### **Recommendation 1: Conservation Principle**

It is recommended that where possible, identified heritage locations (including sites, isolated artefacts and structures) are avoidable by design (see Recommendation 4 for more information regarding isolated artefacts). Furthermore, Rise Renewables (Rise), its employees, contractors and agents should ensure that sites identified in this report, (or identified during construction), are not disturbed without a planned and approved mitigation measure in place. The identification and conservation of heritage sites should be considered during Rise's development planning process.

**Explanation:** It is an offence under the South Australian Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988 (*AHA*) to undertake any activity that may impact upon an Aboriginal site, object or remains. This includes impacting sites that are known or unknown, whether previously recorded or not, without having first obtained authority to do so. Avoidance of identified sites should not preclude other activities nearby where the risk of disturbance can be managed through appropriate precautionary measures.

### **Recommendation 2: Update Internal Database**

It is recommended that Rise create an internal heritage database with the spatial data captured in this report (sites, isolated artefacts, historic structure and surveyed areas). This data will assist with future project planning and the avoidance of identified cultural heritage materials. BHC can provide Rise with ArcGIS shape files (*.shp*) of the area surveyed, heritage sites, and isolated artefacts. Alternatively, UTM coordinates can be provided for the surveyed area. UTM coordinates for the centroid and dimensions of heritage sites are provided in this report (see Section 6), and the coordinates of identified isolated artefacts are provided in Appendix A. Please advise if *.shp* files are desired and we will oblige as soon as requested.

### **Recommendation 3: Confine Disturbance to Surveyed Areas**

All further activities and associated disturbance to the ground surface should be confined to the area identified as surveyed in this report. If Rise desires to expand or alter their construction activities, it

is strongly recommended that they commission a heritage survey to cover any additional areas of proposed disturbance. The number of artefacts located in the survey area reinforces this recommendation; therefore, in our professional opinion the likelihood of a breach of the AHA could be likely if other areas are disturbed without further survey.

#### **Recommendation 4: Isolated Artefacts**

Due to the quantity of isolated artefacts in the area, their general representation in many other nearby areas; and the fact that solar arrays are generally minimally invasive; the community has chosen to collect a representative sample of isolated artefacts and leave the remainder in place. The collected artefacts will be analysed by their chosen specialist in conjunction with volunteers from Flinders University (with whom BHC is an industry partner) and stored by the community. It is recommended that a planning process should be made prior to construction with WAAI their chosen qualified heritage specialist, by which additional time for collection/removal of isolated artefacts chosen by the community is provided.

Given the assumption that nothing identified as a 'site' will be disturbed, and only community based collection, removal and protection of what represent a very common site type will be collected (with the remainder left in place with full knowledge of the potential disturbance that may take place), this is considered to fall under Section 37 of the AHA. As the use for teaching, removal, and discard of stone artefacts is a continuation of tradition protected by which S37 – *Preservation of right to act according to tradition* – which states: 'Nothing in this Act prevents Aboriginal people from doing anything in relation to Aboriginal sites, objects and remains in accordance with Aboriginal Tradition'. Therefore after collection has been conducted, no further mitigation measures regarding 'isolated artefacts' are required.

#### **Recommendation 5: Interim Avoidance**

It is recommended that if any recorded site needs to be disturbed, Rise, their employees, contractors and agents should adopt a cautionary approach to the affected cultural heritage, and avoid further disturbance until:

- any necessary further investigation is undertaken; and/or
- relevant permission/s to impact have been obtained by the Minister for Aboriginal Affairs or the through discussions and mitigation measures agreed upon in consultation with WAAI.

**Explanation:** The AHA provides blanket protection for all Aboriginal sites, objects and remains. Under Section 3 of the Act, an "Aboriginal Site" means an area of land (a) that is of significance according to Aboriginal tradition; or (b) that is of significance to Aboriginal archaeology, anthropology or history.

Under Section 23 of the Act, it is an offence to damage, disturb or interfere with an Aboriginal site, object or remains unless written authorisation from the Minister for Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation has been obtained. However, under Section 37 of the AHA, Traditional Owners may conduct any business deemed to be a continuation of traditional culture on their own lands. This can include the relocation and/or in some cases collection/relocation of isolated stone artefacts or other

processes that could serve as potential damage mitigation measures (see Recommendation 4); though full **informed consent** must be obtained before doing so.

### **Recommendation 6: Cultural Heritage Management Plan (CHMP)**

It is recommended that a Cultural Heritage Management Plan (CHMP) be created in conjunction with a qualified heritage practitioner. A CHMP will assist Rise with the ongoing management and protection of heritage sites within the project area. Furthermore, it will assist with the identification any potential impacts that may occur due to the proposed activities and outline measures to be taken before, during and after planned works to manage and protect Wongi-Ahrah cultural heritage. WAAI require the creation of a CHMP for all development projects within their Traditional Lands. The CHMP should include, but not be limited to:

- cultural heritage awareness training endorsed and carried out by Wongi-Ahrah and their chosen agents;
- include protection measures for sites and/or detailed documentation and potential mitigation efforts within the area of proposed activity (this would also include more detail surrounding the implementation of recommendations 4 and 5);
- outline the details of a post-development audit to ensure no sites were damaged without a mitigation strategy approved by WAAI being enacted; and
- involve members of the WAAI in the production and approval of the CHMP.

### **Recommendation 7: Continue Consultation**

Following ‘best practice’, it is recommended that continued consultation be carried out with WAAI regarding project development and implementation of recommendations. Wongi-Ahrah should be informed of ongoing developments that affect cultural heritage, and the finalised locations of all developments once this is decided upon (if these matters are still under consideration at the time of final reporting).

**Explanation:** Continued consultation and communication will greatly assist in mitigating potential issues that may arise between proponents and communities, and meaningful community consultation is considered a ‘best practice’ activity supported by a number of professional ethics codes and charters for heritage practitioners, anthropologists and archaeologists (both Australian based and International), as well as international declarations/charters, as stated above (e.g. Australian Archaeological Society 2017; AIATSIS 2000; Australian Society of Anthropologists 2012; Australian Heritage Commission n.d; Australia ICOMOS 1997; Marquis-Kyle [Burra Charter 1997]; WAC 1989; United Nations 2007). In our professional opinion working in ‘good faith’ and following ‘best practice’ methodologies cannot be carried out without continuous, meaningful consultation.

### **Recommendation 8: Support of Any Reasonable Recommendations Made by WAAI**

Following consideration of professional ethics codes, heritage legislation, best practice methodologies and international declarations/charters, BHC supports any reasonable recommendation made by the communities with which we work.

**Explanation:** BHC acknowledges that Aboriginal people must be given the opportunity to express their opinions on the management of their cultural heritage. The inclusion of Aboriginal people in development and heritage matters is, therefore, a necessary step in the consultation and mitigation processes. This is supported by various provisions of the AHA (see e.g. section 13, section 19H, section 42, (among others) that support the consultation with Traditional Owners with regards to cultural heritage) and the United Nations Declaration on the Rights of Indigenous Peoples (see e.g. section 32.1):

‘Indigenous peoples have the right to determine and develop priorities and strategies for the development or the use of their lands or territories and other resources’ (United Nations 2007).

## **Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association Inc. Recommendations**

### **Recommendation 1: Cultural Heritage Management Plan (CHMP)**

It is recommended that a Cultural Heritage Management Plan (CHMP) be created in conjunction with a qualified heritage practitioner. A CHMP will assist Rise with the ongoing management and protection of heritage sites within the project area. Furthermore, it will assist with the identification any potential impacts arising from the proposed activities and outline measures to be taken before, during and after planned works to manage and protect Wongi-Ahrah cultural heritage. WAAI require the creation of a CHMP for all development projects within their Traditional Lands. The CHMP should include, but not be limited to:

- cultural heritage awareness training endorsed and carried out by Wongi-Ahrah and their chosen agents;
- include protection measures for sites and/or detailed documentation and potential mitigation efforts within the area of proposed activity (this would also include more detail surrounding the implementation of recommendations 1 and 2);
- outline the details of a post-development audit to ensure no sites were damaged without a mitigation strategy approved by WAAI being enacted; and
- involve members of the WAAI in the production and approval of the CHMP.

Please see further information regarding the cultural awareness training component in Recommendation 2 below.

### **Recommendation 2: Cultural Heritage Induction**

Before work commences, all personnel directly involved in construction works should undertake a cultural heritage induction (i.e. site workers, contractors, sub-contractors). The cultural heritage induction must be conducted by representatives of WAAI, and their desired specialist/s; (as per WAAI policy and their Heritage Agreement with Rise).

The cultural heritage induction will:

- describe and/or demonstrate WAAI cultural heritage in general, and also that more relevant to the activity area or the locality;

- create awareness of Aboriginal cultural values
- convey information regarding the types of Aboriginal heritage places and materials that could be encountered in the project area in the project area during construction, their function, meaning and method of identification;
- provide an easy to use and carry guide to assist in the identification of heritage materials likely to be located;
- inform personnel about the procedures set out for reporting any suspected Aboriginal cultural heritage that may be discovered or uncovered during construction.

### **Recommendation 3: Monitoring**

It is recommended that WAAI monitors be present when any significant ground disturbance takes place (unless otherwise recommended by the community). Significant ground disturbance is considered an area where activities such as grading, or trenching will occur, particularly in association with drainage channels. However, this does not require the monitoring of solar panel standing poles unless grading or similar activities occur prior to their construction, and would only be required where potential archaeological deposits (PAD) are present. For example, no monitoring of the test pits and boreholes that were examined during BHC SA\_51.1 (see Addendum 1) is required due to the lack of PAD. This means that in some areas monitoring will either not be required, or only be required for a certain portion of the works. The nature of significant ground disturbance should at a minimum, however, be explained to the community prior beginning works.

### **Recommendation 4: Archaeologist Present During Monitoring**

It is recommended by WAAI that there may be particularly sensitive areas where a qualified archaeologist should be present along with community monitors.

**Explanation:** With a qualified archaeologist present, significant cultural heritage can be identified, documented, and allows data to be collected and analysed for the benefit of the WAAI, and the Nukunu/WAAI Cultural Heritage Database/Cultural Mapping Project. It has importance not only for current WAAI members but also has significant value as a collection when past material is collected and collated for future generations. The importance of this is outlined in UNESCO's worldwide undertaking of the mapping of cultural resources, primarily for Indigenous peoples (UNESCO 2008). In this program UNESCO seeks to enhance the cultural identity of Indigenous peoples through the following measures:

UNESCO states the main priorities as:

- to encourage efforts to stabilize and revitalize the cultural identities of displaced, fragmented, and stigmatized indigenous communities;
- to revive intergenerational cooperation and cohesion;
- to assist in the free transmittal of knowledge to future generations that are the crucial aspects to sustainable intellectual, spiritual, social, and economic development.

### **Recommendation 5: Isolated Artefacts**

Due to the quantity of isolated artefacts in the area, their general representation in many other nearby areas; and the fact that solar arrays and generally minimally invasive; WAAI have chosen to collect a representative sample of isolated artefacts and leave the remainder in place. The collected artefacts will be analysed by their chosen specialist in conjunction with volunteers from Flinders University (with whom BHC is an industry partner) and stored by the community. It is recommended to Rise that a planning process be made prior to construction with WAAI their chosen qualified heritage specialist, by which additional time for collection/removal of isolated artefacts chosen by the community is provided.

Given the assumption that nothing identified as a 'site' will be disturbed (without a WAAI mitigation strategy in place), and only community based collection, removal and protection of what represent a very common site type will be collected (with the remainder left in place with full knowledge of the potential disturbance that may take place), this is considered to fall under Section 37 of the AHA. As the use for teaching, removal, and discard of stone artefacts is a continuation of tradition, protected S37 – *Preservation of right to act according to tradition* - which states: 'Nothing in this Act prevents Aboriginal people from doing anything in relation to Aboriginal sires, objects and remains in accordance with Aboriginal Tradition'. Therefore after collection has been conducted, no further mitigation measures regarding 'isolated artefacts' are required.

## Table of Contents

Executive Summary .....	iii
Blackwood Heritage Consulting Management Recommendations .....	iv
Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association Inc. Recommendations .....	vii
1. Introduction .....	4
2. Project Overview .....	5
2.1. Project area .....	6
2.2. Survey Participants.....	8
2.3. Environmental background .....	8
3. Legislative Context .....	11
3.1. Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988 (SA) .....	11
3.2. Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Heritage Protection Act 1984 (Cwth) .....	12
3.3. Environmental Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999 (Amended 2003) (Cwth)	13
3.4. Native Title Act 1993 (Cwth) .....	13
3.5. South Australian Native Title Act 1994 (South Australia .....	13
3.6. Heritage Places Act 1993 (South Australia).....	13
3.7. Development Act 1993 (South Australia .....	14
4. Background Research .....	15
4.1. Cultural background .....	15
4.2. Post-Contact and Colonial Background: Baroota and General Area .....	18
4.3. Heritage register and database searches .....	20
4.3.1. South Australian Museum Database Searches.....	21
4.3.2. South Australian Heritage Database .....	22
4.3.3. DPC-AAR Central Archive Search.....	23
4.3.4. Previous Archaeology .....	23
4.4. Conclusion .....	23
5. Methods .....	24
5.1. Survey.....	24
5.2. Recording of Finds.....	24
5.3. Recording of heritage materials .....	24
5.3.1. Campsites/Artefact Scatters.....	24
5.3.2. Quarry Identification & Recording .....	25
5.3.3. Open Sites with Potential Archaeological Deposit (PAD) .....	25

5.4. Safety Management .....	27
6. Results .....	28
6.1. Overview .....	28
6.2. Site descriptions .....	32
6.3. Significant Isolated Artefacts.....	40
6.3.1. WAAI Collection.....	40
6.3.2. Historic places .....	40
7. Discussion.....	41
7.1. Stone Artefacts.....	41
7.2. Material Type .....	42
7.3. Artefact Type.....	42
7.4. Contrasting environments, plains and hills .....	44
7.5. Effects of Ploughing.....	45
7.6. Historic hut.....	45
8. Conclusion .....	46
References.....	47
Appendix 1. Isolated Artefacts .....	50
Appendix 2. DPC-AAR Correspondence .....	55

## Addendum A

Cultural Heritage Report Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project, Baroota – South Australia, June 2018

## Figures

Figure 1. Left: Mid North region (highlighted in pink). (After South Australian Country Arts Trust (Proclaimed Regions) Proclamation 2009). Right: Baroota district boundary.....	5
Figure 2. Proposed development and survey areas. Files provided by JBS&G.....	7
Figure 3. Crystal Brook as seen by S.T. Gill during the Horrocks Expedition 1846. SLSA B 72818/1. .	15
Figure 4. Location of isolated artefact finds (Part 1). .....	29
Figure 5. Location of isolated artefact finds (Part 2). .....	30
Figure 6. Location of discrete sites found within the survey area. ....	31
Figure 7. Graph showing quantities of lithic material used in tool production. ....	42
Figure 8. Graph showing quantities of tool types encountered across the survey area. ....	43
Figure 9. Graph showing artefact type distribution at specific sites. ....	44
Figure 10. Proposed project area in relation to current Native Title	

## Plates

Plate 1. Photographs showing the diversity of the solar array area. Top shows portion of angulating north east quadrant looking west. Bottom shows ploughed plain looking north east. ....	9
Plate 2. Photographs show ground surface visibility and diversity of the upper reservoir landscape.	10
Plate 3. Aboriginal Men and Women at Wilmington (from Mattingley and Hampton 1988:59). ....	16
Plate 4. Baroota Church Congregation. (From Australian Christian Commonwealth 24 June 1927:8). .....	19
Plate 5. Typical exposure and flora at Baroota 1, facing east.....	32
Plate 6. Example of artefact concentrations in some areas at Baroota 1, facing east. ....	33
Plate 7. Overview of Baroota 2, facing southwest.....	34
Plate 8. Scour erosion present at Baroota 3. ....	36
Plate 9. Typical artefact exposure found on the surface, facing east.....	36
Plate 10. Site four surface visibility, facing west. ....	37
Plate 11. Left: Local silcrete flake found at Baroota 4. Right: Density of the site, pin flags mark artefacts, looking north. ....	37
Plate 12. Baroota 5 looking south. ....	38
Plate 13. Baroota 5 looking west. ....	39
Plate 14. Stone structure found in the north-east corner of the substation footprint. ....	40
Plate 15. Bottle neck partially submerged, indicative of soil depositional rates in this area. ....	41

## Tables

Table 1. BHC and WHC representatives present during the survey. ....	8
Table 2. Results from a search of the SA Heritage Database.....	22

# 1. Introduction

Between April 16th and 28th 2018, Blackwood Heritage Consulting (BHC) and representatives from the Wongi-Ahrah Aboriginal Association Inc. (WAAI) surveyed the proposed location of a pumped hydro and solar facility. The work was conducted on behalf of JBS&G, for Rise Renewables, to inform relevant parties of Aboriginal heritage in the proposed development area and make recommendations as to their protection and/or mitigation (as required).

Pedestrian surveys were conducted throughout the project area in three stages: the proposed substation footprint; the upper reservoir; and the footprint of the proposed solar array. All encountered archaeological sites and materials were documented, and are described in this report.

Note that in this report, archaeological, anthropological, ethnographic locations, materials and sites are often referred to as 'cultural heritage'. In using this term, BHC recognises that cultural objects and places will have more than one aspect of significance (e.g. historical, social, aesthetic, spiritual, etc.) and that they are not necessarily exclusively of archaeological, anthropological or ethnographic significance; rather, they are often a combination, all of which form part of the broader 'cultural landscape' as viewed by WAAI, and many other Indigenous communities. Consequently, we believe that the use of the term 'cultural heritage' or 'cultural heritage materials' better encompasses the multi-faceted significance and nature of cultural objects and places. For ease of reading we will use the term, 'sites' and 'isolated artefacts' (or cultural materials); however, we note that these terms do not necessarily accurately represent the broader cultural landscape and the importance of material culture within it. The Cultural Heritage Management Plan (CHMP) will explore these concepts in greater detail, if carried out as recommended by both WAAI and BHC as a method of best practice.

## 2. Project Overview

The project falls within the western limit of South Australia's Mid North region, an area covering ~23,000 sq/km with a population of ~40,069. The region stretches from Hamley Bridge in the south, to Port Pirie and Port Germein in the west; Bruce and Carrieton in the north and Oodlawirra and Bower in the east. The region is governed by eight distinct regional councils: The District Council of Clare and Gilbert Valleys, the Regional Council of Goyder, the Northern Areas Council, the District Council of Orroroo Carrieton, the District Council of Peterborough, the Port Pirie Regional Council, Wakefield Regional Council and the District Council of Mount Remarkable, the council which administrates the current project area (SA Government 2011:10).

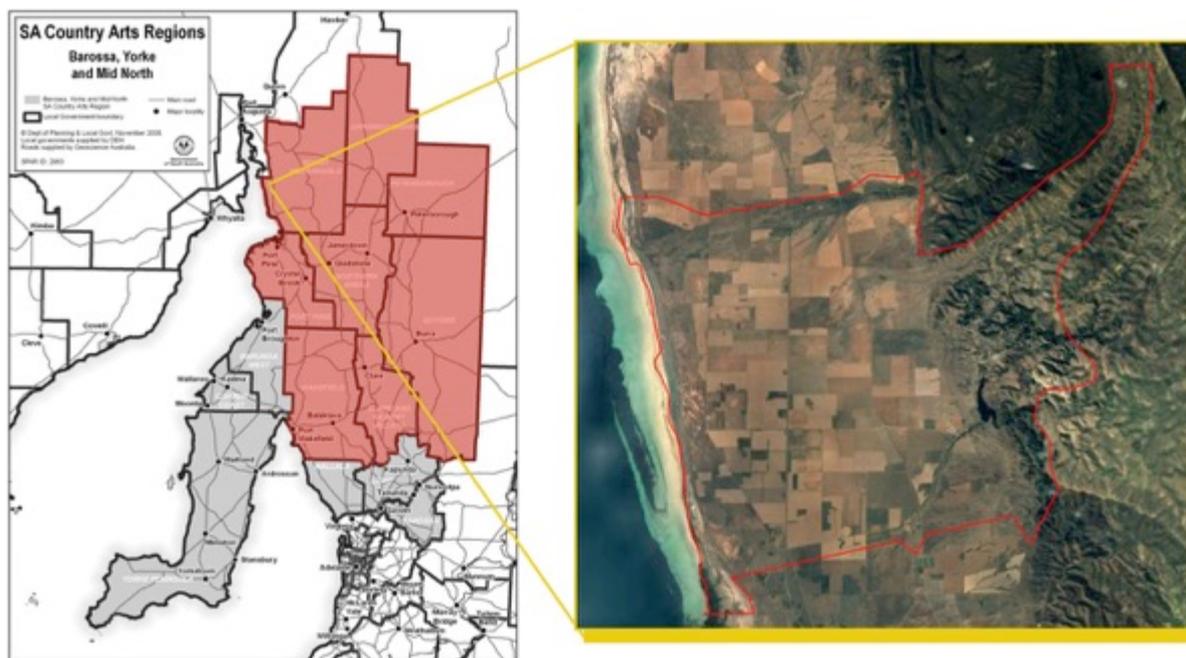


Figure 1. Left: Mid North region (highlighted in pink). (After South Australian Country Arts Trust (Proclaimed Regions Proc-lamation 2009). Right: Baroota district boundary.

Port Pirie is the largest commercial centre, home to ~33% of the region's population. Other important towns include Clare, Peterborough, Jamestown and Crystal Brook, which collectively contain ~20% of the region's population. The other ~47% are dispersed across 15 smaller towns and various settlements of the region (SA Government 2011:10).

Primary processing, light industry and tourism support the main portion of region's economy. The region also is becoming known as a burgeoning location for renewable energy. In addition to the current proposed project, wind farms are found in Snowtown, Hallett, Waterloo, Clements Gap, Hornsdale and Willogoleche; with Jamestown also being the site of the Tesla lithium ion battery and associated Hornsdale Wind Farm.

## 2.1. Project area

Within the broader solar array is located ~1.5km west of the Baroota Reservoir (see Figure 2). The proposed upper reservoir is located ~1.3km east of the current reservoir, immediately adjacent to the gazetted Baroota boundary within the surrounding ranges. Access to these areas is primarily along unsealed roads, with the substation and eastern half of the solar array accessible via Kenihan road, a private access road gated at various points. The western half of the solar array is accessible by Cattle Track Road, a public road that extends further north to Mambray Creek, a region within the Mt Remarkable National Park. The upper reservoir survey can be accessed via various named roads such as, Bridle Track road, which cuts through the hilly region (east/west trending), or Fiebig Road located in the east. These roads, however, are four-wheel drive only and are not serviceable when wet.

The proposed facility and associated infrastructure is located at Baroota, a pastoral and farming region located ~12km northeast of Pt Germein, and within three general areas. These location can be referred to as: the substation footprint, an area of land located 1.3km from the southern end of Kenihan Road; the upper reservoir, situated ~3.5 km east of the existing Baroota Reservoir; and the solar array, situated between cattle track road to the west and Kenihan road to the east. The land here is used primarily for mixed farming and was referred to by WAAI during the survey as the Dennis' property, with the family having been landowners of the area since the 1950's.

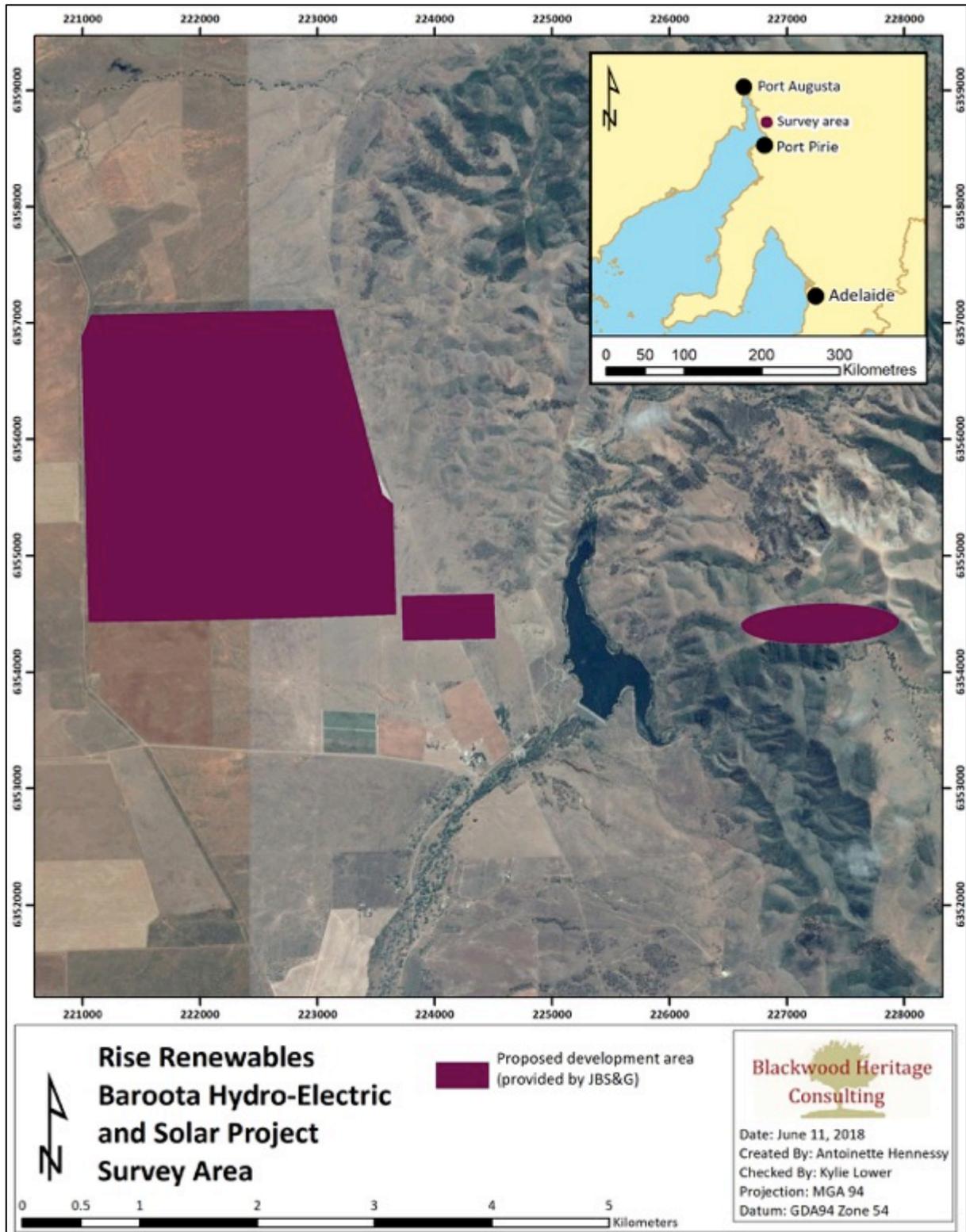


Figure 2. Proposed development and survey areas. Files provided by JBS&G.

## 2.2. Survey Participants

Table 1 below summarises the survey participants for this project.

*Table 1. BHC and WHC representatives present during the survey.*

Date	BHC Representatives	WHC Representatives
April 16 <sup>th</sup> to 21 <sup>st</sup> 2018	Andrew Cooper, Matthew Ebbs	John Turner, Doug Brown, Nathan While, Mark Giles; and cultural consultants Doug Turner and Darcy Evans (as required)
April 22 <sup>nd</sup> to 26 <sup>st</sup> 2018	Matthew Ebbs, Antoinette Hennessy	John Turner, Doug Brown, Nathan While, Mark Giles; and cultural consultants Doug Turner and Darcy Evans (as required)

## 2.3. Environmental background

Laut et al. (1977) conducted an extensive study on the environments of South Australia, producing a series of reports mapping and describing in detail environments within the state. Eight distinct provinces are identified, each with a number of smaller environmental associations. According to the study, the broader project area is located within the Glendella environmental association along the border of northern-most region of the York Peninsula in Province 4.

The landscape of Glendella association is described as comprising alluvial fans, extending from low hills into a lower sandy plain, with tidal flats on the coastal margin. Broadly flora is described as a cultural grassland cover (pastoral/agricultural lands), with small areas of low shrubland on the plains and mallee on the fans. Dominant soils are described as mainly well-drained, alkaline, hard pedal red duplex sediment.

Vegetation in the zone is dominated by 'cultural grassland'. Along the plains, rotational crops and pastures are the dominant flora, with saltbush and bluebush occasionally present. Native flora and faunal ecologies were considerably degraded following European colonisation, with land cleared during early attempts to cultivate the region for crops and grazing. Today the area is used primarily for grazing livestock (cattle and sheep) with cereal cropping in some areas.

Inland areas in the north and northeast of the province generally experience warmer and drier climates than the coastal areas in the south and southwest. Rainfall varies from 200-300mm per annum in the west to 500-600mm in the east, making the area ideal for a range of agricultural pursuits. Between 2015-2016, the Port Germein rainfall station recorded 363mm of rainfall; 11% above the long-term annual average of 327mm. In general, a subtle trend of increasing rainfall has been observed in more recent years (Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources 2017:2).



Plate 1. Photographs showing the diversity of the solar array area. Top shows portion of angulating northeast quadrant looking west. Bottom shows ploughed plain looking northeast.

There are several variations to the landscape within the project area. The substation footprint consists primarily of a flat meadow of previously farmed land. Ploughing and agricultural pursuits in this area appear to have waned, now being dominated colonies of saltbush and bluebush heath. Sediments here appear to be primarily sandy clay with inclusions of limestone and silcrete cobbles. Evidence of agricultural clearing of these cobbles was observed, identified by unnatural stacking along the margins.

The solar array is the most diverse, comprising relatively flat ploughed fields in the south, with grazing land on the western border. The northern half is fallow farmland, with dense and prolific heaths of saltbush and bluebush covering a mildly undulating landscape of shallow gullies and ephemeral creeks. Ground surface visibility was reasonably good within the ploughed fields, with only a thin carpet of grasses obscuring surface sediments. Additional larger exposures were encountered in areas where alluvial, aeolian and faunal induced erosion (largely due to past/current land use) have removed surface vegetation. Visibility within the grazing land is also reasonably good, however, clusters of salt bush and blue are bush proliferate in some areas, and where exposures visible, the surface has often been disturbed as a result of sheep and livestock trampling, which can result in poor archaeological (versus general ground surface) visibility. Visibility within the fallow farmland is considered moderate, with large areas of saltbush and bluebush heath obscuring ground cover.

The upper reservoir area, located in the hilly country to the east, is categorised by steep ridges, gullies and escarpments, with ground cover consisting of slate gibber and thin grasses. Distinct flora categorises this area with indigenous species such as Xanthorrhoea, spinifex and native tomato found along the rocky ridges.



Plate 2. Photographs show ground surface visibility and diversity of the upper reservoir landscape.

The nearest named watercourses include Baroota creek, originating at The Pinnacles, a mountainous region of Wilmington, which flows to the Spencer Gulf at Germein Bay. Today the creek is mostly dry, excluding some spring-fed locations. Before the construction of the Baroota Reservoir in 1921, stream flow was mostly perennial (Deane 2005:13). Anecdotal evidence, however, describes significant flows of the creek into the Spencer Gulf with permanent pools located near Port Germein utilised for fishing and other recreational activities (Deane 2005:25). A secondary creek known as both Waterfall Creek and/or Stoney Creek is another primary watercourse in the area. This creek flows from Bangor, discharging into Baroota Reservoir ~30km northwest of its source. Permanent pools found upstream from the reservoir and in the vicinity of the project area would have provided a primary water source in the past.

## 3. Legislative Context

Any Aboriginal site, object or remains is protected under the *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988*, and it is an offence to undertake an activity that may damage, disturb or interfere with Aboriginal cultural heritage. If cultural materials (generally consisting of stone artefacts) are to be disturbed we advise that mitigation strategies should be conferred with WAAI (typically in consultation with a qualified archaeologist). This is considered to be the best and most culturally appropriate method, which would generally be covered under Section 37 of the AHA. Specific details regarding these processes would be outlined in the recommended CHMP (see Executive Summary).

### 3.1. Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988 (SA)

The AHA was amended in 2017 to include changes aimed at being more inclusive of Traditional Owner involvement in decision-making processes regarding their cultural heritage. These changes introduced an agreement-making scheme enabling land use proponents and Recognised Aboriginal Representative Bodies (RARBs) to agree on the management of Aboriginal heritage. The Aboriginal Heritage Act Regulations 2017 (AHAR), was passed through Parliament and proclaimed in October 2017. The provisions outlined below, however, remain enforceable and unchanged.

All Aboriginal sites, objects and sites are protected under the AHA. The AHA contains provisions protecting Aboriginal Heritage sites and objects in South Australia. The Department of Premier and Cabinet, Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation (DSP-AAR) administer the AHA. Section 3 of the AHA defines an 'Aboriginal site' as:

An area of land that:  
is of significance according to Aboriginal tradition; or  
is of significance to Aboriginal archaeology, anthropology or history,  
and includes an area or an area of a class declared by regulation to be an Aboriginal site  
but does not include an area or an area of a class excluded by regulation from the ambit  
of this definition.

An Aboriginal object is interpreted to be:  
of significance according to Aboriginal tradition; or  
of significance to Aboriginal archaeology, anthropology or history,  
and includes an object or an object of a class declared by regulation to be an Aboriginal  
object but does not include an object or an object of a class excluded by regulation from  
the ambit of this definition.

Inset 1. Aboriginal sites, objects and remains as defined by the South Australian Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988.

Any Aboriginal site, object or remains, whether previously recorded or not, and regardless if known about, is covered under the blanket protection of the AHA. Under Section 23 of the AHA, it is an offence to collect, damage, disturb or interfere with an Aboriginal site, object, or remains unless written authorisation has been obtained from the Minister for Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation.

Penalties apply for an offence under this section and include a fine of up to \$10,000 or six months imprisonment for an individual, or \$50,000 for a corporate body.

Section 37 states that 'Nothing in this Act prevents Aboriginal people from doing anything in relation to Aboriginal sites, objects or remains in accordance with Aboriginal tradition'. This then can provide Aboriginal communities the ability to recommend mitigation measures (in some instances) without Ministerial approval, such as the collection/relocation of stone artefacts (as use, learning, teaching and movement of stone artefacts is a continuation of a long held tradition). S37 should only be employed when considered appropriate and with full informed consent of the community involved.

Under Section 35 of the AHA it is an offence to divulge information relating to an Aboriginal site, object, remains or Aboriginal tradition without authorisation from the relevant Aboriginal group or groups. Penalties for an offence under Section 35 include a fine of up to \$10,000 or six months imprisonment. Aboriginal communities can legally retain all of their own heritage information and request that it not be divulged to (DSP-AAR). This is the case with WAAI regarding data collected in the current project.

Section 7 of the Act establishes a State Heritage Committee to advise the Minister on the significance of sites and objects and their preservation and protection relating to the making and removal of entries on the central archive about the Act.

Under Section 12 of the AHA, a person proposing to undertake any action near a site may apply for a determination from the Minister as to the site's significance. The Minister may then engage expert advice and make a determination as to whether the site is removed from, or retained on the Central Archive Site Register.

Under Section 24 of the AHA, the Minister may restrict or prohibit access to a site and/or activities at or near a site. Approval of the Minister is required for restrictions/prohibitions made under this section.

### **3.2. Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Heritage Protection Act 1984 (Cwth)**

The *Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Heritage Protection Act 1984* provides a mechanism for the protection of sites and objects of traditional significance to Indigenous people. This legislation is primarily employed by the Commonwealth Minister for Environment to make declarations regarding sites or objects when the Minister finds that under the relevant State or Territory law insufficient protection threat of injury or desecration. Before making any declaration, the Commonwealth Minister must consult with the State Minister to determine if a site or object was adequately protected. Therefore, if the requirements outlined in the AHA 1988 are adhered to, the *Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Heritage Protection Act 1984* will effectively retain little relevance to the project area.

### **3.3. Environmental Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999 (Amended 2003) (Cwth)**

The *Commonwealth Environmental Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999* (amended 2003) (EPBC Act) creates a Commonwealth Heritage List and a National Heritage List (for places within, or outside Commonwealth land respectively) to protect places of national cultural and environmental significance from damage and/or interference. Under this Act any activity that is likely to impact a place of national significance should be referred to the Minister of the Environment for approval.

The EPBC Act is relevant when a proposed development activity has the potential to significantly impact a matter of national environmental significance. The Act sets out a process for approval, which may include the need for an environmental impact statement for the proposed action to be prepared.

The EPBC Act applies to Aboriginal heritage sites, which are on the National Heritage List or Register of the National Estate. BHC advises that there are no Aboriginal heritage sites to which this is applicable within the current project area.

### **3.4. Native Title Act 1993 (Cwth)**

The *Native Title Act 1993* (NT Act) is part of the Commonwealth Government's response to the High Court's *Mabo v Queensland* and its main purpose is to recognise and protect Native Title. Native Title is defined as the rights and interests that are possessed under the traditional laws and customs of Aboriginal people in land and waters. Under the NT Act, land that may be subject to Native Title includes, Crown land; State forests; National Parks; public reserves; beaches and foreshores; land held by government agencies; land held in trust for Aboriginal communities; any other public or Crown lands including oceans and inland waterways and pastoral leases (held by the Crown). The NTA recognises the existence of an Aboriginal land ownership tradition where connections to Country have been maintained and where acts of government have not extinguished this connection, and if granted will denote certain rights to the Traditional Owners of an area, depending on land status, current use and a number of other factors.

### **3.5. South Australian Native Title Act 1994 (South Australia)**

The South Australian *Native Title Act 1994* came into existence as the Commonwealth NT Act allows for states to develop their own Native Title legislation provided they do not conflict with the Commonwealth NT Act. This act allows for the maintenance of a state Native Title register and recognises Aboriginal land ownership as outlined in the NTA. The proposed development is situated within the Nukunu registered Native Title Claim (Federal Court #SC96/5 and SAD6012/98).

### **3.6. Heritage Places Act 1993 (South Australia)**

The South Australian *Heritage Places Act 1993* is the primary heritage protection legislation in the state for non-Aboriginal heritage. This legislation established the SA State Heritage Register, which is

comprised of a list of 'State Heritage Areas' and 'State Heritage Places'. Section 16 outlines the criteria for heritage significance. It should be noted that although this act primarily covers heritage of significance to the European community, there are often incidences where locations are of significance to a variety of groups or individuals, including Aboriginal groups. Under the Act a place is of heritage significance if it satisfies one or more of the following criteria:

Under s.16 of the South Australian *Heritage Places Act 1993*, places of heritage significance satisfy one or more of the following criteria:

- it demonstrates important aspects of the evolution or pattern of the State's history;
- or
- it has rare, uncommon or endangered qualities that are of cultural significance; or
- it may yield information that will contribute to an understanding of the State's history, including its natural history; or
- it is an outstanding representative of a particular class of places of cultural significance; or
- it demonstrates a high degree of creative, aesthetic or technical accomplishment or is an outstanding representative of particular construction techniques or design characteristics; or
- it has strong cultural or spiritual associations for the community or a group within it;
- or
- it has a special association with the life or work of a person or organisation or an event of historical importance.

Further, an object is of heritage significance if:

- it is an archaeological artefact, or any other form of artefact that satisfies 1 or more of the criteria set out above; or
- it is a geological, palaeontological or speleological specimen that satisfies 1 or more of the criteria set out above; or

Inset 2. Heritage significance criteria as outlined in the SA *Heritage Places Act 1993*.

Sections 26 and 27 of the *Heritage Places Act 1993* refer to places of archaeological significance stating that a person without a permit may not excavate or disturb a State Heritage Place of Archaeological Significance or remove artefacts from such a place, nor may they disturb land with the purpose of searching for archaeological materials or disturb land where they have reasonable cause to suspect archaeological materials are present. Violations of Sections 26 and 27 incur a maximum penalty of \$75,000.

### **3.7. Development Act 1993 (South Australia)**

The South Australian *Development Act 1993* regulates development within South Australia, specifically the use and management of land and buildings, and the design and construction of buildings. The Act also makes provisions for the maintenance and conservation of land and buildings, where appropriate, with the implementation of a development plan. In the event that the proposed development requires approval under this Act, compliance with the State's planning process through the creation of a Development Plan is required.

## 4. Background Research

### 4.1. Cultural background

The proposed development is located within the registered Nukunu Native Title Claim (Federal Court #SC96/5 and SAD6012/98). South Australian Museum anthropologist, Norman Tindale, has suggested that the boundaries of the group lay along the “eastern side of the Spencer Gulf from a little north of the mouth of the Broughton River and vicinity of Crystal Brook northward to Port Augusta; east to Melrose, Mount Remarkable, Gladstone and Quorn; at Baroota [sic]” (Tindale 1974:216).

Ethno-historical material relating to the Nukunu during early colonisation is scarce and creates some difficulty in understanding pre-contact lifeways. The Horrock’s expedition would have crossed through their Traditional Lands in 1846, passing through the area known today as Crystal Brook and the Southern Flinders Ranges. Encounters with local Aboriginal people were often challenging for the party, primarily due to how apprehensive the Aboriginal people were with their presence, often fleeing from them instead of sharing the locations of water sources (Grishin 2015:50-52).



Figure 3. Crystal Brook as seen by S.T. Gill during the Horrock’s Expedition 1846. SLSA B 72818/1.

Ethnographic work undertaken within the boundaries of the Nukunu occurred in the later part of the 19th century, primarily in the wake South Australia being further populated with pastoralists and European enterprises. The resulting pressures of pastoral expansion across the landscape saw small communities of Nukunu congregate around places such as Baroota, among others. Available ethnographic accounts consist primarily of linguistic material recorded by early observers, who were often laymen or amateurs. Possibly the earliest recorded accounts of the Nukunu were given to Europeans by neighbouring and distant groups, who at times feared their purported indiscriminate sorcery (Berndt 1994:20). Derivations found of the word Nukunu seem to emphasise their

reputation amongst neighbouring groups with words they used to describe a murderous apparition, a *Nokuuna* (Teichelmann and Schurmann 1840:28) by the Kurna in the south and as *Nokuuno* (Moorhouse 1846:42) by groups within the Murray region.



Plate 3. Aboriginal Men and Women at Wilmington (from Mattingley and Hampton 1988:59).

One of the earliest records shares details regarding the ‘Mount Remarkable Tribe’. The record appears within an 1879 government survey of South Australian Aboriginal people entitled, *The Folklore, Manners and Customs of the South Australian Aborigines* (Taplin 1879), which comprised questionnaires completed by various labourers, policemen and station workers who engaged with or encountered Aboriginal people. The entry prepared by Bedford Hack (Hack 1879:64), a Crown Lands Ranger at Mount Remarkable, records one of the first accounts of Nukunu culture. Hack’s record includes an early English derivation of the name – ‘Noocoona’ – and an attempt of demarcating Nukunu territory situating it ‘on a tract of country extending from Bundaleer on the south to Port Augusta on the north, and from Coonatto on the east to Port Pirie on the west’( Hack 1879:64). Descriptions of cultural behaviour are also recorded. However, it only offers a limited range of detail such as ‘They call their language Warra’, ‘Blood relations do not marry—not even cousins are allowed’ (Hack 1879:65). Unusual for the times, Hack acknowledged the assistance of ‘Coonia’, an Aboriginal man who assisted and supplied him with these responses.

In the following years, others would also build on the linguistic understanding of the Nukunu, including Beddome (1886) who recorded fragments of the language at Marachowie station; and Black (1917) who referred to the language as Wongaidya. The study and awareness of the Nukunu language continues to this day. The contemporary importance of the language was observed in the implementation of a Nukunu language awareness program at Port Germein Primary School in 1995 (Amery 2000:15), and current Nukunu language workshops being run in Adelaide (Anil Samy, pers. comm. 2017).

Further records relating to the Nukunu can be found in historic newspapers, which also placed their presence in the region. The sources also demonstrate the effects of colonialism that was fostered onto them. For example, the *Chronicle* (1897:14) report of a large itinerant group camping for a week in Crystal Brook, during which “corroboree” performances were held. In an act of

entrepreneurialism, whites were encouraged to attend and pay admission, resulting in the group securing a “substantial profit by their performance”. Another report published in the 1870 *South Australian Chronicle and Weekly Mail* reported a large gathering in Melrose:

There is a large number of aborigines assembled here from all quarters, one tribe having come all the way from Wallaroo. Several corroborees have been celebrated and were witnessed by large numbers of the white inhabitants. There are placards in the township, signed by Gunyeo Chief, announcing a monster corroboree for Monday next, to which all Christian friends are invited. (Saturday 19 March 1870:7)

While brief, and coupled with mentions of other groups and Christianity, the importance of the event should not be underestimated and unpacking these elements is of interest.

Contemporary linguistics research and anthropological data could suggest that Melrose and other centres were essential aggregation sites for trade and ceremony. If correct, the earlier suggestions that the Nukunu were feared or avoided may prove to be the result of historical exaggerations, rather than the reality of the situation.

Linguistic patterning within the broader mid-north and upper-northern regions further support the assertion that the Nukunu had a more sophisticated relationship with neighbouring groups. For example, Nukunu belongs to a language family referred to as thura-yura, which was similar and mutuality comprehensible between groups (Clendon 2015:2). Furthermore, Elkin (1940) has recorded that the social organisation scheme found among the Nukunu and their neighbouring groups, the Adnyamathanha, Ngadjuri, Kurna and Narrunga, are marked with a level of homogeneity. For example, all divide their society into two exogamous matrilineal moieties called *Matari* and *Kararu*, all practice similar patrilineal ceremonial totemism and all share similar cultural practices such as circumcision and a keloid back scarring rite called *wilyaru*. Additionally, the Nukunu were the most eastern group to practice sub-incision, a rite that is primarily confined to desert country North West of Port Augusta; this suggests that the Nukunu also had a close relationship with these communities (Elkin 1931:53; Elkin 1940:428).

The confluence of cultural behaviour via desert groups, specifically in the Port Augusta region, is more apparent in the ethnography regarding northern groups. Strehlow (1965:132; 1970:134) describes Port Augusta as the starting point of the Native Cat travellers, who imprinted an ancestral track from Port Augusta to the Eastern MacDonnell ranges, a journey that bisected many different groups. Additionally, Elkin (1934:187) investigated the non-initiatory emu ritual known as Mindari performed in the Coopers Creek area. Elkin found that the ritual was not confined among one specific group, rather ‘The Mindari myth belongs to the tribes from south-west Queensland right down to Port Augusta’. According to Elkin, the observance of the ritual itself was not only an act of religious duty but interconnected with the economic trade of red ochre.

The passive inclusion of Christianity may seem incongruous. However, it was not unusual for Aboriginal people, throughout Australia, to adopt elements of intuitionalised European behaviour often as coping mechanisms during early contact (Berndt 1962). Another poignant example of this can be found recorded in the 1886 *Port Augusta Dispatch*, of an Aboriginal funeral at Melrose:

A mournful though interesting scene was witnessed here on Saturday last, when the funeral of an aboriginal named Salter took place. The hearse containing the body was an open, one horse dray, driven by one of the deceased’s sable compatriots; next came the chief mourners on foot—some five or six male natives, who were in turn followed by a pack of dogs of various breeds and color. Then came the chief and only mourning carriage, an open wagonette (drawn by one horse owned by one of the tribe), which was filled with lubras and pickaninnies. The remains

were interred in the Cemetery, the coffin being provided by the Government. (Tuesday 9 November 1886:3)

## 4.2. Post-Contact and Colonial Background: Baroota and General Area

As previously mentioned, historical (European written) records regarding the Nukunu are limited. We of course acknowledge that this would contain only a minor portion of information potentially known (by the community), and can also often be biased by a number of factors. Nevertheless, the salient reminders can be seen in the names of prominent towns of the region. Names such as Wirrabara, Nurom, Mundoora and Woolundunga are derived from the Nukunu and the related *thura-yura* language family. The name 'Baroota' stems from the word *nil-baroota*, a term describing a place where animals feed on reeds (Manning and SLSA 2018).

Other accounts of the Nukunu in this region primarily come from narratives recorded by the early colonists. While one sided, what does emerge from these stories are relations between the two were far from amicable. Pastoralists were quick to colonise Aboriginal land; for example, Peter Ferguson, manager of Crystal Brook Run, which extended from Crystal Brook to Solomontown (Cockburn 1925:143), was responsible for the first documented murder of Nukunu people in 1846, in retaliation for the theft of sheep. Ferguson's punitive measures went unpunished and would be often repeated by other colonists throughout the state (Anderson 1988:28). Nevertheless, the Nukunu were not submissive to the threat of violence and attempts to protect their Traditional Lands. Reflecting on her husband's life as an early farmer at Baroota, Caroline Mackintosh explained to readers of *The Advertiser* in 1898:

Mr Mackintosh was the first settler in the Baroota district, where he went through many a hardship and had several skirmishes with the blacks. He still carries the scar of a spear wound upon his shoulder as collateral evidence of one of these adventures.

While essentially casting the Nukunu as the instigators of violence, this anecdote should be considered in the context of the treatment of Aboriginal people during this time. Conversely, another interpretation may see this as evidence of Nukunu people resisting and retaliating against European occupation in this location; moreover, it suggests the region was important enough to defend. By the 1870s this area would become steadily populated with farmers, resulting from the large sheep runs being sectioned into smaller farms. By 1878, in the current project area was separated by fences, dividing the area among eight different farming families. Additionally, at this time Aboriginal people were becoming co-opted into working on farms. Anecdotal evidence suggests that farms in the Baroota region began employing Aboriginal people to undertake tedious tasks, such as winnowing. It is documented that as many as 40 at a time were employed by a single farmer (Pervis 1978:21). By the early 20<sup>th</sup> century, as with most Aboriginal people across the state, it appears that Christianity, coupled with life in missions and reserves seemed to categorise the lives of some Aboriginal people in the local area. Directly associated with the study area is the establishment of Baroota Reserve in 1895.



THE CHURCH.

Plate 4. Baroota Church Congregation. (From *Australian Christian Commonwealth* 24 June 1927:8).

Originally established in 1895, the Baroota Aboriginal Reserve was located less than 4 kilometres south of the project area, along the Baroota Creek, occupying block numbers 152 to 160. Although primarily used as a way to confine Aboriginal people and limit their activities in larger towns in the area; periodic movements between Port Germein, Point Pearce and small towns such as Telowie for work seem to have been common. Important Nukunu families who made this location home in the early part of the 20<sup>th</sup> century included the Bramfield's and the Giles' and where known as *the Baroota-Dura* or 'people of the Baroota', a term still used today by the WAAI survey team who are descendants of these families.

Few sources discuss the everyday life of the Baroota-Dura, employment at the reserve seemed to be limited, ranging from share cropping to rabbiting (Protector of Aborigines 12th October 1906). The most celebrated event at the Reserve was the opening of a church in 1927. The church, made from kerosene and petrol tins, was built at the request of Baroota community members, with the first Church leaders being Fred McGrath, formerly of Point Pearce mission, and Jack Long (Chronicle 10 September 1927:48; *Australian Christian Commonwealth* 24 June 1927:8; *Australian Christian Commonwealth* 2 March 1928:11).

Despite increasing encounters with the white population and the burgeoning assimilation attitudes of the times, coupled with mission based and European enforced 'rules', many aspects (whether able to be practised in open, or disclosed to European people or not) were retained by Aboriginal groups. By the 1930s Baroota Reserve became a locus for Nukunu people to retain fragments of language and traditional cosmology, with visiting anthropologists and linguists frequenting this reserve to conduct research. Not confined to professional institutions, interest in Nukunu culture was also

shared by Port Germein primary school headmaster, Roy Parkes, who in the mid-1930s actively encouraged his staff and students to speak with and record stories from Baroota Aboriginal people (Recorder 1 December 1936:2; Mail 21 November 1936:4). Falling into disrepair in the 1960s, the reserve was abandoned with residents moving to Port Germein and other location further north.

### 4.3. Heritage register and database searches

Heritage lists are comprised of sites or places that have been nominated and successfully entered (or provisionally entered in some cases) onto that list; then entered into the appropriate heritage register. Searches of these registers include Aboriginal and non-Aboriginal heritage sites and objects that have been registered as national, state or local heritage. It must be noted that these registers are not exhaustive and do not necessarily, or accurately represent the actual number of sites or objects located in and around areas of interest.

Areas, places and objects of state heritage significance in South Australia are protected under the *Heritage Places Act 1993*. Places and objects of state significance are listed and then entered into the South Australian Heritage Register. The State heritage register and information relating to entries, provisional entries, and nominations must be, and is available for public inspection. Under Section 15(4), however, the Heritage Council can exclude the location of a place or object if public disclosure of its location may potentially put the protection or conservation of the place or object at risk.

Under s.16 of the South Australian Heritage Places Act 1993, places of heritage significance satisfy one or more of the following criteria:

- it demonstrates important aspects of the evolution or pattern of the State's history; or
- it has rare, uncommon or endangered qualities that are of cultural significance; or
- it may yield information that will contribute to an understanding of the State's history, including its natural history; or
- it is an outstanding representative of a particular class of places of cultural significance; or
- it demonstrates a high degree of creative, aesthetic or technical accomplishment or is an outstanding representative of particular construction techniques or design characteristics; or
- it has strong cultural or spiritual associations for the community or a group within it; or
- it has a special association with the life or work of a person or organisation or an event of historical importance.

Further, an object is of heritage significance if:

- it is an archaeological artefact, or any other form of artefact that satisfies 1 or more of the criteria set out above; or
- it is a geological, palaeontological or speleological specimen that satisfies 1 or more of the criteria set out above; or
- it is an object that is intrinsically related to the heritage significance of a State Heritage Place or a State Heritage Area

Inset 3. Heritage significance criteria outlined in section 16 of the Heritage Places Act 1993.

Aboriginal places and objects are protected under the South Australian *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988*. Sites and objects are entered into the Register of Aboriginal Sites and Objects, which forms part of

the 'Central Archive'. Aboriginal sites and objects may be subjected to cultural restrictions related to gender, age, or cultural status. Consequently, these restrictions can affect access to these sites and objects, and information relating to them, however, information can be disclosed with the permission of Traditional Owners of the site or object. Confidentiality of information in the Central Archive is protected by Section 10 and Section 35 of the *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988*. Provisions relating to the disclosure of information can also be found under Section 10 of the Act and a search conducted by BHC revealed that no previously documented sites were present within the project area.

Under s.3 of the *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988*, Aboriginal sites are interpreted to mean an area of land that:

- is of significance according to Aboriginal tradition; or
- is of significance to Aboriginal archaeology, anthropology or history, and includes an area or an area of a class declared by regulation to be an Aboriginal site.

An Aboriginal object is interpreted to be:

- of significance according to Aboriginal tradition; or
- of significance to Aboriginal archaeology, anthropology or history, and includes an object or an object of a class declared by regulation to be an Aboriginal object.

Inset 4. Interpretation of what constitutes an Aboriginal site and object under section 3 of the *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988*.

#### **4.3.1. South Australian Museum Database Searches**

The South Australian Museum (SAM) has a number of digital databases available to the public. These include the search of their archives, the Australian Aboriginal Cultural Collection, and the Spencer and Gillen collection. Keywords for these searches include cultural groups, locations and significant geographic features, such as Wongi-Ahrah, Nukunu, Baroota and Port Germein.

A search of the SAM's archival records and documents returned 34 items (6 collections), most of which pertain to notes of early anthropological expeditions, maps, photographs, the Nukunu language and research papers relating to anthropology and archaeology.

Of minor relevance to this study, due to it being outside the scope of archaeology, was the Roy Parkes collection (Collection number AA246). This collection houses material, primarily photographs and linguistic documents, relating to the Baroota Reserve.

A search of the Australian Aboriginal Cultural Collection resulted in no cultural objects originating from this area. It must be noted that the SAM is currently in the process of digitising a large part of their Aboriginal cultural collection, so a lack of results does not necessarily equate to a lack of associated objects in the collection.

### 4.3.2. South Australian Heritage Database

A digital search through the South Australian Heritage Database resulted in 15 entries within the Mount Remarkable council area. Most sites were located within larger towns such as Melrose and Port Germein, there were no results for Baroota. Of the sites identified, none will be directly impacted by work undertaken on the site.

Table 2. Results from a search of the SA Heritage Database.

Heritage No.	Address	Local Government Association	Details	Class	State Heritage Place No.
<a href="#">16495</a>	Willowie-Booleroo Road BOOLEROO CENTRE	Mount Remarkable	Booleroo Whim	State	13351
<a href="#">16486</a>	3 Brewery Street MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Dwelling ('Keating Cottage')	State	10156
<a href="#">16481</a>	Melrose to Orreroo Road MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Mount Remarkable Woolshed	State	10158
<a href="#">16493</a>	Melrose to Orreroo Road MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Gumville Station (former Mount Remarkable [originally Willowie] Homestead) Complex, which includes Mount Remarkable Training Farm structures	State	16243
<a href="#">16490</a>	Mount Street MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Former Jacka's Brewery & Yard Walls (former Marshall's Flour Mill)	State	10178
<a href="#">16494</a>	near MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Rankine's Hut	State	19037
<a href="#">16482</a>	Lot 2 Spratt Street MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Timber Slab Dwelling	State	13616
<a href="#">16485</a>	Stuart Street MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Melrose Post Office (former Post and Telegraph Office)	State	10155
<a href="#">16484</a>	Stuart Street MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Former Melrose Courthouse & Police Station	State	10154
<a href="#">16487</a>	Stuart Street MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Mount Remarkable Inn	State	10157
<a href="#">16492</a>	30 Stuart Street MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Former Blacksmith Shop & Dwelling	State	14296
<a href="#">16483</a>	13 Whitby Street MELROSE	Mount Remarkable	Timber Slab Dwelling	State	13617
<a href="#">16488</a>	The Esplanade PORT GERMEIN	Mount Remarkable	Port Germein Jetty Site, including Jetty and Two Railway Sheds	State	10176
<a href="#">16489</a>	Fourth Street WILMINGTON	Mount Remarkable	Former Coaching Stables, Wilmington	State	10177
<a href="#">16491</a>	Main North Road WIRRABARA	Mount Remarkable	Copper Mine Chimney [Welsh], Charlton Run	State	10961

### **4.3.3. DPC-AAR Central Archive Search**

A search of the DPC-AAR Central Archive was requested on April 3rd, 2018, with search boundaries including the area of interest with a 25km buffer to allow for any surrounding sites that may provide a broader archaeological context for the results of this project. This buffer was included for a more holistic understanding of the area, sites or material culture around the region, however; as explained in Appendix 2, the current project is situated clearly within the Nukunu Native Title Claim and other interests listed in correspondence are considered due to the large search area, rather than a clear interest. See Appendix 2 for further information regarding correspondence with DPC-AAR and WAAI recommendations.

No known sites were located within the proposed development area, with the nearest being at least 8km away. However, surrounding sites can provide some insight into expected site types and material culture likely to be encountered within the area. In this case, 35 registered sites were located within the 25km buffer zone requested by BHC. As expected, sites were confined to specific areas where heritage surveys had been conducted, revealing several locations ~12 kilometres south and ~eight kilometres to the north of the survey area. These generally relate to academic studies or development related works rather than an actual present or absence of sites in the broader area. Nevertheless, it must be emphasised that DPC-AAR advises that “sites or objects may exist in the proposed development area, even though the Register does not identify them. All Aboriginal sites and objects are protected under the Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988 (the Act), whether they are listed in the central archive or not.”

### **4.3.4. Previous Archaeology**

Previous development related assessments held in the ‘gray literature’ can be difficult to access; however, several were located that were conducted within the broader area. In the Port Pirie district Fitzpatrick (2000) prepared a report for the South Australian Magnesium Company, documenting 12 archaeological sites, while Walshe and Woods (n.d.) have documented isolated lithic material within the Port Germein region. The most relevant for this area was a large-scale survey undertaken by Willem Snoek (1982) in the Mount Remarkable area. These locations included Mambray Creek and its associated camping area; Alligator Gorge, Fricks Trail; Hidden Gorge; and others located within the Mount Remarkable National Park. In total the survey covered a distance of 645km walked and inspected, during which twenty artefact scatters were located (Snoek 1982:62).

## **4.4. Conclusion**

Based on the results of the previously mentioned records searches, no known Aboriginal cultural heritage places have been documented within project boundaries. Although, several assessments have been conducted within the broader area none are considered ‘local’ to the proposed project area. It must be noted again that the absence of recorded or known Aboriginal heritage does not necessarily or accurately represent actual numbers or types of heritage within or around areas of interest. The vast majority of Australia has not been investigated – adequately, at all for heritage interests; rather, occasional isolated studies are present in some area. It is also not unusual to document cultural heritage locations that were not documented during past studies, particularly as more time passes. This may be due to previously used methods such as targeting a specific site type etc., as well as natural variations in the landscape altering surface visibility over time. BHC further

advises, then, that areas that have not been previously subjected to a ‘thorough pedestrian’ investigation be surveyed for cultural heritage, inclusive of archaeological, anthropological and ethnographic enquiry. The results of this survey are provided in Section 6 of this document.

## 5. Methods

### 5.1. Survey

A pedestrian survey of the project area was undertaken in a systematic manner, where a straight transect or path was walked. Each team member was spaced ~10 – 15m apart, with a BHC heritage specialist on either end of the survey line. Distances varied in lieu of factors including, the density of cultural material concentrations; ground surface visibility; and environmental obstacles. Archaeological surface visibility varied across the survey area, averaging 40%, with the overall range being from 10-80%. Vegetation cover was the main surface-obscuring agent.

### 5.2. Recording of Finds

Cultural materials within the proposed development area were recorded on GPS-enabled android devices running the GIS mapping application *SWMaps*, Mobile GPS units are accurate to  $\pm 5m$ , depending on the range of variables that affect GPS signal reception, and this accuracy was considered sufficient for the purposes of this survey. Data processing was completed using ArcGIS and areas identified on maps and the exact GIS files of the surveyed area can be provided upon request.

### 5.3. Recording of heritage materials

The objective of this project was to identify heritage sites and objects and provide recommendations to facilitate their avoidance by the proposed development activities. In pursuit of those objectives, archaeological surveys were undertaken and Aboriginal sites, objects and remains were recorded to a basic level, and not necessarily to a standard suitable for mitigation purposes, but to the highest level of detail that the allotted time allowed. Where Traditional Owners identified ethnographic locations or relayed stories during the survey the information was documented, (though much is intangible and also gender specific, hence WAAI have chosen to limit what this report contains). The recording methods for archaeological site types are as follows:

#### 5.3.1. Campsites/Artefact Scatters

Where a concentration of stone artefacts is identified in an open context, the area immediately surrounding these items is subject to a thorough visual inspection to ensure all visible surface stone artefacts are identified to the greatest possible extent.

The boundaries of an artefact scatter are defined landform elements such as drainage lines or a break in slope, vehicle tracks or vegetation cover are noted. This density assessment is made using pin flags to mark the location of the scatter boundary. Pin flags are moved progressively outwards

until they define the observed extent of the scatter. The pin flag locations are then marked as GPS points (vertices) defining the boundary that encloses the site (area polygon).

If a scatter has less than ~50 artefacts, then the actual count of the number of artefacts is recorded. If the scatter has greater than ~50 artefacts, the site area is sampled using random grid squares to establish a basis for estimating the number of artefacts in the scatter. For each artefact scatter the following attributes are recorded:

- Environmental setting
- Slope angle
- Maximum dimensions
- Exposure - including average ground surface visibility and archaeological visibility
- The presence of any secondary archaeological features such as knapping floors, grinding patches, etc.
- Site boundaries - break of slope, density drop off, drainage, vegetation, vehicle track
- Estimate of number of artefacts if sampling or count of total number of artefacts
- Raw stone materials – including chert, chalcedonic chert, quartz, volcanic or other raw material
- Types of artefacts – cores, formal implements – including asymmetrical backed artefacts, symmetrical backed artefacts, tulas, burrens, grindstone implements, hammers, anvils, axes and amorously retouched artefacts
- Spatial distribution of artefacts – clustering or non-clustering and reasons for this assessment
- Site integrity and estimate of present condition

### **5.3.2. Quarry Identification & Recording**

Rock outcrops were inspected for evidence of raw material exploitation. Quarries can show direct evidence of exploitation, such as negative flake scars on the source rock out crop, or indirect evidence including the presence of artefacts of the same raw stone material as the outcrop. The following attributes are recorded for quarries:

- Environmental setting
- Slope angle
- Exposure - including average ground surface visibility and archaeological visibility
- Source lithology including BIF derived cherts, chalcedonic chert, quartz, volcanic or other raw material
- Source type – outcrop, gravel bed, surficial residue etc.
- Dimensions of the outcrop/source area, and the quarried area
- Boundaries of the quarry – observed source exploitation, or associated artefact scatter
- Evidence for quarrying – direct or indirect
- Associated features (i.e. artefact scatter)
- Site integrity and estimate of present condition

### **5.3.3. Open Sites with Potential Archaeological Deposit (PAD)**

Open areas were examined for indicators that sub-surface archaeological material could be present. These indicators could include an area with significant depth of deposit, the presence of artefacts

eroding from the banks of drainage lines etc. The following attributes are recorded for open sites with PAD:

- Environmental setting
- Slope angle
- Exposure - including average ground surface visibility and archaeological visibility
- Dimensions
- The presence of any secondary archaeological features (i.e. artefact scatter, CMT)
- Site boundaries - break of slope, density drop off, drainage, vegetation, vehicle track
- Evidence to suggest that there is PAD
- Site integrity and estimate of present condition

Archaeological Feature	Attributes
Artefact Scatters	Concentrations of stone artefacts having: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• a density of at least 5 artefacts in 100m<sup>2</sup> (0.05/m<sup>2</sup>); and</li> <li>• an average overall site density of 0.01/m<sup>2</sup> - this generally implies a maximum spacing of ~10m between artefacts.</li> </ul>
Knapping Floors	May be identified by at least two of the following: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• refitting;</li> <li>• raw material similarity; and</li> <li>• spatial clustering.</li> </ul>
Quarries	Stone source with evidence of raw material procurement indicated by: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• percussive damage to source (e.g. flake scars on outcrop, split nodules);</li> <li>• other evidence of forceful extraction (e.g. excavated pits, failed flake removal attempts);</li> <li>• association/proximity of artefacts to outcropping (or source) material;</li> <li>• raw material similarity between source material and artefacts; and</li> <li>• a minimum density of 0.05/m<sup>2</sup>.</li> </ul>
Potential Archaeological Deposits (PAD)	PAD must have <i>potential</i> to contain cultural materials of sufficient quantity and integrity to warrant excavation. PAD within rock shelters are characterised by: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• a minimum average depth of 100mm;</li> <li>• deposit that contains some fine sediment (sands and finer);</li> <li>• floor area measuring approximately 15m<sup>2</sup> or greater;</li> <li>• level to gently sloping surface; and</li> <li>• no evidence of severe water scouring.</li> </ul> The ease of access to the rock shelter (from above or below) and proximity to water must also be considered when determining archaeological potential. PAD in open contexts: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• occur in depositional environments, but not in high energy/turbulent contexts on the margins of water courses; and</li> <li>• may or may not have visible archaeological material exposed by erosion.</li> </ul>
Cairns, Hunting Hides, Standing Stones and Stone Arrangements/Fish Traps	One or more placed or embedded stones, identified by discounting natural causes (e.g. natural outcrops, tree throw, etc.) and/or historical causes (e.g. boundary markers, fencepost supports, graders etc.). Or in the case of fish traps stones are identified as not being placed in a naturally occurring formation which may cause or have caused fish to remain trapped during tidal changes, and/or have been identified by Traditional Owners as having been used as such.
Culturally Modified Trees	Scars should: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• be in an accessible location on the tree;</li> <li>• be symmetrical; and</li> <li>• have an intact heartwood surface.</li> </ul> Sugar bag scars should: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• have an aperture into the heartwood; and</li> <li>• have axe marks or tapering around the aperture.</li> </ul> Scars should only be considered cultural after all possible natural causes have been discounted (e.g. dying branches, fire damage, infestation, disease, branch fall, etc.).

Table 3. Archaeological site recording guidelines.

## **5.4. Safety Management**

BHC produces a Job Hazard Analysis (JHA) for each project we undertake. This generally includes measures such as participants by required to wear appropriate PPE, apply sunscreen and carry sufficient water. BHC provided participants all related items as required. The majority of identified risks in the area were associated environmental factors, such as sun exposure, heat exhaustion, sunburn, dehydration, and fatigue (exacerbated by heat); thus, appropriate actions were taken to mitigate any issues, including providing sufficient water available and taking break between transects.

## 6. Results

### 6.1. Overview

A total area of approximately ~7.5 sq/km was surveyed for the current undertaking. The results of the survey suggest that Aboriginal occupation was primarily confined to the flatter land, west of the mountainous regions, based on the incidence of material culture found within the footprint of the substation and solar array. Nevertheless, while cultural material was not located within the footprint of the proposed upper reservoir, the absence of tangible cultural heritage should not be seen as diminishing the intangible cultural importance this area holds for the WAAI (particularly the mountainous area surrounding the reservoir), as was conveyed many times prior to, during, and after the survey. Further, it does not preclude the potential for subsurface archaeology not observed during the initial survey.

Five archaeological sites (**Baroota 1 - Baroota 5**), 195 isolated stone artefacts (**RHS01 - RHS195**), and a historic structure were located in project area (see Figure 4 and Figure 5). Archaeological sites include, three stone artefact scatters with potential archaeological (subsurface) deposits (PAD) (Baroota 1 – Baroota 3), one quarry and associated artefact scatter (Baroota 4) and one (very likely) burial (Baroota 5; see Figure 6). The remains of one historic stone structure and associated artefacts were also located. (see p.41).

Artefact scatters deemed 'sites' were identified based on the criteria set out by BHC guidelines (see Section 5.3). Additionally, artefact scatters were primarily associated with perennial water sources, with all situated within ~50m of a water source (as would be expected). The quarry, (Baroota 4), was recognised due to the appearance of raw lithic source material i.e. silcrete cobbles and associated debris resulting from knapping; while the burial, (Baroota 5), was identified based on an arrangement of stones, coupled with ethnographic information supplied by Nukunu representatives.

The actual area surveyed (see figure 5) was larger than the initial area requested. This was conducted in order to assist in the avoidance of heritage sites with a particular focus on Baroota 5. An additional area (near the solar array) was also surveyed at a later date (see Addendum A) to assist in site avoidance. If any 'sites' are to be disturbed by the proposed works an agreed upon mitigation strategy should be in place.

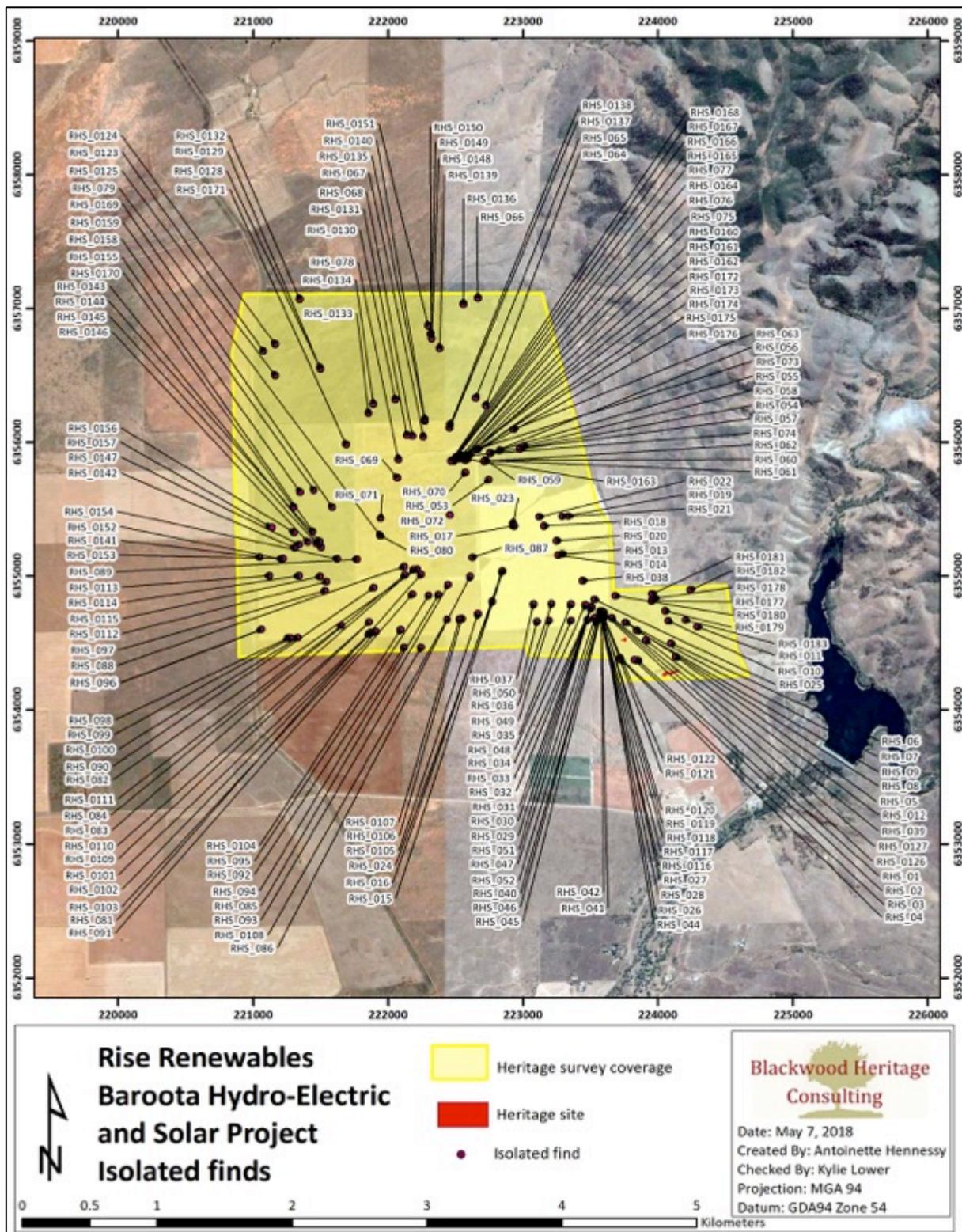


Figure 4. Location of isolated artefact finds (Part 1).

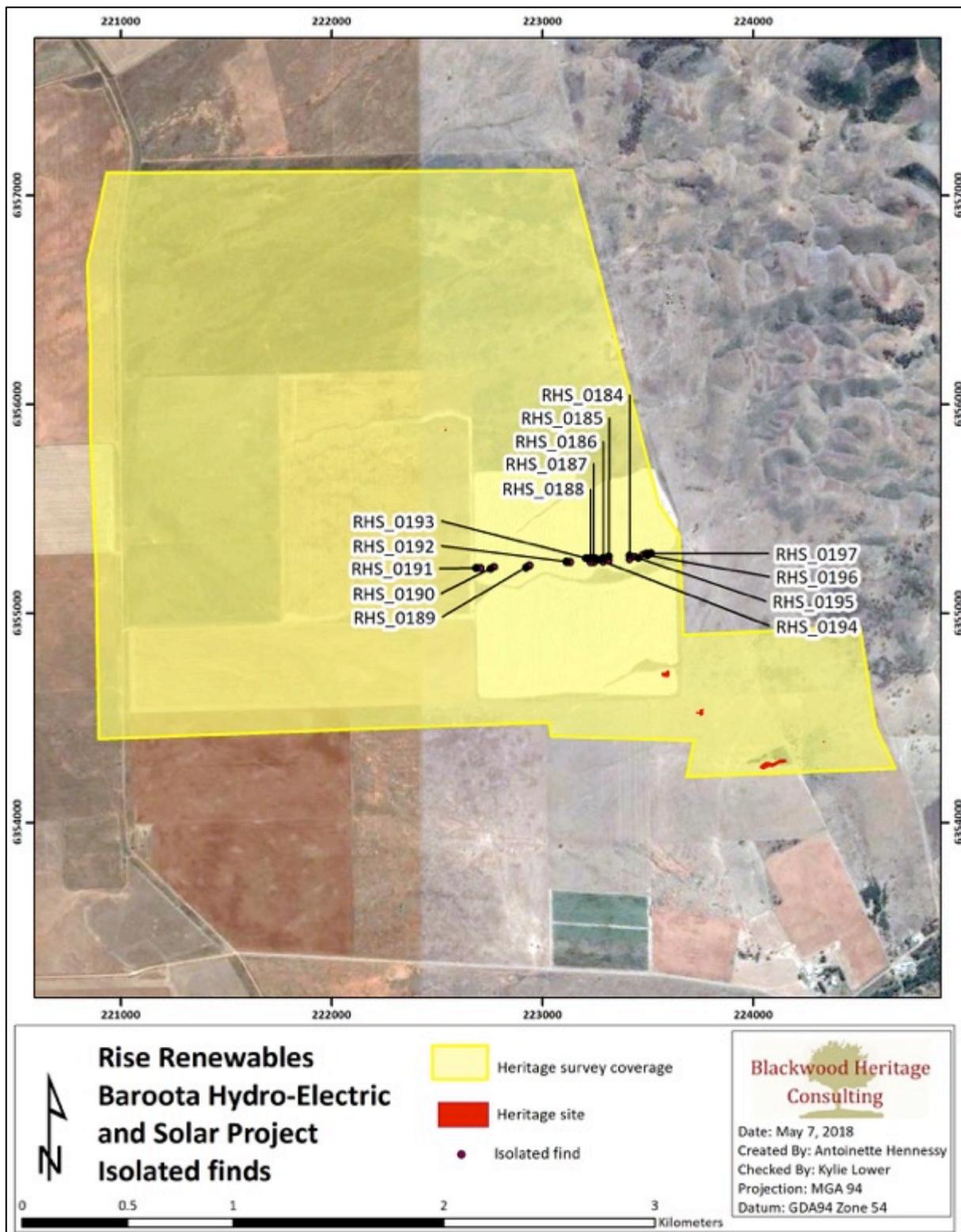


Figure 5. Location of isolated artefact finds (Part 2).

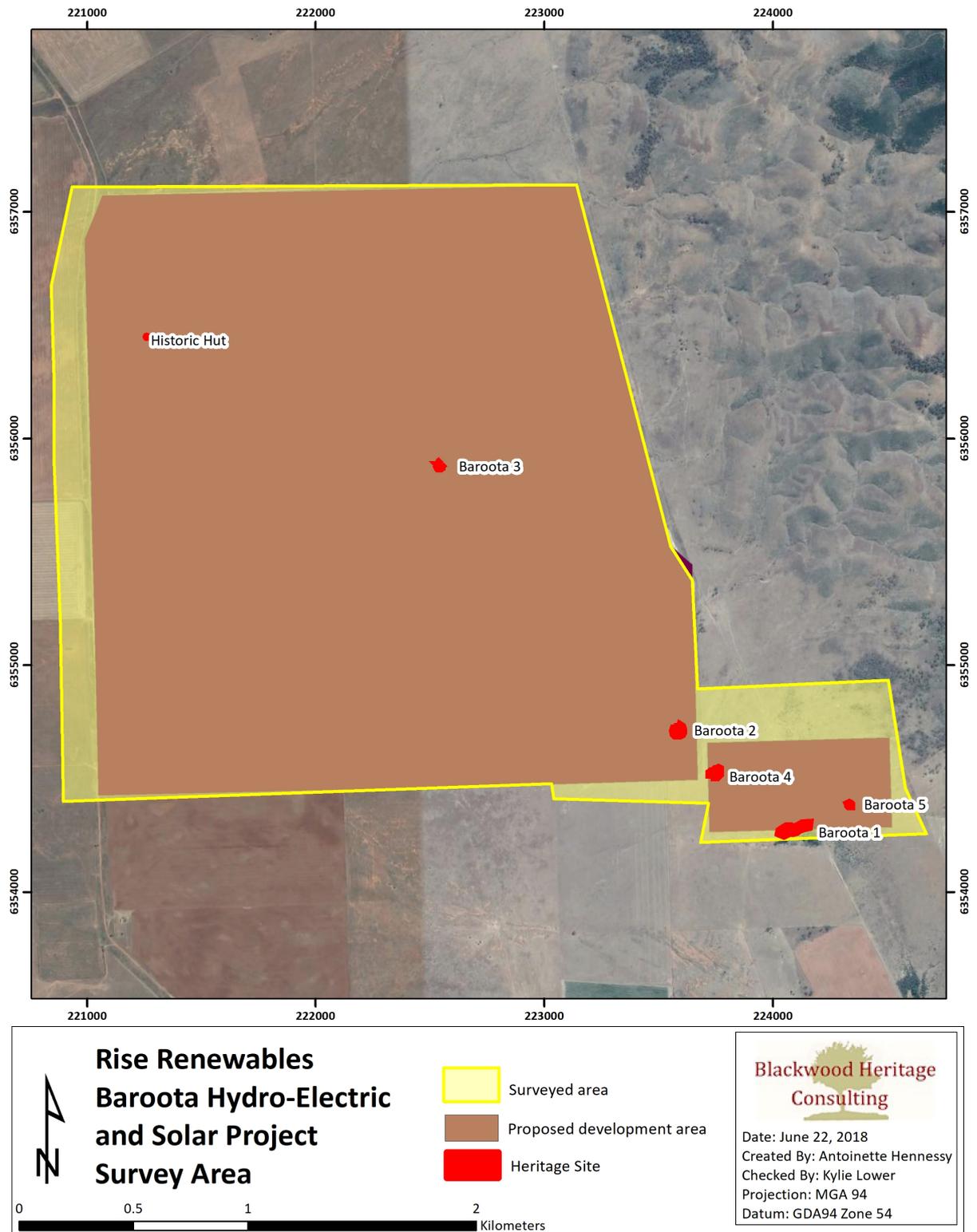


Figure 6. Location of discrete sites found within the survey area and actual area surveyed.

## 6.2. Site descriptions

### Baroota 1

(Centroid 224087E/6354261N) is an open artefact scatter with potential subsurface archaeological deposit (PAD) situated immediately north of a densely wooded perennial drainage. The site measures ~125m x 45m covering area of ~8,787 sq/m. Boundaries were defined in the east by Kenihan Road, in the south by the drainage and in the north and west by a decline in artefact density. Artefacts were primarily located in clear ground surface areas, resulting from alluvial erosion. One unifacial retouched point and a one bilateral unifacially retouched blade were recorded, among several other flakes, flake fragments and associated debitage. There are two areas within the site where artefacts are particularly concentrated, as clustering can be found at 224118E/6354284N, and 224088E/6354269N, however as previously mentioned, this is likely due to ground surface erosion, rather than human activity. Artefact density was calculated through random sampling, for a total of ~2 per sq/m; suggesting a total of at least ~180 present on the surface. The site is in considered to be in good condition, while being disturbed by alluvial and aeolian erosion/deposition and animal activity, vegetated areas are protected and subsurface materials are highly likely given the nature of artefact concentrations and visibility of partially buried stone artefacts.



Plate 5. Typical exposure and flora at Baroota 1, facing east.

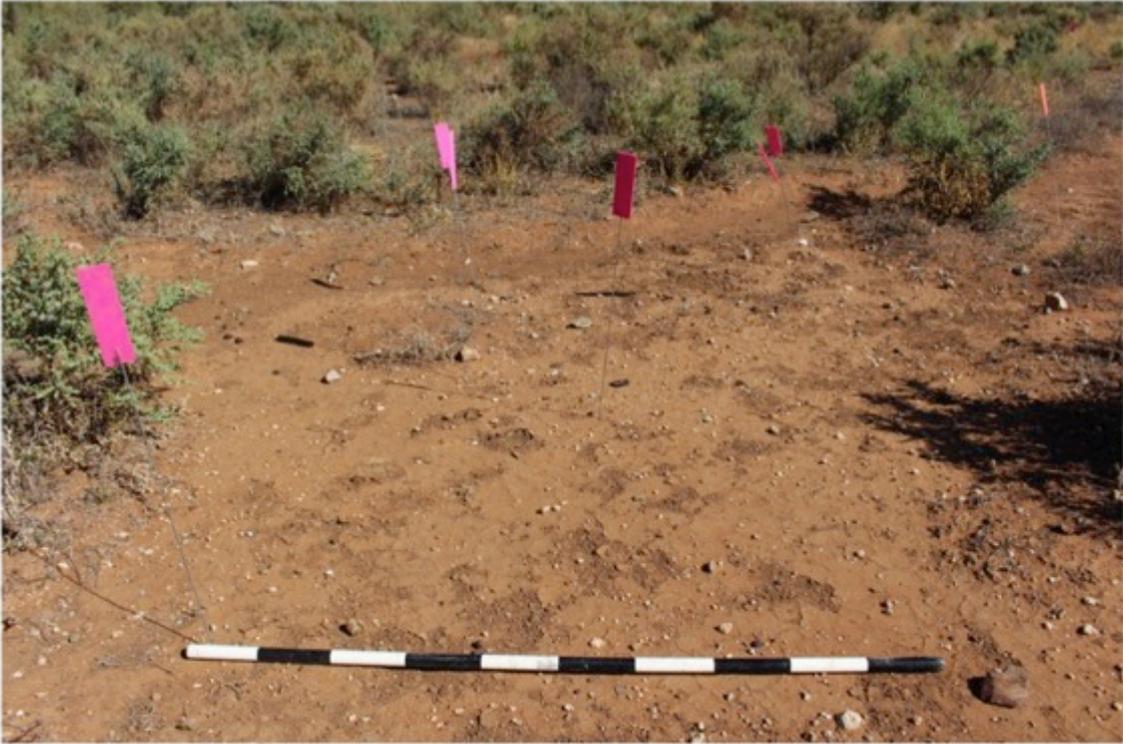


Plate 6. Example of artefact concentrations at Baroota 1, facing east.

## **Baroota 2**

(Centroid 223577E/6354700N) is a small stone artefact scatter with PAD containing at least ~43 surface lithics (determined by count); located north of a small ephemeral drainage. The site measures ~38m x 38m covering ~4,500 sq/m. Site boundaries are defined by artefact density drop-off in all directions. Stone artefacts located consist of primarily complete flaked pieces (n=30) followed by cores (n=8) and flake fragments (n=5). The only material located was silcrete; (primarily gray), though orange and pink were also present. The site is considered to be in moderate condition, although disturbed by ploughing, which may cause redistribution of surface material, sub-surface archaeological integrity often remains (see discussion); and is considered to be a possibility in this location.



Plate 7. Overview of Baroota 2, facing southwest.

### **Baroota 3**

(Centroid 222517E/6355871N) is a small artefact scatter with PAD located on the northern and southern banks of a small drainage. The site measures ~11m x 12m, with an overall area of ~3,820 sq/m. All boundaries were defined by a decrease of artefact density. Artefacts were primarily documented in exposures, resulting from vehicular, and aeolian erosion, with the northern bank of the creek displaying the greatest effects of these impacts. A count of n=26 surface artefacts were located, with the primary material consisting of silcrete, constituting ~85% of the assemblage, with the remainder being quartzite. While silcrete was ubiquitous across the site, it varied in colour, including, yellow (n=9); white (n=3); grey (n=2); pink (n=1); red (n=1); and blue/gray (n=6). Tool types located include two multi-platform cores, several unifacially retouched flakes (some with serrated edges), and two backed artefacts. The site is considered to be in poor condition, as the surface is heavily eroded and bisected by a vehicle track, however, occasional partially buried artefacts are visible. Hence we consider there to be a high likelihood of buried sub-surface archaeological materials, but a low (but potential) chance that these materials retain spatial integrity.

Baroota 3 is located near the centre of the solar array area, while all others are located near each other in the southwest of the lower originally surveyed area. Therefore, the location of the site, coupled with the low artefact density and level of disturbance, it is considered possible that there may be a desire to disturb the site in the future. In fact in reality, use of the track (which had visibly been used recently at the time of recording), is a consistent source of disturbance. Hence, in the event that the Rise (or any of their agents) desire to disturb the site, arrangements should be made with WAAI perhaps resulting in artefact relocation and/or further recording under S37.



Plate 8. Scour erosion present at Baroota 3.



Plate 9. Typical artefact exposure found on the surface, facing east.

#### Baroota 4

(Centroid 223739E/6354515N) is a silcrete quarry and artefact scatter situated in the southwest corner of land parcel 91. The site measures ~36m x ~36m, covering an area of ~4,680 sq/m. Boundaries were defined a property fence in the south and artefact density drop-off in all other directions. Lithic materials consists mainly of primary flakes and flake fragments in addition to a concentration of un-knapped cobbles and cores of a locally sourced, relatively poor flaking quality white silcrete. The site is considered to be in good condition with pastoral land use and animal disturbance being the main agents of disturbance. Archaeological surface visibility was considered good. Evidence of historic human interaction in the wider area is evidenced by materials located within and close to the site, including, broken clay smoking pipes (manufactured before 1910) and other household materials such as broken glass and ceramics.



Plate 10. Site four surface visibility, facing west.

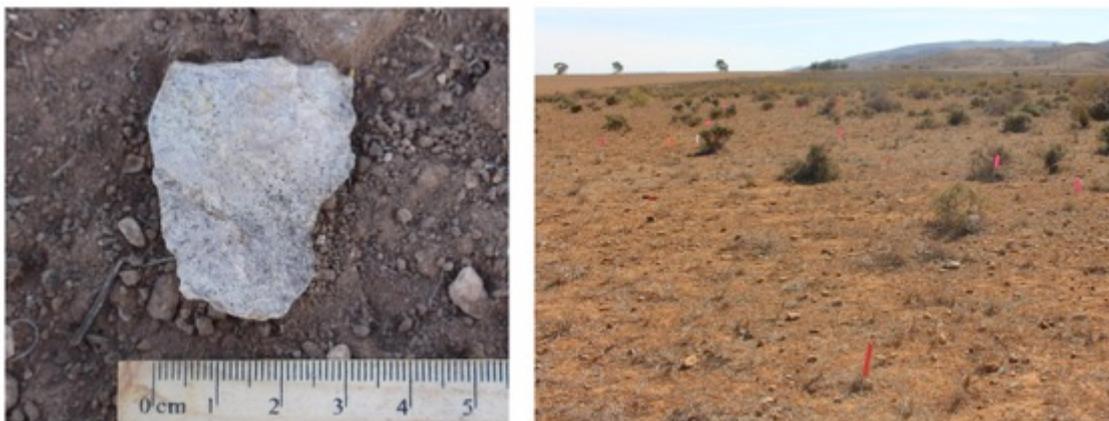


Plate 11. Left: Local silcrete flake found at Baroota 4. Right: Density of the site, pin flags mark artefacts, looking north.

### **Baroota 5**

(Centroid 224334E/6354386N), is considered highly likely to be a burial site. The location was identified by WAAI Traditional Owners as such, with the assertion being supported by archaeological evidence known from the broader region. It comprises a distinct arrangement of stones piled into a rectangular mound measuring ~2m x 1m. The burial is situated within a flat parcel of land populated by saltbush and bluebush heath, with the surrounding land showing no evidence of farming activities. A concentration of acacia trees is adjacent to the southwest. Sediment consists of compacted orange clayey sand, lacking notable rocky inclusions. The site is considered to be in good condition, with little evidence of erosion, however, some animal disturbance is present (primarily due to pastoral activities). Ethnographic records relating to burial practices in the wider mid-north region are consistent with this evidence, for example, Robert Edwards (1965:20), a South Australian museum archaeologist, disclosed a burial under a mound of stones while working in a region neighbouring Peterborough. Within the pan-Australian context, Meehan (1972) has described the use of stones as a burial component in Queensland, South Australia and Western Australia, with the stones most likely serving as a way to protect the interned body from scavenging animals. It is recommended that a minimum of ~30m protection buffer is given surrounding the site, however, the further away the proposed development activities can occur, the better. We also recommend that WAAI are kept informed when the final decisions regarding developments in this area are made.



Plate 12. Baroota 5 looking south.



Plate 13. Baroota 5 facing west.

## 6.3. Significant Isolated Artefacts

### 6.3.1. WAAI Collection

During the survey a total 195 isolated artefacts were recorded. Cores, blades and flakes would have served primarily as utilitarian objects, engaged to butcher food, hunt animals, working wood and bone and other uses. Certain tools would have stood out, as some qualities were valued over others, such as certain stone types. This is also true for the WAAI survey participants who during the survey collected ten specific pieces. These ten represented examples that were made from what were considered by the group to be interesting lithic materials or were considered to be particularly well crafted. These examples will be analysed used by the community as part of their teaching collection. WAAI and BHC recommend an additional trip for collection and/or removal to alternate nearby location of certain remaining artefacts prior to the construction of the solar farm. See Recommendations; Executive Summary.

### 6.3.2. Historic places

The remains of a historic stone structure were located in the far northeast corner of the proposed substation location, (centroid 221261E/6354386N), The rectangular structure measured ~3m x 5m metres, and was in poor condition, with only 60cm of the bottom course of stone remaining. The condition of the building and time constraints prevented a full analysis of the structure; however, a cautious interpretation of the structure tends to point to a shepherds hut due to historic archaeological material, such as a number of associated broken bottles. One bottle was found partially submerged in sediment hence, we consider the potential for buried sub-surface materials likely. The Traditional Owners present during the survey would like to see these remains preserved, and if this is not possible have acceptable mitigation measures place prior to construction (See also Recommendations; Executive Summary).



Plate 14. Stone structure found in the northeast corner of the substation footprint.



Plate 15. Bottle neck partially submerged, indicative of soil depositional rates in this area.

## 7. Discussion

### 7.1. Stone Artefacts

The prevalence of stone artefacts suggests that manufacture, maintenance and likely camping occurred throughout the project area. The presence of retouched flakes, particularly backed artefacts, indicates that more specific tool manufacture was also occurring here. Furthermore, the incidence of material clustering near creek lines is indicative of more concentrated occupation such as camping or campsites. The absence of other archaeological markers that are consistent with campsites, such as hearths, is most likely the result of depositional/erosional processes and surface ploughing, rather than their actual non-existence. The high level of sediment movement in most areas is considered likely to present an archaeological palimpsest (a surface with materials from varying ages). Hence, density of lithic material found at discrete sites may not reflect one camping event, but many over time, with surface patterning of artefacts reflecting the movement of sediments (in many areas), as opposed to human activity. This is best demonstrated at Baroota 1, where artefacts were seen clustering on the surface of the compacted clayey exposures, but also seen eroding from siltier deposits.

## 7.2. Material Type

Silcrete was the most common material across the survey area, representing 70% (n=220) of the total assemblage, followed by quartzite (n=77), quartz (n=12), sandstone (n=3) banded mudstone (n=1). The high frequency of silcrete and quartzite across the site suggests that these materials were probably the preferred raw materials; favoured because of their fracturing qualities and availability. Furthermore, while various qualities of silcrete and quartzite are found in abundance across the Baroota region, silcrete and quartzite of a superior quality were also found during the survey, which may represent traded or exotic material. The high frequency of silcrete here seems to contradict  $\beta$  that found in Snoek's work at Mount Remarkable. Snoek (1981), posits that quartzite appeared to be the dominant material employed for stone tool production, followed by chert and quartz with a complete absence of silcrete. With some of this survey area being located less than 10km from the current survey area, it is possible that the disparity could be the result an analysis bias, rather than a cultural phenomenon present in stone material. There is considered to be a possibility that silcretes were identified by Snoek as quartzite. This of course cannot be proven without further analysis, however, is based on a once common practice of silcrete being classified, amongst Australian archaeologists, as a type of quartzite (e.g. Hughes et al 1973:220).

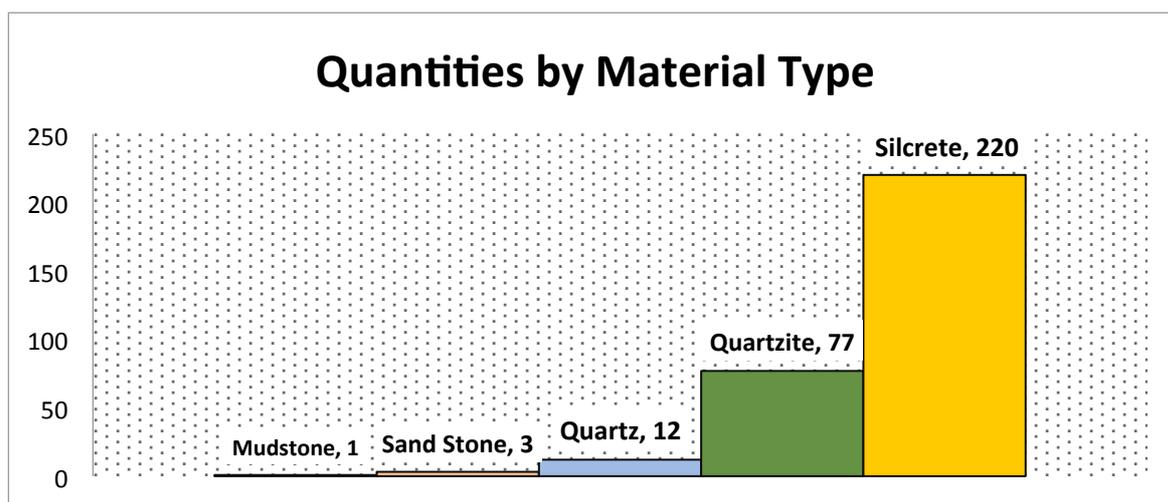


Figure 7. Graph showing quantities of lithic material used in tool production.

## 7.3. Artefact Type

Stone artefacts exhibit distinctive attributes differentiating them from naturally occurring stones. A range of stone artefacts are identified, including tools likely used for cutting, drilling and spearing, additionally, the materials made during the knapping process produces specific characteristics and a suite of typed artefacts known as flakes and associated identifiable debitage. Importantly, within an assemblage, the appearance and frequency of implements or flakes and associated fragments can lead to different interpretations of what was occurring at a site. For example, debitage (specifically unutilized flaked material and fragmented pieces) were often only the refuse of a knapping event, and tended to accumulate within discrete sites. Nevertheless, suitable flaked pieces could also be expediently utilised for cutting and discarded without further modification adding to a wider distribution. Tools and implements, however, were often highly curated, with the shape modified or

cutting edge rejuvenated by the owner over time until renewal became impractical. Consequently the discard rates and ratios between tools and flake pieces in an assemblage can reflect specific site uses.

Flaked pieces and flake fragments dominate the total assemblage located, with flake pieces representing 43% (n=135) and fragments representing 24% (n=75) of recorded finds. Conversely, specific tools and implements were recorded in far smaller numbers, with cores representing 19% (n=60), retouched flakes 11% (n=34), grindstones 1.4% (n=4), points 0.65 (n=2), other 0.65 (n=2) and hammer stones 0.3% (n=1). The high frequency of flakes located could be interpreted as representing the utilitarian use of the implement, with the discard patterning of the tools reflecting the portability and ubiquity of the item. The appearance of specific tools, in low numbers, within the survey assemblage, suggests that occupation may have been transient, with specific sites occupied for short periods over an extended period of time. Expanding on this further, inferences drawn from the composition of each site's surface assemblage can demonstrate each site may have had a discrete use.

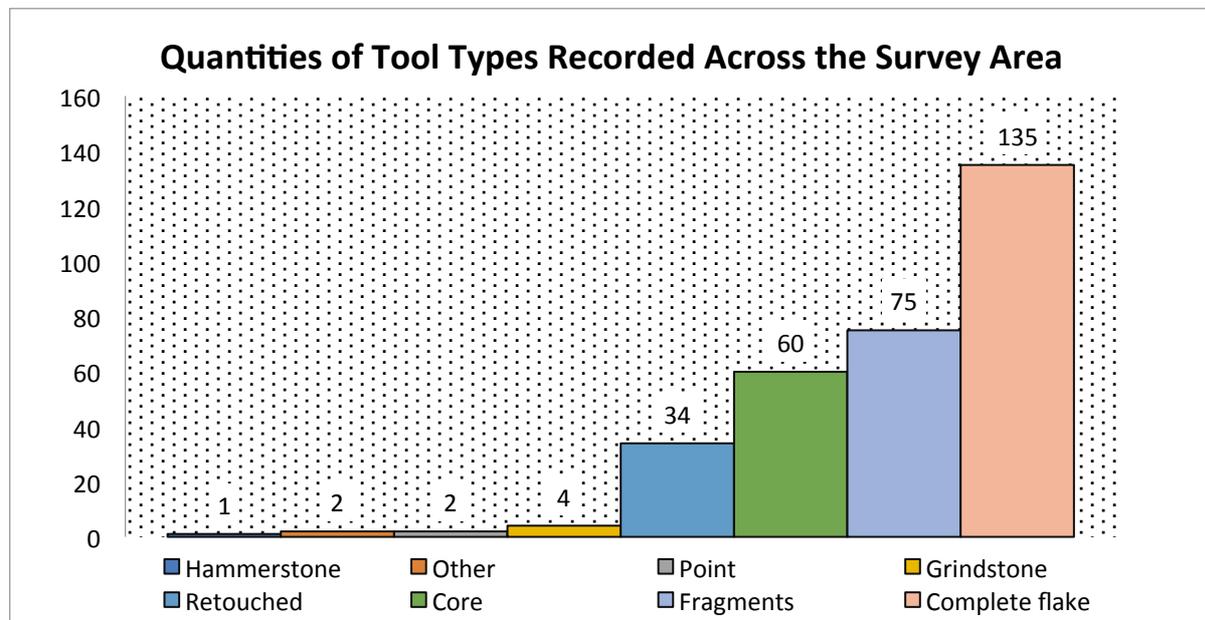


Figure 8. Graph showing quantities of tool types encountered across the survey area.

Baroota 1 and Baroota 3 are the only sites exhibiting diversity in tool types, the presence of which, suggest that these locations were most likely used in a similar manner. The inclusion of backed artefacts, retouched material and points are consistent with seasonally mobile people who were undertaking specific tasks, such as woodworking, butchering or other domestic chores (Hayward 2011:20). Additionally, the high number of fragments compared to cores and flakes suggest that implements were presumably being renewed and retouched as opposed to intensive tool making. Furthermore both sites shared a similar physiography, both being adjacent to a water source supporting a sustainable location, which may have also been used for camping.

Baroota 2 and Baroota 4, however, reflect the opposite of Baroota 1 and Baroota 3, where it appears that the primary use for both sites were tool production, albeit, in different ways. For example,

Baroota 4 was primarily comprised of flake fragments, making up 87.5% of the total assemblage, followed by one flake and one core. Accordingly, this site was likely *not* an occupational site, but an area exploited for the silcrete cobbles located here (a quarry). Conversely, Baroota 2 appears to have been an area where knapping occurred frequently and intensively; however, unlike Baroota 4 the raw material and the suite of artefacts was much more diverse and included retouched material and large proportions of flakes (n=15), fragments (n=15) and cores (n=8). Two potential reasons for this may include that: 1) the site was used for this purpose over a period of time, with cores and knapping debris accumulating over time; or 2) knapping that occurred here was undertaken more communally, with a small group sitting down in this area and knapping. Furthermore, Baroota 2 was not as isolated from a water source as Baroota 4, consequently Baroota 2 was likely more viable as a knapping site. These inferences are of course tentative given the disturbance to the surface of artefact scatters.

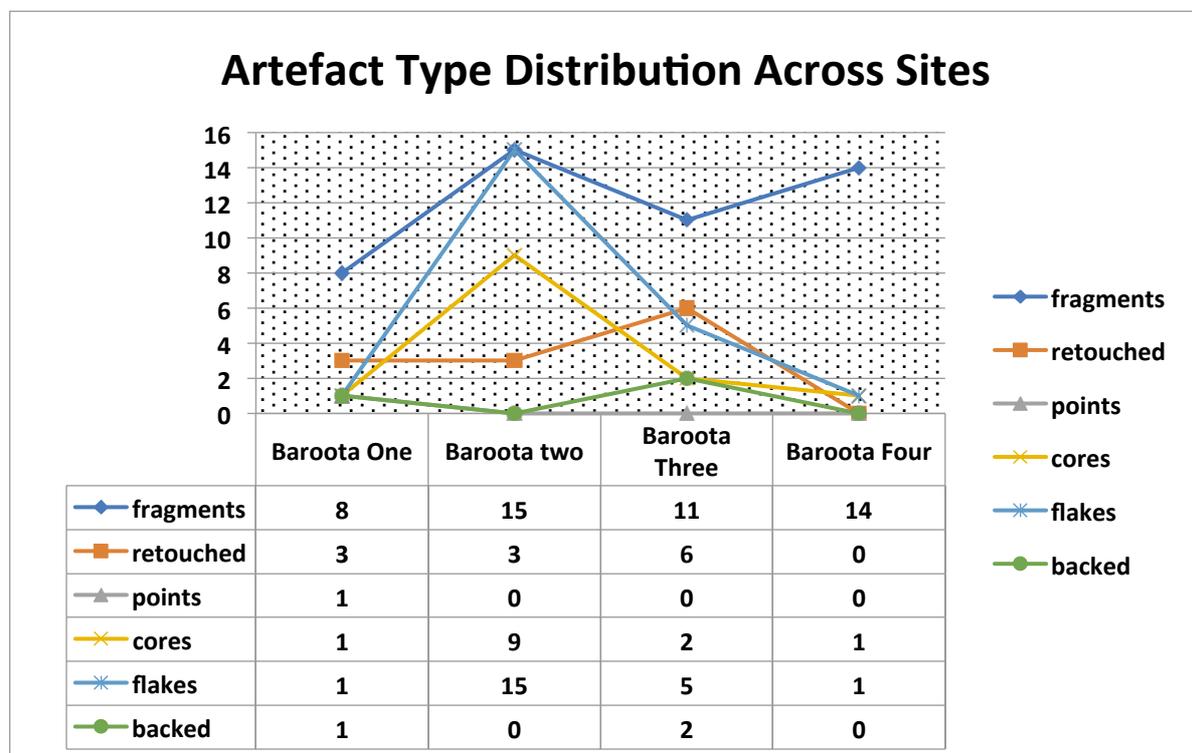


Figure 9. Graph showing artefact type distribution at specific sites.

#### 7.4. Contrasting environments, plains and hills

As previously mentioned, artefacts were primarily confined to the flat plains west of the hills with the reservoir footprint. This conforms reasonably well to the results from Snoek's 1981 survey, where in the mountainous regions only one flaked artefact was located (1981:62). The dearth of material located in the mountainous regions may reflect of the benefits of living on the plains verses in the hills. For example, the flat land would have offered greater advantage in regard to food procurement, with large creeks, stable hunting grounds, and located within 11km from the coast, the availability of food would have been 300% or more than for those who lived inland (Anderson 1988:10). Nevertheless, the absence of stone artefacts within the upper reservoir cannot rule out the existence of transitional occupation in this location. More importantly, it does not imply that

there is not an intangible significance in the broader landscape of this area, which was mentioned and made clear to our team several times.

### **7.5. Effects of Ploughing**

Archaeological research, both excavations and experimental studies, have proven that although ploughing may disturb the surface of archaeological sites, surface artefacts generally remain in a very near location to their original context. Numerous studies have found that even over periods of extended ploughing stone artefacts on the surface remain within approximately one to three metres of their original location, depending on the direction, extent and type of ploughing undertaken (e.g. Lewarch 1979; Odell and Cowen 1987), while subsurface materials may remain intact (e.g. Hoffman 1983; Redman and Watson 1970). In addition, ploughing does not detract from attachment to, and value of the sites of artefacts to Aboriginal groups. These sites are extremely significant to Traditional Owners as they build upon a larger picture of Aboriginal use of the area, which is important to Indigenous groups, not only in the area in question, but worldwide, many of whom are using archaeological evidence for cultural mapping of the landscape, a way of adding to the past knowledge, some of which may have been at least partially disrupted due to the dispossession through the colonisation of their Traditional Lands by other parties (e.g. UNESCO 2008).

### **7.6. Historic hut**

While a product of the colonial phase, the heritage of the potential shepherd's hut should be considered in the context of the identifiable Aboriginal heritage found in the area. Shepherd's huts or outstations were purpose-built dwellings for shepherds to shelter in during certain seasons. Located in remote and isolated regions of pastoral runs, out station buildings were often a locus of contact between Aboriginal people and Europeans. Contact, engagement or interactions between Aboriginal people and Europeans at these 'contact sites' was complex, ranging from violent to amicable. The attraction of these buildings was frequently due to the ensuing advantage of being close to, or in contact with; new materials brought by the shepherds stationed occupying these huts. While materials such as glass and metal axes were highly prized by Aboriginal people, these items also offered an additional economic benefit when trading with distant clans who lived some distance from areas occupied by Europeans (Wolski 2000). Moreover, it was not unusual for Aboriginal people to occupy these seemingly abandoned buildings when left unattended during certain months, salvaging any discarded glass, metal or ceramics to modify for the use of blades and implements. Furthermore, occupying unattended buildings afforded Aboriginal people a level of privacy and avoided the potential brutality employed by many callous station workers (Gill and Paterson 2007:120-121). Consequently, the structure found within the current survey area and the deposits surrounding the hut should be considered in this light, with traces of culturally modified flaked glass and ceramic material potentially buried within the immediate area of the structure.

## 8. Conclusion

The wide distribution and varying concentrations of artefacts in the area clearly indicate widespread Aboriginal occupation and activity. Despite drastic environmental changes as a result of pastoral activities, much of the cultural heritage identified in this survey were found to be minimally damaged (if at all) and disturbed to a relatively small extent due to breakage from ploughing. To date, documented or recorded finds in South Australia do not come close to accurately representing the total number of cultural heritage places present in the state. As such, while databases and archives can provide vital information and leads for investigating areas previously unsurveyed, they are certainly not an exhaustive source. The findings of this project reinforce the need for cultural heritage surveys to be conducted not only in areas previously unsurveyed, but also in areas with little to no ethnographies relating to Aboriginal people. Findings furthermore point to several research opportunities.

Currently, with the data and information available from the survey, and due to it's relatively small size and the dearth of other local surveyed areas, BHC cannot come to any significant conclusion with regards to occupational patterns, movement, resource consumption, etc. without further archaeological investigation beyond our suggested tentative interpretations found in the discussion. We can, however, be certain that Aboriginal occupation did occur at various locations (and very likely at various times), dotted throughout the project area, and represented by the diverse range of stone tools and stone types found on the surface alone. There is a very high likelihood that there are many more subsurface artefacts are present – both in areas where cultural heritage was observed on the surface, and in areas where they were not observed.

We can also be certain that this area retains important intangible heritage qualities to WAAI, with several family stories having been passed down about the area. No specific avoidance measures are requested due to this, though specific details regarding the nature of stories and other associations have been requested to be left out of this report.

# References

- 1870 *South Australian Chronicle and Weekly Mail* 19 March, p.7.
- 1886 *Port Augusta Dispatch, Newcastle and Flinders Chronicle* 9 November, p.3.
- 1897 *The Chronicle* 3 April, p.14.
- 1927 *Chronicle* 10 September p.48.
- 1927 *Australian Christian Commonwealth* 24 June, p.8.
- 1928 *Australian Christian Commonwealth* 2 March, p.11.
- 1936 *Mail* 21 November, p.4.
- 1936 *Recorder* 1 December, p.2.
- Amery, R. 2000 *Warrabarna Kurna!* Exton: Swets & Zeitlinger Publishers.
- Anderson, R. J. 1988 The history of Port Augusta from Aboriginal times to about 1908. Unpublished MA thesis, History Department University of Adelaide, Adelaide.
- Berndt, R.M. 1962 *An adjustment movement in Arnhem Land*. Paris: Mouton.
- Clendon, M. 2015 *Clamor Schürmann's Barngarla Grammar*. Adelaide: University of Adelaide Press
- Cockburn, R. 1925 *The Pastoral Pioneers of South Australia*, 2 vols, Adelaide Publishers Ltd
- Deane, D., L. Phipps and P. Magarey 2005 Ecological condition assessment: streams of the Mambray Coast. Report DWLBC 2005/36 prepared for the Department of Water, Land and Biodiversity Conservation.
- Department of Planning and Local Government (2011) *Mid North Regional Plan: A volume of the South Australian Planning Strategy*. Government of South Australia.
- Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources 2017 Baroota PWRA 2016 Groundwater level and salinity status report. Report prepared for the Government of South Australia.
- Edwards, R. 1965 Rock Engravings and Aboriginal Occupation at Nackara Springs in the North-east of South Australia. *Records of the South Australia Museum* (1)15:9-28.
- Elkin, A.P. 1931 The Social Organisation of South Australian Tribes. *Oceania* 2(1):44-73.
- Elkin, A.P. 1934 Anthropology and the future of the Australian Aborigines. *Oceania* 5(1):1-18.
- Elkin, A.P. 1940 Kinship in South Australia. *Oceania* 8:419-452.
- Gill, N and A Paterson 2007 A work in progress: Aboriginal people and pastoral cultural heritage in Australia. In R Jones and B. J. Shaw (eds), *Geographies of Australian heritages: loving a sunburnt country*, pp.113-131. Aldershot: Ashgate Publishing Company.
- Gorecki, P., M. Grant, S. O'Connor and P. Veth 1997 The morphology, function and antiquity of Australian grinding implements. *Archaeology of Oceania* 32:141-150.

- Gould, R. 1969 *Yiwara: foragers of the Australian desert*. London: Collins.
- Grishin, S. 2015 *S.T. Gill & his audiences*. Canberra: National Library of Australia.
- Hack, B. 1879 The Mount Remarkable tribe. In G. Taplin (ed.), *The folklore manners, customs, and languages of the South Australian Aborigines*, pp.64-66. Adelaide: E. Spiller, Acting Government Printer.
- Hayward, J. 2010 Toolkits and utility in Australian lithics. Unpublished Honours Thesis, Department of Archaeology, Flinders University of South Australia.
- Hiscock, P. and P.J. Hughes 1980 Backed blades in Northern Australia: Evidence from northwest Queensland. *Australian Archaeology* 10:86-95.
- Hiscock, P. 2008 *Archaeology of Ancient Australia*. Abingdon: Routledge.
- Hoffamn, C. 1983 Plow zones and predictability: sesquinary context in New England prehistoric sites. *North American Archaeologist* 3(4):287-309.
- Holdaway, S. and N. Stern 2004 *A record in stone: the study of Australia's flaked stone artefacts*. Canberra: Aboriginal Studies Press.
- Laut, P. (ed.) 1977 *Environments of South Australia province 4 Eyre and Yorke Peninsulas*. Report prepared for the Division of Land Use Research. Canberra: Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organisation.
- Lewarch, D.E. 1979 Effects of tillage on artifact patterning: a preliminary assessment. In M.J. O'Brien and R.E. Warren (eds), *Cannon Reservoir Human Ecology Project-a regional approach to cultural continuity and change*, pp. 101-149. Technical Report 79-14. Division of Archaeological Research, University of Nebraska-Lincoln.
- Lower, K. 2010 Landscape archaeology and Indigenous Nation building in Ngadjuri Country. Unpublished Master of Archaeology thesis, Department of Archaeology, Flinders University of South Australia.
- Manning, G. and State Library of South Australia 2018 Baroota. Retrieved 26 April 2018 from <http://www.slsa.sa.gov.au/manning/pn/b/b7.htm#baroota>
- Meehan, B. 1971 The form, distribution and antiquity of Australian Aboriginal mortuary practices. Unpublished MA thesis, Department of Anthropology, University of Sydney.
- Morwood, M. J. 1981. Archaeology of the Central Queensland Highlands: the stone component. *Archaeology in Oceania*, 1-52.
- Mulvaney, J. and J. Kamminga 1999 *Prehistory of Australia*. Sydney: Allen and Unwin.
- Odell G. H. and F. Cowan 1987 Estimating Tillage Effects on Artifact Distributions. *American Antiquity* 52(3):456-484.
- Purvis, R. 1978 *Please sir, let's do history*. Adelaide: Ngadjuri Australia.
- Redman, C. L. and P. J. Watson 1970 Systematic, intensive surface collection. *American Antiquity* 35:279-291.

Snoek, W. 1982 The archaeology of Mount Remarkable National Park, Wangyarra area. Adelaide: National Parks and Wildlife Service.

Strehlow, T.G.H. 1965 Culture, social structure and environment in Aboriginal Central Australia. In R.M. Berndt and C.H. Berndt (eds), *Aboriginal man in Australia*, pp.121-145. Sydney: Angus and Robertson.

Strehlow, T.G.H. 1970 Geography and the totemic landscape in Central Australia: a functional study. In R.M. Berndt (ed.), *Australian Aboriginal Anthropology*, pp.93-140. Perth: University of Western Australia Press.

Taplin, G. 1879 *The Folklore, manners, customs, and languages of the South Australian Aborigines*. Adelaide: E. Spiller, Acting Government Printer.

Teichelmann, C. G. and C.W. Schurmann 1840 *Outlines of a grammar, vocabulary, and phraseology of the aboriginal language of South Australia, spoken by the natives in and for some distance around Adelaide*. Adelaide: C.G. Teichelmann and C.W. Schurmann.

Tindale, N. B. 1974 *Aboriginal tribes of Australia, their terrain, environmental controls, distribution, limits, and proper names*. Canberra: University of California Press.

Wolski, N. 2000 Brushing against the grain: excavating for aboriginal-European interaction on the colonial frontier in Western Victoria, Australia. Unpublished PhD thesis, School of Fine Arts, Classical Studies and Archaeology, The University of Melbourne.

# Appendix 1. Isolated Artefacts

Table 4. Table of isolated finds.

ID	Artefact type	Material	Easting	Northing
RHS_01	C core	S silcrete	223850.43214400000	6354371.33267000000
RHS_02	C core	S silcrete	223827.50716800000	6354373.94007000000
RHS_03	R retouched	QT quartzite	223719.00443100000	6354391.17263000000
RHS_04	R retouched	S silcrete	223726.60742600000	6354374.66047000000
RHS_05	Frag	S silcrete	224132.66033300000	6354398.68844000000
RHS_06	F flake	S silcrete	224096.86435100000	6354500.96843000000
RHS_07	Frag	S silcrete	223760.87305300000	6354656.60123000000
RHS_08	F flake	S silcrete	223761.67841600000	6354654.03772000000
RHS_09	F flake	S silcrete	223844.15933600000	6354593.44080000000
RHS_010	F flake	S silcrete	224076.62797000000	6354667.45080000000
RHS_011	F flake	QT quartzite	224292.46022200000	6354623.45674000000
RHS_012	F flake	QT quartzite	223910.31029700000	6354522.40432000000
RHS_013	F flake	S silcrete	223292.51147400000	6355165.60591000000
RHS_014	Frag	QT quartzite	223260.69983600000	6355157.61775000000
RHS_015	C core	QT quartzite	222848.85112100000	6355038.78121000000
RHS_016	R retouched	S silcrete	222843.15418900000	6355036.66804000000
RHS_017	F flake	S silcrete	222932.79516700000	6355378.08707000000
RHS_018	R retouched	S silcrete	223154.80750500000	6355376.14771000000
RHS_019	F flake	S silcrete	223291.78789300000	6355445.50852000000
RHS_020	F flake	QT quartzite	223249.96122400000	6355266.45893000000
RHS_021	R retouched	S silcrete	223337.73314200000	6355448.76469000000
RHS_022	F flake	S silcrete	223118.85785600000	6355442.37636000000
RHS_023	C core	S silcrete	222923.94206400000	6355392.78022000000
RHS_024	C core	Q quartz	222772.17010700000	6354812.16401000000
RHS_025	C core	S silcrete	223528.64822500000	6354826.60149000000
RHS_026	F flake	S silcrete	223586.25934500000	6354739.28193000000
RHS_027	R retouched	S silcrete	223570.41328100000	6354740.83213000000
RHS_028	F flake	QT quartzite	223571.05146800000	6354718.52415000000
RHS_029	F flake	S silcrete	223507.52980000000	6354769.66074000000
RHS_030	C core	Q quartz	223507.65403100000	6354767.27235000000
RHS_031	C core	S silcrete	223502.72984200000	6354772.35698000000
RHS_032	Frag	S silcrete	223502.25496600000	6354772.19664000000
RHS_033	C core	Q quartz	223502.74280300000	6354763.15410000000
RHS_034	Frag	S silcrete	223462.21839200000	6354786.53630000000
RHS_035	R retouched	S silcrete	223355.16253200000	6354791.36831000000
RHS_036	Frag	Q quartz	223211.89265600000	6354795.02688000000
RHS_037	F flake	S silcrete	223077.28267100000	6354792.19409000000
RHS_038	C core	S silcrete	223441.43868300000	6354969.07871000000

RHS_039	F flake	S silcrete	223658.82549800000	6354689.69532000000
RHS_040	F flake	S silcrete	223579.95493900000	6354718.93424000000
RHS_041	F flake	S silcrete	223578.09064400000	6354719.49094000000
RHS_042	F flake	S silcrete	223578.96011200000	6354719.87164000000
RHS_043	F flake	S silcrete	223584.44576700000	6354730.47335000000
RHS_044	F flake	S silcrete	223583.62094000000	6354730.08401000000
RHS_045	C core	S silcrete	223572.25722900000	6354695.37170000000
RHS_046	F flake	S silcrete	223564.76719800000	6354695.63891000000
RHS_047	C core	S silcrete	223531.25468400000	6354692.87450000000
RHS_048	Frag	QT quartzite	223355.65639100000	6354670.38546000000
RHS_049	C core	S silcrete	223193.50622700000	6354669.91985000000
RHS_050	R retouched	S silcrete	223102.50928800000	6354660.91290000000
RHS_051	Frag	S silcrete	223479.83885500000	6354675.26794000000
RHS_052	F flake	S silcrete	223543.01718900000	6354658.48831000000
RHS_053	F flake	S silcrete	222746.03820200000	6355721.53459000000
RHS_054	F flake	QT quartzite	222975.89645000000	6355953.61844000000
RHS_055	C core	S silcrete	222826.83100500000	6355941.41642000000
RHS_056	Frag	S silcrete	222757.00415200000	6355920.50510000000
RHS_057	F flake	S silcrete	222753.57728800000	6355922.35425000000
RHS_058	P point	QT quartzite	223005.98677000000	6355971.67545000000
RHS_059	R retouched	QT quartzite	222721.02535700000	6355868.37385000000
RHS_060	C core	S silcrete	222720.59412300000	6355867.96204000000
RHS_061	F flake	QT quartzite	222718.35585000000	6355868.07532000000
RHS_062	C core	S silcrete	222711.77668000000	6355861.76365000000
RHS_063	GS grindstone	QT quartzite	222929.80829000000	6356097.68228000000
RHS_064	C core	QT quartzite	222724.16876100000	6356276.23437000000
RHS_065	C core	QT quartzite	222650.13370900000	6356331.51001000000
RHS_066	R retouched	QT quartzite	222665.48424200000	6357079.42735000000
RHS_067	F flake	S silcrete	222263.02292500000	6356041.05013000000
RHS_068	C core	S silcrete	222178.42105100000	6356047.38529000000
RHS_069	C core	S silcrete	222066.30133000000	6355736.97169000000
RHS_070	C core	Q quartz	222571.32050200000	6355775.93595000000
RHS_071	F flake	S silcrete	221945.46976500000	6355432.61813000000
RHS_072	C core	Q quartz	222458.71540100000	6355458.27449000000
RHS_073	R retouch	QT quartzite	222663.57531900000	6355949.30062000000
RHS_074	R retouch	M mudstone	222594.09194700000	6355904.35793000000
RHS_075	Frag	S silcrete	222556.62517100000	6355900.24358000000
RHS_076	F flake	S silcrete	222538.17825300000	6355897.43969000000
RHS_077	Frag	QT quartzite	222504.35759800000	6355890.66153000000
RHS_078	F flake	S silcrete	222076.75246600000	6355873.83480000000
RHS_079	F flake	S silcrete	221940.20931500000	6355308.08032000000
RHS_080	F flake	S silcrete	221940.40391700000	6355307.78392000000
RHS_081	F flake	S silcrete	222243.89370900000	6355013.77558000000

RHS_082	F flake	S silcrete	22216.0115260000	6355053.3325200000
RHS_083	R retouch	S silcrete	222188.1018520000	6355052.5001900000
RHS_084	F flake	S silcrete	222123.2846580000	6355010.7140700000
RHS_085	F flake	S silcrete	222444.5952470000	6354935.8682400000
RHS_086	C core	S silcrete	222607.8602630000	6354998.4986000000
RHS_087	F flake	Q quartz	222624.1396740000	6355139.2730500000
RHS_088	Frag	S silcrete	222117.4893300000	6355073.0381000000
RHS_089	C core	S silcrete	221766.9786930000	6355127.6909400000
RHS_090	R retouched	S silcrete	221893.3140680000	6354914.9155700000
RHS_091	R retouched	S silcrete	222178.0117600000	6354864.9794300000
RHS_092	C core	S silcrete	222118.4955610000	6354469.4243400000
RHS_093	Frag	S silcrete	222243.5320780000	6354468.4289700000
RHS_094	Frag	S silcrete	222374.4874140000	6354862.7558400000
RHS_095	Frag	S silcrete	222301.3875840000	6354857.5130200000
RHS_096	Frag	QT quartzite	221063.5662840000	6354603.2559000000
RHS_097	C core	S silcrete	221532.5954590000	6354891.5338800000
RHS_098	F flake	QT quartzite	221256.2093370000	6354538.7927900000
RHS_099	F flake	S silcrete	221277.9926740000	6354539.7780600000
RHS_0100	GS grindstone	SS sand stone	221328.3200220000	6354542.5879000000
RHS_0101	F flake	QT quartzite	221858.2231320000	6354570.9397400000
RHS_0102	F flake	S silcrete	221876.0994010000	6354580.9105300000
RHS_0103	C core	QT quartzite	221910.5096220000	6354585.4037900000
RHS_0104	C core	S silcrete	222093.6591020000	6354599.7529600000
RHS_0105	F flake	QT quartzite	222665.8020140000	6354719.5055700000
RHS_0106	C core	S silcrete	222546.3441030000	6354683.1313100000
RHS_0107	R retouch	QT quartzite	222529.3069090000	6354680.4916100000
RHS_0108	F flake	QT quartzite	222437.4064280000	6354678.4024600000
RHS_0109	C core	S silcrete	221860.1106600000	6354657.6925400000
RHS_0110	C core	S silcrete	221860.1696530000	6354657.8546100000
RHS_0111	F flake	S silcrete	221652.3484050000	6354630.4772700000
RHS_0112	Frag	S silcrete	221543.4658010000	6354959.5344300000
RHS_0113	<b>Frag</b>	S silcrete	221122.1273170000	6355004.0497600000
RHS_0114	<b>Frag</b>	S silcrete	221336.9429250000	6355003.3793000000
RHS_0115	<b>Frag</b>	QT quartzite	221496.6170880000	6354997.9145900000
RHS_0116	C core	S silcrete	223567.4798820000	6354702.8996000000
RHS_0117	C core	S silcrete	223571.3959700000	6354721.4654900000
RHS_0118	Frag	S silcrete	223571.5536990000	6354721.2913100000
RHS_0119	F flake	S silcrete	223586.8644450000	6354723.6918800000
RHS_0120	Frag	S silcrete	223583.9032080000	6354723.3929000000
RHS_0121	F flake	S silcrete	223601.3104500000	6354694.6283900000
RHS_0122	F flake	S silcrete	223600.0845920000	6354694.9387300000
RHS_0123	GS grindstone	SS sand stone	221076.8141120000	6356682.6772700000
RHS_0124	F flake	S silcrete	221161.8886490000	6356734.3195500000

RHS_0125	R retouch	S silcrete	221162.98846600000	6356501.53206000000
RHS_0126	Frag	S silcrete	223592.08736500000	6354727.63148000000
RHS_0127	F flake	S silcrete	223599.85820600000	6354730.32467000000
RHS_0128	C core	S silcrete	221497.43598000000	6356558.11187000000
RHS_0129	HS hammerstone	QT quartzite	221500.40603000000	6356548.54914000000
RHS_0130	C core	S silcrete	222054.04608300000	6356320.72851000000
RHS_0131	C core	S silcrete	222138.94905800000	6356051.93302000000
RHS_0132	R retouch	S silcrete	221343.67958000000	6357071.96067000000
RHS_0133	R retouch	S silcrete	221856.12178100000	6356219.84447000000
RHS_0134	C core	S silcrete	221892.87806200000	6356288.27555000000
RHS_0135	R retouch	QT quartzite	222272.85061600000	6356162.88190000000
RHS_0136	C core	S silcrete	222557.74227800000	6357035.28140000000
RHS_0137	F flake	S silcrete	222455.65385500000	6356108.97933000000
RHS_0138	Frag	Q quartz	222459.44733000000	6356133.73120000000
RHS_0139	F flake	S silcrete	222381.26863200000	6356705.14060000000
RHS_0140	Frag	S silcrete	222272.88809000000	6356171.94195000000
RHS_0141	F flake	QT quartzite	221048.13406800000	6355142.18405000000
RHS_0142	F flake	S silcrete	221306.83250100000	6355211.66069000000
RHS_0143	C core	Q quartz	221504.04477900000	6355215.69604000000
RHS_0144	C core	S silcrete	221493.17389700000	6355260.98358000000
RHS_0145	Z other	SS sand stone	221471.81743900000	6355242.89979000000
RHS_0146	R retouch	S silcrete	221403.98082100000	6355258.21298000000
RHS_0147	C core	S silcrete	221340.52055300000	6355236.51198000000
RHS_0148	Frag	S silcrete	222322.23956000000	6356777.93040000000
RHS_0149	F flake	QT quartzite	222314.01920700000	6356811.57481000000
RHS_0150	F flake	S silcrete	222318.44621800000	6356816.38711000000
RHS_0151	F flake	Q quartz	222297.91384600000	6356872.58699000000
RHS_0152	F flake	S silcrete	221206.41090500000	6355129.22953000000
RHS_0153	R retouch	S silcrete	221220.05343500000	6355131.26147000000
RHS_0154	Frag	S silcrete	221621.53394200000	6355130.17978000000
RHS_0155	F flake	QT quartzite	221441.51554600000	6355335.59516000000
RHS_0156	Frag	S silcrete	221300.74784900000	6355328.47014000000
RHS_0157	F flake	QT quartzite	221140.89789200000	6355366.66686000000
RHS_0158	R retouch	QT quartzite	221345.31995900000	6355631.09276000000
RHS_0159	Frag	S silcrete	221449.09292600000	6355643.12928000000
RHS_0160	F flake	QT quartzite	222554.92895400000	6355886.07958000000
RHS_0161	R retouch	S silcrete	222573.14906100000	6355884.68461000000
RHS_0162	Frag	S silcrete	222581.34703800000	6355877.58031000000
RHS_0163	Frag	QT quartzite	222579.75815000000	6355878.32798000000
RHS_0164	C core	S silcrete	222529.68535800000	6355881.94817000000
RHS_0165	F flake	S silcrete	222486.77228700000	6355864.52903000000
RHS_0166	F flake	S silcrete	222483.83887600000	6355866.04329000000

RHS_0167	F flake	QT quartzite	222477.22071600000	6355864.04097000000
RHS_0168	R retouch	S silcrete	222466.75109100000	6355864.14719000000
RHS_0169	R retouch	S silcrete	221585.46748000000	6355516.47984000000
RHS_0170	F flake	S silcrete	221299.89033500000	6355517.22084000000
RHS_0171	C core	S silcrete	221688.29669100000	6355982.76080000000
RHS_0172	Frag	S silcrete	222560.16970200000	6355885.80288000000
RHS_0173	F flake	S silcrete	222545.67254700000	6355886.45115000000
RHS_0174	F flake	QT quartzite	222571.20197900000	6355870.86602000000
RHS_0175	R retouch	S silcrete	222574.40467600000	6355885.94566000000
RHS_0176	R retouch	S silcrete	222574.40467600000	6355885.94566000000
RHS_0177	F flake	S silcrete	223950.83630000000	6354817.35404000000
RHS_0178	F flake	QT quartzite	223975.24864300000	6354834.33117000000
RHS_0179	R retouch	QT quartzite	224054.35123700000	6354743.53542000000
RHS_0180	Frag	QT quartzite	223685.85748900000	6354853.57645000000
RHS_0181	F flake	QT quartzite	223955.18862100000	6354866.45234000000
RHS_0182	F flake	S silcrete	224241.59528800000	6354898.64270000000
RHS_0183	F flake	S silcrete	224203.82201400000	6354672.73329000000

## Appendix 2. DPC-AAR Correspondence

Please note, the currently proposed project is situated entirely within the NPCI Native Title Claim (see Figure 10). The additional groups listed on DPC-AAR communications are considered to be due to the large search area (requested in order to obtain greater archaeological background information), rather than an actual cultural interest.

Michael Turner, as contact listed for NPCI has deferred responsibilities to NPCI Heritage Manager Doug Turner. Doug Turner, Heritage Chair NPCI and WAAI has indicated that any other parties that may have an interest in this area, that they should make direct contact with the association chair, (himself), and follow the processes in place to address their interests. Please find contact information below:

**Doug Turner**

[dmturner@internode.on.net](mailto:dmturner@internode.on.net)

**0421 140 991**

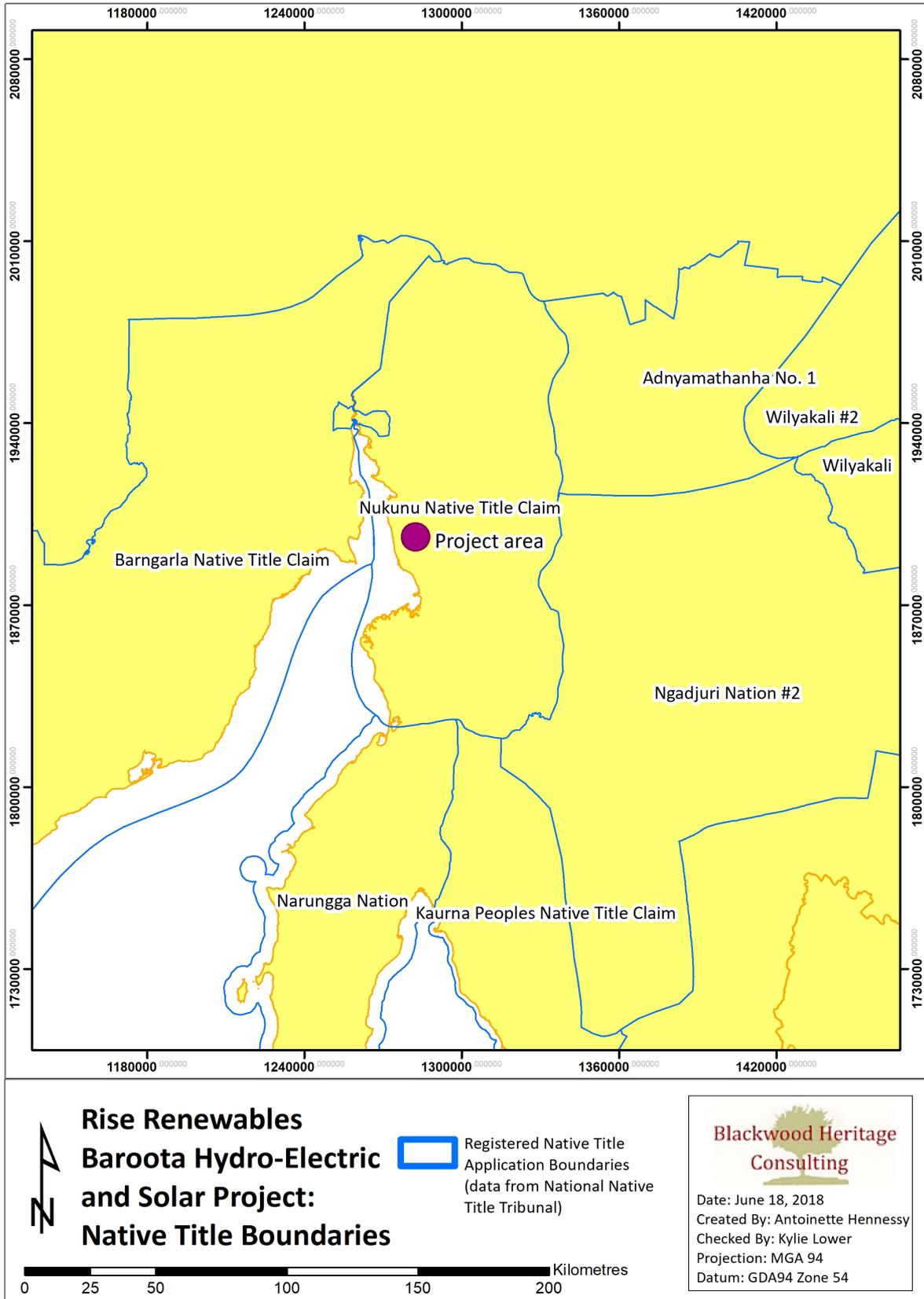


Table 10. Location of proposed project in relation to Native Title Claim boundaries.



Government of South Australia

Department of the Premier  
and Cabinet

Physical Id. AHRCA18D0110 File No. AHRCA18/11

Aboriginal Affairs & Reconciliation

Tel 08 8226 8900

Fax 08 8226 8999

GPO Box 320

Adelaide SA 5001

DX 452

Antoinette Hennessy, Project Archaeologist, Blackwood Heritage

Dear Antoinette

Thank you for your correspondence (email) dated 3 April 2018, regarding being contracted by JBS&G to conduct an Aboriginal Heritage Assessment for a proposed hydro and solar facility near Baroota Reservoir. The search was based the Baroota Reservoir and included the requested 25km buffer.

I advise that the Central Archive, which includes the Register of Aboriginal Sites and Objects (the Register), administered by the Department of the Premier and Cabinet, Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation (DPC-AAR), has entries for Aboriginal sites within 25km of the proposed development location.

These entries for Aboriginal sites are described in the attached site table. The enclosed map identifies the approximate site location. It should be noted however that the site indicator does not reflect the actual area of the site; as this will vary from site to site, depending on the site information contained in the Central Archive.

The applicant is advised that sites or objects may exist in the proposed development area, even though the Register does not identify them. All Aboriginal sites and objects are protected under the *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1988* (the Act), whether they are listed in the Register or not. Land within 200 metres of a watercourse (for example the River Murray and its overflow areas) in particular, may contain Aboriginal sites and objects.

Pursuant to the Act, it is an offence to damage, disturb or interfere with any Aboriginal site, object or remains (registered or not) without the authority of the Minister for Aboriginal Affairs and Reconciliation (the Minister). If the planned activity is likely to damage, disturb or interfere with a site, object or remains, authorisation of the activity must be first obtained from the Minister under Section 23 of the Act. Section 20 of the Act requires that any Aboriginal sites, objects or remains, discovered on the land, need to be reported to the Minister. Penalties apply for failure to comply with the Act.

It should be noted that this Aboriginal heritage advice has not addressed any relevant obligations pursuant to the Native Title Act 1993.

Please be aware in this area there are various Aboriginal groups/organisations/traditional owners that may have an interest, these may include:

### **NUKUNU PEOPLES COUNCIL INC**

**Chairperson:** Michael Turner  
**Address:** PO Box 70 PORT GERMEIN SA 5495  
**Email:** [michael.turner@pikawiya.org.au](mailto:michael.turner@pikawiya.org.au)  
**Mobile:** 0484639612

### **KOKATHA ABORIGINAL CORPORATION**

**Chairperson:** Chris Larkin  
**Postal Address:** PO Box 3030 PORT AUGUSTA WEST SA 5700  
**Telephone:** (08) 8642 2068 Fax (08) 8642 2948  
**Email:** [admin@kokatha.com.au](mailto:admin@kokatha.com.au)

### **BARNGARLA DETERMINATION ABORIGINAL CORPORATION**

**Address:** c/- Norman Waterhouse, Lvl 15, 45 Pirie Street. ADELAIDE SA 5000  
**Telephone:** (08) 8210 1200  
**Email:** [normans@normans.com.au](mailto:normans@normans.com.au)

#### **Terms and conditions for use of information derived from the central archive:**

- Information derived from the central archive may not be re-utilised and/or copied (whether electronic or hard copy format) for any commercial or business purpose including but not limited to, trading, building commercial databases, reselling or redistribution of such information.
- The reproduction, copying, downloading, storage, recording, broadcasting, retransmission, distribution, decompilation, or disassembly of any part of the information derived from the central archive is not permitted without prior written consent from the traditional informant and must be in accordance with any associated copyright.
- It is the responsibility of any person provided with information derived from the central archive to:
  - Ensure that the information accessed is not made available, either in electronic or in hard copy format, to any third party.
  - Inform DPC-AAR immediately if they become aware of a third party using information derived for the central archive in contravention to these terms and conditions.

If you require further information, please contact the Aboriginal Heritage Team on telephone (08) 8226 8900 or send to our generic email address [dsdaarheritagesites1@sa.gov.au](mailto:dsdaarheritagesites1@sa.gov.au)

Yours sincerely



Perry Langeberg  
**SENIOR INFORMATION OFFICER (HERITAGE) ABORIGINAL AFFAIRS & RECONCILIATION**

26 April 2018

# **Cultural Heritage Report**

## **Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project**

### **Baroota – South Australia**

**June 2018**

### **Addendum A**

Addendum A to 'A report to Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project  
Baroota – South Australia'  
June 2018



# Executive Summary

On June 14<sup>th</sup> to June 15<sup>th</sup> 2018, Blackwood Heritage Consulting (BHC) and representatives of the Wongi-ahrah Aboriginal Association Inc. (WAAI), undertook an additional heritage survey at locations associated with the proposed hydroelectric and solar facility. The surveys aimed to: investigate, identify and record any Aboriginal cultural heritage that was present in the targeted areas (and provide appropriate mitigation recommendations strategies as necessary); and to investigate specific locations in and around the survey areas marked for boreholes and identify any that will require cultural monitoring. This is a short addendum to a larger survey conducted in April 2018 (see Ebbs and Lower 2018), detailing the results of the survey.

## Results

No Aboriginal cultural heritage was identified within the survey location. Additionally, borehole locations were considered to have no or low archaeological potential; therefore, none were flagged for cultural heritage monitoring. All results and recommendations from the final June 2018 report remain unchanged.

# 1. Introduction

On June 14<sup>th</sup> to June 15<sup>th</sup> 2018, Blackwood Heritage Consulting (BHC) and representatives of the Wongi-ahrah Aboriginal Association Inc. (WAAI), undertook an additional heritage survey at locations associated with the proposed pumped hydroelectric and solar facility. These areas, representing proposed construction areas for infrastructure, are located within the vicinity of the overall hydroelectric and solar project.

## 2. Survey Overview

### a. Survey area

The survey team were required to survey three areas marked for proposed construction. These were for a proposed pipeline and a proposed substation adjoining the Baroota Reservoir (understood collectively as upper reservoir infrastructure); and an area south of the proposed solar array area that represented an alternative location for the lower reservoir substation (see Figure 10). Within the upper reservoir areas, the team were also required to investigate specific areas marked for test pit excavations (as specified by JBS&G), and to identify any which required monitoring during excavation for cultural materials.

### b. Survey Participants

The survey team consisted of representatives from BHC and WAAI. Matthew Ebbs, representative of BHC, was accompanied by WAAI representatives John Desmond Turner, Nathan White and Mark Giles. All were present for both days.

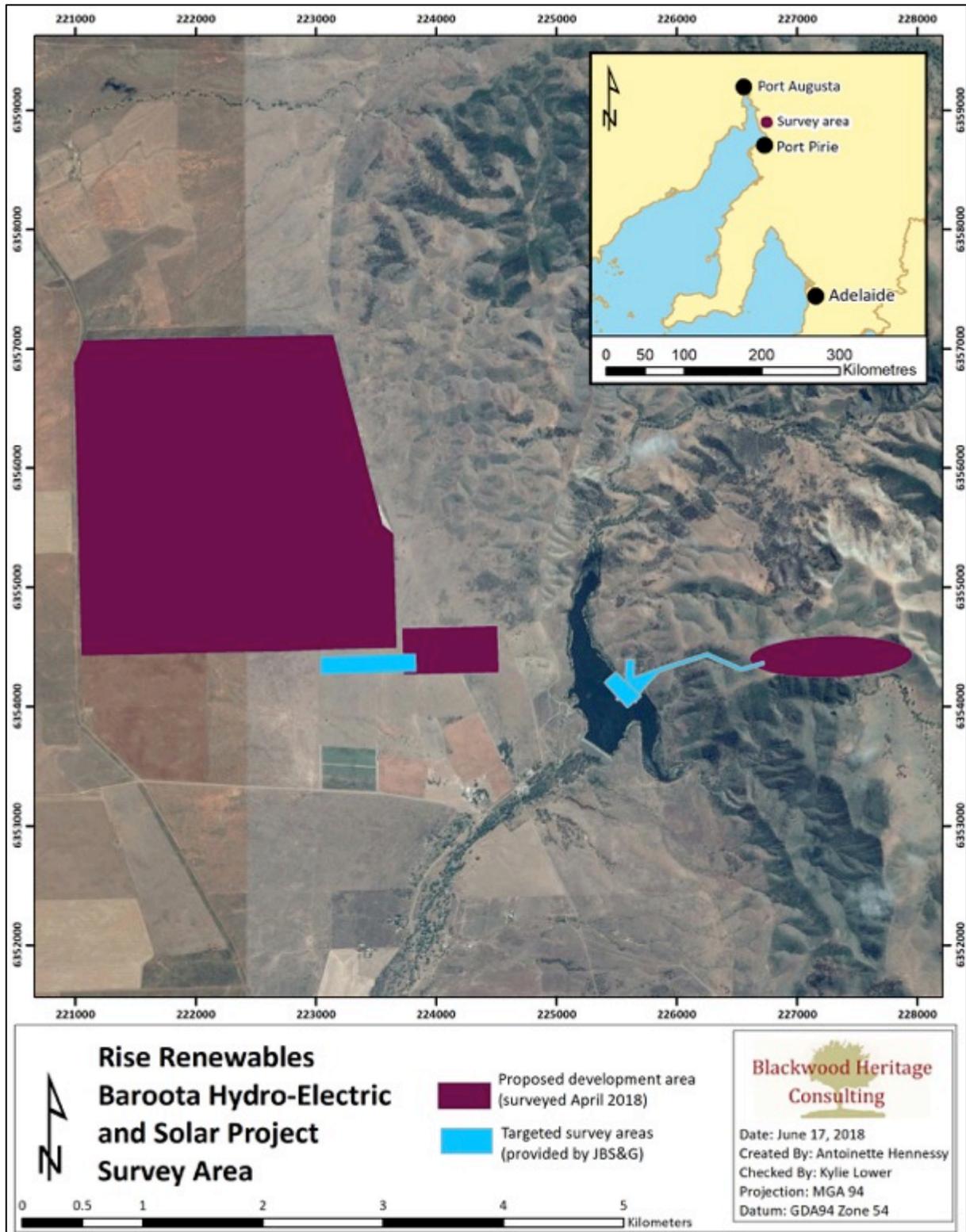


Figure 10. Map showing proposed construction areas: purple areas were surveyed in April 2018; blue areas were targeted areas surveyed in June 2018.

## 3. Methods

### a. Survey

The survey was conducted systematically, with a pedestrian foot survey undertaken in a manner where a transect walked. Each team member was spaced out from one another, with a BHC heritage specialist on either end of the survey line. Distances between team members, varied in lieu of factors, for large clearings an approximate distance of 10m to 15m apart was seen as appropriate for this survey. Spacing between participants were dependent on a number of variables, including the density of cultural material concentrations, ground surface visibility and other environmental obstacles. Ground surface visibility varied across the survey area, averaging 40%, with the overall range being from 10-80%. Vegetation cover was the main surface-obscuring agent.

### b. Safety Management

BHC produces a Job Hazard Analysis (JHA) for each project we undertake. This generally includes measures such as participants by required to wear appropriate PPE, apply sunscreen, carry sufficient water, use caution of uneven ground, and avoid fauna etc.. Any associated items such as high visibility vests, sunscreen, water, snake bandages and medical kits are provided and/or carried by BHC survey participants.

## 4. Results

No Aboriginal cultural heritage materials were located within the locations provided for this survey. Test pit areas were also considered to have very little to no archaeological potential due to proposed excavation areas being located on, or very near bedrock, with minimal potential for buried subsurface materials. No test pits specified for this survey, therefore, were identified as requiring cultural monitoring. Rise Renewables should be advised that these areas are located within (or very near) an intangibly culturally sensitive region, and that recommendations associated with the main report remain unchanged and applicable to the areas surveyed for this addendum.

## Neldner, Simon (DPTI)

---

**From:** Wayne Hart <ceo@mtr.sa.gov.au>  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 24 October 2018 11:33 AM  
**To:** Neldner, Simon (DPTI)  
**Subject:** FW: Council comments - DA 830/V001/18 - Rise Renewables - Baroota Reservoir Pumped Hydro Project

### Wayne Hart

*Chief Executive Officer*

#### District Council of Mount Remarkable

**P:** PO Box 94, Melrose SA 5483

**T:** 08 8666 2014 | **M:** 0488 090 216 | **F:** 08 8666 2169

**E:** [ceo@mtr.sa.gov.au](mailto:ceo@mtr.sa.gov.au) | **W:** [www.mtr.sa.gov.au](http://www.mtr.sa.gov.au)



*Remarkable Places Remarkable People Remarkable Lifestyles..... a Remarkable Experience*

The contents of this email message may be confidential, may contain privileged information and/or be the subject of copyright. No representation is made that this e-mail is free of viruses or other defects. Virus scanning is recommended and is the responsibility of the recipient. If you are not the intended recipient of this communication, any perusal, use, disclosure, distribution or reproduction of this message or any part of it is unauthorised and strictly prohibited. If you have received this e-mail in error please contact the District Council of Mount Remarkable on +61 8 8666 2014 or [postmaster@mtr.sa.gov.au](mailto:postmaster@mtr.sa.gov.au) and delete the email without making a copy. The District Council of Mount Remarkable further advises that in order to comply with its obligations under the State Records Act 1997 and the Freedom of Information Act 1991, email messages sent to or received from Council may be monitored or accessed by Council staff other than the intended recipient.

---

**From:** Wayne Hart  
**Sent:** Wednesday, 24 October 2018 11:29 AM  
**To:** 'Simon.Nelder@sa.gov.au' <Simon.Nelder@sa.gov.au>  
**Cc:** Catherine Battersby <catherineb@mtr.sa.gov.au>  
**Subject:** Council comments - DA 830/V001/18 - Rise Renewables - Baroota Reservoir Pumped Hydro Project

Dear Simon

I refer to your email below regarding the Rise Renewables - Baroota Reservoir Pumped Hydro Project proposal.

Our records do not indicate that we were asked to comment.

Notwithstanding, I confirm that Council is fully supportive of the proposal, recognising that it will not only be a sustainable renewable base load power generator, but also that it will bring economic benefits to the district (particularly Port Germein township) in both the short term construction phase and the longer term operational phase, for both the pump hydro and related solar farm components.

Councillors and management have met with Rise Renewables management regarding the project and attended the community briefing session in Port Germein, and remain positive about the project. Council would support the State Commission Assessment Panel approving the project.

Regards  
Wayne

### Wayne Hart

*Chief Executive Officer*

**District Council of Mount Remarkable**

**P:** PO Box 94, Melrose SA 5483

**T:** 08 8666 2014 | **M:** 0488 090 216 | **F:** 08 8666 2169

**E:** [ceo@mtr.sa.gov.au](mailto:ceo@mtr.sa.gov.au) | **W:** [www.mtr.sa.gov.au](http://www.mtr.sa.gov.au)



*Remarkable Places Remarkable People Remarkable Lifestyles..... a Remarkable Experience*

The contents of this email message may be confidential, may contain privileged information and/or be the subject of copyright. No representation is made that this e-mail is free of viruses or other defects. Virus scanning is recommended and is the responsibility of the recipient. If you are not the intended recipient of this communication, any perusal, use, disclosure, distribution or reproduction of this message or any part of it is unauthorised and strictly prohibited. If you have received this e-mail in error please contact the District Council of Mount Remarkable on +61 8 8666 2014 or [postmaster@mtr.sa.gov.au](mailto:postmaster@mtr.sa.gov.au) and delete the email without making a copy. The District Council of Mount Remarkable further advises that in order to comply with its obligations under the State Records Act 1997 and the Freedom of Information Act 1991, email messages sent to or received from Council may be monitored or accessed by Council staff other than the intended recipient.

**From:** Neldner, Simon (DPTI) [<mailto:Simon.Neldner@sa.gov.au>]

**Sent:** Sunday, 21 October 2018 1:02 PM

**To:** District Council of Mount Remarkable Postmaster <[postmaster@mtr.sa.gov.au](mailto:postmaster@mtr.sa.gov.au)>

**Subject:** EM2018-11746 - DCMR0036 - Council comments - DA 830/V001/18 - Rise Renewables - Baroota Reservoir Pumped Hydro Project

Hi -

Following our formal referral of the aforementioned application by the State Commission Assessment Panel, I was just confirming that council had no comment to make in respect to the proposal by Rise Renewables for a combined pumped hydro and solar project. If comments are to be provided or no comments are required, could this be confirmed? The public notification period and council's comment period expired last week.

Kind Regards,

Simon

**Simon Neldner**

**Team Leader – Crown and Major Developments**

Development Assessment

**Planning & Development | Development Division**

Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure

Direct (08) 7109 7058 (97058) • E [simon.neldner@sa.gov.au](mailto:simon.neldner@sa.gov.au)

Level 5, 50 Flinders Street, Adelaide

GPO Box 1815 Adelaide SA 5001 • DX 171 • [www.dpti.sa.gov.au](http://www.dpti.sa.gov.au)

View the [SA Planning Portal](#) • Subscribe to our [Newsletters](#)

**collaboration . honesty . excellence . enjoyment . respect**

*We acknowledge and respect Aboriginal peoples as South Australia's first peoples and nations, we recognise Aboriginal peoples as traditional owners and occupants of land and waters in South Australia and that their spiritual, social, cultural and economic practices come from their traditional lands and waters; and they maintain their cultural and heritage beliefs, languages and laws which are of ongoing importance; We pay our respects to their ancestors and to their Elders. Information contained in this email message may be confidential and may also be the subject of legal professional privilege or public interest immunity. Access to this email by anyone else is unauthorised. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this document is unauthorised and may be unlawful.*

**Neldner, Simon (DPTI)**

---

**From:** Bev Dennis <bldennis@iprimus.com.au>  
**Sent:** Friday, 19 October 2018 3:06 PM  
**To:** DPTI:scapreps  
**Subject:** DA:830/V001/18 Dennis Family

To whom it may concern,

This email is in respect of **DA:830/V001/18**

We own land and operate a farming enterprise next to the Baroota Reservoir upon which much of the proposed solar project would be located.

This email is to confirm our full support for the solar and pump hydro projects, which we believe will have significant overall benefits to our local community.

Regards

Bev Dennis  
on behalf of the Dennis Family  
931 Reservoir Road,  
Baroota 5495  
0400346031

**Neldner, Simon (DPTI)**

---

**From:** dmturmer@internode.on.net  
**Sent:** Monday, 22 October 2018 11:12 AM  
**To:** DPTI:scapreps  
**Cc:** Brer Adams  
**Subject:** Fwd: Email to SA Planning Dept

To who it may concern,

Wongi-ahrah has continued to support this project and our view has not changed. Please accept this email as confirmation to the continuous support of this project. As a reference point you can contact me through the appropriate electronic processes.

Regards

Doug Turner - Chairperson

Wongi-ahrah Aboriginal Association



**Coastal Management Branch**

Level 4  
81-95 Waymouth Street  
Adelaide SA 5000

GPO Box 1047  
Adelaide SA 5001  
Australia

Ph: +61 8 8463 6850

[www.environment.sa.gov.au](http://www.environment.sa.gov.au)

F0002059201

16 November 2018

Simon Neldner  
Planning Officer  
State Commission Assessment Panel  
GPO Box 1815  
**ADELAIDE SA 5001**

Dear Simon

**Development Application No:** 830/V001/18  
**Applicant:** Rise Renewables Pty Ltd  
(c/- Department for Energy and Mining)  
**Proposal:** Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project  
**Location:** CT 5330/490, CT 5759/905, CT 5757/872, CT 5673/11,  
CT 5639/780, CT 5673/709, CT 5576/38, CT 5673/710,  
CT 5673/712, CT 5245/609 & CL 6194/660, Reservoir  
Road, Baroota Road & Cattle Track, Baroota  
**Planning Authority:** State Commission Assessment Panel  
**Date received by DEW:** 22 October 2018

Thank you for referring the above mentioned development application to the Department for Environment and Water (DEW) in accordance with Section 49(7a) of the *Development Act 1993* and Schedule 8, Item 12A of the *Development Regulations 2008*.

The proposed development involves an activity that may give rise to water allocation issues under the *Natural Resources Management Act 2004* (NRM Act) as prescribed by Item 12A in Schedule 8 of the *Development Regulations 2008*.

It is noted that advice has previously been provided by the Natural Resources Northern and Yorke area of Department, specifically with regard to potential ecological impacts to be considered in the proposal.

### **ASSESSMENT**

The proposal involves the construction of a new reservoir approximately 240 metres higher in elevation and approximately one kilometre to the east of the existing Baroota reservoir. Water would be pumped from the existing lower reservoir via water conveyance piping infrastructure ('penstock') to the new reservoir and released via a powerhouse where it would drive turbines for electricity generation before returning through tailrace piping to the lower reservoir.

With regard to the NRM Act, the following should be noted:

- The water to be used for the project comprises the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area (PWRA);

- The Water Allocation Plan for the Baroota PWRA is in draft development phase;
- Water licences have not been issued;
- A Notice of Prohibition was in place which expired in 2012 and was not renewed;
- The NRM Act defines the taking of water to include pumping or syphoning of water, which requires an authorisation under Section 128, or a water allocation. Such an authorisation would need to accommodate the entire pumped volume, including any created or additional losses associated with the Baroota reservoir and the proposed upstream weir.
- The return of pumped water into the Baroota reservoir also requires authorisation under the NRM Act.

Given the complexity of the current legislative circumstances relating to the Baroota PWRA, it is strongly recommended that the applicant consult the Department's Water Licensing Branch as soon as practicable in order to determine the appropriate authorisations required under the NRM Act. Any commencement of works and operation of the project without the relevant authorisations may be in contravention of the NRM Act.

### **RECOMMENDATION**

The Department is not opposed to the Planning Authority approving the development application, subject to the applicant holding the appropriate authorisations under the NRM Act with regard to the taking and use of prescribed water resources within the Baroota PWRA.

No conditions are recommended, however the Planning Authority is advised to attach the following notes to any approval for the benefit of the applicant:

### **Notes**

1. The applicant should consult the Department for Environment and Water (DEW) to determine appropriate authorisations under the *Natural Resources Management Act 2004* with regard to the taking and draining/discharging of water from and to watercourses/lakes within the Baroota Prescribed Water Resources Area. Please contact the DEW Water Licensing Branch on telephone (08) 8595 2053 or visit: <https://www.naturalresources.sa.gov.au/northernandyorke/water/water-allocation-plans/permits-and-licences>.
2. The applicant is reminded of their duty to act reasonably in relation to the management of natural resources within the State, in accordance with Section 9 of the *Natural Resources Management Act 2004*.

In determining this response I have had regard to, and have sought to further, the Objects of the *Natural Resources Management Act 2004*.

Any comments or queries relating to the contents of this correspondence, and a copy of the decision notification form, may be directed to: [DEW.planning@sa.gov.au](mailto:DEW.planning@sa.gov.au).

Yours sincerely



Murray Townsend  
 Manager, Coastal Management Branch  
**CLIMATE CHANGE GROUP**

In reply please quote 2018/01903/01, Process ID: 532077  
Enquiries to Matthew Henderson  
Telephone 0419 747 010  
E-mail [dpti.luc@sa.gov.au](mailto:dpti.luc@sa.gov.au)



Government of South Australia

Department of Planning,  
Transport and Infrastructure

21 September 2018

DEVELOPMENT DIVISION  
Transport Assessment  
and Policy Reform

GPO Box 1533  
Adelaide SA 5001

ABN 92 366 288 135

State Commission Assessment Panel  
C/- Simon Neldner  
Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure  
GPO Box 1815  
ADELAIDE SA 5001

Dear Simon

### SECTION 49 DEVELOPMENT ACT (CROWN DEVELOPMENT BY STATE AGENCIES) - REFERRAL RESPONSE

<b>Development No.</b>	830/V001/18
<b>Applicant</b>	Rise Renewables Pty Ltd
<b>Location</b>	Reservoir Road, Cattle Track and Baroota Road, Baroota
<b>Proposal</b>	Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project comprising (a) Pumped Hydro: provide up to 270MW of grid connected power (storage <8hrs), consisting of an upper and lower storage connected by 1.2km water pipeline, including powerhouse building, switch yard/substation, ancillary equipment and civil/bulk earthworks; (b) Solar Farm: provide up to 300MW of solar pv generation capacity (single axis tracking arrays), internal access tracks, operational facilities, inverters, substation and ancillary works. Development will connect to local 275kV transmission line.

The above development proposal was referred to the Commissioner of Highways (CoH) by the State Commission Assessment Panel (SCAP) for advice to assist in its report to the Minister for Planning in accordance with the requirements of Section 49(7a) of the *Development Act 1993*.

The following response is provided in accordance with Section 49(7a) of the *Development Act 1993*.

#### CONSIDERATION

##### Roads

The application proposes two renewable energy projects – a pumped hydro facility and a solar farm, both of which would generate power for the broader electricity network, together with ancillary site improvements. The site is located approximately 11.5 km north-east of Port Germein. Whilst the roads immediately abutting the site are local roads under the care, control and management of the District Council of Mount Remarkable, the construction phase of the proposed development will result in a significant increase in traffic (particularly heavy vehicles) utilising junctions with the arterial road network (Augusta Highway and Germein Gorge Road) to access the site.

A Traffic Assessment (TA) of the proposed development has been provided (JBS&G, P18057, Revision B dated 9/05/2018). The Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure (DPTI) has reviewed the TA and notes that a high level assessment has been undertaken, such as the potential need for turning treatments on Augusta Highway and for a safety review of the Baroota Road level crossing. The following comments are provided regarding the TA:

- The TA identifies a preferred haul route for heavy vehicle movements to/from the site that would utilise Augusta Highway and Baroota Road. Additional light vehicle access may be gained via Germein Gorge Road and Reservoir Road. There are two arterial road junctions on these routes, namely; Augusta Highway/Baroota Road and Germein Gorge Road/ Reservoir Road.

Both of these junctions should be subject to Road Safety Audits (RSA) as part of producing a Traffic Management Plan (TMP) for the construction phase of the development, with any upgrades identified being completed to the satisfaction of the CoH and/or Council at the developer's expense prior to the commencement of construction for the development.

- Figure 6.8 in the TA indicates that a Channelised Right Turn treatment (CHR) will be warranted on Augusta Highway at the development peak (projected for August 2019). The installation of the turning treatment for the construction phase would have ongoing safety benefits throughout the operational phase.
- Consideration should be given to the potential for a left turn treatment or additional shoulder seal to be installed on Augusta Highway at the Baroota Road junction for safety reasons.
- Consideration should be given to the provision of a sealed apron extending from the edge of Augusta Highway seal for at least 25 metres along Baroota Road to minimise wear and tear to the road edge and reduce the potential for the drag-out of debris onto Augusta Highway.

Whilst the TA provides a reasonable basis from which to consider the potential impacts of the development, the above matters should be addressed in a TMP covering both the construction and operational phases of the development.

It should be noted that Baroota Road intersects with a rail line owned by the Australian Rail Track Corporation (ARTC) approximately 30 metres east of Augusta Highway. Due to the increased movements across the level crossing, a risk assessment will need to be undertaken as part of the TA/TMP. Matters relating to the level crossing are likely to be subject to an interface agreement between the District Council of Mount Remarkable and ARTC.

Some roads identified in the TA for potential use during the construction phase of the development are not gazetted for use by vehicles larger than a General Access Vehicle. Please note that the applicant will need to apply to the National Heavy Vehicle Regulator via [www.nhvr.gov.au](http://www.nhvr.gov.au) for permits to utilise the desired route/s for access by Restricted Access Vehicles, if required.

## **Glare**

The proposed site is located approximately 35km north of Port Pirie airport and 55km south-east of Port Augusta airport, both regulated airports. A Visual Impact Assessment has been produced (Appendix E), which indicates that the solar farm will be visible from Augusta Highway and the rail line, but does not appear to assess the potential for aviation glare. It is

recommended that a glare assessment be undertaken for the adjacent road, rail and aviation services and that appropriate measures be implemented to minimise any issues associated with glare.

## **ADVICE**

It is recommended that the SCAP require a TMP to be formulated in consultation with the CoH and the District Council of Mount Remarkable that includes a RSA of the proposed routes (particularly the arterial road junctions) and identifies any required upgrades to the roads, junctions or intersections to be utilised for the development. Agreements should be put in place between the developer, the CoH and/or the District Council of Mount Remarkable (as required) to ensure that any required upgrades or ongoing road condition monitoring and maintenance are funded by the developer.

The State Commission Assessment Panel is advised to attach the following conditions to any approval:

1. A Traffic Management Plan (TMP), prepared in consultation with Commissioner of Highways and the District Council of Mount Remarkable, shall be submitted for approval by the Minister for Planning. As part of the TMP, the applicant shall engage an accredited Road Safety Auditor to undertake a safety audit of the route(s) to be used by vehicles servicing the development. The TMP shall address matters including, but not limited to, the following:
  - Definition of roads and routes to be used for vehicles during construction and for on-going maintenance purposes;
  - The types and number of vehicles servicing the development, including the construction traffic peaks;
  - A route risk assessment for roads (including junctions/intersections) and identification of upgrade of roads and junctions/intersections required to safely accommodate all vehicles servicing the development;
  - A management schedule for the construction stage of the development to minimise impact on road users;
  - A maintenance program for roads utilised by the vehicles servicing the development; and
  - An agreement with the District Council of Mount Remarkable, the Commissioner of Highways and/or the Australian Rail Track Corporation, where relevant, that all necessary road upgrading (including drainage and water runoff measures), junction/intersection treatments and maintenance costs are to be borne by the developer.
2. The development shall be located/designed to ensure that the adjacent road, rail and aviation services are not unduly impacted by glare.

The following note provides important information for the benefit of the applicant and is required to be included in any approval:

- Some roads identified in the Traffic Assessment for potential use during the construction phase of the development are not gazetted for use by vehicles larger than a General Access Vehicle. The applicant will need to apply to the National Heavy Vehicle Regulator via [www.nhvr.gov.au](http://www.nhvr.gov.au) for permits to utilise the desired route/s for access by Restricted Access Vehicles, if required.

Yours sincerely



*for* **MANAGER, TRANSPORT ASSESSMENT AND POLICY REFORM**  
for **COMMISSIONER OF HIGHWAYS**

A copy of the decision notification form should be forwarded to [dpti.developmentapplications@sa.gov.au](mailto:dpti.developmentapplications@sa.gov.au)

## DEPARTMENT FOR ENVIRONMENT AND WATER COMMENTS

### Rise Renewables - Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project, Section 49

#### **Ecological assessment**

DEW notes that the ecological assessment appears commensurate with the level impact and has been completed in accordance with agency standards

Vegetation communities on-site appear mostly degraded, having been heavily grazed and cropped in parts. The ecological assessment also notes that ground truthing took place in April, when it was not possible to survey properly for seasonally herbaceous species such as orchids, cresses and lilies, it is suggested that a targeted spring survey is undertaken to account for this gap.

DEW notes that two State-listed Rare flora species have been recorded within or close to the development area – *Acacia quornensis* and *Scutellaria humilis*. These species have not been considered in the ecological assessment and it is suggested that Rise consider whether suitable habitat is available to support these species.

Regarding the fauna assessment: the Tree Goanna, *Varanus varius* (SA Rare), has been recorded as possibly present in the area around the reservoir in Appendix C, however no further information was provided in the report.

DEW suggests an aquatic survey of the existing reservoir is undertaken to provide baseline data for a monitoring program post approval. This would help to identify the distribution and presence of endemic and invasive aquatic flora and fauna. An aquatic survey will also help to ameliorate threats to important habitat from physical modification and disturbance, and mitigate for frequent changes in water regime.

It is understood that there will be regular fluctuations in water levels, via the pumping of water from the lower to upper reservoir. DEW seeks further information as to how this may impact vegetation adjacent the existing reservoir and how Rise may manage this aspect.

#### **Climate change adaption**

Given the rapidly increasing rate of climate change and its likely effects, impact assessments should consider the likely effects and how impacts may be avoided, minimised, restored or offset. In this light, one particular assessment that should be made concerns the creation (or avoidance) of any likely barriers to the 'migration' of species across the landscape in response to shifting climatic envelopes.

This aspect could be addressed post approval in documents such as the Operational Environment Management and Monitoring Plan (OEMMP).

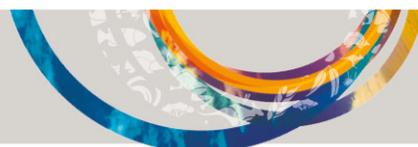
#### **Seed collection**

DEW seeks to promote the conservation of protected plant species across South Australia. Rise Renewables and its consultants may wish to consider the collection and storage of seeds of significant / threatened plant species for the State Seed Conservation Centre. Current information about plant species images and seed collections for the IBRA sub-region where this development is proposed can be found at: <http://saseedbank.com.au/>.

#### **Environmental flows**

While the proposed development is not responsible for the historical decline in the health of River Red gums along the Baroota Creek and loss of the oyster reef near the estuary, the development has the potential to significantly reduce the efficacy of any restoration activities undertaken by Natural Resources Northern and Yorke. Any measures that Rise Renewables can implement to assist in the recovery of these important natural assets would be highly regarded by Nukunu and the broader community. This may include the release of targeted cultural and environmental flows that would allow for the successful reintroduction of this important ecosystem component and food source to the Nukunu people.

NR NY are able to provide further advice on the importance of environmental flows to the region.





Environment Protection Authority  
GPO Box 2607 Adelaide SA 5001  
211 Victoria Square Adelaide SA 5000  
T (08) 8204 2004  
Country areas 1800 623 445

EPA Reference: 34449

11 September 2018

Dr Simon Neldner  
Team Leader - Development Assessment  
State Commission Assessment Panel  
L5  
50 FLINDERS Street  
ADELAIDE SA 5000

Dear Dr Neldner

### Referral Response - Non Legislative Advice

<b>Development Application No.</b>	830/V001/18
<b>Applicant</b>	Rise Renewables Pty Ltd
<b>Location</b>	A91 FP170763, A297 DP 38564, S38 & S39, S54N, S54S, S88, S106, S201, S214, S225, S37W, HD Baroota, Lot 190, Lot 201, 931, 964 Reservoir Road, Lot 37W Cattle Track, Lot 88 Baroota Road, Baroota, SA 5495
<b>Activity of Environmental Significance</b>	Informal
<b>Proposal</b>	Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project
<b>Decision Notification</b>	A copy of the decision notification must be forwarded to: Client Services Officer Environment Protection Authority GPO Box 2607 ADELAIDE SA 5001

I refer to the above-mentioned development application forwarded to the Environment Protection Authority (EPA) by the relevant authority.

In accordance with the 'Consultation with other authorities or agencies' provisions of Section 37(1) of the *Development Act 1993* and the *Development Regulations 2008*, the planning authority is required to determine whether the application involves an activity specified in Schedule 8 of the Development Regulations requiring referral to the EPA. The EPA considers that the proposal does not trigger referral under Schedule 8 of the Development Regulations.

The EPA provides the following environmental report to assist the planning authority with its

decision.

In determining this response the EPA had regard to and sought to further the objects of the *Environment Protection Act 1993*, and also had regard to:

- the General Environmental Duty, as defined in Part 4, Section 25 (1) of the Act; and
- relevant Environment Protection Policies made under Part 5 of the Act.

Please direct all queries relating to the contents of this correspondence to Hayley Riggs on telephone (08) 82071916 or facsimile (08) 8124 4673 or email [hayley.riggs@epa.sa.gov.au](mailto:hayley.riggs@epa.sa.gov.au).

## **THE PROPOSAL**

The proposal is for the construction of a pumped hydro facility and solar farm, together with associated infrastructure. The proposed pumped hydro facility includes two 150MW turbine pumps.

## **SITE DESCRIPTION**

The site of the proposed development is located across various certificates of title in Baroota. The subject land is located within the Primary Production Zone and Rural Landscape Zone of the *Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan* consolidated 5 September 2013.

## **CONSIDERATION**

Advice in this letter includes consideration of the location with respect to existing land uses and is aimed at protecting the environment and avoiding potential adverse impacts upon the locality.

## **Environmental Issues**

The EPA has reviewed the Appendix D of the *Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project Environmental Noise Assessment, S5598C2, May 2018* report prepared by Sonus Pty Ltd and provided with the development application. The EPA makes the following comments in relation to this assessment:

- the approach taken is conservative and the noise level criteria is conservative
- the prediction results (Table 4) show that noise from the proposal easily meets the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007* noise level criteria, however this does not mean that the nearest noise sensitive premises would not hear the development when the ambient and background noise level is very low at night time.

The EPA notes the following statement from page 11 of the Sonus report: "At this stage of the development, the plant and equipment to be used for the project is yet to be finalised. Therefore, the assessment has been made based on indicative plant and equipment selections and noise level data based on available data of similar plant and equipment acquired from other similar projects." This means there is still some uncertainty about the noise predictions and whether or not the final project would meet the Environment Protection (Noise) Policy.

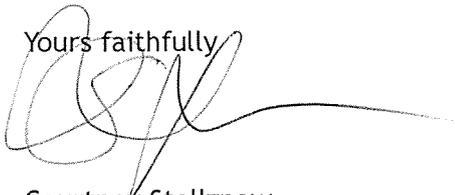
The planning authority should therefore satisfy itself that the final plant and equipment selections would meet the Environment Protection (Noise) Policy.

**ADVICE**

**No conditions are advised, however the following notes provide important information for the benefit of the applicant and are requested to be included in any approval:**

- The applicant is reminded of its general environmental duty, as required by section 25 of the *Environment Protection Act*, to take all reasonable and practicable measures to ensure that the activities on the whole site, including during construction, do not pollute the environment in a way which causes or may cause environmental harm.
- EPA information sheets, guidelines documents, codes of practice, technical bulletins etc can be accessed on the following web site: <http://www.epa.sa.gov.au>

Yours faithfully



Courtney Stollznaw  
Delegate

**ENVIRONMENT PROTECTION AUTHORITY**

EPA Reference: 34517

11 January 2019

Dr Simon Neldner  
Team Leader - Development Assessment  
State Commission Assessment Panel  
L5  
50 FLINDERS Street  
ADELAIDE SA 5000

Dear Dr Neldner

**Referral Response - Section 49 Development Act (Crown Development by State Agencies)**

<b>Development Application No.</b>	830/V001/18 A1
<b>Applicant</b>	Rise Renewables Pty Ltd
<b>Location</b>	A91 FP170763, A297 DP 38564, S38 & S39, S54N, S54S, S88, S106, S201, S214, S225, S37W, HD Baroota, Lot 190, Lot 201, 931, 964 Reservoir Road, Lot 37W Cattle Track, Lot 88 Baroota Road, Baroota, SA 5495.
<b>Activity of Environmental Significance</b>	Schedule 8 Item 11 - Schedule 22, Crushing, Grinding or Milling; Section 49 - Crown Development
<b>Proposal</b>	Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project comprising (a) Pumped Hydro: provide up to 270MW of grid connected power (storage <8hrs), consisting of an upper and lower storage connected by 1.2km water pipeline, including powerhouse building, switch yard / substation, ancillary equipment and civil/bulk earthworks; (b) Solar Farm: provide up to 300MW of solar pv generation capacity (single axis tracking arrays), internal access tracks, operational facilities, inverters, substation and ancillary works.
<b>Decision Notification</b>	A copy of the decision notification must be forwarded to: Client Services Officer Environment Protection Authority

The above development proposal was referred to the Environment Protection Authority (EPA) by the State Commission Assessment Panel (SCAP) for environmental advice to assist the SCAP in its report to the Minister for Planning in accordance with the requirements of Section 49(7a) of the *Development Act 1993*.

The following response is provided in accordance with Section 49(7a) of the *Development Act 1993*, and Schedule 8 of the *Development Regulations 2008*.

In determining this response the EPA had regard to and sought to further the objects of the *Environment Protection Act 1993*, and also had regard to:

- the General Environmental Duty, as defined in Part 4, Section 25 (1) of the Act; and
- relevant Environment Protection Policies made under Part 5 of the Act.

Please direct all queries relating to the contents of this correspondence to Michael Guy on telephone (08) 82042129 or facsimile (08) 81244673 or email Michael.Guy@epa.sa.gov.au.

## **THE PROPOSAL**

The proposal is for the construction of a pumped hydro facility and solar farm, together with associated infrastructure. The proposed pumped hydro facility includes two 150MW turbine pumps.

## **SITE DESCRIPTION**

The site of the proposed development is located across various certificates of title in Baroota. The subject land is located within the Primary Production Zone and the Rural Landscape Zone of the *Mount Remarkable Council Development Plan* (consolidated 5 September 2013).

## **ENVIRONMENTAL ISSUES**

### **Construction Impacts**

Activities associated with extractive industries can typically produce noise and dust impacts to nearby sensitive receivers. It is proposed to both extract and crush sand, gravel, stone, shale, clay and/or soil, separating them into different sizes by various methods (including sieving).

Dust impacts can occur from excavation areas, haul roads, raw feed and product stockpiles, rock crushers and grinding.

Noise impacts can occur from processing and screening plants, blasting and haul roads.

The submitted planning report (Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project Development Application, dated July 2018) lists aspects of the construction phase that would be managed and mitigated via the implementation of a construction environmental management plan (CEMP), including the following strategies relating to air quality:

- dust control (e.g. water truck) on access roads and exposed dusty surfaces in response to visual cues (as required)
- using stabilising techniques and dust treatments in lieu of wetting where possible
- avoiding earthworks during high wind conditions, and
- regularly monitoring dust control measures for effectiveness.

and including the following for noise:

- ensuring plant and equipment are properly maintained
- scheduling noisy activities that could impact sensitive receivers during business hours where possible
- undertake on-going consultation with the community to identify construction noise issues and identify mitigation measures, and
- switch off equipment not in use for extended periods.

Notwithstanding the above listed mitigation measures, the distance between the subject and site and the nearest sensitive receiver is approximately 1,190 metres. This distance, in combination with the implementation of an acceptable CEMP, is likely to ensure that noise and air quality impacts from construction would be kept within acceptable levels. Conditions relating to the CEMP may be included on an EPA licence. A note is advised in this regard.

### **Operational Noise**

The EPA previously provided noise advice to the planning authority on 11 September 2018. It concluded that potential noise impacts were likely to be kept within acceptable levels but the planning authority should be satisfied that the final plant and equipment selections would meet the requirements of the *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007*.

### **Environmental Authorisation**

Email correspondence from Brer Adams (Rise Renewables) to Simon Neldner (DPTI) on 7 December 2018 states that material for crushing would be in the order of 100,000 to 200,000 cubic metres. This would be equivalent to approximately 150,000 to 300,000 tonnes of material. Therefore, if the development application is approved, an environmental authorisation in the form of an EPA licence would be required for this activity. A note has been included to advise the applicant of this requirement.

### **ADVICE**

**Although no conditions are advised the following notes provide important information for the benefit of the applicant and are requested to be included in any approval:**

- The applicant is reminded of its general environmental duty, as required by section 25 of the *Environment Protection Act 1993*, to take all reasonable and practicable measures to ensure that the activities on the whole site, including during construction, do not pollute the environment in a way which causes or may cause environmental harm.
- An environmental authorisation in the form of a licence is required for the operation of this development. The applicant is required to contact the Environment Protection Authority before acting on this approval to ascertain

licensing requirements. Information on applying for a licence (including licence application forms) can be accessed here:

[http://www.epa.sa.gov.au/business\\_and\\_industry/applying\\_for\\_a\\_licence](http://www.epa.sa.gov.au/business_and_industry/applying_for_a_licence)

- Conditions relating to the Construction Environmental Management Plan may be included on an EPA licence.
- EPA information sheets, guidelines documents, codes of practice, technical bulletins etc can be accessed on the following web site: <http://www.epa.sa.gov.au>

Yours faithfully

Hayley Riggs

Delegate

**ENVIRONMENT PROTECTION AUTHORITY**

## 3481 - Assessing - 830/V001/18 - Simon Neldner

DETERMINE ADDITIONAL REFERR...

EXTEND A REFERRAL

RECALL A REFERRAL

[Summary](#)
[Attachments](#)
[Contacts](#)
[Invoices](#)
[Categorisation Details](#)
[Referral History](#)
[Public Notification Response](#)
[Decisions](#)
[Application Time Usage](#)
[Event History](#)
[Related Actions](#)

## REFERRAL STATUS

GENERATE EMAIL TO APPLICANT

<input type="checkbox"/>	Referral Body	Response Type	Distribution Date	Due Date	Response Date	Status	Fee Waived Comment
<input type="checkbox"/>	District Council of Mount Remarkable	Regard (2 months)	13/08/2018	13/10/2018		Expired	
<input type="checkbox"/>	Northern & Yorke NRM Board	Non-Mandatory (4 weeks)	14/08/2018	11/09/2018		Expired	
<input type="checkbox"/>	Native Vegetation Council	Non-Mandatory (4 weeks)	14/08/2018	11/09/2018		Expired	
<input type="checkbox"/>	DEWNR (Planning Applications)	Non-Mandatory (4 weeks)	14/08/2018	11/09/2018	11/09/2018	Late Response	
<input type="checkbox"/>	Country Fire Service	Non-Mandatory (4 weeks)	14/08/2018	11/09/2018		Expired	
<input type="checkbox"/>	Commissioner of Highways	Non-Mandatory (4 weeks)	14/08/2018	11/09/2018		Expired	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Minister for Mining Acts	Non-Mandatory (4 weeks)	14/08/2018	11/09/2018	11/09/2018	Late Response	
<input type="checkbox"/>	EPA	Non-Mandatory (4 weeks)	14/08/2018	11/09/2018	11/09/2018	Late Response	
<input type="checkbox"/>	Essential Services Commission	Non-Mandatory (4 weeks)	15/08/2018	12/09/2018		Expired	
<input type="checkbox"/>	Minister for NRM Act	Crown Regard (6 weeks)	21/10/2018	02/12/2018	16/11/2018	Response Received	

10 items

## RESPONSE DETAILS - MINISTER FOR MINING ACTS

## Chosen Standard Planning Conditions

None Selected

## Other Authored Planning Conditions

## Chosen Standard Advisory Notes

None Selected

## Other Authored Advisory Notes

The Department for Energy and Minerals (DEM) - Mining Regulation Branch supports this development application as it has the potential to benefit SA. The project has been sponsored under the Section 49 Crown Development and Public Infrastructure provisions of the Development Act by the DEM. Please ensure that holders of the nearby exploration tenements listed below are consulted in respect to the proposed development:

- Exploration Licence Applications (ELAs) 2018/00138 and 2018/00139 held by Flinders Prospecting Pty Ltd;  
Susan Persichitti, Tenement Manager  
Flinders Prospecting Pty Ltd  
Suite 4, Level 5 85 South Perth Esplanade  
SOUTH PERTH WA 6151  
Phone: (08) 9238 8352 or (08) 9238 8300  
(Email: Susan.persichitti@igo.com.au)

- Exploration Licence (EL) 6237 held by Yandan Gold Mines Pty Ltd);  
Eduard Eshuys, Director  
Yandan Gold Mines Pty Ltd  
27 General McCarthur Place  
REDBANK QLD 4301  
Phone: (07) 3381 5368

If you have any questions in respect to this advice, please contact Dragana Blagojevic on 84292549, mobile: 0401122026 or email: Dragana.Blagojevic@sa.gov.au

## Additional Comments



16 November 2018

Mr. Simon Neldner  
Acting team leader – Crown and Major Developments  
Planning & Development, Development Division  
Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure  
Level 5, 50 Flinders Street, Adelaide, 5000

Dear Simon,

**Responses to agency and public comments Baroota Pumped Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Farm Project**

Thank you for the opportunity to respond the comments from referral agencies and public submissions received by the State Commission Assessment Panel regarding the Section 49 Development Application for the Baroota Pumped Hydro Energy Storage and Solar Farm projects (reference 830/V001/18).

These submissions are summarised in **Table 1**. The submissions were generally supportive and there were no major objections raised Rise Renewables is excited to be developing significant energy storage and renewable energy projects in South Australia and is pleased with the positive community support for the economic, jobs and energy security benefits associated with the projects.

The comments made in the submissions have been summarised and responded to where relevant in **Table 2** (attached).

**Table 1: Summary of submissions received**

<b>Agency Submissions</b>
Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure (DPTI) – Planning & Development
Department of Environment and Water (DEW)
Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure (DPTI) - Development Division
Department of Energy and Minerals (DEM) – Mining Regulation Branch
Environment Protection Authority (EPA)
<b>Public Submission</b>
Two received in support of the Project

If you have any questions or require any further information, please feel free to contact myself or Agnès Cantin – Senior Environmental Consultant (0427 183 734, [acantin@jbsg.com.au](mailto:acantin@jbsg.com.au)).

Sincerely,

Brer Adams  
Director  
Ph: +61 401 124 463  
Email: [brer@riserenewables.com](mailto:brer@riserenewables.com)



**Table 2: Response to comments and issues raised in submissions**

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
<b>Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure (DPTI) – Planning &amp; Development Division</b>			
1	Infrastructure	Type and configuration of any perimeter fencing	The Project will require fencing to provide security of plant and equipment. Where required, the Development Application proposes this be a chain-link fence at 2.5 metres height. However, we note the suggestion that a lower height be considered in respect of the solar project. Advice from insurance providers indicates that a fence would likely be required under cover typically provided for solar projects. It may be that insurers would consider a height of less than 2.5 metre and we are willing to explore this so long as to do so does not lead to higher premiums than would otherwise be the case. We are advised that insurers would be unlikely to quote against a specific (and lower) fence height until the Project is able to offer a contract to the market. At that point, we would be willing to seek the least obtrusive fencing required and note this may be less than 2.5 metres.
2	Infrastructure	Clarification of whether livestock will be allowed to graze within the solar field.	Livestock is not intended to graze within the solar project layout. This is to minimise risk of disturbance to solar project infrastructure such as the panels and wires. The exclusion of livestock from the area has been agreed with the landholder as per the Option to Lease Agreement.
3	Infrastructure	How the design of the solar field (if fenced securely) will enable the movement of native animals – i.e. is there any provision for such movements, such as a corridor, through the development?	<p>The solar field does not present as a significant corridor for fauna. There will be sufficient area around the solar field for fauna to traverse. There are no important habitat areas within the site that would be required by any conservation-dependant fauna as habitat crucial to their long-term survival from which their exclusion would likely result in an impact to the species or population's long-term survival.</p> <p>Where feasible, creation of habitat areas for fauna away from the solar field may be considered as part of the vegetation offset requirements for the Project.</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
4	Environmental Issues	Details of any landscape buffer, screen or rehabilitation plantings (this can be provided as a condition of approval), but the general intent on the nature and scope of such work should be provided. This would also include the scope of any soil stabilization and rehabilitation works.	<p>The Solar Project requires, as advised by the CFS, the maintenance of perimeter firebreaks in the order of 50 m, with fuel reduction carried out where required. In addition, there will be a buffer of approximately 10 – 20 m between buildings and around the transmission lines. Landscaping will be established around the buildings as far as is practicable.</p> <p>The penstock trench required for the Pumped Hydro Project will be backfilled and compacted to a level consistent with surrounding soil to minimise the potential for subsidence and erosion and to promote revegetation. This will minimise the visual intrusion to nearby receptors of the penstock.</p> <p>Given the scale of proposed developments across the Project Site, providing landscaping which is adequate to screen the entire Project Site is not practicable. Targeted landscaping may be established to support erosion control and improved amenity adjacent to car parking areas and control room, which will be detailed during the design stage</p> <p>A Native Vegetation Management Plan will be required for the Project as part of the Significant Environmental Benefit required for native vegetation clearance. The plan will detail rehabilitation plantings. As far as practicable Rise will establish revegetation within the Project area.</p> <p>A Construction Environment Management Plan (CEMP) will be implemented which will outline monitoring to be undertaken to identify whether any areas of erosion emerge, and further mitigation measures would be implemented where required.</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
5	Infrastructure	Details of any temporary construction compounds, machinery storage or laydown areas for each project site – particularly to minimise any additional native vegetation clearance issues on the reservoir site (given its enhanced environmental values).	<p>The operational infrastructure for the Solar will be constructed in the northern half of CT5576/38 and CT5245/609 of the Solar Project land parcels (in close proximity to the substation area) which will include demountable site office, parking space, waste storage area, and block area for maintenance, storage of materials. Where possible these temporary areas will utilise the same areas designated for ongoing infrastructure so as to minimise native vegetation clearance.</p> <p>Two construction compounds in the order of 150m x 150m and one spoil area of 150m x 250m are expected to be required, at the upper and lower platforms (see attached drawing). The compounds will primarily provide:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>▪ temporary site offices and lunch room</li><li>▪ temporary ablutions block</li><li>▪ mechanical workshop</li><li>▪ material laydown areas</li><li>▪ equipment stores</li><li>▪ waste storage area</li><li>▪ parking</li><li>▪ hazardous materials storage</li><li>▪ fuel storage and refuelling area (self-bunded diesel tank).</li></ul> <p>Additional laydown and truck parking / turning areas may be established in another area of the site to manage equipment delivery and logistics, depending on final access and site layout configurations</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
6	Environmental Issues	Whether any further work (in the form of spring surveys) has been undertaken to further investigate or define the presence of both flora and fauna species of conservation significance.	<p>It is possible that seasonal herbaceous species may be present within the rocky steep areas of the hydro project and in the solar area. However, the species would unlikely be of any conservation significance due to the degraded nature of the sites. A native vegetation assessment has been undertaken for the Project based upon the condition assessment used by <i>Native Vegetation Council – Guidelines for a Native Vegetation Significant Environmental Benefit Policy for the Clearance of Native Vegetation Associated with the Minerals and Petroleum Industry</i>. The guidelines do not factor in seasonal herbaceous species as part of the scoring matrix to determine offset values. It is unlikely that the Project areas provide suitable habitat for seasonal herbaceous species of conservation significance.</p> <p>The Hydro and Solar Project components have been situated in more degraded areas. It is not planned that the hydro project will impact these rocky areas. Findings from the ecology survey has determined that both the Solar and Hydro Project areas are considered unlikely to provide critical habitat for any fauna species of state or national conservation significance.</p>
7	Baroota Reservoir	Has the Baroota Reservoir ever run dry? (or if not, lowest recorded water level and volume)	According to data dating back to the 1970s, the only occasion of the Reservoir being dry, or close to dry, was in 1997/98 when it was drained by SA Water to undertake maintenance. At this point the recorded level was 94 metres.
8	Baroota Reservoir	What is the depth range of the Baroota Reservoir? (existing baseline vs likely operational highest / lowest depths).	<p>The deepest parts of Baroota reservoir are approximately 98m AHD located at right side of embankment.</p> <p>The range of operation is expected to be between a Minimum Operating Level of ~103 m and Full Supply Level of ~117.25 m. Typical operation will be within this range.</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
9	Baroota Reservoir	Further information on the operation of the development in respect to the Baroota Reservoir – particularly analysis and commentary in respect to how the operation of the development may impact upon the environmental values of the existing reservoir. This would include the taking and receiving of water (estimated daily water exchange to be 50% of average reservoir volumes), the expected annual evaporation (from the to be constructed, uncovered storage above), irrigation allowances + existing leakage losses and how this will impact on the available volumes of the existing storage, the potential impacts to water quality (short to long term) from the continual exchange of water between each storage (in terms of temperature, turbidity, salinity, etc) and does this have any cumulative effect on local environmental values – noting the use of the water body by various bird species and aquatic fauna, and how is this to be managed and monitored?	<p>The transfer between the two reservoirs will limit the potential for strong thermoclines to establish and anoxic conditions developing within both reservoirs.</p> <p>With regard to fauna in the Baroota Reservoir area, a thin band of Red Gum (<i>Eucalyptus camaldulensis</i>) woodland around the reservoir which provides habitat for bird species including ducks which utilise the water body. No amphibians have been recorded in the impact area.</p> <p>The Pumped Hydro Project will have localised vegetation clearance in the location of the proposed intake structure and powerhouse. The majority of the current vegetation surrounding Baroota Reservoir will not be impacted by the Project.</p> <p>The final design of the Pumped Hydro Project and subsequent CEMP will consider techniques to lessen the impacts on animals, plants and surrounding lands which may include, but not limited to:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>– Reservoir sediment management</li> <li>– Water quality management plans for construction and operation</li> <li>– Controlling the temperature and oxygen levels released from the upper reservoir</li> <li>– Conserving and remediating land surrounding the reservoirs</li> </ul> <p>Measures to avoid or prevent negative or adverse impacts will be prioritised during the detailed design and construction phases.</p>
10	Water	The Alluvium Surface Water and Groundwater Assessment notes that there will be some disturbance to existing reservoir sediments, but to what level and impact has not been determined, as no testing has occurred to consider whether these sediments are anoxic. What further investigations are proposed, and how will the operation of the development account for any findings (i.e. worst-case scenario).	<p>It is planned to design the lower reservoir outlet in a way to minimize the velocity of the water in order to minimize the movement of sediment.</p> <p>The intent of the Pumped Hydro Project is that negative environmental impacts associated with the Project are managed; avoidance, minimisation, mitigation, compensation and enhancement measures are implemented; and environmental commitments are fulfilled.</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
11	Infrastructure	Details of the overland transmission infrastructure proposed – pole types and associated details – from the PH plant to existing high voltage infrastructure.	<p><u>Structure Information:</u></p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Design/Material - As per AS/NZS 4600 or ASCE 48 – 11</li> <li>• Structure Type - Steel Monopoles (Custom Design)</li> <li>• Number of circuits – one</li> <li>• Configuration - Single Circuit Vertical (Triangular formation)</li> <li>• Suspension - 0 – 2 deg. - Single Circuit Single Steel Pole</li> <li>• Angle Tension - 20 deg. - Single Circuit Single Steel Pole</li> <li>• Strain/Deadend - 90 deg. - Single Circuit Single Steel Pole</li> <li>• Foundation - Direct Embedded/direct embedded concrete backfill /Concrete Caisson</li> </ul>
12	Traffic	The Point 8 Transport Assessment notes a peak construction workforce of 300 (although the planning report says 200 for the PH and 300 for the solar – noting both peaks may not overlap), but only the potential for a 12-seater bus is being provided to individual worker vehicle movements to and from the site (to limit impact on the local road network)? This seems inadequate. Table 4.2 then assigns a 10% value to workers arriving by bus – is this correct? What assumptions has the Point 8 modelling made in respect to vehicle movements, i.e. have the figures been based on comparable renewable developments or some other development? It is noted that from the Augusta Highway most vehicle movements will be made on formed, unsealed roads (and the potential for raised dust greater). Shared transport and reduced local traffic speeds may be needed. NB: There is also a noted difference in employment numbers between the client inputs and Point 8 report re: peak employment numbers.	<p>The workforce numbers provided in the Traffic Assessment Report were based on initial project design which were subsequently updated. Workforce numbers for the Solar Project is expected to be about 300 and Hydro Project 200, as stated in the Development Application.</p> <p>As an amendment to the values provided in the report, Rise Renewables will provide, during construction, adequate bus transport to accommodate at least 80% of the workforce. This will ultimately reduce impacts on the local road network and carparks (reducing the clearance footprint) required on-site. Rise Renewables will actively encourage shared transport for those travelling in light vehicles from nearby towns.</p> <p>Rise Renewables will implement a Traffic Management Plan for the construction and operation phases of the Project. This will be done in consultation with District Council of Mt Remarkable and DPTI.</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
13	Waste Management	Experience has informed DPTI-Planning that significant (packaging) waste volumes will be generated by the solar farm component during the construction phase – what *specific* strategies are to be developed to deal with this issue (storage, recovery, re-use).	<p>A Construction Environment Management Plan (CEMP) will be implemented which will incorporate specific measures for construction waste management. Specific measures to be incorporated will include, but not limited to:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>• Construction waste separation into different streams to facilitate recycling with waste removed from the site by a licensed contractor as appropriate.</li><li>• Liquid waste (including hydrocarbons, paints and solvents) will be stored in sealed drums or containers in a bunded area before removal from the site by an EPA licensed contractor for recycling, where possible, or disposal to a licensed facility.</li></ul> <p>During construction, temporary ablution facilities will be serviced by pump-out tanker trucks, used with offsite disposal by a licensed contractor</p>
14	Pumped Hydro Project	Will a leak detection system be installed in the upper reservoir?	<p>Leak detection system will be provided with draining trenches throughout the reservoir. Draining trenches will be directed in different sump with level sensors.</p> <p>The sump where water will drain will indicate approximately where any the leakage comes from.</p>
15	Pumped Hydro Project	Confirmation that no cover will be installed on the upper reservoir.	<p>The installation of evaporation cover on the upper reservoir is being considered and will be determined during the final design phase. It may be that the Pump Hydro Project requires cover on the upper reservoir to reduce water losses.</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant															
16	Pumped Hydro Project	What is the estimated volume (m <sup>3</sup> ) of (a) excavated materials; and/or (b) fill materials to construct the upper reservoir, pipe / penstock, powerhouse / switchyard?	<table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th>Component</th> <th>Cut (m<sup>3</sup>)</th> <th>Fill (m<sup>3</sup>)</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>Penstock</td> <td>250,000</td> <td>75,000</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Powerhouse</td> <td>150,000</td> <td>20,000</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Upper reservoir and embankment</td> <td>780,000</td> <td>1,500,000</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Switchyard</td> <td>50,000</td> <td>15,000</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>	Component	Cut (m <sup>3</sup> )	Fill (m <sup>3</sup> )	Penstock	250,000	75,000	Powerhouse	150,000	20,000	Upper reservoir and embankment	780,000	1,500,000	Switchyard	50,000	15,000
			Component	Cut (m <sup>3</sup> )	Fill (m <sup>3</sup> )													
			Penstock	250,000	75,000													
			Powerhouse	150,000	20,000													
			Upper reservoir and embankment	780,000	1,500,000													
Switchyard	50,000	15,000																
17	Infrastructure	Have any discussions been held with local Councils re: accommodation requirements during construction, noting potential impacts on available beds, social and community infrastructure?	Rise Renewables will be seeking meetings with the District Council of Mt Remarkable for February 2019 to formally discuss accommodation requirements. Members of the community, including nearby landholders, have proposed locations for new accommodation infrastructure. These options will be explored during the detailed construction planning phase.															
<b>Department of Environment and Water (DEW)</b>																		
18	Advice	DEW notes that the ecological assessment appears commensurate with the level impact and has been completed in accordance with agency standards	Noted.															
19	Ecological assessment	Vegetation communities on-site appear mostly degraded, having been heavily grazed and cropped in parts. The ecological assessment also notes that ground truthing took place in April, when it was not possible to survey properly for seasonally herbaceous species such as orchids, cresses and lilies, it is suggested that a targeted spring survey is undertaken to account for this gap.	<p>It is possible that seasonal herbaceous species may be present within the rocky steep areas of the hydro project and in the solar area. However, the species would unlikely be of any conservation significance due to the degraded nature of the sites. A native vegetation assessment has been undertaken for the Project based upon the condition assessment used by <i>Native Vegetation Council – Guidelines for a Native Vegetation Significant Environmental Benefit Policy for the Clearance of Native Vegetation Associated with the Minerals and Petroleum Industry</i>. The guidelines do not factor in seasonal herbaceous species as part of the scoring matrix to determine offset values. It is unlikely that the Project areas provide suitable habitat for seasonal herbaceous species of conservation significance.</p> <p>The Hydro and Solar Project components have been situated in more degraded areas. It is not planned that the hydro project will impact these rocky areas.</p>															



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
20	Ecological assessment	DEW notes that two State-listed Rare flora species have been recorded within or close to the development area – <i>Acacia quornensis</i> and <i>Scutellaria humilis</i> . These species have not been considered in the ecological assessment and it is suggested that Rise consider whether suitable habitat is available to support these species.	<p>Neither of the State-listed Rare flora species were identified during the ecology surveys. Based on the ecology assessment and likelihood assessment the presence of the species is possible in the broader landscape but unlikely in the Project area</p> <p>The ecology assessment provided in Appendix C of the DA report (Table 15) identifies that <i>Acacia quornensis</i> is restricted to two locations in the Flinders Ranges, around Quorn and Hawker, growing in low woodland vegetation associated with Callitris, along rocky creeks or on to the lower slopes of the ranges in shallow calcareous loamy soil. There is one record only within 20km of the project site, about 200m from the northern boundary of the site, but this record has been allocated a low location reliability (&gt;25km).</p> <p><i>Scutellaria humilis</i> is found in moist sheltered places such as along creeks or ravines. It has been recorded at the southern end of the site, in Baroota Gorge. The presence of this species is unlikely as there is no matching habitat within the project site.</p>
21	Ecological assessment	Regarding the fauna assessment: the Tree Goanna, <i>Varanus varius</i> (SA Rare), has been recorded as possibly present in the area around the reservoir in Appendix C, however no further information was provided in the report.	<p><i>Varanus varius</i> was not identified during the ecology surveys.</p> <p>The ecology assessment provided in Appendix C of the DA report (Table 18) identifies that <i>Varanus varius</i> could possibly (but not likely) be present in Reg Gum woodland areas along creeks and associated with the Baroota Reservoir. These woodland areas will have a localised impact from the powerhouse location and other aspects of the conveyance route.</p>
22	Ecological assessment	DEW suggests an aquatic survey of the existing reservoir is undertaken to provide baseline data for a monitoring program post approval. This would help to identify the distribution and presence of endemic and invasive aquatic flora and fauna. An aquatic survey will also help to ameliorate threats to important habitat from physical modification and disturbance and mitigate for frequent changes in water regime.	<p>Noted.</p> <p>Rise Renewables will consult with DEW to determine the appropriate level of aquatic survey to provide baseline data for a monitoring program post approval.</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
23	Ecological assessment	It is understood that there will be regular fluctuations in water levels, via the pumping of water from the lower to upper reservoir. DEW seeks further information as to how this may impact vegetation adjacent the existing reservoir and how Rise may manage this aspect.	Baroota reservoir already experiences seasonal fluctuations in water levels. The presence of the PHES will provide shorter term fluctuations in water level and as such the change to a daily rather than seasonal fluctuations is not expected to have significantly different effects.
24	Climate change adaptation	<p>Given the rapidly increasing rate of climate change and its likely effects, impact assessments should consider the likely effects and how impacts may be avoided, minimised, restored or offset. In this light, one particular assessment that should be made concerns the creation (or avoidance) of any likely barriers to the 'migration' of species across the landscape in response to shifting climatic envelopes.</p> <p>This aspect could be addressed post approval in documents such as the Operational Environment Management and Monitoring Plan (OEMMP).</p>	<p>Noted.</p> <p>The ecology assessment considered the potential effects of the Project on migratory species and the impact assessment determined no significant impact is expected on species that are likely or possibly present within the Project area. The potential effects on climate change will be further captured in the Operational Environment Management Plan (OEMP).</p>
25	Seed collection	DEW seeks to promote the conservation of protected plant species across South Australia. Rise Renewables and its consultants may wish to consider the collection and storage of seeds of significant / threatened plant species for the State Seed Conservation Centre. Current information about plant species images and seed collections for the IBRA sub-region where this development is proposed can be found at: <a href="http://saseedbank.com.au/">http://saseedbank.com.au/</a> .	<p>Noted.</p> <p>Seed collection will be considered within the Native Vegetation Management Plan for use in local revegetation of disturbed areas. No significant / threatened plant species were identified during the ecology surveys and thus it is unlikely that collection and storage of seed for the State Seed Conservation Centre would be of any value.</p>
26	Environmental flows	While the proposed development is not responsible for the historical decline in the health of River Red gums along the Baroota Creek and loss of the oyster reef near the estuary, the development has the potential to significantly reduce the efficacy of any restoration activities undertaken by Natural Resources Northern and Yorke. Any measures that Rise Renewables can implement to assist in the recovery of these important natural assets would be highly regarded by Nukunu and the broader community. This may include the release of targeted cultural and environmental flows that would allow for the successful reintroduction of this important ecosystem component and food source to the Nukunu people.	Rise Renewables will continue to liaise with NYNRM, Nukunu and the broader community in regard to restoration activities, cultural and any environmental flows.
<b>Department of Planning, Transport and Infrastructure (DPTI) – Development Division</b>			



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
27a	Roads	<p>The TA identifies a preferred haul route for heavy vehicle movements to/from the site that would utilise Augusta Highway and Baroota Road. Additional light vehicle access may be gained via Germein Gorge Road and Reservoir Road. There are two arterial road junctions on these routes, namely; Augusta Highway/Baroota Road and Germein Gorge Road/Reservoir Road.</p> <p>Both of these junctions should be subject to Road Safety Audits (RSA) as part of producing a Traffic Management Plan (TMP) for the construction phase of the development, with any upgrades identified being completed to the satisfaction of the CoH and/or Council at the developer's expense prior to the commencement of construction for the development.</p>	<p>Noted.</p> <p>A Traffic Management Plan with input from a Road Safety Audit will be prepared during the detailed design phase and implemented during construction.</p>
28	Roads	<p>Figure 6.8 in the TA indicates that a Channelised Right Turn treatment (CHR) will be warranted on Augusta Highway at the development peak (projected for August 2019). The installation of the turning treatment for the construction phase would have ongoing safety benefits throughout the operational phase.</p>	<p>Noted.</p> <p>This will be included in the Traffic Management Plan to ensure safe site access prior to construction of the project. Modifications to the current road design will be undertaken in consultation with DPTI and the District Council of Mount Remarkable.</p>
29	Roads	<p>Consideration should be given to the potential for a left turn treatment or additional shoulder seal to be installed on Augusta Highway at the Baroota Road junction for safety reasons.</p>	<p>Noted.</p> <p>This will be considered in the development of the Traffic Management Plan.</p> <p>Any modifications to the current road design will be undertaken in consultation with DPTI and the District Council of Mount Remarkable.</p>
30	Roads	<p>Consideration should be given to the provision of a sealed apron extending from the edge of Augusta Highway seal for at least 25 metres along Baroota Road to minimise wear and tear to the road edge and reduce the potential for the drag-out of debris onto Augusta Highway.</p>	<p>Noted.</p> <p>This will be considered in the development of the Traffic Management Plan.</p> <p>Any modifications to the current road design will be undertaken in consultation with DPTI and the District Council of Mount Remarkable.</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
31	Roads	It should be noted that Baroota Road intersects with a rail line owned by the Australian Rail Track Corporation (ARTC) approximately 30 metres east of Augusta Highway. Due to the increased movements across the level crossing, a risk assessment will need to be undertaken as part of the TA/TMP. Matters relating to the level crossing are likely to be subject to an interface agreement between the District Council of Mount Remarkable and ARTC.	Noted. Rise Renewables will consult with ARTC during detailed design and development of the Traffic Management Plan.
32	Roads	Some roads identified in the TA for potential use during the construction phase of the development are not gazetted for use by vehicles larger than a General Access Vehicle. Please note that the applicant will need to apply to the National Heavy Vehicle Regulator via <a href="http://www.nhvr.gov.au">www.nhvr.gov.au</a> for permits to utilise the desired route/s for access by Restricted Access Vehicles, if required.	Noted. Rise Renewables will apply to the National Heavy Vehicle Regulator for all necessary permits once heavy vehicle routes are finalised.
33	Glare	The proposed site is located approximately 35km north of Port Pirie airport and 55km southeast of Port Augusta airport, both regulated airports. A Visual Impact Assessment has been produced (Appendix E), which indicates that the solar farm will be visible from Augusta Highway and the rail line but does not appear to assess the potential for aviation glare. It is recommended that a glare assessment be undertaken for the adjacent road, rail and aviation services and that appropriate measures be implemented to minimise any issues associated with glare.	Glare from the solar PV panels will not be significant due to the large distance from airports and major roads and the materials used for the panels. Improved manufacturing techniques on panels include anti-reflective (AR) coatings on solar panels. As a result, solar panel installations are now commonly found in airports around the world demonstrating that this issue has been resolved and thus specific glare assessments are no longer required.
34	Traffic Management Plan	It is recommended that the SCAP require a TMP to be formulated in consultation with the CoH and the District Council of Mount Remarkable that includes a RSA of the proposed routes (particularly the arterial road junctions) and identifies any required upgrades to the roads, junctions or intersections to be utilised for the development. Agreements should be put in place between the developer, the CoH and/or the District Council of Mount Remarkable (as required) to ensure that any required upgrades or ongoing road condition monitoring and maintenance are funded by the developer.	Noted. Rise Renewables will consult and negotiate with the CoH and the District Council of Mount Remarkable when developing the Traffic Management Plan for the proposed routes (particularly the arterial road junctions) and identify any required upgrades to the roads, junctions or intersections to be utilised for the development in order to avoid and/or minimise any additional costs to state agencies and the developer.



Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
35	Traffic Management Plan	<p>The State Commission Assessment Panel is advised to attach the following conditions to any approval:</p> <p>1. A Traffic Management Plan (TMP), prepared in consultation with Commissioner of Highways and the District Council of Mount Remarkable, shall be submitted for approval by the Minister for Planning. As part of the TMP, the applicant shall engage an accredited Road Safety Auditor to undertake a safety audit of the route(s) to be used by vehicles servicing the development. The TMP shall address matters including, but not limited to, the following:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>• Definition of roads and routes to be used for vehicles during construction and for ongoing maintenance purposes;</li><li>• The types and number of vehicles servicing the development, including the construction traffic peaks;</li><li>• A route risk assessment for roads (including junctions/intersections) and identification of upgrade of roads and junctions/intersections required to safely accommodate all vehicles servicing the development;</li><li>• A management schedule for the construction stage of the development to minimise impact on road users;</li><li>• A maintenance program for roads utilised by the vehicles servicing the development; and</li><li>• An agreement with the District Council of Mount Remarkable, the Commissioner of Highways and/or the Australian Rail Track Corporation, where relevant, that all necessary road upgrading (including drainage and water runoff measures), junction/intersection treatments and maintenance costs are to be borne by the developer.</li></ul> <p>2. The development shall be located/designed to ensure that the adjacent road, rail and aviation services are not unduly impacted by glare</p>	<p>Noted.</p> <p>A Traffic Management Plan will be prepared during the detailed design phase and implemented during construction.</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
<b>Department of Energy and Minerals (DEM) – Mining Regulation Branch</b>			
36	Mining Licences	<p>The project has been sponsored under the Section 49 Crown Development and Public Infrastructure provisions of the Development Act by the DEM. Please ensure that holders of the nearby exploration tenements listed below are consulted in respect to the proposed development:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>• Exploration Licence Applications (ELAs) 2018/00138 and 2018/00139 held by Flinders Prospecting Pty Ltd; Susan Persichitti, Tenement Manager Flinders Prospecting Pty Ltd Suite 4, Level 5 85 South Perth Esplanade SOUTH PERTH WA 6151 Phone: (08) 9238 8352 or (08) 9238 8300 (Email: <a href="mailto:Susan.persichitti@igo.com.au">Susan.persichitti@igo.com.au</a>)</li><li>• Exploration Licence (EL) 6237 held by Yandan Gold Mines Pty Ltd): Eduard Eshuys, Director Yandan Gold Mines Pty Ltd 27 General McCarthur Place REDBANK QLD 4301 Phone: (07) 3381 5368 If you have any questions in respect to this advice, please contact Dragana Blagojevic on 84292549, mobile: 0401122026 or email: <a href="mailto:Dragana.Blagojevic@sa.gov.au">Dragana.Blagojevic@sa.gov.au</a></li></ul>	<p>Noted.</p> <p>Rise Renewables will notify the listed contacts of the nearby exploration tenements of the proposed Baroota Project.</p>
<b>Environment Protection Agency (EPA)</b>			
37	Advice	<p>The EPA considers that the proposal does not trigger referral under Schedule 8 of the Development Regulations</p>	<p>Noted</p>
38	Environmental Issues	<p>The EPA has reviewed the Appendix D of the <i>Baroota Pumped Hydro and Solar Project Environmental Noise Assessment, S5598C2, May 2018</i> report prepared by Sonus Pty Ltd and provided with the development application. The EPA makes the following comments in relation to this assessment:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>• the approach taken is conservative and the noise level criteria is conservative. The predicted results (Table 4) show that noise from the proposal easily meets the <i>Environment Protection (Noise) Policy 2007</i> noise level criteria, however this does not mean that the nearest noise sensitive premises would not hear the development when the ambient and background noise level is very low at night time.</li></ul>	<p>Noted.</p> <p>The nearest receiver is the solar project landowner who have been consulted and are aware of the potential noise arising from the Project.</p>



# Rise Renewables

Issue #	Topic	Description of Comment / Issue raised in Submission	Response from applicant
39	Noise	<p>The EPA notes the following statement from page 11 of the Sonus report: "At this stage of the development, the plant and equipment to be used for the project is yet to be finalised. Therefore, the assessment has been made based on indicative plant and equipment selections and noise level data based on available data of similar plant and equipment acquired from other similar projects." This means there is still some uncertainty about the noise predictions and whether or not the final project would meet the Environment Protection (Noise) Policy.</p> <p>The planning authority should therefore satisfy itself that the final plant and equipment selections would meet the Environment Protection (Noise) Policy.</p>	Predicted noise levels will be reviewed on final plant selection to ensure selection meets the <i>Environment Protection (Noise) Policy</i> 2007 noise level criteria.
40	Environmental Issues	<p>No conditions are advised, however the following notes provide important information for the benefit of the applicant and are requested to be included in any proposal:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>• The applicant is reminded of its general environmental duty, as required by section 25 of the <i>Environment Protection Act</i>, to take all reasonable and practicable measures to ensure that the activities on the whole site, including during construction, do not pollute the environment in a way which causes or may cause environmental harm.</li><li>• EPA information sheets, guidelines documents, codes of practice, technical bulletins etc can be accessed on the following web site: <a href="http://www.epa.sa.gov.au">http://www.epa.sa.gov.au</a></li></ul>	Noted



## **Neldner, Simon (DPTI)**

---

**From:** Brer Adams <brer@riserenewables.com>  
**Sent:** Tuesday, 4 December 2018 4:56 PM  
**To:** Neldner, Simon (DPTI)  
**Cc:** Sam Cooper  
**Subject:** Request for DA time-frames

Simon,

Thanks for your time last week.

This email is to confirm Rise Renewables is seeking an approval in respect of the Baroota Pumped Hydro Energy Storage and Solar projects (DA 830/ V001/18) that would enable commencement of the projects within 4 years and completion within 7 years. We are requesting these time-frames on the basis that commencement and completion is achievable within these time-frames noting however that various factors that will influence timing are beyond the control of Rise Renewables. A key factor relates to national energy policy which is subject to material and unexpected change and which influences investor decisions particularly in relation to long-life energy assets. This policy context is particularly important in respect of energy storage assets for which the market is complex and more likely to change than for generation-only project types. We have also taken into consideration the lead time required for completion of design and the overall schedule for equipment procurement and construction which is longer for pumped hydro than for other generation technology. Finally, we also note there have not been any community objections to the project. The project would, of course, be intending to progress as soon as possible and well within this time-frame.

Please advise if any further information is needed in consideration of requested time-frames for application of the DA.

Finally, we look forward to attending on the 13th - pls let us know the time that we should be in attendance.

Regards

Brer

---

Brer Adams

Director

Rise Renewables Pty Ltd

m: 0401 124463 e: [brer@riserenewables.com](mailto:brer@riserenewables.com)

---

REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



The Registrar-General certifies that this Title Register Search displays the records maintained in the Register Book and other notations at the time of searching.



## Certificate of Title - Volume 5673 Folio 709

**Parent Title(s)** CT 2681/36  
**Creating Dealing(s)** CONVERTED TITLE  
**Title Issued** 21/07/1999      **Edition** 2      **Edition Issued** 23/08/1999

### Estate Type

FEE SIMPLE

### Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BARROOTA SA 5495

### Description of Land

SECTION 54S  
HUNDRED OF BARROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BARROOTA

### Easements

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED A AND B TO THE MINISTER FOR INFRASTRUCTURE (T 1448548)

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED B TO THE ETSA CORPORATION (T 2134934)

### Schedule of Dealings

Dealing Number	Description
3819297	ENCUMBRANCE TO RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS (SINGLE COPY ONLY)

### Notations

**Dealings Affecting Title** NIL

**Priority Notices** NIL

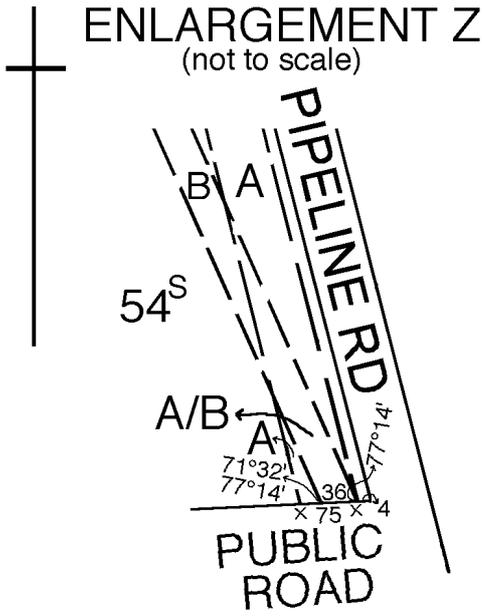
**Notations on Plan** NIL

### Registrar-General's Notes

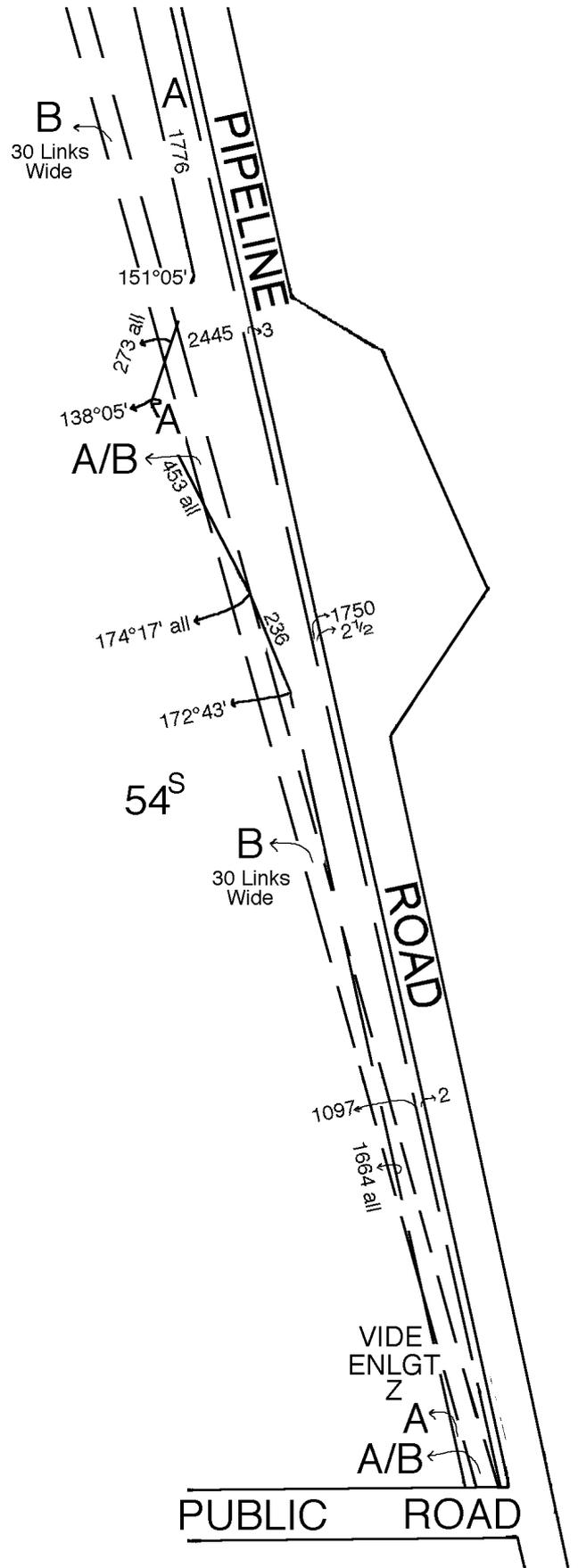
AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

**Administrative Interests** NIL



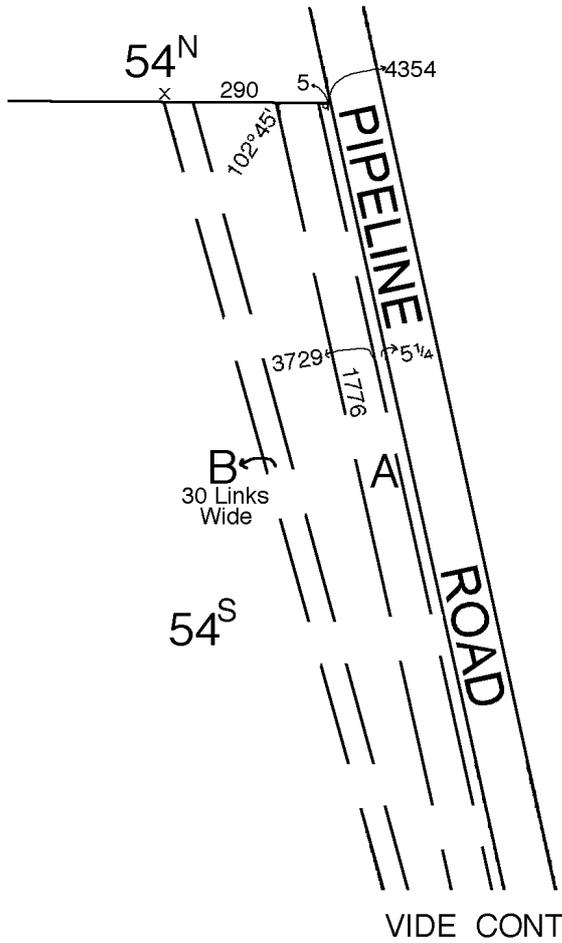


### CONTINUATION



### ENLARGEMENT X

(not to scale)



REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



The Registrar-General certifies that this Title Register Search displays the records maintained in the Register Book and other notations at the time of searching.



## Certificate of Title - Volume 5673 Folio 710

**Parent Title(s)** CT 2290/57  
**Creating Dealing(s)** CONVERTED TITLE  
**Title Issued** 21/07/1999      **Edition** 2      **Edition Issued** 23/08/1999

### Estate Type

FEE SIMPLE

### Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BARROOTA SA 5495

### Description of Land

SECTIONS 38 AND 89  
HUNDRED OF BARROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BARROOTA

### Easements

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED A TO THE ETSA CORPORATION (T 1799564)

### Schedule of Dealings

Dealing Number	Description
3819297	ENCUMBRANCE TO RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS (SINGLE COPY ONLY)

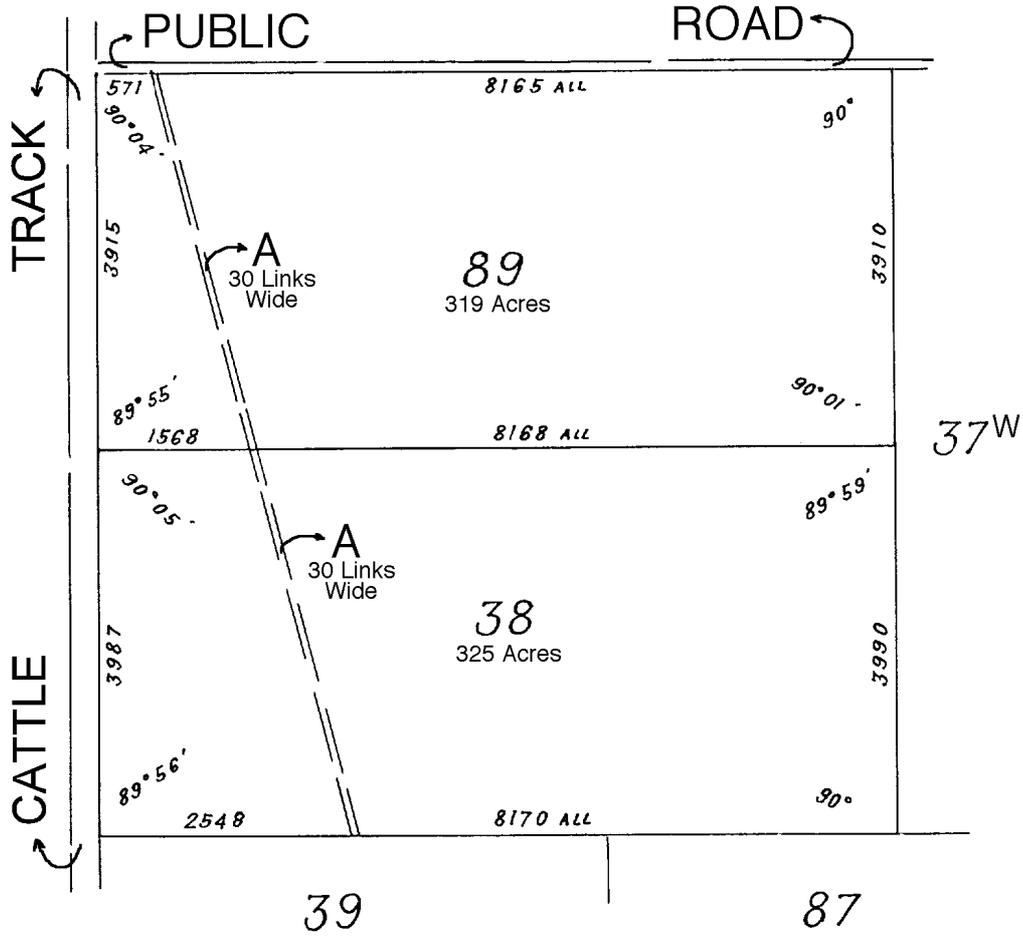
### Notations

<b>Dealings Affecting Title</b>	NIL
<b>Priority Notices</b>	NIL
<b>Notations on Plan</b>	NIL

### Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

<b>Administrative Interests</b>	NIL
---------------------------------	-----



FOR METRIC CONVERSION	
1 LINK	= 0.201168 METRES
1 CHAIN	= 100 LINKS
1 ACRE	= 0.404686 HECTARES
1 ROOD	= 1011.7 m <sup>2</sup>
1 PERCH	= 25.29 m <sup>2</sup>

REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



The Registrar-General certifies that this Title Register Search displays the records maintained in the Register Book and other notations at the time of searching.



## Certificate of Title - Volume 5673 Folio 711

Parent Title(s) CT 2681/34  
Creating Dealing(s) CONVERTED TITLE  
Title Issued 21/07/1999 Edition 2 Edition Issued 23/08/1999

### Estate Type

FEE SIMPLE

### Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BARROOTA SA 5495

### Description of Land

SECTION 37W  
HUNDRED OF BARROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BARROOTA

### Easements

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED A AND B TO THE MINISTER FOR INFRASTRUCTURE (T 1448549)

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED B TO THE ETSA CORPORATION (T 2134934)

### Schedule of Dealings

Dealing Number	Description
3819297	ENCUMBRANCE TO RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS (SINGLE COPY ONLY)

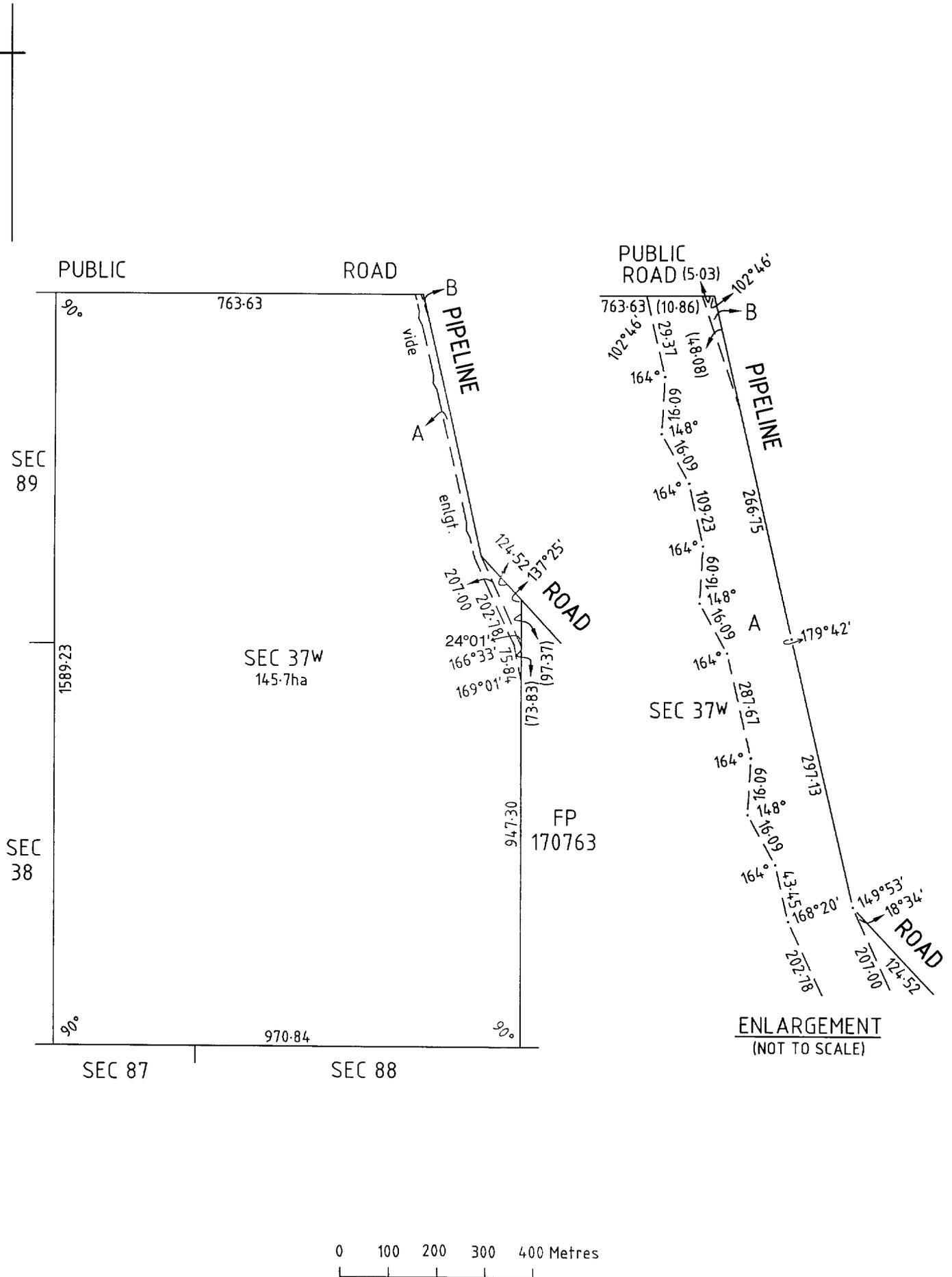
### Notations

Dealings Affecting Title	NIL
Priority Notices	NIL
Notations on Plan	NIL

### Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

Administrative Interests	NIL
--------------------------	-----



REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



The Registrar-General certifies that this Title Register Search displays the records maintained in the Register Book and other notations at the time of searching.



## Certificate of Title - Volume 5673 Folio 712

**Parent Title(s)** CT 2290/58  
**Creating Dealing(s)** CONVERTED TITLE  
**Title Issued** 21/07/1999      **Edition** 2      **Edition Issued** 23/08/1999

### Estate Type

FEE SIMPLE

### Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BARROOTA SA 5495

### Description of Land

SECTION 106  
HUNDRED OF BARROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BARROOTA

### Easements

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED A TO THE ETSA CORPORATION (T 1799564)

### Schedule of Dealings

Dealing Number	Description
3819297	ENCUMBRANCE TO RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS (SINGLE COPY ONLY)

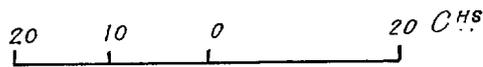
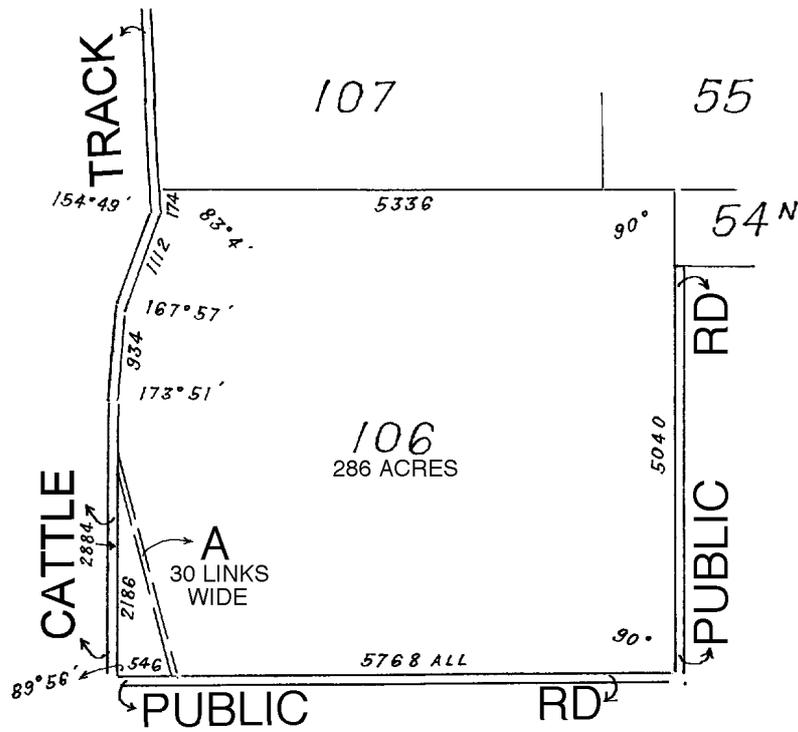
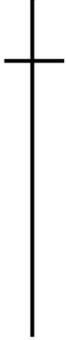
### Notations

<b>Dealings Affecting Title</b>	NIL
<b>Priority Notices</b>	NIL
<b>Notations on Plan</b>	NIL

### Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

<b>Administrative Interests</b>	NIL
---------------------------------	-----



FOR METRIC CONVERSION	
1 LINK	= 0.201168 METRES
1 CHAIN	= 100 LINKS
1 ACRE	= 0.404686 HECTARES
1 ROOD	= 1011.7 m <sup>2</sup>
1 PERCH	= 25.29 m <sup>2</sup>

REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



This Crown Lease Register Search is a true and correct extract of the Register of Crown Leases maintained by the Registrar-General.

Crown Leases are granted and administered pursuant to the Crown Land Management Act 2009 by the Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources.



## Crown Lease - Volume 6194 Folio 660

Parent Title(s) CL 784/39  
Creating Dealing(s) RT 12759323  
Title Issued 01/08/2017 Edition 2 Edition Issued 03/08/2017

### Estate Type

CROWN LESSEE

### Owner

THE CROWN

### Crown Lessee

WONGI-AHRAH ABORIGINAL ASSOCIATION INC.  
OF PO BOX 107 PORT AUGUSTA SA 5700

### Description of Land

SECTION 225  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

TOTAL AREA: 195.9HA (CALCULATED)

DIAGRAM BOOK PAGES 31 AND 40

### Lease Details

Lease Number OP014553  
Lease Type PERPETUAL  
Commencing On 01/02/1931

IN PERPETUITY

### Conditions

CROWN LEASE CONDITIONS VIDE CL 784/39

### Easements

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) WITH LIMITATIONS OVER THE LAND MARKED EASEMENTS ON THE PLAN ATTACHED TO GU 2172013 TO TRANSMISSION LESSOR CORPORATION OF 1 UNDIVIDED 2ND PART (SUBJECT TO LEASE 9061500) AND ELECTRANET PTY. LTD. OF 1 UNDIVIDED 2ND PART EXPIRING ON 31/08/2058 (GU 2172013)

### Schedule of Dealings

Dealing Number	Description
8435607	CAVEAT BY INDIGENOUS LAND CORPORATION

## Notations

**Dealings Affecting Title** NIL

**Priority Notices** NIL

### Registrar-General's Notes

TEXTUAL AMENDMENT VIDE 12772567

**Administrative Interests** NIL

---

## Additional Information

This additional information is provided by the Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources and does not constitute part of the Crown Leases Register maintained by the Registrar-General. Contact the Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources to verify the currency of this information and to obtain further details.

### Annual Rent

**Annual Rent:** \$10

**Rent Review:** Not subject to rental reviews

REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



South Australia

This Crown Lease Register Search is a true and correct extract of the Register of Crown Leases maintained by the Registrar-General.

Crown Leases are granted and administered pursuant to the Crown Land Management Act 2009 by the Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources.



## Crown Lease - Volume 6194 Folio 674

Parent Title(s) CL 460/3  
Creating Dealing(s) RT 12759325  
Title Issued 02/08/2017 Edition 1 Edition Issued 02/08/2017

### Estate Type

CROWN LESSEE

### Owner

THE CROWN

### Crown Lessee

WONGI-AHRAH ABORIGINAL ASSOCIATION INC.  
OF PO BOX 107 PORT AUGUSTA SA 5700

### Description of Land

SECTION 190  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED MELROSE

SECTION 260  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREAS NAMED BANGOR AND PORT GERMEIN

SECTION 261  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

SECTION 262  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREAS NAMED BANGOR AND BAROOTA

SECTION 263  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREAS NAMED BAROOTA AND MELROSE

SECTION 264  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

SECTION 265  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREAS NAMED BAROOTA AND MELROSE

SECTION 266  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

TOTAL AREA: 3380HA (APPROXIMATE)

DIAGRAM BOOK PAGES 40 AND 41

### Lease Details

**Lease Number** OP005985  
**Lease Type** PERPETUAL  
**Commencing On** 01/04/1902

**IN PERPETUITY**

## Conditions

CROWN LEASE CONDITIONS VIDE CL 460/3

## Easements

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) WITH LIMITATIONS OVER PORTION OF SECTION 261 MARKED EASEMENT OVER SECTION D ON THE PLAN ATTACHED TO GU 2803626 TO DISTRIBUTION LESSOR CORPORATION (SUBJECT TO LEASE 8890000) EXPIRING ON 27/10/2065 (GU 2803626)

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) WITH LIMITATIONS OVER PORTION OF SECTION 262 MARKED EASEMENT OVER SECTION E ON THE PLAN ATTACHED TO GU 2803626 TO DISTRIBUTION LESSOR CORPORATION (SUBJECT TO LEASE 8890000) EXPIRING ON 27/10/2065 (GU 2803626)

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) WITH LIMITATIONS OVER THE LAND MARKED EASEMENT OVER SECTION H ON THE PLAN ATTACHED TO GU 2172013 TO TRANSMISSION LESSOR CORPORATION OF 1 UNDIVIDED 2ND PART (SUBJECT TO LEASE 9061500) AND ELECTRANET PTY. LTD. OF 1 UNDIVIDED 2ND PART EXPIRING ON 31/08/2058 (GU 2172013)

## Schedule of Dealings

<b>Dealing Number</b>	<b>Description</b>
8435607	CAVEAT BY INDIGENOUS LAND CORPORATION

## Notations

<b>Dealings Affecting Title</b>	NIL
<b>Priority Notices</b>	NIL
<b>Registrar-General's Notes</b>	NIL
<b>Administrative Interests</b>	NIL

## Additional Information

This additional information is provided by the Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources and does not constitute part of the Crown Leases Register maintained by the Registrar-General. Contact the Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources to verify the currency of this information and to obtain further details.

### Annual Rent

**Annual Rent:** \$48  
**Rent Review:** Not subject to rental reviews

---

This Crown Record Register Search is a true and correct extract of the Register of Crown Records maintained by the Registrar-General. Crown Land is administered pursuant to the Crown Land Management Act 2009 by the Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources.

---

## Crown Record - Volume 5757 Folio 872

### Parent Title(s)

**Creating Dealing(s)** RT 8862504

**Title Issued** 14/04/2000      **Edition** 1      **Edition Issued** 14/04/2000

## Estate Type

CROWN LAND (ALIENATED)

## Owner

THE CROWN

## Custodian

MINISTER FOR INFRASTRUCTURE  
OF ADELAIDE SA 5000

## Description of Land

SECTION 214  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

TOTAL AREA: 28.0HA (APPROXIMATE)

## Easements

NIL

## Schedule of Dealings

NIL

## Schedule of Interests

LAND DEDICATED FOR WATER WORKS PURPOSES PURSUANT TO THE CROWN LANDS ACT, 1929 BY GAZETTE  
14/07/1983

## Notations

**Dealings Affecting Title** NIL

**Priority Notices** NIL

**Registrar-General's Notes** NIL

**Administrative Interests** NIL

---

This Crown Record Register Search is a true and correct extract of the Register of Crown Records maintained by the Registrar-General. Crown Land is administered pursuant to the Crown Land Management Act 2009 by the Department of Environment, Water and Natural Resources.

---

## Crown Record - Volume 5759 Folio 905

### Parent Title(s)

**Creating Dealing(s)** RT 8862545

**Title Issued** 19/04/2000      **Edition** 1      **Edition Issued** 19/04/2000

## Estate Type

CROWN LAND (ALIENATED)

## Owner

THE CROWN

## Custodian

THE CROWN  
OF ADELAIDE SA 5000

## Description of Land

SECTION 201  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

TOTAL AREA: 112.9HA (CALCULATED)

## Easements

NIL

## Schedule of Dealings

NIL

## Schedule of Interests

LAND DEDICATED FOR WATER WORKS PURPOSES PURSUANT TO THE CROWN LANDS ACT, 1929 BY GAZETTE 18/11/1937

## Notations

**Dealings Affecting Title** NIL

**Priority Notices** NIL

**Registrar-General's Notes** NIL

**Administrative Interests** NIL

REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



The Registrar-General certifies that this Title Register Search displays the records maintained in the Register Book and other notations at the time of searching.



## Certificate of Title - Volume 5245 Folio 609

**Parent Title(s)** CT 2982/139, CT 4191/347, CT 5101/430

**Creating Dealing(s)** RTD 7607405, T 7791967

**Title Issued** 03/02/1995      **Edition** 2      **Edition Issued** 17/02/1995

### Estate Type

FEE SIMPLE

### Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BAROOKA VIA PORT GERMEIN SA 5495

### Description of Land

ALLOTMENT 297 DEPOSITED PLAN 38564  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOKA  
HUNDRED OF BAROOKA

### Easements

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED A TO THE MINISTER FOR INFRASTRUCTURE (T 1448549)  
SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED B TO THE ELECTRICITY TRUST OF SOUTH AUSTRALIA (T 2134934)

### Schedule of Dealings

Dealing Number	Description
3819297	ENCUMBRANCE TO RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS OF PORTION (SINGLE COPY ONLY)
7791968	ENCUMBRANCE TO RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS OF PORTION (SINGLE COPY ONLY)
7791969	LEASE TO MINISTER FOR INFRASTRUCTURE COMMENCING ON 12/9/1994 AND EXPIRING ON 11/9/2044 OF PORTION

### Notations

**Dealings Affecting Title** NIL

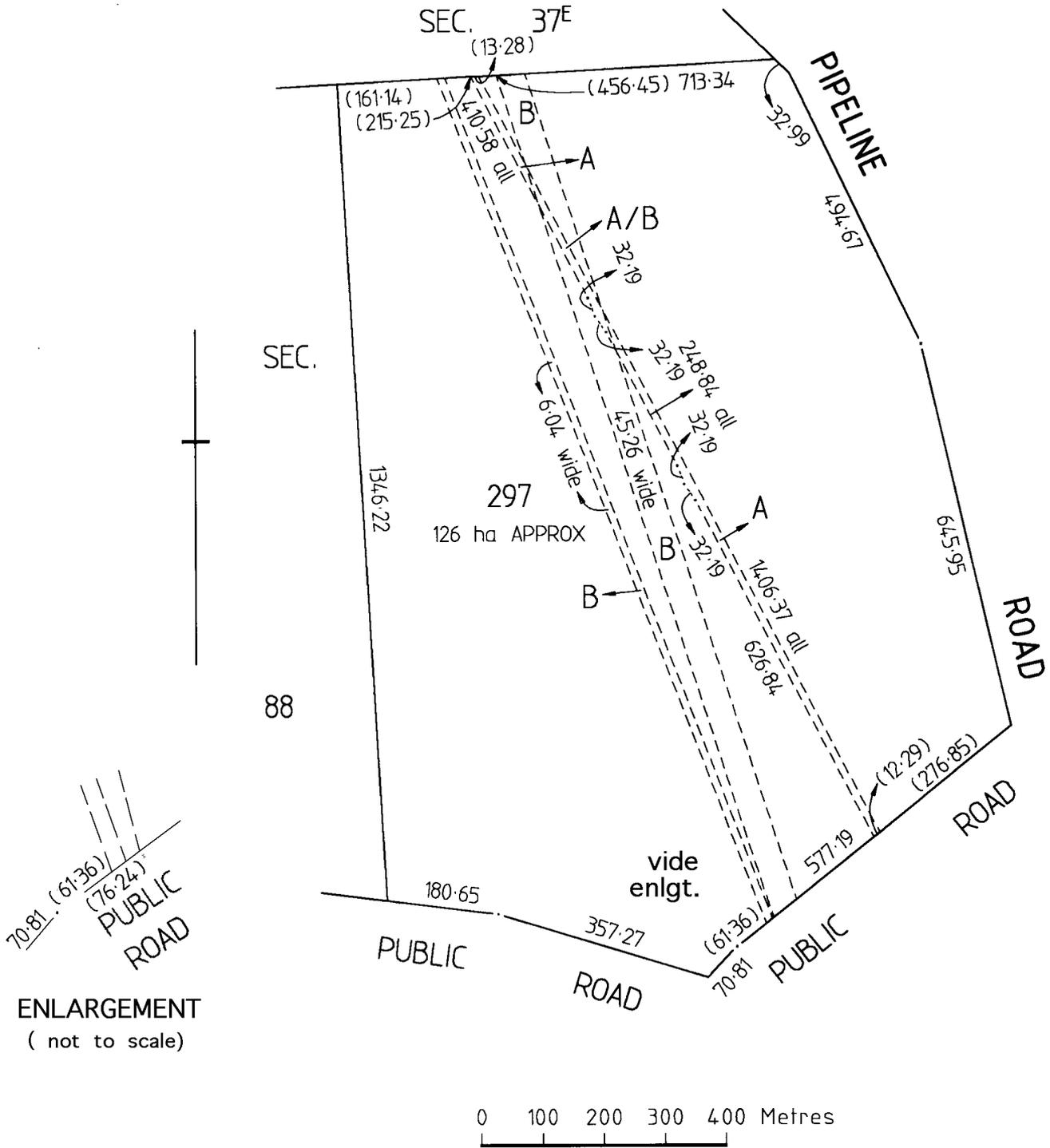
**Priority Notices** NIL

**Notations on Plan** NIL

#### Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

**Administrative Interests** NIL



REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



The Registrar-General certifies that this Title Register Search displays the records maintained in the Register Book and other notations at the time of searching.



## Certificate of Title - Volume 5330 Folio 490

**Parent Title(s)** CT 3932/165  
**Creating Dealing(s)** T 8015096  
**Title Issued** 19/03/1996      **Edition** 4      **Edition Issued** 17/02/1998

### Estate Type

FEE SIMPLE

### Registered Proprietor

WONGI-AHRAH ABORIGINAL ASSOCIATION INC.  
OF PO BOX 107 PORT AUGUSTA SA 5700

### Description of Land

ALLOTMENT 91 FILED PLAN 170763  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA

### Easements

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED K TO THE MINISTER FOR INFRASTRUCTURE (T 1490617)  
SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED A TO THE ETSA CORPORATION (T 2134453)

### Schedule of Dealings

Dealing Number	Description
8435607	CAVEAT BY INDIGENOUS LAND CORPORATION

### Notations

**Dealings Affecting Title** NIL

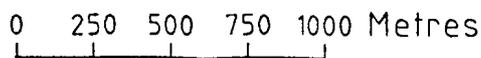
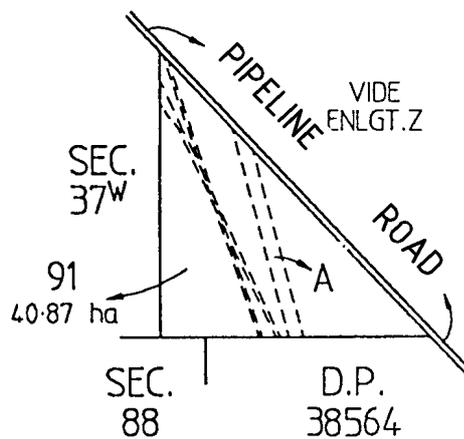
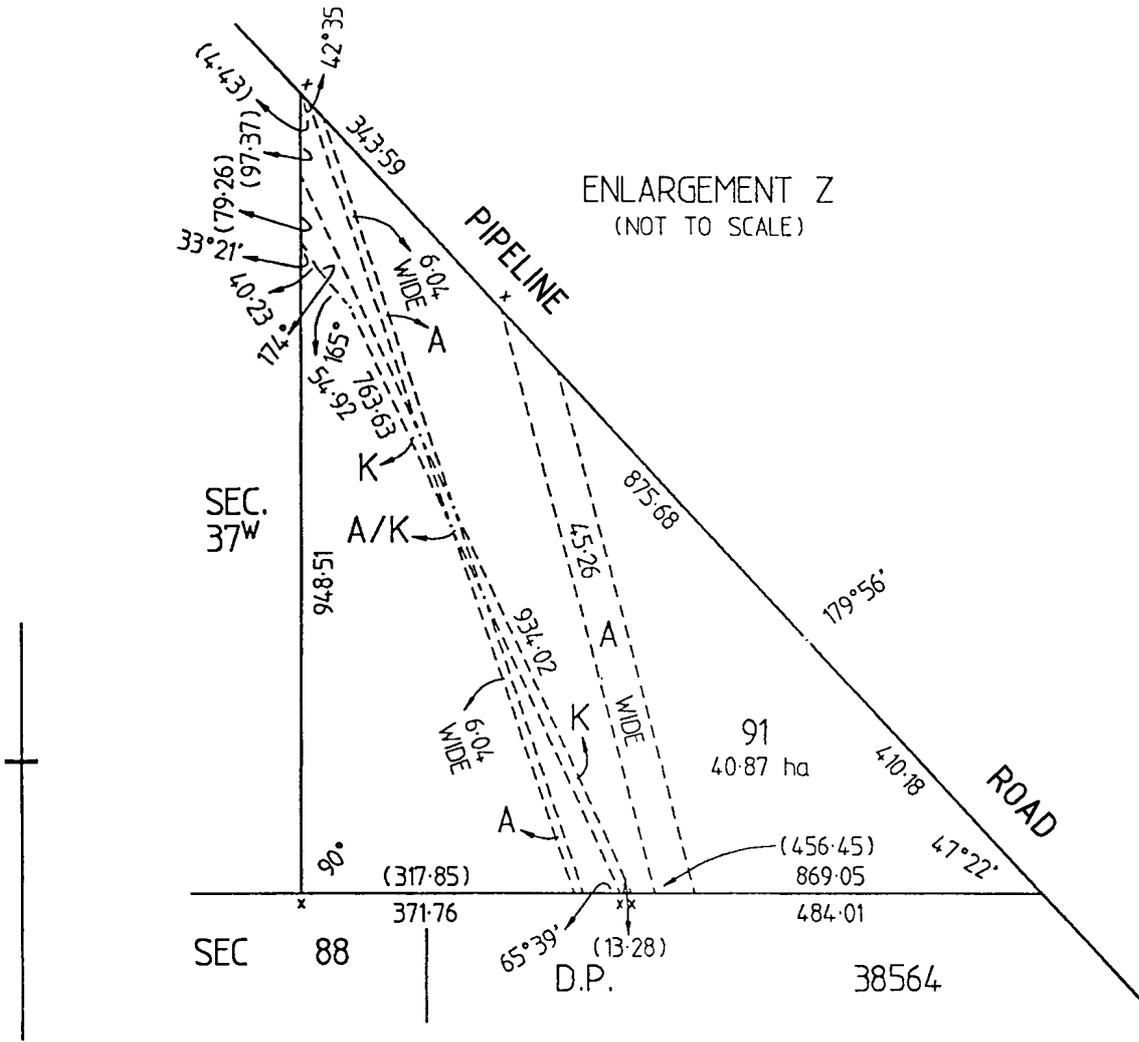
**Priority Notices** NIL

**Notations on Plan** NIL

### Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

**Administrative Interests** NIL



REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



The Registrar-General certifies that this Title Register Search displays the records maintained in the Register Book and other notations at the time of searching.



## Certificate of Title - Volume 5576 Folio 38

**Parent Title(s)** CT 3863/41

**Creating Dealing(s)** CONVERTED TITLE

**Title Issued** 15/09/1998      **Edition** 2      **Edition Issued** 23/08/1999

### Estate Type

FEE SIMPLE

### Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
BEVERLEY LORAIN DENNIS  
OF PO BOX 31 PORT GERMEIN SA 5495  
WITH NO SURVIVORSHIP

### Description of Land

SECTION 88  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA

### Easements

NIL

### Schedule of Dealings

NIL

### Notations

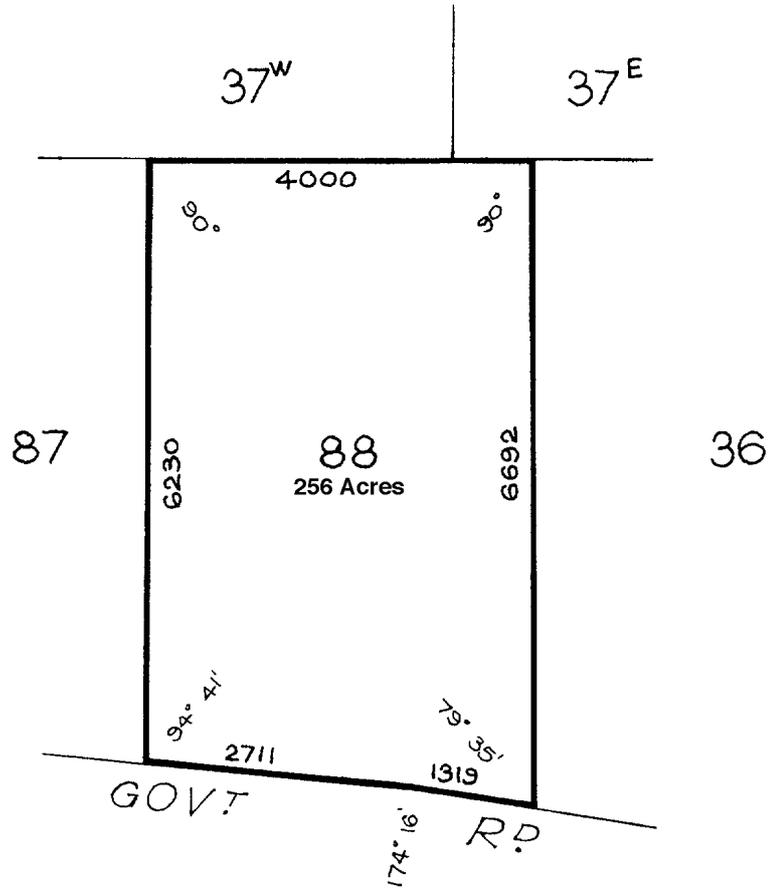
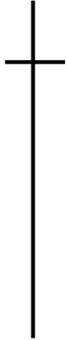
**Dealings Affecting Title** NIL

**Priority Notices** NIL

**Notations on Plan** NIL

**Registrar-General's Notes** NIL

**Administrative Interests** NIL



FOR METRIC CONVERSION	
1 LINK	= 0.201168 METRES
1 CHAIN	= 100 LINKS
1 ACRE	= 0.404686 HECTARES
1 ROOD	= 1011.7 m <sup>2</sup>
1 PERCH	= 25.29 m <sup>2</sup>

REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



The Registrar-General certifies that this Title Register Search displays the records maintained in the Register Book and other notations at the time of searching.



## Certificate of Title - Volume 5639 Folio 780

**Parent Title(s)** CT 2681/35  
**Creating Dealing(s)** CONVERTED TITLE  
**Title Issued** 26/03/1999      **Edition** 2      **Edition Issued** 23/08/1999

### Estate Type

FEE SIMPLE

### Registered Proprietor

PETER ROBERT DENNIS  
OF BARROOTA SA 5495

### Description of Land

SECTION 54N  
HUNDRED OF BARROOTA  
IN THE AREA NAMED BARROOTA

### Easements

SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED A TO THE MINISTER FOR INFRASTRUCTURE (T 1448548)  
SUBJECT TO EASEMENT(S) OVER THE LAND MARKED B TO THE ETSA CORPORATION (T 2134934)

### Schedule of Dealings

Dealing Number	Description
3819297	ENCUMBRANCE TO RASMINE ESTHER DENNIS (SINGLE COPY ONLY)

### Notations

**Dealings Affecting Title** NIL

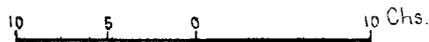
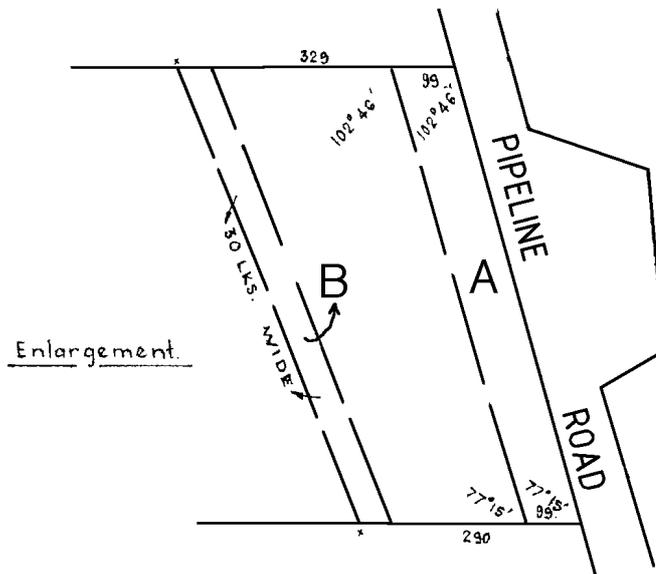
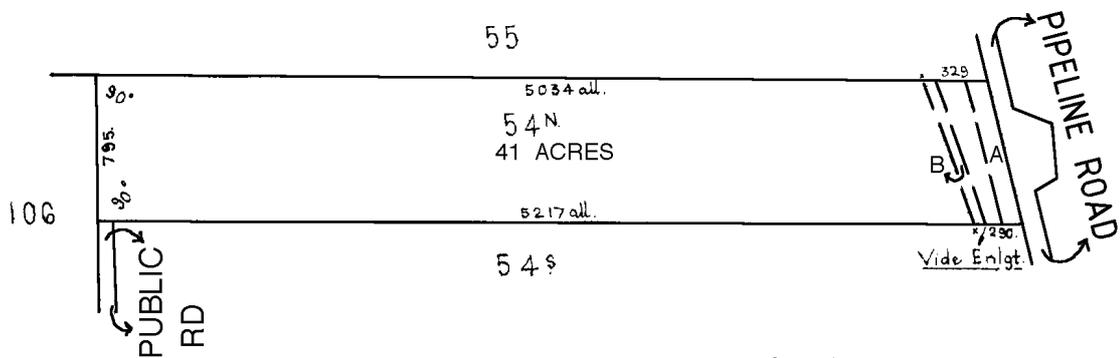
**Priority Notices** NIL

**Notations on Plan** NIL

### Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

**Administrative Interests** NIL



FOR METRIC CONVERSION	
1 LINK	= 0.201168 METRES
1 CHAIN	= 100 LINKS
1 ACRE	= 0.404686 HECTARES
1 ROOD	= 1011.7 m <sup>2</sup>
1 PERCH	= 25.29 m <sup>2</sup>

REAL PROPERTY ACT, 1886



The Registrar-General certifies that this Title Register Search displays the records maintained in the Register Book and other notations at the time of searching.



## Certificate of Title - Volume 5672 Folio 347

**Parent Title(s)** CT 1073/180  
**Creating Dealing(s)** CONVERTED TITLE  
**Title Issued** 16/07/1999      **Edition** 1      **Edition Issued** 16/07/1999

### Estate Type

FEE SIMPLE

### Registered Proprietor

SOUTH AUSTRALIAN WATER CORPORATION  
OF ADELAIDE SA 5000

### Description of Land

ALLOTMENT 104 FILED PLAN 184996  
IN THE AREA NAMED BAROOTA  
HUNDRED OF BAROOTA

### Easements

NIL

### Schedule of Dealings

NIL

### Notations

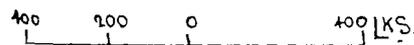
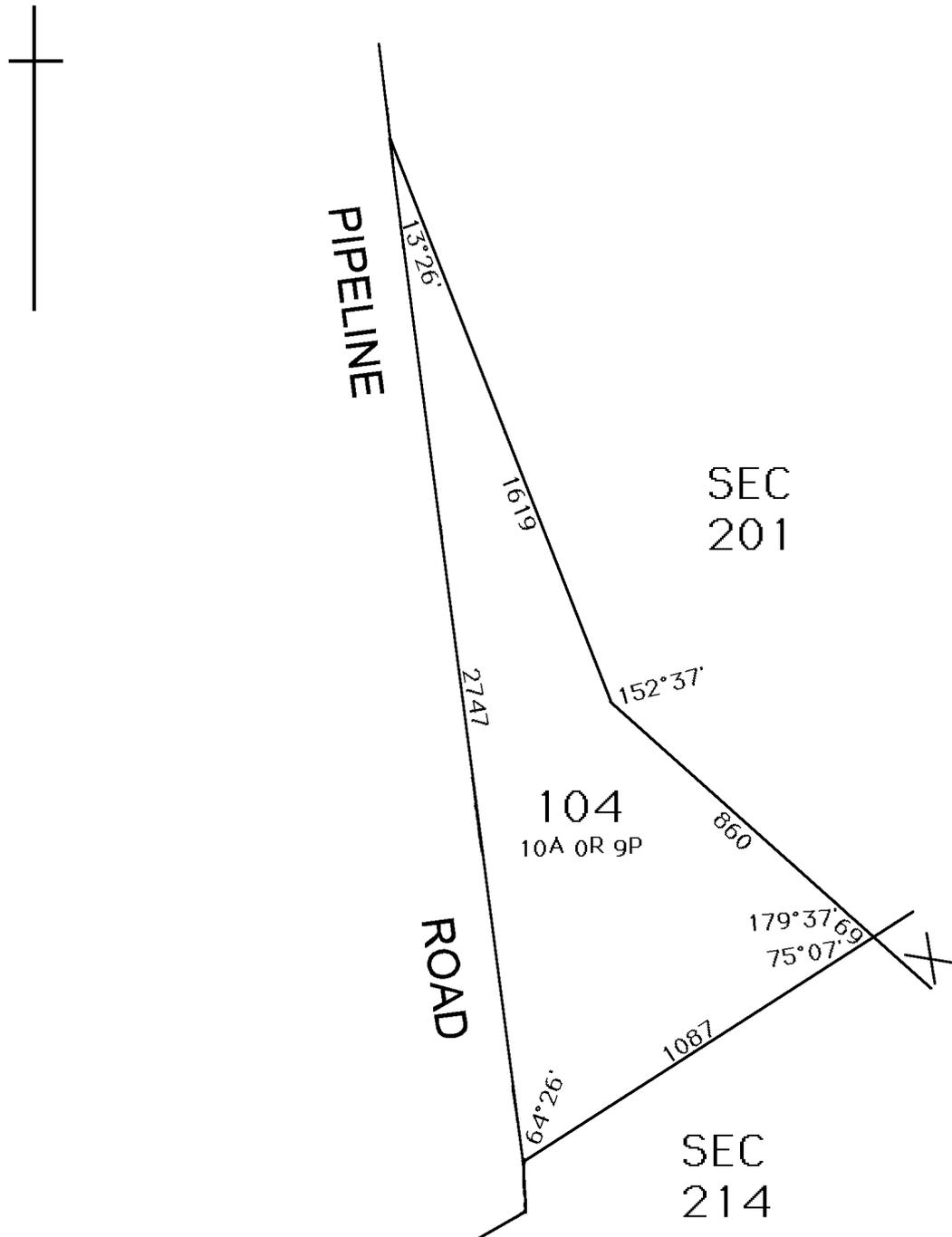
**Dealings Affecting Title** NIL  
**Priority Notices** NIL  
**Notations on Plan** NIL

### Registrar-General's Notes

AMENDMENT TO DIAGRAM VIDE 37/2003

**Administrative Interests** NIL

THIS PLAN IS SCANNED FOR CERTIFICATE OF TITLE 1073/180



FOR METRIC CONVERSION	
1 LINK	= 0.201168 METRES
1 CHAIN	= 100 LINKS
1 ACRE	= 0.404686 HECTARES
1 ROOD	= 1011.7 m <sup>2</sup>
1 PERCH	= 25.29 m <sup>2</sup>

NOTE: SUBJECT TO ALL LAWFULLY EXISTING PLANS OF DIVISION

## APPENDIX ONE MOUNT REMARKABLE COUNCIL DEVELOPMENT PLAN CONSOLIDATED 5 SEPTEMBER 2013

### Water Protection Zone

**OB1** Protection of surface and underground water resources from pollution, contamination or unsustainable use.

**OB2** Development excluded from the zone where it is liable to contribute to the contamination or pollution of surface and underground water resources or the reduction of aquifer recharge.

**OB3** Extensive areas of locally indigenous plant species established and retained in order to safeguard the catchment and recharge characteristics of the water resource.

**OB4** Development that contributes to the desired character of the zone.

### **Desired character**

*This zone covers the Baroota Reservoir catchment, an important resource that warrants particular protection. The recharge area for water from the Spring Creek mine shaft and weir, which is the source of Wilmington's water supply and the catchment area for Baroota Reservoir will be protected from activities liable to cause deterioration in water quality.*

*Development that could contribute to the pollution of surface water resources or prejudice the water catchment function of the area will be avoided and not established within the precinct. Protection of water quality is paramount.*

**PDC1** The following forms of development are envisaged in the zone:

- broadacre cropping
- grazing.

**PDC2** Development listed as non-complying is generally inappropriate.

**PDC3** Development should not:

- (a) prejudice the protection of the water catchment
- (b) affect the quality and quantity of the catchment's water resources
- (c) inhibit the potential of the aquifer to recharge
- (d) involve the storage or disposal of hazardous substances
- (e) involve the storage of chemicals in quantities that require a licence under the *Environment Protection Act 1993*
- (f) generate waste of a quantity that affects surface or underground water resources.

**PDC5** Land should not be used for farming or horticulture unless the following issues are considered and addressed:

- (a) the risk of pollution or adverse impacts on dependent ecosystems
- (b) the risk of any increase in salinity levels of either surface or groundwater supplies
- (c) the avoidance of adverse impacts on downstream properties in terms of water flow and discharge of pollutants

- (d) the availability of surface and/or sub-surface water required to sustain the proposed activity
- (e) the capability of the soil structure and the land to support the proposed activity
- (f) avoiding any land prone to water logging or subject to flooding through irrigation
- (g) compatibility with land uses on adjacent land
- (h) the risk of the watertable falling or rising significantly as a result of excessive irrigation.

**PDC6** Development should maintain the diversity of agricultural, horticultural, pastoral and rural related activities complementary to land capability and to the conservation of biodiversity.

**PDC7** Development involving buildings of heritage or historic significance within settlements, redundant townships, or rural areas should lead to the restoration of the heritage character and features in those settlements or areas.

**PDC8** Diversion or storage dams used for irrigation should be sited and designed in accordance with the relevant Water Allocation Plan prepared under the *Natural Resources Management Act 2004*.

**PDC9** Development should not be undertaken unless it is consistent with the desired character for the zone.

**PDC10** Irrigated areas should not be sited where they may impact upon a watercourse, lake or well.

### **Rural Landscape Protection Zone**

**OB1** Preservation of the natural and rural character and scenic features of the zone.

**OB2** Low-intensity rural activities on large land holdings.

**OB3** Tourist facilities, attractions, and accommodation that are secondary to farming and blend with the natural environment.

**OB4** Development that contributes to the desired character of the zone.

### **DESIRED CHARACTER**

*Because of their soils and rainfall, the South Flinders Ranges feature an intensive pattern of traditional land uses. The ranges support a mixture of primary production including, grazing, mixed farming, cropping, forestry, horticulture and agriculture, with potential for other crops, depending on rural economics. There are extensive water catchments in the zone which require careful management.*

*The land settlement pattern based on this mixed land use has resulted in generally freehold land, small holdings and some demand for land division, as well as a demand for a range of buildings and structures associated with established rural activities.*

*Although tourists frequent the parks and established caravan parks in the zone, the extent of freehold land minimises the problems of tourist trespass.*

*The conservation of the scenic, scientific and heritage features of the South Flinders Ranges environment is intended as the paramount objective when assessing future development proposals in the zone. There has been a long-standing, harmonious balance*

*between the needs of conservation and rural activities in this part of the ranges and it is intended that this continues and not be put at risk by new forms of development.*

*It is important that policies determined for the zone recognise that ongoing primary production is a worthy and integral component of the South Flinders Ranges environment.*

### **Precinct 1 Agriculture**

This precinct comprises predominantly farming areas east of the uplands which has been mainly cleared for rural production, includes the foothills and open range hills which provide an attractive foreground to the more spectacular ranges behind. The area is characterised by a mixture of rural activities such as cropping and grazing, horticulture, and forestry, which reflect the superior soils and rainfall of this part of the Flinders Ranges.

### **Precinct 2 Conservation**

This precinct comprises scenic uplands and grazing lands is of high environmental value and includes outstanding scenery. It embraces scenic lookouts, gorges and includes some large grazing properties in freehold ownership. In preserving the environment of this precinct, development needs to be sensitive to its landscape, scientific and heritage features.

The settlements at Wirrabara Forest and Terka are to be retained for rural living purposes.

## **PRINCIPLES OF DEVELOPMENT CONTROL**

**PDC1** The following forms of development are envisaged in the zone:

- detached dwelling and a building associated with farming activities
- low intensity farming and grazing
- recreation and tourist infrastructure for the interpretation and appreciation of the natural features of the zone
- supplementation of existing farming activities through small scale tourist accommodation:
  - in the form of hikers' huts and associated facilities for no more than 5 persons
  - eco-style accommodation for no more than 5 persons
  - within an existing building, or
  - in the form of farm stay, guesthouse, rural or nature retreat or bed and breakfast accommodation as an integral part of a group of farm buildings.

**PDC2** Development listed as non-complying is generally inappropriate.

**PDC5** Borrow pits should be unobtrusively sited to retain the scenic amenity and natural qualities of the zone.

**PDC6** Development should not be undertaken unless it is consistent with the desired character for the zone.

**PDC7** The excavation and/or filling of land should:

- (a) be no greater than 1.5 metres from natural ground level
- (b) only be undertaken in order to reduce the visual impact of buildings or structures or to construct water storage facilities for use on the allotment

(c) result in stable scree slopes that are covered with topsoil and landscaped so as to preserve and enhance or assist in the re-establishment of, the natural character of the locality.

**PDC8** Re-vegetation and screen planting proposed as part of development should use locally indigenous native species.

### **PRECINCT SPECIFIC PROVISIONS**

Refer to the *Map Reference Tables* for a list of the maps that relate to the following precincts.

#### **Precinct 1 Agriculture**

**PDC10** Development should not be undertaken unless it is consistent with the desired character for the precinct.

**PDC11** Development should ensure the conservation of the scenic landscape and rural character, and the scientific and heritage features of the precinct.

#### **Precinct 2 Conservation**

**PDC12** Development should not be undertaken unless it is consistent with the desired character for the precinct.

**PDC13** Development that is not a necessary part of conservation or pastoral activities should not be undertaken to ensure that the natural character and the scenic, scientific, and heritage features of the area are maintained.

**PDC14** Borrow pits should not be developed.

### **Primary Production Zone**

**OB1** Economically productive, efficient and environmentally sustainable primary production.

**OB3** Protection of primary production from encroachment by incompatible land uses and protection of scenic qualities of rural landscapes.

**OB4** Accommodation of wind farms and ancillary development

**OB5** Development that contributes to the desired character of the zone.

### **DESIRED CHARACTER**

*The zone covers most of the council area and contains a diversity of physical features and agricultural, pastoral and rural related activities. The range of soil types, rainfall and terrain provide the basis for broadacre pastoral activities in the northern part of the zone, cereal growing and grazing primarily on the plains, and dairying, horticulture, agriculture and other forms of farming adjacent to the Southern Flinders Ranges.*

*It is desirable that the zone continues to maintain a diversity of activities suited to the terrain, rainfall and capability of the land. Retention of agricultural productivity by preserving or increasing rural property holdings will be an important consideration in*

*ensuring that the established rural character is maintained. There is however some opportunity for small scale low impact commercial and industrial development.*

*A considerable portion of the zone is situated between National Highway 1 (to the west) and Main North Road (to the east). A dominant feature and setting are the Southern Flinders Ranges, and this area is crucial in allowing for a natural view of the Ranges. It is important that new development does not impair this view.*

*Numerous creeks lined with mature vegetation, together with roadside vegetation enhance the district's rural character. These features should be preserved.*

*A mixture of allotment sizes prevail, including a large number of smaller rural sections in proximity to settlements. Many of these allotments have not developed to any significant extent and could desirably be amalgamated and returned to pastoral or agricultural use. Small settlements include Hammond, Bruce, Mambray Creek, Wongyarra and Willowie.*

*There are also unoccupied government towns, some of which were established as roads or railways extended throughout the rural area. The Mookra tower is a key landmark and any buildings or structures in its vicinity need careful design and placement so as not to impair the landmark qualities of the tower.*

*Several important roads and railways, including the National Highway, traverse the zone. It is desirable that development adjacent to primary and secondary arterial roads is established and developed in a manner which preserves the rural character and, if buildings and structures are visible, it is important that they are unobtrusive.*

*Underground water resources, particularly the Willochra basin and the Baroota Prescribed Wells Area should be protected. It is desirable that activities liable to cause deterioration in water quality not be established in these areas.*

*Wind farms and ancillary development such as substations, maintenance sheds, access roads and connecting power-lines (including to the National Electricity Grid) are envisaged within the zone and constitute a component of the zone's desired character. These facilities will need to be located in areas where they can take advantage of the natural resource upon which they rely and, as a consequence, components (particularly turbines) may need to be:*

- *located in visually prominent locations such as ridgelines*
- *visible from scenic routes and valuable scenic and environmental areas*
- *located closer to roads than envisaged by generic setback policy.*

*This, coupled with the large scale of these facilities (in terms of both height and spread of components), renders it difficult to mitigate the visual impacts of wind farms to the degree expected of other types of development. Subject to implementation of management techniques set out by general / council wide policy regarding renewable energy facilities, these visual impacts are to be accepted in pursuit of benefits derived from increased generation of renewable energy.*

**PDC1** The following forms of development are envisaged in the zone:

- bulk handling and storage facility
- commercial forestry
- farming
- horticulture
- intensive animal keeping

- tourist accommodation (including through the diversification of existing farming activities and conversion of farm buildings).
- wind farm and ancillary development
- wind monitoring and ancillary development.

**PDC2** Development listed as non-complying is generally inappropriate.

**PDC3** Wind farms and ancillary development should be located in areas which provide opportunity for harvesting of wind and efficient generation of electricity and may therefore be sited:

- (a) in visually prominent locations
- (b) closer to roads than envisaged by generic setback policy.

**PDC4** Industry and warehousing should only be developed if it supports primary production, processing, storage and distribution of local primary produce or products produced on the same site, and should be developed where:

- (a) it has a direct relationship with primary production
- (b) it is unlikely to limit or inhibit the use of adjoining land for primary production
- (c) the particular use requires a site in proximity to a particular natural resource or other product or materials sourced from the locality
- (d) it will not result in the alienation of land or water resources identified as significant for primary production or ecological reasons
- (e) the use would be inappropriate within a township.

**PDC6** Buildings should primarily be limited to farm buildings, a detached dwelling associated with primary production on the allotment and residential outbuildings that are:

- (a) grouped together on the allotment and set back from allotment boundaries to minimise the visual impact of buildings on the landscape as viewed from public roads
- (b) screened from public roads and adjacent land by existing vegetation or landscaped buffers.

**PDC9** Development should not be undertaken unless it is consistent with the desired character for the zone.

**PDC10** Development should not occur within 500 metres of a National Park, Conservation Park, Wilderness Protection Area or significant stands of native vegetation if it will increase the potential for, or result in, the spread of pest plants.

## **General Policies**

### **Design and appearance**

**OB1** Development of a high architectural standard that responds to and reinforces positive aspects of the local environment and built form.

**OB2** Roads, open spaces, buildings and land uses laid out and linked so that they are easy to understand and navigate.

**PDC1** The design of a building may be of a contemporary nature and exhibit an innovative style provided the overall form is sympathetic to the scale of development in

the locality and with the context of its setting with regard to shape, size, materials and colour.

**PDC2** Buildings should be designed and sited to avoid creating extensive areas of uninterrupted walling facing areas exposed to public view.

**PDC3** Buildings should be designed to reduce their visual bulk and provide visual interest through design elements such as:

- (a) articulation
- (b) colour and detailing
- (c) small vertical and horizontal components
- (d) design and placing of windows
- (e) variations to facades.

**PDC5** Transportable buildings and buildings which are elevated on stumps, posts, piers, columns or the like, should have their suspended footings enclosed around the perimeter of the building with brickwork or timber, and the use of verandas, pergolas and other suitable architectural detailing to give the appearance of a permanent structure.

**PDC6** The external walls and roofs of buildings should not incorporate highly reflective materials which will result in glare.

**PDC13** Development should be designed and sited so that outdoor storage, loading and service areas are screened from public view by an appropriate combination of built form, solid fencing and/or landscaping.

**PDC16** Buildings should not use second-hand or reused materials as external cladding but be reclad with new materials or, where the existing cladding is of good quality and condition, the external surfaces are painted a neutral shade that complements the appearance and amenity of its setting.

### **Building Setbacks from Road Boundaries**

**OB17** The setback of buildings from public roads should:

- (a) be similar to, or compatible with, setbacks of buildings on adjoining land and other buildings in the locality
- (b) contribute positively to the streetscape character of the locality
- (c) not result in or contribute to a detrimental impact upon the function, appearance or character of the locality.

**PDC18** Except where specified in a particular zone, policy area or precinct, the main face of a building should be set back from the primary road frontage in accordance with the following table:

**PDC19** Except where specified in a particular zone, policy area, or precinct, buildings and structures should be set back from road boundaries having regard to the requirements set out in *Table Mtr/2 – Building Setbacks from Road Boundaries*.

**PDC20** Except where specified in a zone, policy area or precinct, the setback of development from a secondary street frontage should reflect the setbacks of the adjoining buildings and other buildings in the locality.

**PDC21** No building should be erected on land outside of a township nearer than 30 metres to the boundary of a primary, secondary or scenic road shown on *Concept Plan Map MtR/1 – Scenic Roads* unless:

- (a) the set-back is consistent with existing buildings
- (b) site conditions provide effective screening
- (c) no suitable alternative site exists
- (d) to facilitate the development of wind farms and ancillary development

### **Hazards**

**OB1** Maintenance of the natural environment and systems by limiting development in areas susceptible to natural hazard risk.

**OB2** Development located away from areas that are vulnerable to, and cannot be adequately and effectively protected from the risk of natural hazards.

**OB3** Critical community facilities such as hospitals, emergency control centres, major service infrastructure facilities, and emergency service facilities located where they are not exposed to natural hazard risks.

**OB4** Development located and designed to minimise the risks to safety and property from flooding.

**OB5** Development located to minimise the threat and impact of bushfires on life and property.

**OB6** Expansion of existing non-rural uses directed away from areas of high bushfire risk.

**OB7** The environmental values and ecological health of receiving waterways and marine environments protected from the release of acid water resulting from the disturbance of acid sulphate soils.

**OB8** Protection of human health and the environment wherever site contamination has been identified or suspected to have occurred.

**OB9** Appropriate assessment and remediation of site contamination to ensure land is suitable for the proposed use and provides a safe and healthy living and working environment.

**OB10** Minimisation of harm to life, property and the environment through appropriate location of development and appropriate storage, containment and handling of hazardous materials.

**PDC1** Development should be excluded from areas that are vulnerable to, and cannot be adequately and effectively protected from, the risk of hazards.

**PDC2** Development located on land subject to hazards as shown on the *Overlay Maps - Development Constraints* should not occur unless it is sited, designed and undertaken with appropriate precautions being taken against the relevant hazards.

**PDC3** There should not be any significant interference with natural processes in order to reduce the exposure of development to the risk of natural hazards.

### **Flooding**

**PDC4** Development should not occur on land where the risk of flooding is likely to be harmful to safety or damage property.

**PDC5** Development should not be undertaken in areas liable to inundation by tidal, drainage or flood waters unless the development can achieve all of the following:

- (a) it is developed with a public stormwater system capable of catering for a 1-in-100 year average return interval flood event
- (b) buildings are designed and constructed to prevent the entry of floodwaters in a 1-in-100 year average return interval flood event.

**PDC6** Development, including earthworks associated with development, should not do any of the following:

- (a) impede the flow of floodwaters through the land or other surrounding land
- (b) increase the potential hazard risk to public safety of persons during a flood event
- (c) aggravate the potential for erosion or siltation or lead to the destruction of vegetation during a flood
- (d) cause any adverse effect on the floodway function
- (e) increase the risk of flooding of other land
- (f) obstruct a watercourse.

### **Bushfire**

**PDC7** The following bushfire protection principles of development control apply to development of land identified as General, Medium and High bushfire risk areas as shown on the *Bushfire Protection Area BPA Maps - Bushfire Risk*.

**PDC8** Development in a Bushfire Protection Area should be in accordance with those provisions of the *Minister's Code: Undertaking development in Bushfire Protection Areas* that are designated as mandatory for Development Plan Consent purposes.

**PDC9** Buildings and structures should be located away from areas that pose an unacceptable bushfire risk as a result of one or more of the following:

- (a) vegetation cover comprising trees and/or shrubs
- (b) poor access
- (c) rugged terrain
- (d) inability to provide an adequate building protection zone
- (e) inability to provide an adequate supply of water for fire fighting purposes.

**PDC12** Buildings and structures should be designed and configured to reduce the impact of bushfire through using simple designs that reduce the potential for trapping burning debris against the building or structure, or between the ground and building floor level in the case of transportable buildings.

### **Salinity**

**PDC17** Development should not increase the potential for, or result in an increase in, soil and water salinity.

**PDC18** Preservation, maintenance and restoration of locally indigenous plant species should be encouraged in areas affected by dry land salinity.

### **Landslip**

**PDC25** Land identified as being at risk of landslip should not be developed.

**PDC26** Development, including associated cut and fill activities, should not lead to an increased danger from land surface instability or to the potential of landslip occurring on the site or on surrounding land.

**PDC27** Development on steep slopes should promote the retention and replanting of vegetation as a means of stabilising and reducing the possibility of surface movement or disturbance.

**PDC28** Development in areas susceptible to landslip should:

- (a) incorporate split level designs to minimise cutting into the slope
- (b) ensure that cut and fill and heights of faces are minimised
- (c) ensure cut and fill is supported with engineered retaining walls or are battered to appropriate grades
- (d) control any erosion that will increase the gradient of the slope and decrease stability
- (e) ensure the siting and operation of an effluent drainage field does not contribute to landslip
- (f) provide drainage measures to ensure surface stability is not compromised
- (g) ensure natural drainage lines are not obstructed.

### **Heritage Places**

**OB1** The conservation of State and local heritage places.

**OB2** The continued use, or adaptive re-use of State and local heritage places that supports the conservation of their cultural significance.

**OB3** Conservation of the setting of State and local heritage places.

### **Infrastructure**

**OB1** Infrastructure provided in an economical and environmentally sensitive manner.

**OB2** Infrastructure, including social infrastructure, provided in advance of need.

**OB3** Suitable land for infrastructure identified and set aside in advance of need.

**OB4** The visual impact of infrastructure facilities minimised.

**OB5** The efficient and cost-effective use of existing infrastructure.

**PDC1** Development should not occur without the provision of adequate utilities and services, including:

- (a) electricity supply
- (b) water supply
- (c) drainage and stormwater systems
- (d) waste disposal
- (e) effluent disposal systems
- (f) formed all-weather public roads
- (g) telecommunications services
- (h) social infrastructure, community services and facilities

(i) gas services.

**PDC2** Development should only occur only where it provides, or has access to, relevant easements for the supply of infrastructure.

**PDC3** Development should incorporate provision for the supply of infrastructure services to be located within common service trenches where practicable.

**PDC4** Development should not take place until adequate and coordinated drainage of the land is assured.

**PDC5** Development in urban areas should not occur without provision of an adequate reticulated domestic quality mains water supply and an appropriate waste treatment system.

**PDC6** In areas where no reticulated water supply is available, buildings whose usage is reliant on a water supply should be equipped with an adequate and reliable on-site water storage system.

**PDC8** Electricity infrastructure should be designed and located to minimise its visual and environmental impacts.

**PDC10** Utilities and services, including access roads and tracks, should be sited on areas already cleared of native vegetation. If this is not possible, their siting should cause minimal interference or disturbance to existing native vegetation and biodiversity.

**PDC11** Utility buildings and structures should be grouped with non-residential development where possible.

**PDC12** Development in proximity to infrastructure facilities should be sited and be of a scale to ensure adequate separation to protect people and property.

### **Interface between Land Uses**

**OB1** Development located and designed to prevent adverse impact and conflict between land uses.

**OB2** Protect community health and amenity and support the operation of all desired land uses.

**PDC1** Development should not detrimentally affect the amenity of the locality or cause unreasonable interference through any of the following:

- (a) the emission of effluent, odour, smoke, fumes, dust or other airborne pollutants
- (b) noise
- (c) vibration
- (d) electrical interference
- (e) light spill
- (f) glare
- (g) hours of operation
- (h) traffic impacts.

**PDC2** Development should be sited and designed to minimise negative impact on existing and potential future land uses considered appropriate in the locality.

**PDC5** Sensitive uses likely to conflict with the continuation of lawfully existing developments and land uses considered appropriate for the zone should not be developed or should be designed to minimise negative impacts.

### **Noise**

**PDC6** Development should be sited, designed and constructed to minimise negative impacts of noise and to avoid unreasonable interference.

**PDC7** Development should be consistent with the relevant provisions in the current *Environment Protection (Noise) Policy*.

### **Rural Interface**

**PDC8** The potential for adverse impacts resulting from rural development should be minimised by:

- (a) not locating horticulture or intensive animal keeping on land adjacent to townships
- (b) maintaining an adequate separation between horticulture or intensive animal keeping and townships, other sensitive uses and, where desirable, other forms of primary production.

**PDC9** Traffic movement, spray drift, dust, noise, odour, and the use of frost fans and gas guns associated with primary production activities should not lead to unreasonable impact on adjacent land users.

### **Landscaping, Fences and Walls**

**OB1** The amenity of land and development enhanced with appropriate planting and other landscaping works, using locally indigenous plant species where possible.

**OB2** Functional fences and walls that enhance the attractiveness of development.

**PDC1** Development should incorporate open space and landscaping and minimise hard paved surfaces in order to:

- (a) complement built form and reduce the visual impact of larger buildings (eg taller and broader plantings against taller and bulkier building components)
- (b) enhance the appearance of road frontages
- (c) screen service yards, loading areas and outdoor storage areas
- (d) minimise maintenance and watering requirements
- (e) enhance and define outdoor spaces, including car parking areas
- (f) maximise shade and shelter
- (g) assist in climate control within and around buildings
- (h) minimise heat absorption and reflection
- (i) maintain privacy
- (j) maximise stormwater re-use
- (k) complement existing vegetation, including native vegetation.
- (l) contribute to the viability of ecosystems and species
- (m) promote water and biodiversity conservation.

**PDC2** Landscaping should:

- (a) include the planting of locally indigenous species where appropriate
- (b) be oriented towards the street frontage

(c) result in the appropriate clearance from powerlines and other infrastructure being maintained.

**PDC3** Landscaping should not:

- (a) unreasonably restrict solar access to adjoining development
- (b) cause damage to buildings, paths and other landscaping from root invasion, soil disturbance or plant overcrowding
- (c) introduce pest plants
- (d) increase the risk of bushfire
- (e) remove opportunities for passive surveillance
- (f) increase leaf fall in watercourses
- (g) increase the risk of weed invasion.

**PDC4** Fences and walls, including retaining walls, should:

- (a) not result in damage to neighbouring trees
- (b) be compatible with the associated development and with existing predominant, attractive fences and walls in the locality
- (c) enable some visibility of buildings from and to the street to enhance safety and allow casual surveillance
- (d) incorporate articulation or other detailing where there is a large expanse of wall facing the street
- (e) assist in highlighting building entrances
- (f) be sited and limited in height, to ensure adequate sight lines for motorists and pedestrians especially on corner sites
- (g) in the case of side and rear boundaries, be of sufficient height to maintain privacy and/or security without adversely affecting the visual amenity or access to sunlight of adjoining land
- (h) be constructed of non-flammable materials.

**Natural Resources**

**OB1** Retention, protection and restoration of the natural resources and environment.

**OB2** Protection of the quality and quantity of South Australia's surface waters, including inland, marine and estuarine and underground waters.

**OB3** The ecologically sustainable use of natural resources including water resources, including marine waters, ground water, surface water and watercourses.

**OB4** Natural hydrological systems and environmental flows reinstated, and maintained and enhanced.

**OB5** Development consistent with the principles of water sensitive design.

**OB6** Development sited and designed to:

- (a) protect natural ecological systems
- (b) achieve the sustainable use of water
- (c) protect water quality, including receiving waters
- (d) reduce runoff and peak flows and prevent the risk of downstream flooding
- (e) minimise demand on reticulated water supplies
- (f) maximise the harvest and use of stormwater
- (g) protect stormwater from pollution sources.

**OB7** Storage and use of stormwater which avoids adverse impact on public health and safety.

**OB8** Native flora, fauna and ecosystems protected, retained, conserved and restored.

**OB9** Restoration, expansion and linking of existing native vegetation to facilitate habitat corridors for ease of movement of fauna.

**OB10** Minimal disturbance and modification of the natural landform.

**OB11** Protection of the physical, chemical and biological quality of soil resources.

**OB12** Protection of areas prone to erosion or other land degradation processes from inappropriate development.

**OB13** Protection of the scenic qualities of natural and rural landscapes.

**PDC1** Development should be undertaken with minimum impact on the natural environment, including air and water quality, land, soil, biodiversity, and scenically attractive areas.

**PDC2** Development should ensure that South Australia's natural assets, such as biodiversity, water and soil, are protected and enhanced.

**PDC3** Development should not significantly obstruct or adversely affect sensitive ecological areas such as creeks, wetlands, estuaries and significant seagrass and mangrove communities.

**PDC4** Development should be appropriate to land capability and the protection and conservation of water resources and biodiversity.

### **Water Sensitive Design**

**PDC5** Development should be designed to maximise conservation, minimise consumption and encourage re-use of water resources.

**PDC6** Development should not take place if it results in unsustainable use of surface or underground water resources.

**PDC7** Development should be sited and designed to:

- (a) capture and re-use stormwater, where practical
- (b) minimise surface water runoff
- (c) prevent soil erosion and water pollution
- (d) protect and enhance natural water flows
- (e) protect water quality by providing adequate separation distances from watercourses and other water bodies
- (f) not contribute to an increase in salinity levels
- (g) avoid the water logging of soil or the release of toxic elements
- (h) maintain natural hydrological systems and not adversely affect:
  - (i) the quantity and quality of groundwater
  - (ii) the depth and directional flow of groundwater
  - (iii) the quality and function of natural springs.

**PDC8** Water discharged from a development site should:

- (a) be of a physical, chemical and biological condition equivalent to or better than its pre-developed state
- (b) not exceed the rate of discharge from the site as it existed in pre-development conditions.

**PDC9** Development should include stormwater management systems to protect it from damage during a minimum of a 1-in-100 year average return interval flood.

**PDC10** Development should have adequate provision to control any stormwater over-flow runoff from the site and should be sited and designed to improve the quality of stormwater and minimise pollutant transfer to receiving waters.

**PDC11** Development should include stormwater management systems to mitigate peak flows and manage the rate and duration of stormwater discharges from the site to ensure the carrying capacities of downstream systems are not overloaded.

**PDC12** Development should include stormwater management systems to minimise the discharge of sediment, suspended solids, organic matter, nutrients, bacteria, litter and other contaminants to the stormwater system.

**PDC13** Stormwater management systems should preserve natural drainage systems, including the associated environmental flows.

**PDC14** Stormwater management systems should:

- (a) maximise the potential for stormwater harvesting and re-use, either on-site or as close as practicable to the source
- (b) utilise, but not be limited to, one or more of the following harvesting methods:
  - (i) the collection of roof water in tanks
  - (ii) the discharge to open space, landscaping or garden areas, including strips adjacent to car parks
  - (iii) the incorporation of detention and retention facilities
  - (iv) aquifer recharge.

**PDC15** Where it is not practicable to detain or dispose of stormwater on site, only clean stormwater runoff should enter the public stormwater drainage system.

**PDC16** Artificial wetland systems, including detention and retention basins, should be sited and designed to:

- (a) ensure public health and safety is protected
- (b) minimise potential public health risks arising from the breeding of mosquitoes.

### **Water Catchment Areas**

**PDC17** Development should ensure watercourses and their beds, banks, wetlands and floodplains are not damaged or modified and are retained in their natural state, except where modification is required for essential access or maintenance purposes.

**PDC18** No development should occur where its proximity to a swamp or wetland will damage or interfere with the hydrology or water regime of the swamp or wetland.

**PDC19** A wetland or low-lying area providing habitat for native flora and fauna should not be drained, except temporarily for essential management purposes to enhance environmental values.

**PDC20** Along watercourses, areas of remnant native vegetation, or areas prone to erosion, that are capable of natural regeneration should be fenced off to limit stock access.

**PDC21** Development such as cropping, intensive animal keeping, residential, tourism, industry and horticulture, that increases the amount of surface run-off should include a strip of land at least 20 metres wide measured from the top of existing banks on each side of a watercourse that is:

- (a) fenced to exclude livestock
- (b) kept free of development, including structures, formal roadways or access ways for machinery or any other activity causing soil compaction or significant modification of the natural surface of the land
- (c) revegetated with locally indigenous vegetation comprising trees, shrubs and other groundcover plants to filter run-off so as to reduce the impacts on native aquatic ecosystems and to minimise soil loss eroding into the watercourse.

**PDC22** Development resulting in the depositing of an object or solid material in a watercourse or floodplain or the removal of bank and bed material should not:

- (a) adversely affect the migration of aquatic biota
- (b) adversely affect the natural flow regime
- (c) cause or contribute to water pollution
- (d) result in watercourse or bank erosion
- (e) adversely affect native vegetation upstream or downstream that is growing in or adjacent to a watercourse.

**PDC23** The location and construction of dams, water tanks and diversion drains should:

- (a) occur off watercourse
- (b) not take place in ecologically sensitive areas or on erosion-prone sites
- (c) provide for low flow by-pass mechanisms to allow for migration of aquatic biota
- (d) not negatively affect downstream users
- (e) minimise in-stream or riparian vegetation loss
- (f) incorporate features to improve water quality (eg wetlands and floodplain ecological communities)
- (g) protect ecosystems dependent on water resources.

**PDC25** Development should comply with the current *Environment Protection (Water Quality) Policy*.

### **Biodiversity and Native Vegetation**

**PDC26** Development should retain existing areas of native vegetation and where possible contribute to revegetation using locally indigenous plant species.

**PDC27** Development should be designed and sited to minimise the loss and disturbance of native flora and fauna, including marine animals and plants, and their breeding grounds and habitats.

**PDC28** The provision of services, including power, water, effluent and waste disposal, access roads and tracks should be sited on areas already cleared of native vegetation.

**PDC29** Native vegetation should be conserved and its conservation value and function not compromised by development if the native vegetation does any of the following:

- (a) provides an important habitat for wildlife or shade and shelter for livestock
- (b) has a high plant species diversity or includes rare, vulnerable or endangered plant species or plant associations and communities
- (c) provides an important seed bank for locally indigenous vegetation
- (d) has high amenity value and/or significantly contributes to the landscape quality of an area, including the screening of buildings and unsightly views
- (e) has high value as a remnant of vegetation associations characteristic of a district or region prior to extensive clearance for agriculture
- (f) is growing in, or is characteristically associated with a wetland environment.

**PDC30** Native vegetation should not be cleared if such clearing is likely to lead to, cause or exacerbate any of the following:

- (a) erosion or sediment within water catchments
- (b) decreased soil stability
- (c) soil or land slip
- (d) deterioration in the quality of water in a watercourse or surface water runoff
- (e) a local or regional salinity problem
- (f) the occurrence or intensity of local or regional flooding.

**PDC31** Development that proposes the clearance of native vegetation should address or consider the implications that removing the native vegetation will have on the following:

- (a) provision for linkages and wildlife corridors between significant areas of native vegetation
- (b) erosion along watercourses and the filtering of suspended solids and nutrients from run-off
- (c) the amenity of the locality
- (d) bushfire safety
- (e) the net loss of native vegetation and other biodiversity.

**PDC32** Where native vegetation is to be removed, it should be replaced in a suitable location on the site with locally indigenous vegetation to ensure that there is not a net loss of native vegetation and biodiversity.

**PDC33** Development should be located and occur in a manner which:

- (a) does not increase the potential for, or result in, the spread of pest plants, or the spread of any non-indigenous plants into areas of native vegetation or a conservation zone
- (b) avoids the degradation of remnant native vegetation by any other means including as a result of spray drift, compaction of soil, modification of surface water flows, pollution to groundwater or surface water or change to groundwater levels
- (c) incorporates a separation distance and/or buffer area to protect wildlife habitats and other features of nature conservation significance.

**PDC34** Development should promote the long-term conservation of vegetation by:

- (a) avoiding substantial structures, excavations, and filling of land in close proximity to the trunk of trees and beneath their canopies
- (b) minimising impervious surfaces beneath the canopies of trees
- (c) taking other effective and reasonable precautions to protect both vegetation and the integrity of structures and essential services.

## **Soil Conservation**

**PDC37** Development should not have an adverse impact on the natural, physical, chemical or biological quality and characteristics of soil resources.

**PDC38** Development should be designed and sited to prevent erosion.

**PDC39** Development should take place in a manner that will minimise alteration to the existing landform.

**PDC40** Development should minimise the loss of soil from a site through soil erosion or siltation during the construction phase of any development and following the commencement of an activity.

## **Orderly and Sustainable Development**

**OB1** Orderly and economical development that creates a safe, convenient and pleasant environment in which to live.

**OB2** Development occurring in an orderly sequence and in a compact form to enable the efficient provision of public services and facilities.

**OB3** Development that does not jeopardise the continuance of adjoining authorised land uses.

**OB4** Development that does not prejudice the achievement of the provisions of the Development Plan.

**OB5** Development abutting adjoining Council areas having regard to the policies of that Council's Development Plan.

**PDC1** Development should not prejudice the development of a zone for its intended purpose.

**PDC2** Land outside of townships and settlements should primarily be used for primary production and conservation purposes.

**PDC3** The economic base of the region should be expanded in a sustainable manner.

**PDC4** Urban development should form a compact extension to an existing built-up area.

**PDC5** Ribbon development should not occur along the coast, water frontages or arterial roads shown in *Overlay Maps - Transport*.

**PDC6** Development should be located and staged to achieve the economical provision of public services and infrastructure, and to maximise the use of existing services and infrastructure.

**PDC7** Where development is expected to impact upon the existing infrastructure network (including the transport network), development should demonstrate how the undue effect will be addressed.

**PDC8** Vacant or underutilised land should be developed in an efficient and co-ordinated manner to not prejudice the orderly development of adjacent land.

## **Renewable Energy Facilities**

**OB1** Development of renewable energy facilities that benefit the environment, the community and the state.

**OB2** The development of renewable energy facilities, such as wind farms and ancillary development, in areas that provide opportunity to harvest natural resources for the efficient generation of electricity.

**OB3** Location, siting, design and operation of renewable energy facilities to avoid or minimise adverse impacts on the natural environment and other land uses.

**PDC1** Renewable energy facilities, including wind farms and ancillary development, should be:

- (a) located in areas that maximize efficient generation and supply of electricity; and
- (b) designed and sited so as not to impact on the safety of water or air transport and the operation of ports, airfields and designated landing strips.

### **Siting and Visibility**

**OB1** Protection of scenically attractive areas, particularly natural, rural and coastal landscapes.

**PDC1** Development should be sited and designed to minimise its visual impact on:

- (a) the natural, rural or heritage character of the area
- (b) areas of high visual or scenic value, particularly rural and coastal areas
- (c) views from the coast, near-shore waters, public reserves, tourist routes and walking trails
- (d) the amenity of public beaches.

**PDC2** Buildings should be sited in unobtrusive locations and, in particular, should:

- (a) be grouped together
- (b) where possible, be located in such a way as to be screened by existing vegetation.

**PDC3** Buildings outside of urban areas and in undulating landscapes should be sited in unobtrusive locations and in particular should be:

- (a) sited below the ridgeline
- (b) sited within valleys or behind spurs
- (c) sited in such a way as to not be visible against the skyline when viewed from public roads
- (d) set well back from public roads, particularly when the allotment is on the high side of the road.

**PDC4** Buildings and structures should be designed to minimise their visual impact in the landscape, in particular:

- (a) the profile of buildings should be low and the rooflines should complement the natural form of the land
- (b) the mass of buildings should be minimised by variations in wall and roof lines and by floor plans which complement the contours of the land
- (c) large eaves, verandas and pergolas should be incorporated into designs so as to create shadowed areas that reduce the bulky appearance of buildings.

**PDC5** The nature of external surface materials of buildings should not detract from the visual character and amenity of the landscape.

**PDC6** The number of buildings and structures on land outside of urban areas should be limited to that necessary for the efficient management of the land.

**PDC7** Driveways and access tracks should be designed and surfaced to blend sympathetically with the landscape and to minimise interference with natural vegetation and landforms.

**PDC8** Development should be screened through the establishment of landscaping using locally indigenous plant species:

- (a) around buildings and earthworks to provide a visual screen as well as shade in summer, and protection from prevailing winds
- (b) along allotment boundaries to provide permanent screening of buildings and structures when viewed from adjoining properties and public roads
- (c) along the verges of new roads and access tracks to provide screening and minimise erosion.

### **Transportation and Access**

**OB2** Development that:

- (a) provides safe and efficient movement for all motorised and non-motorised transport modes
- (b) ensures access for vehicles including emergency services, public infrastructure maintenance and commercial vehicles
- (c) provides off street parking
- (d) is appropriately located so that it supports and makes best use of existing transport facilities and networks.

**OB5** Safe and convenient freight movement throughout the State.

**PDC1** Land uses arranged to support the efficient provision of sustainable transport networks and encourage their use.

### **Movement Systems**

**PDC4** Roads should be sited and designed to blend with the landscape and be in sympathy with the terrain.

**PDC13** Development should make sufficient provision on site for the loading, unloading and turning of all traffic likely to be generated.

### **Access**

**PDC22** Development should have direct access from an all weather public road.

**PDC23** Development should be provided with safe and convenient access which:

- (a) avoids unreasonable interference with the flow of traffic on adjoining roads
- (b) accommodates the type and volume of traffic likely to be generated by the development or land use and minimises induced traffic through over-provision

(c) is sited and designed to minimise any adverse impacts on the occupants of and visitors to neighbouring properties.

**PDC24** Development should not restrict access to publicly owned land.

**PDC25** The number of vehicle access points onto arterial roads shown on *Overlay Maps - Transport* should be minimised, and where possible access points should be:

- (a) limited to local roads
- (b) shared between developments.

**PDC28** Driveways, access tracks and parking areas should be designed and constructed to:

- (a) follow the natural contours of the land
- (b) minimise excavation and/or fill
- (c) minimise the potential for erosion from run-off
- (d) avoid the removal of existing vegetation
- (e) be consistent with *Australian Standard AS 2890 Parking facilities*.

### **Vehicle Parking**

**PDC31** Development should provide off-street vehicle parking and specifically marked disabled car parking places to meet anticipated demand in accordance with *Table Mtr/1 - Off Street Vehicle Parking Requirements*.

**PDC32** Development should be consistent with *Australian Standard AS 2890 Parking facilities*.

**PDC33** Vehicle parking areas should be sited and designed in a manner that will:

- (a) facilitate safe and convenient pedestrian linkages to the development and areas of significant activity or interest in the vicinity of the development
- (b) include safe pedestrian and bicycle linkages that complement the overall pedestrian and cycling network
- (c) not inhibit safe and convenient traffic circulation
- (d) result in minimal conflict between customer and service vehicles
- (e) avoid the necessity to use public roads when moving from one part of a parking area to another
- (f) minimise the number of vehicle access points to public roads
- (g) avoid the necessity for backing onto public roads
- (h) where reasonably possible, provide the opportunity for shared use of car parking and integration of car parking areas with adjoining development to reduce the total extent of vehicle parking areas and the requirement for access points
- (i) not dominate the character and appearance of a centre when viewed from public roads and spaces
- (j) provide landscaping that will shade and enhance the appearance of the vehicle parking areas.

**PDC37** Parking areas should be sealed or paved in order to minimise dust and mud nuisance.

**PDC39** Parking areas should be line-marked to indicate parking bays, movement aisles and direction of traffic flow.

## **Waste**

**OB1** Development that, in order of priority, avoids the production of waste, minimises the production of waste, reuses waste, recycles waste for reuse, treats waste and disposes of waste in an environmentally sound manner.

**OB2** Development that includes the treatment and management of solid and liquid waste to prevent undesired impacts on the environment including, soil, plant and animal biodiversity, human health and the amenity of the locality.

**PDC1** Development should be sited and designed to prevent or minimise the generation of waste (including wastewater) by applying the following waste management hierarchy in the order of priority as shown below:

- (a) avoiding the production of waste
- (b) minimising waste production
- (c) reusing waste
- (d) recycling waste
- (e) recovering part of the waste for re-use
- (f) treating waste to reduce the potentially degrading impacts
- (g) disposing of waste in an environmentally sound manner.

**PDC2** The storage, treatment and disposal of waste materials from any development should be achieved without risk to health or impairment of the environment.

**PDC3** Development should avoid as far as practical, the discharge or deposit of waste (including wastewater) onto land or into any waters (including processes such as seepage, infiltration or carriage by wind, rain, sea spray, stormwater or by the rising of the water table).

**PDC5** Development should include appropriately sized area to facilitate the storage of receptacles that will enable the efficient recycling of waste.

**PDC6** Development that involves the production and/or collection of waste and/or recyclable material should include designated collection and storage area(s) that are:

- (a) screened and separated from adjoining areas
- (b) located to avoid impacting on adjoining sensitive environments or land uses
- (c) designed to ensure that wastes do not contaminate stormwater or enter the stormwater collection system
- (d) located on an impervious sealed area graded to a collection point in order to minimise the movement of any solids or contamination of water
- (e) protected from wind and stormwater and sealed to prevent leakage and minimise the emission of odours
- (f) stored in such a manner that ensures that all waste is contained within the boundaries of the site until disposed of in an appropriate manner.